

Table of Contents

Preface

<u>Introduction</u>	p15
SURAH 1 THE OPENING	p24
SURAH 2 THE COW.....	p26
SURAH 3 THE FAMILY OF 'IMRAN.....	p104
SURAH 4 WOMEN.....	p147
SURAH 5 LIVESTOCK.....	p188
SURAH 6 LIVESTOCK.....	p222
SURAH 7 THE HEIGHTS.....	p253
SURAH 8 BATTLE GAINS.....	p292
SURAH 9 REPENTANCE.....	p300
SURAH 10 JONAH.....	p333
SURAH 11 HUD.....	p354
SURAH 12 JOSEPH	p370
SURAH 13 THUNDER.....	p389
SURAH 14 ABRAHAM.....	p401
SURAH 15 AL-HIJR.....	p411
SURAH 16 THE BEE.....	p422
SURAH 17 THE NIGHT JOURNEY.....	p447
SURAH 18 THE CAVE.....	p472
SURAH 19 MARY.....	p486
SURAH 20 TA HA.....	p497

SURAH 21 THE PROPHETS.....	p512
SURAH 22 THE PILGRIMAGE.....	p526
SURAH 23 THE BELIEVERS.....	p542
SURAH 24 LIGHT.....	p552
SURAH 25 THE DIFFERENTIATOR.....	p562
SURAH 26 THE POETS.....	p571
SURAH 27 THE ANTS.....	p581
SURAH 28 THE STORY.....	p594
SURAH 29 THE SPIDER.....	p605
SURAH 30 THE BYZANTINES.....	p619
SURAH 31 LUQMAN.....	p630
SURAH 32 BOWING DOWN IN WORSHIP.....	p634
SURAH 33 THE JOINT FORCES.....	p642
SURAH 34 SHEBA.....	p657
SURAH 35 THE CREATOR	p663
SURAH 36 YA SIN.....	p682
SURAH 37 RANGED IN ROWS.....	p686
SURAH 38 SAAD	p694
SURAH 39 THE THRONGS	p706
SURAH 40 THE FORGIVER.....	p721
SURAH 41 (VERSES) MADE CLEAR.....	p729
SURAH 42 CONSULTATION.....	p738
SURAH 43 ORNAMENTS OF GOLD.....	p746
SURAH 44 SMOKE.....	p758

SURAH 45 KNEELING	p762
SURAH 46 THE SAND DUNES.....	p768
SURAH 47 MUHAMMAD.....	p773
SURAH 48 TRIUMPH.....	p784
SURAH 49 THE PRIVATE ROOMS.....	p789
SURAH 50 SCATTERING (WINDS)	p799
SURAH 52 THE MOUNTAIN.....	p806
SURAH 53 THE STAR.....	p809
SURAH 54 THE MOON.....	p812
SURAH 55 THE LORD OF MERCY.....	p815
SURAH 56 THAT WHICH IS COMING	p821
SURAH 57 IRON	P825
SURAH 58 THE DISPUTE.....	P833
SURAH 59 THE GATHERING WINDS.....	P842
SURAH 60 THE WOMEN TESTED.....	P845
SURAH 61 SOLID LINES.....	P857
SURAH 62 THE DAY OF CONGREGATION.....	P861
SURAH 63 THE HYPOCRITES.....	P864
SURAH 64 MUTUAL NEGLECT.....	P866
SURAH 65 DIVORCE.....	P870
SURAH 66 PROHIBITION.....	P874
SURAH 67 CONTROL.....	P879
SURAH 68 THE PEN.....	P881
SURAH 69 THE INEVITABLE HOUR.....	P886

SURAH 70 THE WAYS OF ASCENT.....	P892
SURAH 71 NOAH.....	P897
SURAH 72 THE JINN.....	P899
SURAH 73 ENFOLDED.....	P904
SURAH 74 WRAPPED IN HIS CLOAK.....	P910
SURAH 75 THE RESURRECTION.....	P915
SURAH 76 MAN.....	P918
SURAH 77 (WINDS) SENT FORTH.....	P920
SURAH 78 THE ANNOUNCEMENT.....	P922
SURAH 79 THE FORCEFUL CHARGERS.....	P925
SURAH 80HE FROWNED.....	P927
SURAH 81 THE ROLLING UP.....	P930
SURAH 82 THE BREAKING.....	P931
SURAH 83 THOSE WHO GIVE SHORT MEASURE.....	P932
SURAH 84 THE CRACKING.....	P934
SURAH 85 THE TOWERING CONSTELLATIONS.....	P945
SURAH 86 THE NIGHT-COMER.....	P946
SURAH 87 THE MOST HIGH.....	p947
SURAH 88 THE OVERWHELMING EVENT.....	p953
SURAH 89 DAYBREAK.....	p955
SURAH 90 THE CITY.....	p958
SURAH 91 THE SUN.....	p960
SURAH 92 THE NIGHT.....	p963
SURAH 93 THE MORNING BRIGHTNESS.....	p964

SURAH 94 RELIEF.....	p965
SURAH 95 THE FIG.....	p966
SURAH 96 THE CLINGING FORM.....	p967
SURAH 97 THE NIGHT OF GLORY.....	p977
SURAH 98 CLEAR EVIDENCE.....	p982
SURAH 99THE EARTHQUAKE.....	p985
SURAH 100 THE CAHRGING STEEDS.....	p986
SURAH 101 THE CRASHING BLOW.....	p987
SURAH 102 COMPETING FOR MORE.....	p989
SURAH 103 THE FADING DAY.....	p990
SURAH 104 THE BACKBITER.....	p991
SURAH 105 THE ELEPHANT.....	p994
SURAH 106 QURAYSH.....	p997
SURAH 107 COMMON KINDNESSES.....	p998
SURAH 108 ABUNDANCE.....	p999
SURAH 109 THE DISBELIEVERS.....	p1001
SURAH 110 HELP.....	p1005
SURAH 111 PALM FIBRE.....	p1011
SURAH 112 PURITY OF FAITH.....	p1015
SURAH 113 DAYBREAK.....	p1018
SURAH 114 PEOPLE.....	p1020

THE QUR'AN FOR CHRITIANS: PREFACE

“If I had to live my life all over again, I wouldn’t change a thing,” said the rich man to the gillie. The fisherman turned and said, “I always keep close to those already passed on; they will keep an eye on things and might put in a good word for me with the powers that be!” The prophet passed by and shouted, “What about God’s bar? You both have avoided it altogether!”

The two men looked at each other, scratched their heads simultaneously and asked, “What is that lunatic on about?”

However, they will both get a shock either after death or at the Great Judgement of God, for both did indeed avoid all possible ‘face-ups’ to the real Reality of God Amen.

You see, God set the bar for all humanity at a very fair and easy level – even for a ten-year old child to get over. If we can imagine going through a narrow gap or doorway and a bar a foot high before us – yes, easy for a child to even jump over. Yet, so many adults come to this bar and turn away. “Not yet!” and “It’s too soon, I’ll get back to it some time,” or others, “Why bother? When there is another way around it.” Or some try to even kick it out of the way altogether as a mockery.

The fact is, God set the bar low and easy but who actually walks up to it; acknowledges God; stoops and steps over it saying, “Thanks God for everything, for Your Guidance of my life and all that You Gave me and even all Your wondrous creation Amen”?

A Muslim can do this exact thing easily by saying at the bar, “Allah uh Akbar. Subbana Rabbiyal Allah (God, You are the Greatest. Glory be to You Most-High)” and he or she means it, providing they have not lived the lives of hypocrites and had closed hearts of darkness within them.

A Christian likewise, can approach the bar and say, “Our Father, who are in Heaven..... God, I don’t understand everything; actually, very little about Your relationship with Jesus etc but thank You for Guiding my life Amen.” If he or she has been kind – he or she steps over the bar thinking, “What’s the bar about? Well, God may explain later.”

A Jew may approach it, turn back, approach again, turn back again but eventually go, "God..... I really don't know everything or, in fact, anything – Please Teach me Your Ways and thank You for Guiding my life Amen." Now, if he wasn't selfish and violent towards others, he steps over the bar and enters.

A ten-year old child runs straight up – jumps over it, shouting, "God, life is great fun!" and runs in.

The rich man who thought he had everything in life and thought he would relive it again the same way - walked up to the bar and looked – "What's this all about?" he looked under and over it and then thought, "This must be a trap!" turned around and walked away. His gillie friend joined him and agreed, so he too turned.

Then came the Last Day and Judgement suddenly came upon them all. All those, including the child who had prayed to God, were already in. They looked around and felt safe. The gillie turned to the rich man, "I have friends inside – they will sort us out!" The Loud voice of God was heard from above, "No man can depend on another man – No other man's prayers can work against the sin of a fool. You prayed to dead people in life and gambled your life away by avoiding Me, the Lord your God and your friend looks shocked also, for he never faced Me either but relied upon and enjoyed his wealth. See where they get you now! See what good they have done you both!"

Then the Light shone on all those who tried other ways to go around the bar and on the ones who kicked the bar and insulted the Name of God. "You cannot hide!" was all that was heard from the Almighty God as the angels gathered them up Amen Amen Amen

Whether or not we use the Qur'an, the Gospel or the Torah and Teachings of the prophets, we must all step over the bar of God; which, as God will vouch, was not set high for anyone. For all anyone has to do to cross it – is to call on and acknowledge the Living God, our Creator and that is all. God Himself Gives us everything else to combat anything we may face in life Amen Amen Amen.

Once we have crossed God's bar and are now safe with God – life outside becomes distant, even hazy and then, one day, when God decides, we will be shown its utter simplicity and even its insignificance, irrelevance and even its farcical qualities as we look back at how unimaginable life actually is without God, the One, the Creator of everything. Amen Amen Amen.

On this day we all will realise the value of God's bar! Amen.

This Book does not set out to authenticate Muhammad as a prophet of God or even the Qur'an as the Word of God; for these things are God's Business and His alone to protect and stand up for.

Likewise, a Christian who argues for Jesus' rights as the "Son of God" or not, doesn't add a gram to the weight of the Truth of the argument; for, once again, this is God's Business. We can while our lives away fighting and arguing over our differences of opinion and it can so easily be construed as farcical, even ridiculous, by God; when clearly, God Judges us all on two things: 1. Did we worship Him alone? And 2. Did we do good for all around us? Amen.

I thus set out under God's ever Watchful Eye, to dissect the Qur'an from a Biblical perspective and I have found that both are compatible. God has the final say and will Reveal the full Truth at the Judgement and He will sort out all our differences then. However, I feel that both Muslim and Christian may have to bend their ways of thinking to accommodate the Real living God. So, I advise all to be aware of this fact. So, the more we argue about things we should not be arguing about and then when we face God and if He tells us that we have been foolish to the point of recklessness, then, what fools we will look and feel at that Great Judgement of God.

Personally I read the Qur'an every day as a prayer to God and find that, even though born a Christian, its value in reminding and directing me to God, the One – yes the Almighty, the One Jesus calls "My Father and my God" (John 20 v 17) and the One Muslims call "Allah (Most-High)," is second to none. For it reminds and reminds and warns and corrects and even herds and shepherds to the most important of all the Commandments: "To worship God alone" (Exodus 20 v 3, Deuteronomy 5 v 7, 6 v 4-5, 13, Mark 12 v 29-30, Matthew 4 v 10, 22 v 37-38).

When Jesus gave us his Gospel's from God, the Almighty, "The One who alone is God" (John 5 v 44), Jesus understood that this was paramount. When asked, he clearly verified this in all his Gospels (see Mark 12 v 29-30, Matthew 4 v 10, 22 v 37-38, Luke 4 v 8, 10 v 27-28, John 4 v 22-23, 5 v 44). We Christians can, if we choose to allow ourselves to, be led by blind leaders into a false sense of security treating Jesus as more than he is and thus neglecting the True God, his Father, "The Creator of all things" (Isaiah 44 v 24).

As I go through the Qur'an, I will add notes in brackets to the relevant quotes from the Bible to show their authenticities as Biblically compatible.

God Gives a little parable here, just so one may understand: In a quiet room, a Christian met a Muslim and said, "Jesus is the son of God. Don't you agree?" "No," the Muslim answered, "He is the Messiah and a prophet of God, Allah, who alone is God." The Christian thought to himself, "I don't even think Muhammad was a prophet at all," as the Muslim man asked, "What do you think of Muhammad as the Messenger of God?" A Jew walked in after hearing the conversation and smiled but said nothing; yet, he was thinking, "Both of you are wrong, for both of them are not prophets at all and the Messiah is yet to come!"

God Himself addressed some angels next door as they listened, "Do you hear them all? – you would nearly believe them!"

So, from a modern Christian's point of view, whether lapsed or still active, we may ignorantly think, "There is good and bad and if we try to be good, then, that's good enough." However, even in this statement, we have forgotten God, the Creator; for God is Greater than all our thoughts and imaginings – He is The Almighty and believe it or not fellow Christians, but the onus is on us to get to know Him in life and not to sheepishly drift through it hoping without looking for, without even seriously calling on the Most-High. To just idly chat to Jesus and Mary and the saints and dream our time away is not enough and in fact is sin in part.

Jesus prayed to God. Jesus did not pray to his mother or past saints, not that he could have even judged whether or not they were indeed saints, unless God Himself had told him so. No! Jesus trusted in God. Jesus prayed to God

alone. God was enough for Jesus, and thus should be enough for us. This is where the Qur'an is a benefit to the modern Christian, for it redirects and re-emphasizes and reminds us all, not just Muslims, to turn to God alone in prayer; to worship Him alone; to call on Him and to seek His Almighty Will and Guidance forever Amen.

When read like this, the Qur'an can be a valuable guide in itself for any Christian in prayer and can be a font of knowledge and reminding for those who have left the path and strayed into strange ways – ways that are indeed alien and sinful to the true Jesus himself.

Once we understand this simple message of the Qur'an and we look back to our old selves, we are happier for having read and understood it and can thus, in all honesty, then turn to God and say, "Thanks God! Thanks for reminding me and for thinking me worthy enough to be reminded to turn back to the straight path – the path of simplicity, to worship You God alone and to love my neighbour as myself Amen."

Then, all the excess baggage that we may have become accustomed to carrying becomes no longer necessary. We start to feel free again, even childlike and we realize that all that is needed is simplicity itself – to call our God, so that we may have a living relationship with Him as Jesus had and still has.

Please Christians endure!

So, just as once we find God and then look back and thank Him for His Guidance; so, if we pass the Judgement of God, will we look back on life and realize that it was only the price of a train ticket to eternity. If we squander the fare that God Gave us all at birth, how can we expect to be able to afford a train ticket? Thus, I say, spend your fare wisely and call God in life Amen Amen Amen.

PREFACE 2:

Firstly, what is a Muslim? A person who subjects themselves humbly to the will of God. A person devoted to God the One, The Lord, The Most-High (Allah). In this respect, all of the prophets of old, including Jesus himself, were

Muslims. They may not have practiced modern Islam with all its laws but the fundamentals of worshipping one God, The Almighty, whom Jesus called “My Father and my God” (see John 20 v 17) and of seeking His Almighty Will and Guidance were paramount and still are. Secondly, a love of goodness and kindness and non-violent, peaceful living, doing for others as one would have them do for you, is obligatory.

The Qur’an echoes these two principles on almost every page. So, I say, there is no danger to the Christian or Jew in reading and heeding its Message and Reminder to all people to turn back to the straight path of simplicity – “Worship God alone and do good deeds” (see Qur’an 2:62, 84:25, 95:6, 103:2-3).

Christians and Jews may fear that if they read the Qur’an they may be sucked into a cult and have to change from being a Christian or a Jew. This is not true. In fact, if you are born a Christian or Jew, there is no reason to change your ‘allegiance’ at all. The Qur’an, in my opinion, will strengthen every Christian and Jew in what are the really important themes within both religions already. It may also aid in the abandonment of silly falsehoods. This Book is designed, under God’s Guidance and Influence, to put straight the myths about Islam and the Qur’an and indeed to join and strengthen all believers in God without changing or dividing or separating our birth rights at all.

Seek the Truth! If you stop for a minute and think, Jesus was in fact all three: Jew by birth, Christian by heart and Islamic in his devotion to the One God whom Jesus calls “Our Father” but also “our God.” Read your Gospels again and keep these two things in sight.

Modern Muslims may think they have the ‘perfect religion’ but if Muhammad returned, would he be happy? Remember, God is the Judge and He alone and if Jesus passes sentence on anyone at the Judgement, it will firstly have been decided by God’s Wisdom and Will and not Jesus’ personal decision (see John 5 v 30-31), for all Power is God’s alone and He gives it to or through whom He chooses. We already know God has chosen Jesus as His Messiah (leader) and the Qur’an agrees with this (see Qur’an 3:45).

Another thing is, today many converts to Islam are, as if, defuncting the Gospels of Jesus by trying to cast doubt on their authenticities. Have they overlooked or forgotten the Power given to and the person of God's "Holy Helper," His Holy Spirit, who is the keeper of Truth? There is also a trend to authenticate Muhammad by Biblical reference. These things are totally unnecessary and will be dealt with accordingly. Busy yourselves worshipping God and doing God's Will in good deeds and not un-sanctifying His Holy Scriptures. Heed the Warning and Reminding of the Qur'an and do not overstep God's Limits! The worst sort of person in God's Eyes by the Qur'an is the one who makes things up about God. Satan seeks to separate, defile and cast doubt. So, I advise you all, including myself, to pray constantly for God's Holy Guidance and not what we may think God might want; for God is alive and a Living, Holy God, who never changes (see Malachi 3 v 6). To say God has changed from the beginning is to doubt His Wisdom which is eternal. God is Greater than time itself and is Immortal. So, to say God has 'bettered' or improved on the Law given to Moses by the Qur'an is an abhorrence to God. God may have temporarily relieved us and made easy our path by the Qur'an and indeed the Gospel but even Jesus said that he did not come to change one word of God's perfect and eternal Law (see Matthew 5 v 17-20) to which we will and must all return before entry to the Garden of Eden again. The Qur'an is however, when lived with kindness and love and faith in one's heart, very close to the Truth and eternal Law of God given to Moses.

An alleviation, for example, by Jesus to the gentiles to eat unclean foods, if they keep the other commandments to worship God alone and to love our neighbours as ourselves, is still not eternal in God's Eyes and will be corrected before entry into the Garden.

Those who say, "We are right and you are wrong" and "We are more perfect than you," should beware, for "a humble people will inherit the earth" (Psalm 37 v 11). There is no place for human and angelic pride in God's Kingdom. So, seek His Will all of you Jews, Christians and Muslims! The Qur'an will help to reset your compasses on the true values of God.

I also must add, do not on any account get bogged down in the authenticity of Jesus as Messiah, or the son of man, or the son of Mary, or indeed the son

of God Himself; for, this kind of thing is superfluous to our daily living and worship of the One True God, the One Jesus calls “My Father and My God” (John 20 v 17). God will sort all this out with one statement at the Judgement. So, don’t be on the wrong side – leave it to God! God and His Messiah need no protectors nor upstarts either! Amen.

INTRODUCTION:

Firstly, let us call on God and include Him from the fore. I pray for His Almighty Guidance and Holy Will in the writing of this Book.

Secondly, I am ritually clean; firstly by the Holy Spirit's purification and secondly I have not knowingly eaten anything unclean for over a year now, since before my pilgrimage to Israel and Jerusalem this time last year.

One may ask, why write such a book? Well, one reason is that ignorance in humanity has always bred contempt and foolish hatreds. We have also so much in common i.e. Christians, Muslims and even Jews, that our differences can be easily 'ironed out'. We must sometimes simply forget self and ask, what would God like?

Another good question is, why would God permit the sending down of the Qur'an via the angel Gabriel in the first place? Well, God is an "impassioned God" (Hebrew) or "Tolerates no rivals" (Christian) (Deuteronomy 5 v 9) or the first Commandment given to Moses, where God tells us to "Worship Him alone" (Deuteronomy 5 v 7). When I was growing up this quotation was often termed "God is a Jealous God" but nowadays it has been 'rounded off' in case God may be in favour of 'being jealous' which in humanity can lead to sin. However, God has a right to be jealous or impassioned as He, after all, is the only Immortal Creator ever. You see, if us Christians obeyed all the Gospel of Jesus, to the letter of the law, even unto selling all we own and following in Christ's footsteps, it all comes to nothing if we do not obey the Great Commandment "Listen Israel! The Lord our God is the only Lord. Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your mind and with all your strength" (Mark 12 v 29-31 Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5). As Jesus himself said to the devil in the desert "Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him" (Matthew 4 v 10). This Commandment is so important.

As an example, when Israel was first in the making or the Israelite people firstly conquered Caanan (with God's Help), there was a town called Laish, wherein lived a quite peaceful people. God still conquered them for being pagan and Godless at the time. It became the city of Dan thereafter (see Judges 18 v 7-29).

When I pray or call or talk to God, I always reserve this Title for “The Father,” our “Creator,” “The Almighty (EL SHADDAI)” alone. This is the same God the Muslims called “Allah,” which basically means “The Most-High” like the Hebrew “El Elyon.” Like it or not but Jesus also calls and treats Him as God alone too (see John 5 v 44, 20 v 17).

The Qur’an tries to somewhat define God’s Greatness, “No gaze can take Him all in but He takes in all vision” (Qur’an 6:103). This is the main difference between Christians and Muslims i.e. ‘How Great God is!’

Jesus says, “The Father is greater than I” (see John 14 v 28). In the Book of Jeremiah, the prophet 23 v 23-24, God Himself says, “I am a God who is everywhere and not in one place only. No one can hide where I cannot see him. Do you not know that I am everywhere in Heaven and on earth?” The Qur’an constantly grasps and gulps at the concept of God’s Greatness and is thus a great Reminder to all, that we should worship God alone and ponder on this, His Greatness.

The Qur’an goes so far in this highlighting of His Greatness that it deems God far above begetting a son (see Qur’an 112). Fact is, it does agree that Jesus was not fathered by a human being and thus was brought into being by God’s Holy Power via a Word of Command from Himself (see Qur’an 3:45-48 compare Luke 1 v 26-38). Look and listen all of you! God can call Jesus what He wishes; yet, the fact remains that He alone is God and deserves and wants all worship for Himself (see John 4 v 22-23). Jesus goes onto say, in the next verse John 4 v 23-24 that “God is Spirit” verifying Jeremiah 23 v 23-24. However, and Jesus may not fully have understood at that time the concept of God alone being also Immortal, i.e. Greater than time itself (see 1 Timothy 6 v 16 & Psalms 90 v 2, 93 v 2); therefore, God may well be Spirit, but He is also Greater than this, for He alone is Immortal. It’s like some say, “God is love,” yet God is Greater than love. We cannot contain God, our Creator in human words and feelings – He is far Greater – He is – and He says Himself, “I AM” (Exodus 3 v 14).

This time last year June 2016, while on my trip to Israel, I prayed every day for Jews, Muslims and Christians, for all believers in God, worldwide. On my final day, whilst in Jerusalem, it was my day to take notes and keep an

account of the day's events. One thing of note stood out and kept recurring during the day. Firstly, while at the Wailing or Western wall of the Temple, I returned alone to have a Mezuzah blessed by a rabbi. He said (to my innocence), "You have no Scripture for me to sign," and he explained how inside the Mezuzah are the words from Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5 included – Yes "Hear, oh Israel! The Lord is our God, the Lord alone. You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your might." Secondly, later that day whilst in the church of the Holy Sepulchre, as we neared the tomb where Jesus had been laid after crucifixion, the words from John's Gospel spoken by Jesus after his resurrection, came to me and just as Jesus spoke them to Mary Magdalene, so I spoke them to a catholic priest. "Do not hold onto me," Jesus told her, "because I have not yet gone back up to the Father. But go to my brothers and tell them that I am returning to Him who is my Father and their Father, my God and their God." (I don't think the priest understood – but these are some of Christ's most important words ever spoken Amen). Thirdly, that evening whilst in saint Anne's (Mary's mother) church, I met a lovely priest from Liverpool who explained about a statue in that church of Anne giving Mary, when a little girl, a scroll. "What do you think the scroll says?" asked the priest, Yes the Mezuzah prayer, "You should worship the Lord your God and Him alone and love Him with all your heart, soul and strength."

Three times in one day in Jerusalem – God alone, our Father is God! Amen. If you don't believe me then read Jesus' own words yourself in John 5 v 44, "You like to receive praise from one another but you do not try to win praise from the One who alone is God; how then can you believe me?" Turn back to John 5 v 41 "I am not looking for human praise," says Jesus and we Christians to this day still lump praises onto Jesus and even the Holy spirit, whom both, by their utter dedication to God, are still God's servants (see Isaiah 52 v 13- 53 v 12 & John 14 v 16). This is possibly why the Qur'an refutes the notion of "The Trinity" (see Qur'an 4:171-172, 5:73) as all praise belongs to God (Allah), our Father and Creator alone Amen. In my opinion, the word trinity can still be used; however, in the context of servitude only, for both Jesus and the Holy Spirit are allowed into God's Presence by their utter dedication to God's will Amen.

Both the Qur'an and the Gospel speak highly of the person who is not selfish and "does good deeds" (Qur'an 103) = "Love your neighbour as you love yourself" (Mark 12 v 31). However, man cannot live on good deeds alone. It's like a man who eats bread all day – he will still be thirsty. We must drink the drink e.g. wine (non-alcoholic will do) of God to be satisfied i.e. we must praise and worship our Creator!

In a different sense God often describes the true Jews as His "Vine" (Isaiah 5 v 1-7, Matthew 21 v 33-43) confirming that we must produce good fruit. Jesus confirms this saying, "I am the vine" (John 15 v 1-17) and so also are those Jewish people who obey the Torah with their Messiah as God's chosen king at its head. God has often spoken of "sour grapes" being produced through history on His vine. Now, once we gentiles 'get it' i.e. that God alone is God and we praise and worship and acknowledge God as God alone, we are grafted onto this "vine" of God's and the sap of the vine courses through our veins – we indeed become children of God. We must produce good grapes for God, to be worthy of being turned into wine. Indeed, in this respect of the Messiah, let us read Psalm 89 v 26-28, God speaking about the Messiah: "He will say to Me, 'You are my Father and my God; You are my Protector and my Saviour.' I will make him my first-born son, the greatest of all kings." Jesus continues this as he invites us all to be "children of God" – Remember! One, "Worship God alone and love Him with all your heart, soul and strength" and two, "love your neighbour as yourself" (see Mark 12 v 29-31). Jesus confirms this by saying that those who keep God's commandments thus loving him become his brothers and in turn one with him – if this continues and we all become one with Christ – well this trinity of servitude will in turn become a very large family indeed (see John 14 v 15-31, 17 v 20-23 & Matthew 12 v 50). I hope, God willing, that we will never forget who God is though, the Lord, our Father and Creator and who alone always will be. He may be as welcoming as the kindest father imaginable and eventually call us His children - However, we must never forget that He alone is still and always will be God, The Almighty.

In my opinion, the Qur'an's main purpose is this very thing – to remind us all of God being God alone and thus alone worthy of all praise. So, Christians, when the Qur'an denounces God having begotten children, it is merely to

emphasize that God the Creator alone is God and is so, so Great that “no gaze can take Him all in even though He sees all” (Qur’an 6:103). For us to see God ever; firstly, we must be pure enough (see Matthew 5 v 8) and to be pure enough, God Himself must purify us (see Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8 & Qur’an 24:21). You see, as you are purified and made Holy, you start to understand how Great God really is and if He chose to reveal Himself to us as He once did to Moses (Numbers 12 v 8 & Exodus 33 v 23), He would at the same time See, Feel and Know all and everything in the entire universe as well, at the same time. He is The Almighty. Amen.

People who constantly argue about what’s right and wrong about God, in their opinions, should actually turn to the Living God and ask Him what is His opinion? Worship God alone and do good deeds! Forget our bickering and fighting – try to see it from God’s point of view – if He can create a universe, would He not be annoyed at worship going to anyone (including Jesus) but Himself?

“I ALONE AM THE LORD YOUR GOD NO OTHER god MAY SHARE MY GLORY!” (Isaiah 42 v 8).

“I Myself Created the whole universe! I am pleased with those who are humble and repentant, who fear Me and obey Me” (Isaiah 66 v 2).

“I am The Lord your Saviour; I am The One who Created you. I am The Lord, The Creator of all things. I alone stretched out the heavens; when I made the earth, no one helped Me.” (Isaiah 44 v 24).

“I and I alone am God; no other god is real.” (Deuteronomy 32 v 39).

People who argue like this are like sand thrown into a glass of fresh milk, they sink to the bottom and are left behind. The cream does however rise to the top and God loves cream.

Let us thus embrace the Qur’an, realising that God is alive and He is in the present, right with us all. This said, let Him, The Almighty, Guide us and may the Holy Spirit keep me within the bounds of Truth as God’s Holy Helper, editor, house keeper along with God’s Holy angels who wish to please their Almighty Creator Allah too. God may have other Heavenly beings that He

may wish to include in our lives too that we know nothing of as yet; so, let us be patient. God once said, "These things may seem slow in coming, but once it happens it will happen very quickly," (see Isaiah 60 v 22) and Amen to that. May God Bless all believers in Himself, Jews, Muslims and Christians etc. "All who ask the Lord for help will be saved" (Joel 2 v 32) and "Whoever asks the Lord for help will not be disappointed" (see Isaiah 49 v 23).

There are a few notes to make: One, the word "We" is often found in the Qur'an and is often taken to be God Speaking in the plural. However, I think God or Gabriel in certain instances uses "We" as like 'the Heavenly board of management' as used in Genesis 1 v 26 when God said, "And now We will make human beings; they will be like Us and resemble Us." I think God Created all, but certain angels or Heavenly beings may have witnessed or indeed helped form things from already Created matter etc. And may also continue to help God in daily Heavenly or worldly duties e.g. Guardian or Recording angels, the Holy Spirit guarding the Truth etc. I feel very much goes on even right beside and within us that we can't see yet, until the 'veil' or 'curtain' is pulled back on Judgement Day and then all will become clear Amen.

Two, in my opinion, Muslims have one major advantage over Christians and that is their willingness to prostrate themselves, often publicly, before God (Sujud). There may well be a stigma of embarrassment attached to this that they seem to easily overcome. If a Christian was asked by their Guardian angel to bow down in public to God and worship Him, they may feel a certain embarrassment. We can argue for tradition but suppose someday God says to us Christians, "So, I embarrassed you, did I?" I have seen full churches of Christians sheepishly not standing, sitting or kneeling at the correct times, especially when many 'non-regulars' might be present e.g. communions, confirmations etc and much 'red-faced-ness' about when one or two regulars stand up at the correct times and stay standing. It's as if the angels are testing us to our shame. The priests sometimes alleviate this by raising or lowering their hands in jest, but are we asleep sometimes? I personally think that public worship and prostration before God puts the reality into an oft collection of words scantily listened to and spoken. One Sunday in our church the priest said a beautiful personal prayer to God our Father at the end of

Mass and just as I was opening my mouth in elation, to the truth and beauty of his words to God, he turned and followed it up with a prayer to Mary and then one to our Guardian angels. Then I thought, “Really! How false can you get?” God sees this! We may ignore it but if we could only direct all prayer and worship to God alone always, as Jesus did, then we immediately wake up – we are tapped into “the vine.” The reality of God courses through our veins and we would leave the church awake to the reality of God our Creator being in and with everything in all our lives. He really is so Great and while us Christians waste our times arguing about who is closer to the ‘real thing’ – i.e. those who follow Mary, those who are ‘into their angels’ or those who devote to Jesus – please! Jesus taught you the “Our Father” prayer (Matthew 6 v 9-15) – he, Jesus, always talked to and prayed to his Heavenly Father “The One who alone is God” (John 5 v 44) Amen.

Many of our Christian clergy may ‘look down’ on the Muslim world, yet, they can’t but admire their devotion and steadfastness and may wonder why our Christian churches are falling down around them, when all along they should have looked at where they themselves may have gone wrong. Ask God you fools! – He is real! Think, what might He, Himself, actually like in reality? It sometimes appears to me like politics between the different churches e.g. “The opposition party is doing x,” when we should all be for God. Jesus said, like it or not, “Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him” (Matthew 4v 10). Have we Christians got it ‘slightly’ wrong? Saint such and such is not going to get you into Heaven. Even Jesus once said, “Not all who call me lord (Messiah) will enter; only those who do the will of my Father in Heaven!” (Matthew 7 v 21-23). I actually pray for the so-called saints that God may Bless and Forgive and Guide them to all the Truth, so that they may be saved; not to them for intercession. God knows the hearts of men. Even Jesus said, “Don’t call me good, only God is good” (Luke 18 v 18-19), that’s not to say that Jesus wasn’t good; for he obeyed God’s Will for him – but God alone knows even Jesus’ heart. Jesus is our Messiah and thus God’s chosen king to rule in the New Age after Judgement Day when “the earth will be as full of the knowledge of God as the seas are full of water (Habakkuk 2 v 14, Isaiah 11 v 9); however, without God, Jesus is nothing (John 5 v 30-31) Amen.

Three, one more thing to the Christian, the Qur'an may seem very repetitive; however, it is a reminder to all humanity to turn to God alone and to do good deeds – leave Judgement of others to God. Also, I see a lot of reference and similarity to the classic "Parable of the Sower" (Matthew 13 v 1- 23) throughout the Qur'an – see can you find it!

Four, finally, I must also make reference to false prophecy and false prophets and I turn to God's Own Words on this, given to Moses, for advice. "A prophet or interpreter of dreams may promise a miracle or a wonder, in order to lead you to worship and serve other gods that you have not worshipped before. Even if what he promises comes true, do not pay any attention to him. The Lord is using him to test you, to see if you love the Lord your God with all your heart. Follow the Lord your God and honour Him; obey Him and keep His Commandments; worship Him and be faithful to Him. But put to death any interpreter of dreams or prophet who that tells you to rebel against the Lord, who rescued you from Egypt, where you were slaves. Such a man is evil and is trying to lead you away from the life that the Lord has commanded you to live" (Deuteronomy 13 v 1-5). It goes on to include one's own family members as possible suspects.

I have studied the Qur'an under, I pray, God's Guidance and its message turns people towards the Living God and away from worshipping or associating anything or any being with God in this total devotion to God alone (Islam). So, even members of the clergy should beware of the possibility of labelling Muhammad as a false prophet – when his message is to return all people to God alone and to do good deeds to our fellowman – orphan and traveller included. There is absolutely no place for the murder of civilians, by whatever means by so called Muslims – these are not Muslims but murderers. God will do the judging and the very thing these so called 'jihad warriors' feared – Hell – will be their homes. Jihad was for justice, not indiscriminate bombing etc of possible believers in God; for, your own Qur'an tells you that God is "The Judge" (Qur'an 64:18). God wants unity of religion – before Him, the One True God – not chaos, human lawlessness and violence. I suggest that you 'jihads' read the story of Noah and why God decided to drown humanity – yes – for violence and lawlessness – what do you think bombing etc is? – open your eyes and your ears! – have you not enough to do worshipping and

getting to know God, the Living God, who is alive? – try to really find Him - not be a judge – you will lose! Find God and do good and gently tell, if you wish, your fellowman about the wonders of God – not blow him up!

Lord of Israel – help us! Amen. Need I say, your own Qur’an professes Jesus as a prophet – “Love your neighbour as yourself” (Matthew 22 v 39) and Moses as a prophet “Do not commit murder” (Exodus 20 v 13) and Abraham – God Himself speaking, “Walk in My Ways and be righteous!” (Genesis 17 v 1). Even Ezekiel – God speaking, “I will punish you for all you have done and will judge you in the same way as you have judged others. This will show that I am the Lord” (Ezekiel 7 v 27).

Translations of the Qur’an into English by those who may truly care, God willing, will be rewarded by God Himself for their work, so, I am not going to mention from where or whom I take translations, only that I pray for God’s Guidance Amen.

Also, I start the Qur’an with a single Quotation mark and will end the same as this is a large Quotation given to Muhammad via Gabriel with God’s consent and orchestration for all mankind as a warning and reminder Amen.

'SURAH 1 THE OPENING (Al-Fatiha):

1 In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

2 Praise belongs to God alone, Lord of all the worlds (Heavenly Realms, animal world, plant world etc)

3 The Lord of Mercy, the Giver of mercy

4 Master of the Day of Judgement (Note: In John 5 v 30-31 Jesus explains that "I can do nothing on my own authority and only do as God tells me." Also, in Psalm 75 v 2 & 94 v 2 we clearly see that "God is the Judge of all men")

5 It is You we worship; it is You we ask for help (Note: Exodus 20 v 3 "Worship no god but Me" & Joel 2 v 32 "All who ask the Lord for help will be saved")

6 Guide us to the straight path (Note: Matthew 7 v 13 Jesus says, "Go in through the narrow gate")

7 The path of those You have blessed, those who incur no anger and who have not gone astray.

(Note: John the Baptist once said, "Turn away from your sins & do those things that will show that you have turned from your sins" (Luke 3 v 8).)

(Note: Christians may understand that it is Jesus who will Judge on Judgement Day e.g. "When the son of man comes as king and all the angels with him" (see Matthew 25 v 31-46, 24 v 30-31, 13 v 40-43), however, in Matthew 26 v 64 Jesus plainly tells how God will be at his side, "from this time forth you will see the son of man sitting on the right of The Almighty and coming on the clouds of Heaven!" He also adds in John's Gospel 5 v 30-31 "I can do nothing on my own authority; I judge only as God tells me, so my judgement is right because I am not trying to do as I want, but only what He (God) who sent me wants. If I testify on my own behalf, what I say is not to be accepted as real proof." This is actually Jesus only fulfilling Isaiah's Prophecy 9 v 7 & 11 v 2-5 in his role as God's chosen Messiah. Read "The Spirit of the Lord will give him (Jesus) wisdom and the knowledge and skill to rule His (God's) people. He (Jesus) will know the Lord's (God's) Will and have reverence for Him and find pleasure in obeying Him. He (Jesus) will not judge

by appearance or hearsay; he will judge the poor fairly and defend the rights of the helpless. At his (Jesus') command the people will be punished and evil persons will die. He will rule his people with justice and integrity" (See also Isaiah 42 v 1-9). Jesus does mention or alludes to the possibility of "The prophets and witnesses" (Qur'an 39:69) aiding in the Judgement also, (see John 5 v 45) "Do not think however, that I (Jesus) am the one who will accuse you (Jews) to my Father (God). Moses, in whom you have put your hope, is the very one who will accuse you" Amen.)

SURAH 2 THE COW (Al-Baqara): (Note: Reference to a cow chosen for sacrifice in Moses days (see Numbers 19 v 1-10 and Qur'an 2:67).)

(Note: As you read the Qur'an, may I advise that you don't look for ambiguities and differences; Think – What would God the Creator actually want? Remember always that the message of the Qur'an is to remind, even to warn all to return to God alone, the Almighty, Most-High (Allah).)

In the name of God, the Mighty and Majestic Lord of mercy, the Wonderful and Kind Giver of mercy (Note: some use "The Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate." We are merely showing that no matter how merciful, forgiving and kind we may think a fellow human being is, it does not even come close to that of God, our Creator Amen.)

1 Alif Lam Mim (Names of Arabic letters a, l, m, - possibly arresting device to listener or reader – meaning unknown to us.) 2 This is a Scripture in which there is no doubt, containing guidance for those who are mindful (conscious, aware and who have fear (Taqwa)) of God 3 who believe in the unseen, keep up the prayer and give out of what We have provided for them; 4 those who believe in the revelation sent down to you (Muhammad) and in what was sent before you (Torah to Moses, Scriptures to the Biblical prophets, Gospel to Jesus) those who have firm faith in the hereafter. 5 Such people are following their Lord's Guidance and it is they who will prosper (at least in the end). 6 As for those who disbelieve (in God), it makes no difference whether you warn them or not: they will not believe. 7 God has sealed their hearts and their ears, and their eyes are covered. They will have great torment (punishment for their wilful ignorance). (Note: Jesus and Isaiah both talk of "those who will listen and listen, but not understand; they will look and look, but not see, because their minds are dull and they have stopped up their ears and have closed their eyes" see Matthew 13 v 10-16 v 9-10.) 8 Some people say, "We believe in God and the last day," when they really do not believe 9 they seek to deceive God and the believers but they only deceive themselves, though they do not realise it. (Note: believers may be taken to mean Muslims by Muslims, yet the Qur'an was sent as a reminder to all mankind so true believers are all who truthfully and honestly try to find and know God the Almighty – all who listen. Also, no two believers,

even within the same religion are the same; God Created us all unique and apart, therefore, we are all different, however subtle in our individual understandings of and relationships with God. God wants this individual relationship with all of His children both male and female (see Qur'an 2:62, 5:69) 10 There is disease in their hearts, which God has added to. Agonising torment awaits them for their persistence in lying. 11 When it is said to them, "Do not cause corruption (moral) in the land," they say, "We are only putting things right" 12 but really they are causing (spreading) corruption, though they may not realise it (Note: This is actually, because God has installed a soul with conscience in each and every one of us, those who do sin against God and thus corrupt, are rejecting the promptings of their own conscience and angels, who also prompt us all every day to do good and to live righteous lives before God. So, sinners realise they sin deep down but they choose to neglect the consequences and even try to lie to and convince themselves of their innocence. Alas, God sees straight through all charades and facades!) 13 when it is said to them, "Believe as other people believe," they say, "Should we believe as fools do?" but they are the fools, though they do not know it. (Note: much of these warnings were aimed at the pagan Arabs in Muhammad's time but there are great lessons to be learnt from it for all of us modern humans, so take heed!) 14 When they meet the believers, they say, "We believe," but when they are alone with their evil ones they say, "We are really with you; we were only mocking." 15 God is mocking them and allowing them more slack to wander blindly in their insolence. 16 They have bought error in exchange for guidance, so their trade reaps no profit and they are not rightly guided. 17 They are like people who try to start a fire, when suddenly it lights up everything around them, then God takes away their light, leaving them in utter darkness, unable to see 18 – deaf, dumb and blind: they will never return (to the right path). 19 or like people out in a thunder and lightning storm who put their fingers in their ears to protect themselves from death – God surrounds the disbelievers. 20 The lightning almost snatches away their sight: when it flashes, they walk on and when darkness falls around them, they stand still. If God so willed, He could take away their hearing and their sight: God has Power over everything. 21 Oh mankind worship your Lord, who Created you and those before you, so that you may become righteous and mindful (of Him our God, the One)

22 Who spread out the earth for you and built the sky? Who sent down water from it producing things for your sustenance? Do not, knowing this set up rivals to God. 23 If you have doubts about the revelation We (Note: here is the “We” that one simply, must read Genesis 1 v 26 to understand) have sent down to our servant, then, produce a single surah like it – enlist whatever supporters you have other than God – if you think you can. 24 If you cannot do this – and you never will – then beware of the fire prepared for the disbelievers, whose fuel is men and stones. 25 (Prophet) give those who believe and do good deeds the news that they will abide in Gardens graced with flowing streams. Whenever they are given sustenance from the fruits therein they will say, “we have been given the likes of this before (in life).” They will have pure spouses and there will be their home. 26 God does not shy from drawing comparisons even with something as lowly as a gnat, or higher: the believers know it is the truth from their Lord, but the disbelievers say, “What does God mean by such a comparison?” Through such He makes many go astray and leads many to the right path. But it is only the rebellious disbelievers whom He leads astray, 27 those who break their covenants with God after agreeing contracts, who sever the bonds which God has commanded to be joined, who spread corruption on the earth – these are the losers. 28 How can you ignore God when He gave you life, when He will cause you to die, then resurrect you to be returned to Himself? 29 It was Him who Created all that is on the earth for you, then turned to the sky and made seven Heavens; it is He who has Knowledge of all things. (Note: God Being in existence before time began and Having His Almighty Transcendence over and through all creation including time itself is documented by Moses in the Psalms 90 v 2 “Before You Created the hills or brought the world into being, You were eternally God and will be God forever.” And 93 v 2 “Your Throne, O Lord, has been firm from the beginning and You existed before time began.” Also, God confirms Himself as sole Creator in Isaiah 44 v 24 “I am The Lord, The Creator of all things. I alone stretched out the heavens; when I made the earth, no one helped Me.” and 66 v 2, “I Myself Created the whole universe” (see also Jeremiah 23 v 23-24).) 30 When God told the angels, “I am putting a trustee on the earth on earth,” they said, “How can you put someone who will cause damage and bloodshed, when we celebrate Your praise and proclaim Your Holiness?” but

He said, "I know things you do not." 31 He (God) taught Adam all the names (of the animals and plants), then He showed them to the angels and said "Tell Me the names of these if you truly think you can." 32 They said, "May You be Exalted! We have knowledge only of what You have told us. Indeed, it is You who is All Knowing, All Wise. 33 Then He said, "Adam, tell them the names of these." And when he had informed them of their names, God said, "Did I not tell you that I know what is hidden in the Heavens and the earth? And I know what you reveal and what you conceal? (Note: There is such importance in this scene, as God spoke to man via the Holy Spirit to teach him, inspiring man in his mind with Divine thoughts directly from God – The angels were amazed at how God could communicate with man – unseen and unheard audibly. Alas, this Great Gift is still available to humanity and angels – for all who take heed – this is what Jesus, so emphatically, tried to teach Amen.) 34 When We told the angels, "Genuflect before Adam" (This was not worship, but an act of acknowledgement and obedience to God's command) they all bowed. But not Iblis who refused and was arrogant: he was disobedient. (Note: some say Iblis and Satan are the same; yet, it is important to know that all evil beings will be thrown into Hell as the Qur'an 59:16-17 and the Gospel clearly state: "Away to the eternal fire which has been prepared for the Devil and his angels" (Matthew 25 v 41).) 35 We said, "Adam, live with your wife in this Garden. Both of you eat freely there, as you will but do not go near this tree, or you will become wrongdoers." 36 But Satan made them slip and removed them from the state they were in. We said, "Get out, all of you! You are each other's enemies. On earth you will have a place to stay and livelihood for a time." 37 Then Adam received some Words from his Lord (God) and He accepted his repentance: He (God) is the Ever-Relenting, the Most Merciful. 38 We said, "Get out of here all of you! But when Guidance comes from Me (God), as it certainly will, there will be no fear for those who follow My Guidance, nor will they grieve – 38 those who disbelieve and deny Our Messages shall be the inhabitants of the Fire and there they will remain (Or that will be their home)." 40 children of Israel, remember how I Blessed you. Honour your pledge to Me and I will honour My pledge to you: I am the One you should fear. (See Matthew 10 v 28: Jesus speaking, "Do not be afraid of those who kill the body but cannot kill the soul: rather be afraid of God, who can Destroy both body

and soul in Hell.” Note also, at this point I must add that there is no need for us humans to fear the Devil Satan as Jesus calls him “The evil one,” Iblis, Lucifer, or any other names of the Devil or his allies, for God Created all things and has at His Command all Power to Destroy, even fully un-create or obliterate from existence totally anything or being He chooses to – see Isaiah 44 v 24, “I am the Lord, the Creator of all things.” So, it is wise, in fact, very wise to turn to your God for His Protection and eternal Guidance Amen.) 41 Believe in the Message (This Qur’an) I have sent down confirming what you already possess (Torah given to Moses, Teachings of the Biblical prophets and the Gospel of Jesus). Do not be the first to reject it and do not sell My Messages for a small price; be mindful (aware and always conscious, even fearful) of Me. 42 Do not mix truth with falsehood or hide the truth when you know it. 43 Keep up the prayer (Note: here many Muslims may argue for obligatory salah or daily prayers, but for a Christian and a Jew, who wish to remain thus; you should never forget God and try to constantly pray in every thought, word and action before and with your God Amen.), pay the prescribed alms and bow down to God with those who bow. (Note: Originally this was advice to the Jews and early Muslims, to bow down in worship of God with the true Jews and Muhammad and his followers but today I tell you Christians, why not do as our Muslim brothers do? Even in your private rooms, try it! Yes, bow down in full prostration (Sujud) as the Muslims of firm resolve do, so you know what it feels like to truly worship your God as Jesus did and still does Amen. When you do this, ask God for His Will and His Guidance of your life eternally Amen. You will feel better for this my friends, for man was made to worship God Amen.) 44 How can you tell people to do what is right and forget to do it yourselves, even though you recite the Scripture? have you no sense? (Note: again originally advised to the “Children of Israel” and for the Muslims to learn by it, these words refute hypocrisy, as Jesus tried to teach the Jews, not to be saying that they were descendants of Abraham but to prove to God by your merit and not birth right how you are worthy of salvation. The same goes today for any one group or person who stands up above others and rebukes by his tradition. No! let you shine by your good example to others and even more importantly by your reverence and utter adoration, devotion, worship, love and humble respect of God your Creator Amen.) 45 seek help with steadfastness and

prayer – though this is hard for anyone but the humble, 46 who know (or hope) they will meet their Lord (our God) and it is to Him that they will return. 47 Children of Israel remember how I Blessed you and favoured you over other people. 48 Guard yourselves against a Day (Judgement) when no soul will replace another in anyway, no intercession will be accepted from it, nor any compensation; nor will they be helped. (Note: this may be a big shock to the Christian who prays to intercessors for intervention from God, but seriously, why fear God who made you? He Knows you better than anyone else, even your parents, even yourself. He thought you worthy enough to Make you, so He does care for you, but it is your own turning away that has put you in this position. The Prophet Enoch tells in the apocrypha “And now my children, do not say: ‘our father is standing before God and is praying for our sins,’ for there, there is no helper of any man who has sinned.” Yes Jesus, angels, family members, etc, may pray to God for us on earth in life but life is our test, individually. So, if you ignore the help that God gives, even if He has listened to prayers from your own parents, do you heed it? This is worth thinking about! This is why my soul is screaming to tell modern Christians to wake up! For you are, as if, sleep walking in the middle of an exam. If you have not completed your exam papers, no matter what the excuse is, you still get no grade. Please!) remember when We saved you from Pharaoh’s people, who subjected you to terrible torment, slaughtering your son’s and sparing your daughters – this was a great trial from your Lord – 50 and when We parted the sea for you, so saving you and drowning Pharaoh’s people right before your eyes. 51 We appointed forty nights for Moses (on Mount Sinai) and then while he was away, you took to worshipping the calf – a terrible wrong. 52 Even then We forgave you, so that you might be thankful. 53 Remember when We gave Moses the Scripture and the means to distinguish right from wrong, so that you might be guided. 54 Moses said to his people, “My people you have wronged yourselves by worshipping the calf, so repent to your Maker and kill the guilty among you. That is the best thing you can do before your Maker.” He accepted your repentance: He is the Ever-Relenting, the Most Merciful. (To understand this fully we must read Exodus 32 v 1-35, to see the full picture and this is true also for any Muslim who can, for it will benefit you greatly to see things in Biblical context. Remember, my aim and the aim of this Book is not to convert one to another,

no, but to strengthen all true believers and bring you even closer to God, the One, the Almighty Amen.) 55 and remember when you said, “Moses we will never believe you until we see God Face to face.” With that the thunder bolts struck you as you looked on 56 then we revived you after your death (shock or could also mean death in sin) so you may have been grateful. 57 We made clouds cover you with shade and sent manna and quails down for you saying, “Eat the good things We have provided for you.” It was not Us they wronged but themselves. (Note: Maybe it’s a good idea to read Genesis 1 v 26 again to keep in touch with the “We” and “Us” i.e. God speaking in the presence of His Heavenly beings – this is important, for we can never lose sight of the fact that God is One and He alone is God and He can speak quite easily Himself alone as “I” Amen.) 58 Remember when we said “Enter this town and eat freely there as you will, but enter its gate humbly and say, ‘Relieve us!’ Then we shall forgive you your sins and increase the rewards of those who do good.” 59 But the wrongdoers substituted a different word from the one they had been given. So, because they persistently disobeyed, We sent a plague down from the Heavens upon the wrongdoers. (Note: is this an allusion to the first conquest of Caanan in Numbers 13 & 14 wherein 14 v 36-38, we see a false report had annoyed God?) 60 Remember when Moses prayed for water for his people and We said to him, “Strike the rock with your staff.” (Note: Biblically, this may appear mixed up as we see when we read Exodus 15 v 27, 17 v 1-7, Numbers 20 v 1-13, yet, was I there to see the exact happenings? And does this change the Message of the Qur’an “to worship God alone and do good deeds for others”?) Twelve springs gushed out and each group knew its drinking place. “Eat and drink the sustenance God has provided for you and do not cause corruption in the land.” 61 Remember when you said, “Moses we cannot bear to eat one kind of food only (manna), so pray to God to bring out some of the earth’s produce, its herbs and cucumbers, its garlic and its lentils and onions” (Note: see Numbers 20 v 1-13). He said, “Would you exchange what is better for worse? Go back to Egypt and there you will have what you asked for.” They were struck with humiliation and poverty and they incurred the wrath of God because they persistently disbelieved the messages of God and killed the prophets without right. All this was because they disobeyed and were habitual Law breakers. (Note: this happened later in time e.g. Zechariah, but right from the

beginning the Jews were stubborn and hard to teach as Jesus recognised in Matthew 19 v 8.) 62 The believers (Muslims), the Jews, the Christians and the Sabians (old Monotheistic religion) – all those who believe in God and the Last Day and do good – will have their reward with their Lord (God) and for them there will be no fear, nor will they grieve. (Note: one of the most important statements in the entire Qur’an and still holds true today, as there are only two prerequisites to being a believer in God: 1. Worship God alone and love Him with all your heart, soul and strength and 2. Love your neighbour as yourself (see Mark 12 v 29-31, Deuteronomy 4 v 4-5, Leviticus 19 v 18) or as the Qur’an says “Worship God alone, the One, and do good deeds” for your fellowman, which includes stranger and orphan. The Qur’an itself has only two conditions 1. “Call on Me (The Lord your God) and I will answer you” and “He (God) will Guide the heart of anyone who believes in Him (Qur’an 40:60, 64:11). So, realistically speaking, all those who have sincerely called on God and who try to obey Him, even though it is in fact God Himself who Guides us to Himself, once we are sincere with Him and have asked Him to Help us Amen. Remember, God Knows the hearts of all men and women; so, no one has the right to judge another – how do you know? Maybe this person you judge may well have asked the Lord our God to Guide his life too? Did Moses ever enter a mosque? No! yet, in my opinion he tried to worship God alone and to keep God’s Ten Commandments given him and strove to do God’s Will for him. So, also did Jesus. That’s why they pleased God and not for upholding man-made traditions Amen.)

63 Remember when we took your pledge and made the mountain tower above you and said “Hold fast to what We have given you and bear its contents (the Law) in mind so that you may remain aware (conscious always) of God. 64 even after that you turned away. Had it not been for God’s Favour and Mercy on you, you would certainly have been lost. 65 You know about those among you who broke the Sabbath Law and so, We said to them, “Be apes! despised.” 66 We made this an example to the people of that time and to those who came afterwards and a lesson for all who fear (and revere and respect) God (even today). 67 And remember when Moses said to his people, “God Commands you to sacrifice a cow” (see Numbers 19 v 1-10). They said, “Are you making fun of us?” He answered, “God forbid that I be among the

ignorant.” 68 They said, “Call on your Lord for us to show us what kind of cow.” He answered, “God says it is neither to be too old nor too young but in between, so do as you are Commanded.”69 They said, “Call on your Lord to show us what colour should it be.” He answered, “God said it should be a bright yellow (red) cow, pleasing to the eye.” 70 They said, “Call on your Lord for us, to show us exactly what it is like for all cows look alike to us. With God’s Will we will be guided.” 71 He said, “It is a cow not trained to till the earth or to irrigate the fields, one free from fault with no blemish on her.” They said, “Now you have come with the truth,” and they slaughtered her but they could hardly do it. (Note: this red cow was to be a sacrifice to take away sin and the ashes were kept as a purifying agent (see Numbers 1-10). 72 Remember when you (Israelites) killed someone and started to blame one another – although God was to bring to light what you had concealed. 73 So, We said, “Strike the (body) with a part of it (the cow)” thus God brings the dead to life and shows his signs so as you may understand. (Note: is this an allusion to the Jaw bone of a cow used in Jewish tradition? Sometimes the Qur’an can appear quite vague in its descriptions of Biblical events. Remember Muhammad had no Biblical training and was been given Biblical summaries for his own and future Muslim’s benefits from Gabriel. We must also remember that the Qur’an openly states that some of its teachings could construe ambiguities and to beware of this. For example, if one sets out to disprove the Qur’an by the Bible and interprets something one way, then, when they are faced with a team of God’s angels at the Judgement to find out that they meant something else, well, all your work and dispute is for nothing. We thus, must never lose sight of the Qur’an’s true message, to worship God alone, and to do good deeds for all. If we turn to ambiguities and division, the angels have hinted to me personally that you become like a fly getting caught in a sticky fly trap. See Qur’an 3:7.) 74 Then, after that your hearts hardened, like stones or even harder, for there are rocks that even streams spring out of and some from which water comes when they are split open, and there are some that fall down in awe of God. God is not unaware of what you do. (Note: there is a great parable to be found in these words; remember, did Jesus not tell us of the “Water of life” the Holy Spirit? How hard are some hearts! (see John 4 v 10-26, 6 v 63).

(Note: May I divert momentarily. Today is our Christian sabbath, Sunday. The Jewish or in fact the real Sabbath is Saturday and the Muslim day of congregation for prayer is Friday. The purpose of the Sabbath, bar rest, is we must all set time apart for God – time apart from the ‘norm’ so as God can visit us Spiritually as we set this time aside for Him. If we never do, how can we expect anything in return? If we obey the Sabbath Law (Exodus 20 v 8-11, Deuteronomy 5 v 12-15), God Teaches us to untangle ourselves from the weeds of life etc. He Teaches us that we need this time to realize the importance of God. When God returns, the Sabbath may well return to its original day, Saturday, as we will all be one religion then, i.e. “Grafted onto His Vine.” We will all become fully God’s Own people. For all I know, God may also keep the other prayer days too – only He Knows.

As Christians, well, modern Christians, we are often led into a reliance on Jesus – to the point, dare I say, of forgetting God our Father, “The One who alone is God” (John 5 v 44), the only Creator. This is why, and I have seen this myself, when it comes to mention of Satan or devils etc, you are often terrified. Had you a reliance on God our Father, you would have an understanding of His Almighty Greatness and with this know that He has total Power over all His creation including Satan Amen. So, we never need be afraid. God is our Protector. Once we start to talk to God, eventually putting Him first, yes, even above Jesus, God starts to Teach us individually about Himself and His Greatness. The Qur’an tries to point us in this direction. We don’t have to forget Jesus, as he is after all the Messiah and thus our king. He is king David’s successor. Can you Christians, Jews and Muslims honestly give your reaction had the Jews worshipped king David instead of God? Think about this! Jesus may well be greater than David,, especially since he won God’s approval and was risen from death to be with God in Heaven; yet, he can never take the place of God and has actually told us this all along if we only had listened, “I do not want human praise” (John 5 v 41). How then have some Christians drifted into worshipping Jesus? The Qur’an tries to redress this (Maybe a little too harshly) but it has a very valid point.

As I awake this morning, 19/6/2017, God inspires me to give this message to Christians, indeed all: The Gospel was firstly sent down to the Jews to further their development, to finally give them the instructions needed to become

children of God i.e. to keep the love and kindness factor to the fore in all their actions; that it was no longer good enough to keep the outward face of the Commandments, while neglecting the really important things like kindness. He was the first of these children, showing by example how to be one (see Psalm 89 v 26-28, Matthew 23 v 1-36).

However, what is the point in Jesus giving us a ladder to get to Heaven, when we kick one of its sides, its upright, away?

Let me continue, God Gave Jesus a second task, after the message was given to the Jews, then, he was to give it to all the nations, us gentiles, yes Christians etc. Just read Isaiah 42 v 6, "I the Lord (God) have called you (Jesus) and given you power to see that justice is done on earth. Through you I will make a Covenant with all peoples." Jesus fulfils this in his response in John 10 v 16, "There are still other sheep which belong to me that are not in this sheepfold (Israel), I must bring them too; they will listen to my voice and they will become one flock with one shepherd." We must remember that Jesus also, very importantly, tells us that no one can in fact come to him, the shepherd, unless "God Himself draws him" or "The Father (God) makes it possible for him to do so" (John 6 v 44, 63-65). Jesus' Gospel is like a ladder and if we kick off one upright, what happens as soon as we try to climb it? Yes, all the rungs fall as we start to climb. The two uprights of God's ladder are 1. Worship God alone and love Him with all your heart, soul and strength and 2. Love your neighbour as yourself. If we, as Christians start to worship God's chosen "shepherd" the Messiah Jesus, instead of the Lord our God, our Father alone, then, we are indeed kicking away the main upright! You can love your neighbours all you like, but if you forget God, you are in trouble and indeed cannot climb God's ladder to Heaven. The same can be said if we say that we worship God, yet go out and murder our neighbour, then, we kick the other upright away. The steps themselves are like the individual Commandments and those things that are pleasing to God. Without even one upright the individual steps or rungs just bend as we try to climb it. The ladder has no strength Amen. In my opinion, this is why the Qur'an is so important as a warning to all, to never forget God your Creator, Allah - The Most-High Amen.)

Let us read on.

75 So can you (believers) hope that such people will believe you, when some of them (Jews) used to hear the Words of God and then deliberately twist them, even when they understood them? (See Matthew 23 v 13-27). 76 When they (The Jews in Muhammad's time) meet the believers (Muslims in Muhammad's time) they say, "We too believe." But when they are alone with each other they say, "How could you tell them about God's Revelation (to us - The Torah etc.)? They will be able to use it to argue against you before your Lord! Have you no sense?" (Note: Remember much of the Qur'an was given in response to the stubborn and selfish Jews in Muhammad's time and also the pagan Arabs who worshipped many deities other than God. We must all hold onto these as historical reference and not as a means to racial hatred, which is abhorred by God, who always wanted kind, humble and reverent children who can see, hear and understand before Him, The Almighty. After all, why did God send the Gospel through Jesus to us gentiles after the Jews? and why did God send the Qur'an down to Muslims and in fact, all people as a reminder? So, that He could give us gentiles a chance to become part of His people. No one knows better how stubborn the Jewish people were through time than God Himself, so we need not add to our own demises by insulting them. No! they are God's original chosen people and we must treat them with respect because of this and indeed God Himself will be their Judge. We must not imitate any bad behaviours of them or anyone for that matter, so keep things simple – Worship God alone and do good! This has been God's Way right back to Cain and Abel and even Adam before them; that is why God could reject Cain's offering saying to him, "Why are you angry? Why that scowl on your face? If you had done the right thing you would be smiling; but because you have done evil, sin is crouching at your door. It wants to rule you, but you must overcome it" (Genesis 4 v 4-7). The easiest way to overcome sin is to call on God and ask Him to Help us with every testing thought – (see Qur'an 7:200-201) and in fact with total Guidance of our lives forever Amen.) 77 Do they not know that God is well aware of what they conceal and what they reveal? 78 Among them are some uneducated and know the Scripture only through wishful thinking relying on guesswork. 79 So, woe to them who write 'Scripture' with their own hands

and then say, "This is from God," in order to make some small price. Woe to them for what their hands have written and woe to them for what they have earned from it! 80 They say, "The Fire (of Hell) will only touch us for a few days." Say to them, Have you received a covenant from God for this? For God never breaks His Covenant or do you say things about God which you have no real knowledge for?" 81 Truly those who do evil and are surrounded by their sins will be the inhabitants of the Fire (Hell) and will abide therein eternally (Note: see Matthew 25 v 41). 82 While those who believe (in God) and do good deeds will be the inhabitants of the Garden there to abide in eternally. (Note: see Matthew 13 v 41-43, also 25 v 34, "Come and possess the Kingdom which has been prepared for you since the creation of the world.") 83 Remember when We took a pledge from the children of Israel : "Worship none but God" (see Exodus 20 v 3 "Worship no god but Me"); be good to your parents and kinsfolk, to orphans and the needy; speak good words to all people; keep up the prayer and pay the alms (Zakah). All but a few of you turned away. (See Exodus 20 v 1-17, Deuteronomy 5 v 1-21. Also, in reference to others other than Jews see, Leviticus 19 v 18, 33-34. To really get the full value out of Scripture it is good to read these other references in the Bible to develop your understanding of God and His Ways. This has nothing to do with Jew, Christian or Muslim but simple faith in God alone Amen. Glory be to Him Amen.)

(Note, also many modern Muslims may think that "the prayer" is the required salah, or five daily prayers for Muslims, yet for Christians and Jews, Jesus simplifies into "You must stay awake!" (Matthew 24 v 42-43, see also John 4 v 22-24). This is a conscious decision to keep in touch with God always, so one is always in a state of prayer and "Ready!" Jesus also summarizes the Commandments of God towards others into "Love one another" (John 13 v 34) and "Do for others as you would have them do for you" (Matthew 7 v 12). Muhammad uses similar phrases in his teaching "One cannot be a believer unless you do for others what you would like him to do for you" (Bukhari). We must never forget, God comes first and when Jesus was asked, what is the most important Commandment? He responded with ease and absolute assurance, "to worship God alone and love Him with all your heart,

soul and mind and strength.” Second only to this, comes, “Love your neighbour as yourself” (see Mark 12 v 29-31, Matthew 4 v 10, 22 v 37-40).)

84 We took a pledge from you, “Do not shed one another’s blood or drive one another from your homelands.” You acknowledged it at the time, and you can testify to this. 85 Yet here you are, killing one another and driving some of your own people from their homes and helping one another in sin and aggression towards them. If they come to you as captives (slaves), you still pay to set them free, although you had no right to drive them out. So, do you believe in some parts of the Scripture and not in others. The punishment for this for those who do this will be nothing but disgrace in this life and on the Day of Resurrection they will be condemned to the harshest punishment: God is not unaware of what you do. 86 these are the people who buy the life of this world at the price of the Hereafter: their torment will not be lightened, nor will they be aided. 87 And We certainly gave Moses the Scripture and sent messengers after him. And We gave Jesus, son of Mary clear signs and strengthened him with the Holy Spirit (see Isaiah 42 v 1, “The Lord (God) says, ‘Here is My servant (Jesus), whom I strengthen – the one I have chosen, with whom I am pleased. I (God) have filled him with My Spirit, and he will bring justice to every nation.’”) So, how, is it that whenever a messenger (including Jesus) brings you (Jews) something you do not like, you become arrogant, calling some imposters and killing others? (Note: This may have been directed at the Jews in Muhammad’s time who may have been arrogant and unresponsive to his message of the Qur’an; however, it can just as easily apply to Muslims today who overlook the message of Jesus’ Gospel and may feel themselves above it. So, also can it apply to Christians who may mock the Qur’an or even parts of the Old Testament. There are messages in both for all people; so, read them! and take heed! Their message is simple: Gospel, “Worship God alone and love him with all your heart, soul and strength and love your neighbour as yourself” and Qur’an, “Worship God alone and do good deeds.” Listen all of you who have ears! All the commandments rely on these two most important and fundamental things and if you feel you are about to break one of God’s Law’s, whether from Torah, Gospel or Qur’an balance it against both of these things and if it goes against either, stop what you are about to do, turn to God for advice and help! Amen.) 88 They (the

Jews in Muhammad's time) say, "Our hearts are impenetrably wrapped (against anything you may say i.e. the Qur'an)" but God has rejected them, for their disbelief; they have little faith. 89 When a Scripture came to them from God (The Qur'an, also this can be taken broadly to include the Gospel) confirming what they already had, and when they had been praying for victory against the disbelievers, but when there came to them something they recognised (to be similar to their own Scripture), they disbelieved in it. God rejects those who disbelieve. 90 How low is that for which they have sold themselves by denying God's revelations, out of envy that God should send His favour upon whoever He chooses among His servants. They have ended up with wrath upon wrath and a humiliating torment awaits the disbelievers. 91 And when it is said to them, "Believe in what God has revealed," they reply, "We believe in what has been revealed to us (Torah etc)," but they do not believe in what came afterwards (Taken to mean the Qur'an but can also include the Gospel), though it is the truth confirming what they already have. Say, "Why did you kill God's prophets if you are true believers? 92 Moses brought you clear signs, but then, while he was away, you worshipped the calf; you did wrong." 93 Remember when we took your pledge, making the mountain tower above you (Jews) and said, "Hold on firmly to what We have given you and listen." They said, "We hear and we disobey," and through their disbelief they were made to drink the calf deep into their hearts. Say, "How evil are the things your belief commands you to do (i.e. this kind of thing - worshipping idols), if you really are believers (would you do this?) (Note: we can see from Exodus 32 v 20, that Moses was in fact so mad with the people for this, that he melted and ground up the calf, mixed it with water and made the people of Israel drink it physically, showing that God Hates idol worship of any sort and this is still the same to this day. We could also today in modern times turn to religious extremists who bomb others up etc and say these very words, "Does your religion make you do this? It is so important to always seek God's true Will and not what we may think in our own minds.) 94 Say, "If the home of the Hereafter with God is to be for you (Jews) alone and no one else, then, you should long for death, if your claim is true." 95 But they will never wish for it because of what their hands have but forth (sin) And God is fully aware of the evildoers. 96 And you will surely find them the most-clingy of people to life, more than any

other people, even those who worship other than God (or others with God, polytheists). Any of them would wish for a life of a thousand years, even though such a long life would not save them from the torment – God Sees everything they do. (Note: Remember all this refers to the Jews of Muhammad’s time as he tried to teach the Qur’an and we cannot bring this forward to today to judge the Jews eternally the same, for God Knows the heart and he alone knows what is truly within each heart, whether Jew or Muslim or Christian etc. The Jews by birth are still God’s chosen people, but by deed they will be judged as all men will (Psalm 94 v 2). We must leave Judgement to God though and try not to spread hatred of any kind. Remember every thought is a test from God, good or bad and how we respond to these is how we will be Judged by Him. Scripturally, the Jews have no claim to exclusive rights as God’s people for even in Moses’ time foreigners were welcome (see Leviticus, 19 v 33-34) and in Isaiah 56 v 1-8 we are all welcomed to join God’s people, as long as we obey the basic Commandments. Jesus vouches for this as “The good shepherd” in John 10 v 16 saying that “There are other sheep (people) which belong to me that are not in this sheepfold (Israel). I must bring them too; and they will become one flock with one shepherd (before One God – see Ezekiel 34 v 23-24) Amen. If you read this Book slowly and prayerfully and go to the bother of looking up these Scriptural references, I guarantee you will rejoice as you find God Amen. Glory be to Him, the One, forever Amen.)

97 Say (Muhammad), if anyone is an enemy of Gabriel – who by God’s leave brought down the Qur’an to your heart, confirming previous Scriptures, as a guide and good news to the faithful – 98 if anyone is an enemy of God; His angels and His messengers; of Gabriel and Michael, then God is certainly the enemy of such disbelievers.” (Note: This is not to say that any angel or prophet has an exemption from unrighteousness and the choice to worship of God alone, themselves.) 99 for We have sent down clear messages to you and only those who defy (God) would refuse to believe them. 100 How is it that whenever they make a covenant or pledge, some of them throw it away? In fact, most of them do not believe. 101 When God sent a messenger confirming the Scriptures they already had, some of those who had received the Scriptures before threw the Book of God over their shoulders as if they

had no knowledge, 102 and followed the evil one's fabrications of king Solomon's kingdom instead. Not that Solomon himself was a disbeliever; it was the evil ones who were the disbelievers. They taught people witchcraft and what was revealed in Babylon to the two angels Harut and Marut. Yet, these two never taught anyone without first warning them, "We are only sent to tempt – do not disbelieve." From these two they learned what can cause discord between man and wife although they harm no one except by God's leave (see Qur'an 64:11). They learned what harmed them, not what benefited them, knowing full well that whoever gained (this craft) would lose any share of the Hereafter. Evil indeed is the price for which they sold themselves, if only they knew. 103 If they had believed and had been mindful of God, their reward from Him would have been far better, if only they knew. (Note: Biblically speaking, from 1 Kings 11 v 1-11 we can see that Solomon did indeed turn away from God to worship other gods – disgusting to the Lord, where God, Himself, said to Solomon in v 11, "Because you have deliberately broken your covenant with Me and disobeyed My Commands, I Promise I will take the kingdom away from you.. ." For all I know Solomon may truly have repented but the fact is, he did sin against God and made God angry. What can we all learn from this today? Belief in God is sometimes not enough: we must show Him by our thoughts, words and actions that we are true to Him and this goes for everyone, even kings, prophets, angels and people or beings who are in high places.

As I edit today 26-27/10/2018, it is voting day in my country where along with a presidential election, there is also a vote to keep in Law the serious crime of Blasphemy against God which is already in our constitution as it should be or one can vote to remove it so it is no longer a criminal offense to Blaspheme against God in public. (A sad day if it is passed – it's as if modern man has to taunt God right in His Face – see where they will be on Judgement Day and how their allegiance to Him that Day will suddenly change! Amen.)

We are at the point in modern history where many, if not most, think this law is outdated and archaic and unimportant. However, as the Qur'an says, "You will see their faces dust stained" (at the Judgement, in shame); meaning that on the Day of Resurrection, these same people will wish they had not overlooked God or the seriousness of His Holy Name and Presence.

Only a few months ago abortion was legalised in Ireland also, and these are like the hammers of Satan chipping away at God's Patience and Holiness. Oh, how the proud must have their opinions expressed! But God, in His Wisdom, had all of this already foreseen and predicted and in fact, one could say, that those who have overlooked or voted against God on these issues have already, even somewhat unknowingly, signed their share in the Hereafter away.

In my opinion, Ireland is one of the last Christian strongholds in the world for God, and is, in general, a nice and peaceful country to live in as I can vouch for, and an example to others how to allow peace to reign. But as Satan slips in temptations to promote Godlessness in our world – I now see our country's slide and failure to fight. I also see, that more than ever, God will rely on the Muslims for true support. As modernity slips in, true Christianity is tested to the limit and found out in many to be too weak. You see the foundations that Jesus set, to worship God our Father alone and to love one another as we love ourselves, have not been properly lived or even listened to, as people have allowed traditions to rule them. Only true faith in God will endure. When the test comes, weak charades and falsehoods are found out and washed away by the heavy rain or flood (see Matthew 7 v 24-27). Fashions of the time like 'Marianism' and 'Angel following' and even 'Devotion to the image of the sacred heart of Jesus' are all useless against the Truth. Once again, Jesus taught us the "Our Father" (Matthew 6 v 9-15), teaching us how to pray to God, the One he called "My Father and my God" and "The One who alone is God" (John 20 v 17, 5 v 44), as he still does himself today. If you Christians reject this teaching for traditions and falsehoods, God will merely say to you at the Judgement, "Did I not Give you eyes to see with and ears to hear with and hearts to understand with? But no, you chose to follow the traditions of others; so, you threw My Gifts back at Me, your God. I wanted children who can see, hear and understand not dummies or blind sheep."

There is another Christian group who have chosen not to vote and if this law is lost and thus God's Name defiled because of their refusal to vote, then, God will not be happy with them either. For these self-acclaimed non - voters will still except handouts and 'dole' money and are quite wise to all the tricks

of getting benefits without having to vote. The same group won't donate blood to hospitals as by Scripture, "The life is in the blood" (Leviticus 17 v 11), yet, they eat 'Black pudding' (cow's or pig's blood) as a food, as to them, Scripture declared all foods are fit to be eaten by a prayer of thanks to God (see 1 Timothy 4 v 4-5). Remind you of anyone? The Pharisees in Jesus time who set one Scripture against another to smooth the paths of the way they chose to live? The stubborn Jews in Muhammad's time? Twist the Scriptures to suit yourselves but God is no fool!

God is a Just, Fair and Kind God and He has Created the gentile people as well as the Jews and He is not unfair to any creature, so has given us ways to be redeemed and re-joined to His original Holy people. He had originally hoped to bring the gentiles back to Himself via the Holy Priesthood of His Jewish people; yet, on the whole they failed, bar the prophets and then Jesus, who took the reins and responsibility as king upon himself and thus ensured that the chance of salvation was sent to the gentiles worldwide, aided by God's Holy spirit through his disciples Amen.

Then Muhammad reinforced this with the Qur'an bringing us even closer to the original Law given to Moses, so as, had it all went to plan, at the Judgement, God would have opened Heaven and the Gates to Paradise to all Jews and gentiles alike, as the gentiles would have had very little left to change. You see, the Qur'an is so similar to the Law of Moses, that there are only a few minor details in the difference, so had people heeded it, there would have been little shock at the Judgement to any gentile. Had the Christians fully obeyed the Gospel with God's wishes in mind they would have also been very close to the truth Amen.

Those who have 'jumped off the ship' as it were and started to shout about their rights over others as some Christian and Islamic groups have today; well then, they have missed the whole point. God never changes! He gave His Laws in the beginning. The gentiles ran away as indeed did many Jews, and God sent out these same Laws in a herding or rounding-up fashion via His collie sheepdogs, the Gospel and the Qur'an.

In the end, it will appear all so simple; yet, so many will be dust-stained in shame from their refusal to admit God's Presence and Power during the test

of life. There is still time, but who will listen? Who will listen or even heed God and His eternal ways as modernity, with Satan, tries to eradicate them as archaic and unimportant, even farcical? Amen.

Remember God would not have made a single gentile without giving him or her a chance to return to Himself, for He is a Kind and Considerate God.

A famous tv personality, when asked recently about God in a lifetime interview, responded, "If I met God, I would say, 'How dare You for Creating things like bone cancer in children!' How dare He!" Well, my friend, if you could see from where God Stands, a few years in life, even with the pain of bone cancer or other ailments, even though they appear cruel to us; to God, it is far better than eternity in Hell and someday; if God permits you to see the fuller picture, you may wish to eat your words in shame and sorrow and sadness at how much God actually Gave Amen.

104 Believers do not say "Ra'ina," but say "Unzurna," (Both mean "Look at us" but one can be twisted to mean "you fools") and listen to what he (Muhammad) says. And an agonising torment awaits those who ignore (God's Message). 105 Neither those people of the Book (Jews) who disbelieve nor the polytheists would like anything good to be sent down to you from your Lord. But God selects for His Mercy whom He Wills and God is the Possessor of unlimited bounty (See Numbers 11 v 23 as God tells Moses, "Is there a limit to My Power?" when confronted with the possibility of God feeding 600,000 Jews meat in the desert.)

106 Any revelation that We cause to be superseded or forgotten, We replace with something better or similar (Note: Remember what Jesus said, "What the Scriptures say is true forever" (John 10 v 35) and "Not the least point of the law of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets will be done away with not until the end of all things" (the very end of time, past the Judgement and after the Kingdom of God on earth) (see Matthew 5 v 17-20) – God may have eased things by the Gospel or the Qur'an but the original Scripture given to the Jews holds true forever, for all time.) Do you not know (Muhammad) that God is all Powerful over everything? 107 Do you not know that control of the Heavens and the earth belongs to Him? You have no protector other than God. 108 Do you wish to demand of your messenger something similar

to what was demanded of Moses? Whoever exchanges faith for disbelief has strayed far from the right path. 109 Many of the people of the Book wish they could turn you back to disbelief after you have believed out of their selfish envy, even after the truth has become clear to them. Forgive and forbear until God delivers His Command. Indeed, God is all Powerful over everything. (Note: even among ourselves today many can become jealous and envious of each other, when we should all be asking, "God, what would You like? What is pleasing to You?") It is also all of our duties to pardon and forgive until the Great Judgement of God which will be revealed by Himself on Judgement Day and patience is required to achieve this Amen. (see Matthew 5 v 43-48, Qur'an 41:34-36, 42:40-43) 110 Keep up the prayer and pay the prescribed alms. Whatever good you store up for yourselves, you will find it with God: He Sees all that you do (Note: see Matthew 6 v 19-21).

(Note; A Parable from God: there was once a rabbi, a priest and an imam who prayed continually for peace and all spent long hours praying to God and indeed filled the poor boxes.

One night, there was a fight on the street in the town and a man was beaten up badly and lay there on the ground injured and bleeding. As the three 'holy men' looked out of their windows they all felt frightened that they too might be beaten up by the evil gang, so they remained inside and safe.

Then, along came a stranger who always talked to God in private and said, "God help me, God be with me – I must help this man – whatever it costs – even my life!" As the stranger approached, the gang ran away for they were cowards at heart. The stranger helped the man up and nursed his wounds – he even got him to a bed. "Thanks for saving my life – they would have killed me!" said the injured man. "Thank God," said the believer, "for giving me the courage and strength for He is my Protector and your Protector."

Which of the four men kept up the prayer? This is the Word of the Living God Amen. Thank You God Amen.)

111 They (Jews and Christians of Muhammad's time) also say, "No one will enter Paradise unless he is a Jew or a Christian." This is their own wishful thinking. (Muhammad) Say, "Produce your evidence, if you are telling the

truth.” 112 In fact whoever submits their face in devotion to God alone and does good will have their reward with their Lord (God): no fear for them nor will they grieve. (Note: This is the summary of the entire Qur’an, indeed Torah, Teachings of the prophets and the Gospel in one verse and is the central message to all people for all time Amen. Glory be to God Amen (see Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, Leviticus 19 v 18, Isaiah 66 v 2, Mark 12 v 29-31, Acts 10 v 34-35) 113 The Jews say, “The Christians have no ground whatsoever to stand on,” and the Christians say, “The Jews have no ground whatsoever to stand on,” though they both read the Scripture. So also, do those who do not know (the Polytheists) say the same; God will Judge between them regarding their differences on the Day of Resurrection. (Note: This is still true today as one group chastises another e.g. Jehovah witnesses versus Catholics, Catholic versus Protestants and Muslims, Muslim versus Jews and yet, we are all supposed to be for God. Do not get caught up in the trap of self and try to keep things simple as in verse 112 above or as Jesus put it “The lord alone is God, Love Him with all your heart, soul, mind and strength and love your neighbour as yourself” (see Mark 12 v 29-31) which indeed are both found, still the same, in the original Law given to Moses (Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, Leviticus 19 v 18). These are the two uprights of God’s Ladder to Heaven – you must hold them both always!) 114 Who could be more wicked than people who prevent the Name of God been mentioned (praised) in His Houses of worship (including mosques) and strive to have them deserted? Such people should not enter them without fear. In this world is disgrace for them and in the Hereafter painful punishment. 115 The east and the west belong to God: wherever you turn, there is His Face. God is in all (all Pervading and all Encompassing) and all Knowing. (Scripturally this is true as God once said to Jeremiah the prophet, “I am a God who is everywhere and not in one place only. No one can hide where I cannot see him. Do you not know that I am everywhere in Heaven and on earth” (Jeremiah 23 v 23-24).) 116 They have asserted “God has a child.” May He be exalted! No! everything in the Heavens and earth belong to Him (God), everything devoutly obeys His Will. (Christians, do not be alarmed. Jesus did obey God’s Will, saying himself, “Not my will Father (God) but Yours” (Luke 22 v 42); yet, Scripturally, God had to call Jesus His “Son” as Jesus had to call Him his “Father” – Jesus spent his life fulfilling Scripture (see Psalm 2 v 7, 89 v 26-28) and read, “He (Jesus)

will say to Me (God), 'You are my Father and my God' (see John 20 v 17), You are my Protector and my Saviour,' I (God) will make him (Jesus) My first-born son, the greatest of all kings. I will always keep My Promise to him and My Covenant with him will last forever." Also Psalm 2 v 7, "I (Jesus) will announce," says the king, "what the Lord has declared. He (God) said to me (Jesus): 'You are My son; today I have become your Father'" (See 2 Samuel 7 v 14 also). Now, God fulfilled His part in this twice, firstly at Jesus' baptism by John the Baptist and John witnessed this, "This is My (God's) own dear son with whom I am pleased" (Matthew 3 v 17) and secondly at his transfiguration, where John, James and Peter, not to mention Moses and Elijah, witnessed "This is My own dear son with whom I am well pleased – listen to him!" We must also never lose sight of the fact that six or seven hundred years before the coming of Jesus, Isaiah foretold via God's Holy Spirit, "My (God's) devoted servant, with whom I am pleased, will bear the punishment of many and for his (Jesus') sake I will forgive them." (and what reward does Jesus receive for this?) "And so, I (God) will give him (Jesus) a place of honour, a place among great and powerful men. He willingly gave his life and shared the fate of evil men. He took the place of many sinners and prayed that they might be forgiven" (Isaiah 53 v 11-12). What does Jesus say on the cross as he died? "Forgive them Father (God)! for they know not what they do" (Luke 23 v 34).

You see, it all links up. God, the Father is God alone. We know that Mary was a virgin before she received Fatherhood of Jesus from God. The Qur'an agrees with this, as Luke's Gospel also tells (Qur'an 3:47, Luke 1 v 30-35); so, leave it up to God to fill in the gaps! Jesus never directly called himself, "The son of God" he mostly called himself, "The son of man" or "the Messiah" (Matthew 24 v 30, John 4 v 25-26). The Qur'an calls him "the son of Mary" and "the Messiah Jesus" (see Qur'an 3:45). Muslims still believe that Jesus is the Messiah of God, so why fight over titles? Jesus said about God his Father in John 5 v 44, "The One who alone is God" and to the devil Satan in desert, "You should worship the Lord our God and serve only Him" (Matthew 4 v 10). To end all doubt, Jesus tells us plainly, "I do not want human praise" (John 5 v 41).

Let me ask all of you who is more correct? 1. Jews, who don't acknowledge Jesus as the Messiah but know all there is to know about what we can expect from him Scripturally? 2. Muslims, who worship Allah (God, our Father) as they should, yet denounce that God should have a son in the literal sense? 3. Or Christians, some of whom may worship Jesus as the son of God as the Catholic creed so tells us to, or others who worship God the Father as in the "Our Father" prayer and actually heed what Jesus really said, "To worship God (his Father) alone"?

Now let me tell you all as God has told me: 1. Jesus was sent to the Jews to show them how to live the Law in perfection with kindness and love to the fore so as they could become children of God – result: very few takers! 2. Then, via his apostles in the Holy Spirit, he sent the Gospel across the world inviting all to become children of God – result: very few serious takers. 3. The Qur'an was sent to turn Polytheists and Christians back to the worship of God the Creator and Father alone and to remind all humanity of its importance as the number one rule of all – result: many Muslims spend their time discrediting Jesus as the son of God, thus have missed the point themselves of how to become a child of God, for there is a subtle hint in the Qur'an itself for all Muslims, "We sent down the Torah, and the Gospel before" (Qur'an 3:3). If you really are interested in being a child of God, you too should have all read the Gospel and the Torah yourselves, perfecting what you have been given without ever forgetting to worship God alone. And finally, 4. How does God feel? "Why did I bother?"

117 He (God) is the Originator of the Heavens and the earth and when He decrees something, He only says, "Be" and it is. 118 Those who have no knowledge (true) also say, "If only God would speak to us!" or "If only a miraculous sign would come to us!" People before them said the same things: their hearts are all alike. We have made our signs clear for those who have solid faith. 119 Indeed, We have sent you (Muhammad) with the truth as a bringer of good tidings and a warner. You will not be responsible for the companions in Hellfire. 120 And never will the Jews and Christians approve of you until you follow their religion. Say, "God's Guidance is the only true guidance." If you were to follow their desires after this knowledge has come to you, you would find no one to protect you from God or help you. 121

Those to whom We have given the Scripture and who follow it correctly are the ones who truly believe in it. And whoever disbelieves in it – it is they who are the losers. (Note: you see, if we all hold onto the ladder of God i.e. one hand on “Worship God (The Father) alone” and the other on “Love your neighbour as yourself” or “Do good deeds” no matter Jew, Christian or Muslim, if someone then approaches you and says (a) “Let’s devote to Mary, the mother of Jesus,” – your answer will be, “No! worship God our Father alone. (b) “Let’s steal,” – “Would I like someone to steal from me?” (c) “Let’s kill someone because he is not one of us,” – “Would I like someone to kill me who does not even know my heart?” (d) “That woman is gorgeous, let’s rape her,” – “Would I like someone to rape my wife?” Or even, suppose she was your wife, would you like someone else to think this about her like this?)

122 Children of Israel, remember how I (God) Blessed you and favoured you over other people 123 and fear a day when no soul will substitute for another soul at all, and no compensation will be accepted from it, nor will any intercession benefit it, nor will it be helped. (Note: as Christians we often rely on the intercession of Jesus, as our traditions lead and Jesus did say that he will not be ashamed before God and His angels, of those who were not ashamed of him in life (see Matthew 10 v 32, Luke 12 v 8-9). However, once God has passed Judgement, it is then all too late and on the Judgement Day itself, these decisions are merely carried out, as by then it is already too late for those who are lost, so, any intercession then, God willing, is too late. That is why life itself is so important to try to find God, our Creator and seek a relationship with Him. Then, at the Judgement, even though we may still have sinned, God may take repayment from Jesus’ sacrificial death for your perfecting and forgiveness but, God has already, by then, decided that you are worthy of His Salvation or not. So, even if Jesus prayed for a truly evil man, God can say to Jesus, “Here, see what he did in life, this man is truly evil and I do not want him in My Kingdom,” and at that, Jesus will have to defer to God’s Wisdom and Judgement and (sadly for himself) allow this evil man to be condemned to Hell for all time Amen. God has the final decision on all things and Jesus respects this, as he did with his own life that he willingly gave up (see Matthew 26 v 39) Amen.) 124 And (Mention Muhammad) when Abraham was tested by God and he fulfilled them. (God) He said, “I will make

you a leader of people” (see Genesis 17 v 1-9). And Abraham answered, “And my descendants?” God said, “My Covenant does not hold true with evildoers.” 125 and We made the house (understood to mean the Ka’ba in Mecca) a place of return and sanctuary for people, saying, “Take the spot where Abraham stood as a place of prayer.” We commanded Abraham and Ishmael: “Purify My house for those who walk around it for those who stay there and who prostrate themselves and worship (God) there. (Note: Biblically this is not mentioned, but it still may well have happened, who am I to say? We must all always keep sight of the central theme of the Qur’an “Worship God alone and do good deeds” (see Qur’an 2:112, 103:3).) 126 Abraham said, “Make this land secure my Lord and provide with fruits those of its people who believe in God and the Last Day.” God said, “As for those who disbelieve, I will grant them enjoyment for a little while, then I will subject them to the punishment of the Fire, a wretched destination.” 127 As Abraham and Ishmael built up the foundations of the house, (they prayed) “Our Lord, accept (this) from us indeed You are the all Hearing, all Knowing. 128 Our Lord, make us devoted to you (literal meaning of Muslims); make our descendants into a people devoted to you. Show us how to worship and accept our repentance for You are ever accepting of repentance, the Most Merciful. 129 Our Lord, send them a messenger from among themselves who will recite to them from Your verses and teach them the Scripture and Your Wisdom and purify them. You are the Mighty, the Wise.” 130 Who but a fool would forsake the religion of Abraham? And We had chosen him in this world and in the Hereafter, he will be among the righteous. (Note: when I first read these things about Abraham with my Biblical upbringing, the first thing I thought was “Did Abraham really know of the Judgement and the Last Day?” as Biblically, talk of a Judgement Day only came with the Prophets who came in and after David’s time. However, if we look back on Biblical omissions over the centuries and if we come upon the teachings of Enoch, who came well before Abraham, even before Noah, we see that they were indeed full of talk of the Judgement Day and even after and then we may start to understand that these fellows of old had almost as comprehensive a teaching as we have today. Also, when talking to modern Muslims, one can’t help but to notice their affiliation with Abraham and some even denote that Abraham was prophesying about the rise of the Muslims in these passages. Whether or not

Abraham was generalising in the hope that God would always have believers, or believers among his own descendants, or in fact prophesying to the rise of the modern Muslim, we must ask, if God permitted Abraham to look down upon the earth today, would he be happy with what he sees, in Muslims? Jews? and even in believers as a whole including the various Christian groups?) 131 when his Lord said to him (Abraham), “Submit (Devote yourself) to Me,” he said, “I submit in Islam (which literally means “to submit to the Will of God” as all the prophets have always done) to the Lord of the universe.” (Note in the Hebrew Bible in Genesis 17 v 1 this is written as God said to Abram, “I am EL SHADDAI. Walk in My Ways and be blameless.” The Christian interpretation is “I am the Almighty God. Obey Me and always do what is right.” They all point to devotion to God and do not stipulate any man-made attachments.) 132 and (Abraham) commanded his sons to do the same, as did Jacob: “My sons, God has chosen religion for you, so make sure you devote yourselves to Him, to your dying moment.” 133 Were you (Jews) there when death came upon Jacob? when he said to his sons, “What will you worship after me?” They said, “We will worship your God and the God of your fathers, Abraham and Ishmael and Isaac, One God and we devote ourselves to Him.” 134 That community passed away. What they earned belongs to them and what you earn belongs to you: you will not be answerable for their deeds. 135 They say, “Be Jews or Christians so you will be rightly guided.” Say, “(Ours) is the religion of Abraham, inclining towards truth and he was not one of the polytheists (He devoted entirely to God). (Note: this unity or simplicity of total devotion to the One God is the spine of the Qur’an – I must honestly say that I have thought, “Were these prophets that similar in reality to each other?” where Biblically, a more unique, individual portrait of each is shown – more human – whereas the Qur’an sometimes portrays the prophets as almost ‘clone’ like. However, I totally agree with all, including Jesus’ message to “worship God alone” and this is actually the very fundamentality of Judaism, Islam and Christianity or at least, should be.) 136 So (you (Muslim) believers should) say, “We believe in God and what was revealed to us and in what has been revealed to Abraham, Ishmael, Isaac, Jacob and the tribes and in what was given to Moses, Jesus and all the prophets from their Lord (God). We make no distinction between any of them and we devote ourselves to Him (God). (Note: many translations

use the words “Muslim and Islam” here, yet, these rules apply for all believers including Jews and Christians, so “believer and devotion” are literally and technically more correct. If even modern Muslims feel they are exclusive in this as Muslims only, then they are dividing what God wishes to unite and this is my sole mission for God to unite and strengthen all true believers in God no matter what traditions they were born into Amen. Also, it is no insult to any Christian to call Jesus God’s prophet for Jesus himself said he was written about in this sense by Moses (see John 5 v 46) and what did Moses say about Jesus, “God will send you a prophet like me, he will be one of your own people and you will have to listen to and heed what he says” (see Deuteronomy 18 v 15-20). Peter and Stephen confirm this in the Acts 3 v 22, 7 v 37 as the Holy Spirit guided them to do. Christians have thus no right to get annoyed at Muslims who call Jesus a prophet. However, some Muslims have overstepped the bounds in labelling Muhammad as this prophet whom Moses spoke of when God never asked you to. Personally, I feel that Imams should add readings from Jesus’ Gospel and Moses’ Torah when giving sermons to Muslims, always seeking God’s Guidance though and not for any personal or political reasons for God sees straight through all of our charades and guises Amen.

One may find my notes a burden, I hope not, for there is a purpose to their inclusion and thus whilst we talk on the prophets of old it is now fitting to include a ‘breather’ here. I sometimes find great solace in returning to what God said first person to these prophets of old especially Moses, (Moses speaking) “Now, people of Israel, listen to what the Lord your God demands of you: Worship the Lord your God and do all that He Commands of you. Love Him, serve Him with all your heart and obey all His Laws. I am giving them to you today for your benefit. To the Lord belong even the Highest Heavens; the earth is also His and everything on it. But the Lord’s Love for your ancestors was so strong that He chose you instead of any other people, and you are still His chosen people. So then, from now on, be obedient to the Lord and stop being stubborn. The Lord your God is Supreme over all gods and over all powers. He is Great and Mighty and is to be feared. He does not show partiality and He does not accept bribes. He makes sure that orphans and widows are treated fairly; He loves the foreigners who live with our people

and gives them food and clothes. So then, show your love for those foreigners, because you were once foreigners in Egypt. Obey the Lord your God and worship only Him. Be faithful to Him and make your promises in His Name alone. Praise Him – He is your God, and you have seen with your own eyes the great and astounding things that he has done for you. When your ancestors went to Egypt, there were only seventy of them. But now the Lord has made them as numerous as the stars in the sky” (Deuteronomy 10 v 12-22).

And just as the mention of God in the Qur’an makes my skin tingle, so does this beautiful piece, given us by Moses. This is our God. This is His Type – Kind and Loving, but Firm and Expecting of worship. This Reading may make the heart of many a Muslim open and should also move Christians and Jews. There is only One God, the God of Jesus Christ the One Jesus calls “Father.” Jesus treated God as awe inspiring and still worships Him to this day as we can clearly see from his speech to Mary Magdalene after God had resurrected him from the dead: “Mary, do not hold onto me,” Jesus told her, “because I have not yet gone back up to the Father. But go to my brothers (disciples) and tell them that I am returning to Him who is my Father and their Father, my God and their God” (John 20 v 17) and Christians, if you are still in doubt, read Jesus’ own words to the Samaritan lady at the well, “We Jews know whom we worship” (John 4 v 22).)

137 So if they believe like you (Muslims) do, they will be rightly guided. But if they turn their backs, then they will be entrenched in opposition. God will protect you from them: He is the All Hearing, the All Knowing. And say (believers) 138 “(Our life) takes its colour from God, and who gives a better colour than God? It is him we worship. (Note: What beautiful words! Can any Christian among you today stand up and say, “My life takes its colour from God” and mean God the Father, the Creator truly? As I edit today, 6/11/2018, God comes close to me as I dwell on Christians who eat unclean foods and God assures me, “I will not Judge them on these things, but those (Muslims etc) who do the extra and abstain from eating unclean foods are putting a realism into their own lives that keeps Me (God) to the fore and Christians who do not observe such abstinence are limiting themselves and indeed cutting themselves off from the positive reminding that come from such

abstinence; so even though I won't Judge them on this, what actually does remind and keep Me to the fore with modern Christians? Neglect of Myself is sin across the board.") 139 Say (Muhammad - to the Jews and Christians) "How can you argue with us about God when He is our Lord (God) and your Lord? Our deeds belong to us, and yours to you. We devote ourselves entirely to Him. (Note: and this is true for God will Judge us by our deeds as He tells in Psalm 11 v 5-7 "He (God) Examines the good and the wicked alike; the lawless he hates with all His heart. He sends down flaming coals and burning sulphur on the wicked; He punishes them with scorching winds. The Lord is righteous and loves good deeds; those who do them will live in His Presence." Jesus confirms this all through the Gospels (e.g. Matthew 7 v 2&12, 12 v 33-37).) 140 or are you saying that Abraham, Ishmael, Isaac, Jacob and the tribes were Jews and Christians?" (Muhammad) ask them, "Who knows better, you or God? Who could be more wicked than those who hide a testimony (they received) from God? God is not unmindful of what you do." 141 That community passed away: what they earned belonged to them and what you earn belongs to you. You will not be answerable for their deeds. 142 Foolish people say, "What turned them away from the prayer direction (qiblah) they used to face (Jerusalem)?" Say, east and west belong to God. He Guides whom He will to the straight path. (Note: In Christianity, Jesus tells us "God is Spirit" (John 4 v 21-24) and by this, reinforces God's Own Word's in Jeremiah 23 v 23-24 "I am a God who is everywhere and not in one place only. No one can hide where I cannot see him. Did you not know that I am everywhere in Heaven and on earth?" so, truly east and west are God's. if Muslims wish to turn to Mecca, Jews to Jerusalem as Solomon once said, "Hear the prayer of anyone who looks towards this Temple" and if Christians choose to pray in Spirit or turn Heavenwards then God is there and everywhere and this is God's Own Business for He alone Knows the hearts of all Amen. Remember when the Messiah Jesus returns there will be only one religion and if he, by God's choice, tells us to do other than we do today, then we will have to accept Amen and remember that Jesus has already told us that the Law Given to Moses is for all time and is unchanging and that he himself did not wish to change a single Word or detail of it (see Matthew 5 v 17-20).) 143 We have made you (believers) into a just community so that you may be witnesses (to the truth) before others and so that the Messenger

(Muhammad) may be a witness (to the truth) over you. We did not make this direction only to distinguish those who follow the Messenger from those who turn back on their heels. And indeed, it is difficult for those except whom God has Guided. God would never let your faith go to waste (believers), for God is Most Compassionate, Most Merciful towards people. 144 Many a time We have seen you (Muhammad) turn your face towards Heaven, so We are turning you towards a prayer direction that pleases you. So, turn your face towards the sacred mosque (al-Masjid al-Haram in Mecca). And wherever you (Muslim believers) are, turn your faces towards it (in prayer). Those who were given the Scripture from your Lord know with certainty that this is the truth from their Lord: God is not unaware of what you do. (No matter what Gabriel says for Muslims here, for Christians, Jesus taught us how to pray and his words are eternal (see Matthew 6 v 5-15, 24 v 35), so this will not be held against anyone at the Judgement: Remember, by the Qur'an, "both east and west are God's" (see Qur'an 2:142). 145 yet even if you brought every proof to those who were given the Scripture, they would not follow your prayer direction, nor will you follow theirs, nor indeed will any of them follow one another's direction. If you (Muhammad) were to follow their desires after the knowledge brought to you, you would be doing wrong. 146 Those we gave the scripture know it as well as they know their sons, but some of them hide from the truth that they know. 147 The truth is from your Lord, so do not be one of those who doubt. (Note: This may be taken to infer that Scripturally there was a previous prayer direction (qiblah) to turn to, but no, I have read the Jewish and Christian Scriptures and this is impossible to surmise from what is written and thus impossible to expect a Jew or Christian to 'know' that this is a truth at all. There may well be an ambiguity here, as who really knows the heart of even their own son only God? (see Qur'an 3:7) The Qur'an often suggests something that can be taken as provocative, yet, in the very next verse it's like, it smooths it over again as in the next verse to come, so in this case it is more important to worship God alone and to do good deeds for others than to spend our lives arguing over ambiguities and opinions Amen.) 148 Each community has its own direction to which it turns: race to do good deeds and wherever you are God will bring you together (on Judgement Day). God has Power to do everything (Subtly hinting at the Love God has for all true believers Jews, Christians and Muslims who worship Him

and do good deeds Amen. This is so important that we all should stop our bickering and “race to do good deeds” for the One God, as He will Judge us by our deeds, good or bad and the best deed we can ever do is to truly turn to Him in our hearts and worship Him with all our hearts, souls and strengths Amen. Glory be to God – Subbana Rabbiyal Allah Amen.) 149 (Muhammad) wherever you may have started out, turn your face towards the sacred mosque (in Mecca) – this is the truth from your Lord (for Muslims): He is not unaware of what you do. 150 (You Muslims) wherever you have started out from, turn your faces (in prayer) towards the sacred mosque. Wherever any of you may be, turn your faces towards, so that people might have no argument against you – accept for the wrong-doers among them: do not fear them: fear Me (God) so that I may perfect My favour on you and that you may be Guided. 151 Just as We have sent a messenger of your own among you to recite Our Revelation so as you may be purified (by God (Note: see Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8) as God alone can Make us Holy for Himself) and teaching you the Book and Wisdom and teaching you things you did not know. 152 So, remember Me (God); I will remember you. And be grateful to Me and do not deny Me. (Note: These very Words of God in this verse could just as easily have appeared in the Torah to Moses for the people of Israel for they are Truth for all time Amen.) 153 You who believe (this is for all believers) seek help through patience (steadfastness) and prayer. For God is with the patient (steadfast). 154 And do not say about those who have been killed in God’s cause as dead. Rather they are alive (in spirit) but you do not perceive it. (Note: Jesus once said, “The dead and the living are both the same to God” (Luke 20 v 38). However, by the Law of Moses we must not contact spirits of the dead (see Leviticus 20 v 27).) 155 And We will surely test you (believers) with fear and hunger and loss of property, lives and crops. But (Muhammad) give good news to the patient (steadfast). 156 Those who say, when afflicted with a calamity, “We belong to God and to Him shall we return.” 157 These are the ones whom their Lord will Bless and Give Mercy and it is they who are rightly Guided. (Note: as I edit today, I can’t help but to think of those today in modern life who may attach a stigma or burden to those with religion and thus avoid it like the plague. They say things like, “Religion causes war” and “See what your religion has gained you now – bad luck!” I have personally been tested in the loss of my twelve-year old son to

cancer and yet my faith in God has deepened if anything; I have even become more reliant on Him now. I need Him in everything and have totally turned my life to suit what God may want from me and pray for His Almighty Guidance always Amen. I can see that those who are tested by God in life who have faith in Him are also deepened and strengthened and we just know that it will all be worth it in the end. What of the disbeliever then who has no faith in God to rely on? Sometimes it seems like they breeze through life with ease and luxury; yet, would any of you true believers swap true faith and your deep relationship with God for a temporary piece of wealth or ease? No! I thought not Amen to that and Bless you all, be you Muslim, Jew or Christian. All I can advise you all to do is, turn to God, the One whom we Christians call "The Father," yes, the God of Jesus and Moses, Muhammad, Abraham, Noah and all the prophets and ask Him to further deepen your relationship with Himself, your Creator, so as you will be truly happy Amen.

God has Given me personally a colossal understanding of the Heavens and our progression towards Himself, our Lord. Even now this day, God is Showing me inner visions of Heaven and the perfection of humanity.

Firstly, Jesus said, "Those who are from the earth belong to the earth" (John 3 v 31) i.e. those in life who have never faced up to the reality cling to the earth after death – maybe this is what some call Purgatory – the world of the dead or Hades. Secondly those in life who are either still children or who have remained pure by innocence and thirdly those who find God in life or as Jesus says, "Those who are born in spirit" (see John 3 v 5-7). The level we attain in life will be our reward in the afterlife, the Hereafter, or the Kingdom of Heaven.

God has explained it like this to me for your understanding: 1. So, let's say a person who prayed to God in life yet never got overly enthusiastic about Him, yet kept most of His commandments and sought God's forgiveness – well they will enter Paradise after death in the Green Light of Heaven, the First Heaven, led by their angels, wherein they will be purified of their sins before, by God's Grace, they will enter the Kingdom of Heaven itself in the Red Light Heaven, wherein no sin can ever enter, for God does test angels therein individually for their own personal development and maybe even us – i.e. we

may still learn lessons even in the afterlife without sin being directly available. 2. Those who may be really pure in life in a good and innocent way, like those who gave lots of charity and are themselves close to the innocence of a child achieve the Pink Light or Second Heaven where unblemished or close to unblemished children return and are purified of whatever slight imperfections they may have before, by God's Grace they also ascend to the Pure Heaven of Joy. This is the Fourth Heaven in God's Red Light of Joy in His Presence as this is the first Heaven wherein we can see God, when He Chooses to reveal Himself. 3. The Purple Heaven: Most angels reside here and help God in daily tasks with humanity on earth etc. they can be beside us or even within us without our seeing them because this Heaven is deeper than us. They are like God's gardeners and help us in life. Guardian angels are normally in the Pink Light Heaven that of Innocence, as they enter life with us in childish Innocence and hope to return us to at least this level again or if possible Higher and then they ascend Higher with us as our guides. Prophets and saints either stay here or can sometimes descend to help like angels God Willing. Generally, in life prophets attain the Purple Light of Royalty – like angels, yet, also after their perfecting and purification can then by God's Grace also ascend to the Fourth Heaven, the Red Light of Joy in God's Presence. 4. The Fourth Heaven of Red Light: Pure Joy where sin no longer exists. Angels were formed or Created here by God in this Light and descended to the various levels below to do God's work. (Note: in the beginning this was in the fifth Heaven and even the sixth as Christ entered the world but today is in the fourth.) From this Realm, in Red, God may sometimes permit the soul of a passed loved one to return for a very special occasion to us on earth and we may feel very close to them at that moment; yet, by God's Eternal Law, given to Moses for all time, we must not try to contact these spirits as in mediums etc or even ourselves in 'casual' chatter, no, we must obey the will of God and then in the end, please God, if we meet our loved ones, we will be all the happier for having obeyed God's Law in life Amen (see Leviticus 19 v 31, 20 v 6, 20 v 27). Also the Judgement Day will happen in this Red Light Heaven – maybe that's why the Qur'an speaks of the sky on that day being "Crimson as red hide" (Qur'an 55:37), for this indeed is the Kingdom of Heaven talked about by Jesus as he said, about those whom God will Bless on the Day of Judgement, "Come and possess the Kingdom

which has been prepared for you ever since the creation of the world” (Matthew 25 v 34) and the Qur’an says “on that Day Heaven will be brought close” (see Qur’an 81:13). However, in this Kingdom, those deemed worthy to live therein will be known by their individual Light Colours. Let’s say, someone from the First Heaven, even though Graced by God to live in the Heaven of Joy in the Red Light will shine in Green Light from his or her heart. The Innocent in Pink Light and the Prophet in Purple Light. The Qur’an also speaks of these things, “Their (the believer’s) Lights will stream out ahead of them and to their right” (Qur’an 57:12, 66:9). 5. The Blue Light of the Holy spirit above which 6. The Yellow Light of the brotherhood of the Messiah and above which 7. is the Glorious Light of God’s Glory in Orange wherein only the truly pure in heart when made Holy by God Himself may enter and live in God’s Own Holy Presence. The Torshon or Higher angels, the Holy Spirit and the Shekinah exist therein in God’s Living Holy Fire and the Seraphim and Cherubim praise God and can enter His Holy Presence. Amen.

I had a dream last night, where I saw a large church wherein many Christians existed, thinking they were there as part of the body of Christ. However, there was no roof on the church and I couldn’t help but to think, what if it rains? As Christians, we must always remember Jesus’ own words, “Only those who do the Will of my Father (God) in Heaven will enter (see Matthew 7 v 21 & 12 v 50) and remember the man who “was not dressed in wedding clothes” how he was thrown out again (see Matthew 22 v 1-14). Listen if you have ears!)

158 as-Safa and al-Marwah (pilgrimage beside Ka’ba in Mecca – hills climbed in remembrance of Hagar, Abraham’s concubine and mother of Ishmael) are among the rites of God, so for those who make major (hajj) or minor (umrah) pilgrimage to the house (Ka’ba) it is no offence to circulate between the two. Anyone who does good of his own accord will be rewarded, for God rewards good deeds and Knows everything. (Note: as I edit today, I think back to the other day and again last night when God came close and I asked Him both times, “Lord teach me true worship and how to truly worship you.” He pointed to my heart and said plain and clear, “This is true worship, a pure heart.” So, I can see that all through time, the various churches like to attach indulgences and freedoms for various acts endured but the fact always

remains, no matter how much prayer and sacrifice we do, unless we open our hearts to the true Will of God, it is all worthless. However, as we get to know and understand God, we begin to realise things that may please Him, like for me, even as a Christian, I have decided to abstain forever from all unclean meats and foods, for I know that this pleases God deeply. “Why?” A Christian may ask. Well, if we think, it was God who in His Mercy, relented originally to allow us gentiles a chance to enter His sheepfold by the Gospel firstly and later by the Qur’an so as we may join His chosen people, the original good Jews. Once inside this fold the wise man looks around and tries to please God and what God truly Likes right from the beginning of time, for He never changes. He is Greater than time itself. So, there is absolutely no point gloating and shouting out things like, “Look! I am in God’s sheepfold and I never gave up anything.” Instead you should say, “Thank You God for Guiding me in here, now, how can I truly please you?” Remember God is Merciful and He Sees all our efforts to please Him but never gloat! Amen.)

159 As for those who hide the proofs and guidance We sent down, after We made it clear for the people in the Scripture (Jews), God rejects them and so do others, 160 unless they repent, make amends and declare the truth. I shall certainly accept their repentance: I am the Ever Relenting, the Most Merciful.

161 Indeed those who disbelieve and die while they are disbelievers – upon them will be the curse of God (see Matthew 25 v 41) and the angels and the people altogether, (Note: I must add, if God curses someone, then there is no need for any person or angel to add to it, as Jesus teaches, “We must love our enemies and leave Judgement to God Amen – pray for them!” (see Matthew 5 v 44, 7 v 1-2). Likewise, for example if a priest knows something to be true from God and yet proceeds to lead people in his own direction of interest, he is sinning against God. So, I tell you Christians it is sinful to pray to past spirits, be they canonised saints or not, for it is against God’s Holy and everlasting Law to contact spirits of the dead (Leviticus 20 v 27). You see, even as welcomed Christians by Jesus, there is still lots more to do for God, our Creator. For a start, we should try to get to know Him personally, so that once we do, all becomes clear, and we realise that He is all we needed right from the start. Once we understand this Jesus ‘high-fives’ us saying, “Got it now! I told you He was Great!” The Muslims seem to understand this better, and that is why once they have realised this they may scream from within at

some of the foolish and blind things us Christians continue to do, to this day. Following sleepy priests will not help your progression towards God, for we are all judged as individuals Amen. Glory be to God Amen.) 162 They (the wilful disbelievers who rejected God at every opportunity and chance in life) will remain in this state of rejection: their punishment will not be lightened, nor will they be reprieved. (Note: Can you picture a modern evolutionist's face on Judgement Day as God says, "So, you denied Me in life and even turned children away from Me, by your wilful teaching that there is no God – Can you see today My friend?") 163 Your God is the One God, there is no god but Him, the Mighty and Majestic Lord of Mercy, the Wonderful, Kind and Compassionate Giver of Mercy. 164 In the Creation of the Heavens and the earth; in the alternation of night and day; in the ships that sail the seas with goods for people; in the water which God sends down from the sky to give life to the earth when it is barren, scattering all kinds of creatures over it; in the changing of the winds and clouds that run their appointed courses between the sky and the earth: there are signs in these for those who use their reason. 165 And yet, there are people who take others than God as rivals to Him, loving them as they should love God. But the believers are stronger in their love for God. if only the idolaters would consider as when they see the punishment, that all Power belongs to God and that God Punishes severely. (Note: we, as Christians are in danger of doing this very thing when we put Jesus before God – remember Jesus said, "You should worship the Lord your God and serve only Him" (Matthew 4 v 10). Remember when He said, "The greatest Commandment is this, 'Listen Israel! The Lord our God is the only Lord. Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your mind and with all your strength" (Mark 12 v 29-30). As loud as a priest shouts on Sunday in church that he loves and even worships Jesus, if you do so, you are truly in danger of putting Christ Jesus before the Living God, our Father and the Creator of everything. This hurts me, as I sometimes feel that I am taking something away from Jesus, but maybe God has not yet fully shown Jesus the extent of this worshipping of himself (Jesus) – even to the point of replacing God, the Almighty, with the face of Jesus. I once asked a lapsed catholic man, a close friend, about God and Jesus and I told him I was reading the Qur'an, and he said, "Isn't Jesus the personification of God?" I was shocked, but I know this is rife even today

in our church. People simply don't know but worse, they don't seem to want to know. I replied that day to the man, "How then is Jesus to sit at the right-hand side of God at the Judgement as he says of himself in the Gospel?" (see Matthew 26 v 64). He replied with a "Hmm!" as I knew he had never really thought about this before. People life is your time to think about these things. Why do you think Jesus said things like, "Knock and the door will be opened to you, seek and you will find" (Matthew 7 v 7)? Because he was and still is hinting at us to search for God, then, when we find Him truly, it is like finding treasure as in his parables of the same name "Finding hidden treasure" and "Finding pearls" (Matthew 13 v 44-46). I feel today that many people have no idea of the true value of this treasure and that is why, I understand why the Qur'an is screaming its message out to us to wake up and search for God. And how do we do this? or where does one start? Well, the Qur'an gives the perfect answer and probably the most important Words in its entirety: "Call Me (God) and I will answer you" (Qur'an 40:60). Just for your own exercise Christians, I suggest that you read the following pieces of Scripture. Before you do, pray to God first and ask Him, in all sincerity, to reveal the whole truth to you and that you may understand. Try to offer all other thoughts from priests and previous teachers up to God for Him to analyse their real truth and if necessary, to bin them and He can, as He does so every day for me. Read: Psalms 110 v 1, Matthew 26 v 64, Daniel 7 v 13-14, Acts 7 v 55-56 and Isaiah 52 v 13- 53 v 12 wherein God calls Jesus "My suffering servant will succeed in his task."

However, I must add, that all those who despise the authority given to Jesus by God, as God did Choose Jesus (John 5 v 43, 10 v 36, Isaiah 42 v 1-9, Ezekiel 34 v 23-24, Daniel 7 v 13-14), God says about Jesus, "Israel's Holy God and Saviour says to the one who is deeply despised (Jesus), who is hated by the nations and is the servant of rulers: 'Kings will see you released and will rise to show their respect; princes also will see it and they will bow low to honour you.' This will happen because the Lord has chosen His servant" (Isaiah 49 v 7). Jesus also tells us that he will be honoured because of God in John 5 v 23, but this does not mean worship for in John 4 v 22, Jesus tells us clearly that he, himself worships God. You see, for us Christians, and indeed all true believers who care, it's a bit like a jig-saw puzzle but well worth doing, for

once you see, you really do see and hear and understand and you are changed forever for the better in God.

Truly, we must all worship God alone, the God of Jesus, the One Jesus called "My Father and My God" (John 20 v 17) – love Jesus, by all means but always put God the Father first. How can you stand up on Judgement day and say, "I worshipped You alone God" when you did not even try to find Him? You followed the priest who said, "I worship you lord Jesus." Think about this and ask, what would God want? "What do You want my Father, my God?" for He alone is the Ever-Living God who never dies. Here is a little speech from Jesus showing us a little insight, "Jesus answered, 'What I teach is not my own teaching but comes from God, who sent me. Whoever is willing to do what God wants will know whether what I teach comes from God or whether I speak on my own authority. A person who speaks on his own authority is trying to gain glory for himself. But he who wants glory for the One (God) who sent him (Jesus) is honest and there is nothing false in him'" (John 7 v 16-18).

As I edit, I think back to last week when I was thinking about the differences in the Laws of Torah for Jews, Gospel for Christians and Qur'an for Muslims and God replied, "The real believer obeys all three." I must use an example: let's take divorce, for, on the whole, the Laws within each are universal but with divorce, it can be interpreted by each Book differently. A Jew can divorce his wife by the Law given to Moses and hand her a divorce notice. A Christian must not divorce by the Gospel unless in the case of unfaithfulness. A Muslim can also divorce for other reasons. Remember God Sees and Knows all things, so He can See right through all our excuses. Now, the one who obeys all three Laws, after a tiff with his wife, instead of planning divorce in his mind, he calls God in prayer and God may explain that patience is best and then one day, we chance on the Scripture that tells how God really feels about divorce: "I hate divorce," says the Lord God of Israel (Malachi 2 v 16) and remember also, "I am the Lord and I do not change" (Malachi 3 v 6). So, by persevering for God, we not only please Him, but we also obey all three Books and their Laws on how to live Amen.

166 (On Judgement Day) When those who have been followed disown their followers, when they all see the suffering, when all bonds between them are severed, 167 the followers will say, "If only we had one last chance, we would disown them as they now disown us." In this way, God will make them see their deeds as a source of bitter regret: they shall not leave the Fire. (Note: Christians this is explained by Jesus himself in Matthew 7 v 21-23, like it or not, but Jesus is prophesying in this about those who come to him at the Judgement crawling up to him and it will do them no good as they have neglected or rejected God in life – read it here so as you will understand: "Not everyone who calls me 'lord, lord' (Messiah or for some, they may even call Jesus, 'Lord God' as in a member of the trinity) will enter the Kingdom of Heaven, but only those who do what my Father (God) in Heaven wants them to do" (Matthew 7 v 21). So, it is our duty as Christians or believers to find and seek the Will of our God in life. I urge you not to ignore this message for I have been sent ahead of Jesus to explain how things will be on his return Amen. Glory be to God – Subhana Rabbiyal Allah Amen - Ameen.

In the same way, suppose that some Christians are lazy and say to themselves, "I'm not bothered about finding God myself – I am going to listen to and follow the way of the priest who says to worship Jesus – he looks believable." Now, suppose on Judgement Day, if this priest sees that he himself chose not to find God – and faced by the Fire, he may well abandon those who followed him or his merry band of parishioners. Likewise, an imam who trained young Muslims in the ways of violence may just the same abandon them as he too sees the Fire. Jesus talked often of "the blind leading the blind." Please all of you, remember the two Great Commandments or the Ladder of God and hold onto both sides for dear life: 1. To worship God and love Him with all your heart, soul and strength and 2. To love your neighbour as yourself or as the Qur'an says, "Worship God alone and do good deeds.") 168 People, eat what is good and lawful from the earth and do not follow in Satan's footsteps, for he is your sworn enemy. 169 He always commands you to do what is evil, indecent and to say things about God that you do not really know. 170 But when it is said to them, "Follow the message that God has sent down," they answer, "We follow the ways of our fathers." What! Even though their fathers understood nothing and were not

guided? (Note: Suppose a group of Christians who 'devote' themselves to Mary say, "We saw our mothers doing this and the local priest recommends it – if it's good enough for them then, its good enough for us" and as life passes by they pass these traditions onto their own children, some even thinking they are doing God's Will. But I ask you all, "When is God, the Creator going to be worshipped alone and loved with all your hearts, souls, minds and strengths?" Think deeply about this! For there is an underlying truth in all of this that you ignore and your own souls are a witnesses against yourselves. When you were sent into life, within your own souls God Gave us all His Own Light so as we would recognise the Truth of Himself and even if we ignore this by tradition and our love of our families, it only shows that you have put them before God and the Truth. Our consciences within these souls constantly prod at us to respect and stick to the truth. When we deny this, we deny ourselves. This is what is meant by the Qur'an which tells us that our "souls know their own rebellion and piety" (see Qur'an 91:7-8).)

171 Calling to disbelievers is like a herdsman calling to things that hear nothing but a shout and a cry: they are deaf, dumb and blind and they understand nothing. (Note: truly Christians, how many times does Jesus remind us all about "those who listen but cannot hear and look but cannot see because they stop up their ears and close their eyes so that their minds are dull and they cannot understand"? (see Matthew 13 v 14-15, 23 v 16 also see Isaiah 6 v 9-10).) 172 Oh you who believe, eat from the good things We have provided for you and be grateful to God, if it is Him that you worship. 173 He has only forbidden you carrion, blood, pig's meat and animals over which any name other than God's has been invoked (e.g. pagan sacrifice). But if anyone out of hunger is forced to eat such things and not by desire or excess, he commits no sin: God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. (Note: As I edit, I think of those poor Muslims today 2019 in China who are being made to eat and drink things against their will, God, Please Bless them and Give them Strength and courage and Lord, a knowing that You will not be disappointed with them and please Lord, return them to freedom as soon as You Will. Glory be to you Amen.

Qur'anically this list of unclean foods is an alleviation to the full list in the Torah by comparison (see Deuteronomy 14 v 3-21, Leviticus 11 v 1-47).

However, most foods listed in the Torah are things a normal person wouldn't eat anyways like rats, mice, predators like cats, dogs and eagles, owls etc, so these Laws are not that hard to keep.

In the previous Book in this series, Manifestations, God gave me the example of an Eskimo who eats raw seal's flesh to emphasize if he worships God alone and is still kind to his fellowman – this is more important, and he may be saved. So, when Peter is told, "Get up Peter and eat" (Acts 10 v 13) he is being prepared to go forth among the gentiles to spread the Gospel to them and even though a strict Jew, he was being allowed by God to engage with physically unclean things and people. The Spirit vouches for the cleanliness of his spirit and heart before God. The result is that Christians who accept the Gospel at face value and try to worship God alone and love their neighbours as primary and indeed necessary will be forgiven their physical uncleanliness. Likewise, any alleviations in the Qur'an to Muslims is permitted out of Kindness from God for the Torah is an eternal Law and when the Kingdom of God comes at the Judgement all who are permitted entry, including our Eskimo friend, will eat only by the Torah. However, by then all temptation will have been removed and banished to Hell with all sinful thoughts and we will know no different and thus have no inclination towards unclean things any longer not that they will be available or put before us Amen. Another example of difference in the Qur'an being camel meat, which can be eaten if bled and God's Name has been evoked in prayer at its killing, yet, by the Torah, camel meat is not permitted (see Leviticus 11 v 4-6, Deuteronomy 14 v 7). So, I tell you Muslims, regardless of explanations for its inclusion in the Qur'an, you will not eat camel meat in the Kingdom of God. To argue over this, is to say that God was unsure at the sending of the eternal Torah and as we know by the Qur'an and the Bible that God never changes (see Qur'an 35:43 Malachi 3 v 6). Christians will no longer eat pig.

You see as Jesus fulfilled prophecy during his life by the Holy Spirit, so also is the fact of Isaiah's unfulfilled prophecy about those at the Judgement who eat unclean foods and thus looms over us all still. "The Lord says, 'The end is near for those who purify themselves for pagan worship, who go in procession to sacred gardens and who eat pork and mice and other disgusting foods. I know their thoughts and their deeds. I am coming to

gather the people of all nations. When they come together, they will see what My power can do and will know that I am the One who punishes them.” You see, Jesus lived prophecy and still has more to fulfil but He cannot change a Word of it and no angel can either. God alone can and once again God never changes. So, if God is the same as he was before time began, why would He give an eternal Law to Moses and then change it even in the minutest detail? No, any change to the original Law is a mere alleviation so as we can enter as comfortably as possible without breaking the really important constant Laws of no change which are worship of God alone and loving our neighbours as ourselves Amen.

Christians today are often told that when Jesus spoke of his apostles not ritually washing their hands before eating and how it doesn't make a person unclean and that it is the evil thoughts which we harbour in our hearts which make us unclean; well this has been inferred to mean that Jesus meant that all foods are fit to be eaten (see Matthew 15 v 10-20, Mark 7 v 14-23) – however we cannot ignore the fact that Jesus openly states that he “did not come to change one Word of the Law of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets” (Matthew 5 v 17-20). Jesus tells the Jews of his time to “Obey the Pharisees as they are the authorised interpreters of God's Law, but do not copy what they do in their own lives as hypocrites” (see Matthew 23 v 1-36). In Matthew 23 v 23 Jesus even verifies “these (kindness, justice, mercy and honesty) you should practice without neglecting the others (Laws of ritual cleanliness).” So, just because we are Christians and may feel affiliated to Jesus and his ways, we must never forget that Jesus is first and foremost a Jew like Moses and tries to please God above all else and if that means disowning us as Christians at the Judgement for neglecting to find God, the One he called his Father, then he will Amen.

God has also shown me a little furtherment to the understanding that Jesus had when on earth before and to be honest, I never thought that I would live to overrule something of Jesus' Gospel. But this is only by God's Wisdom and is no insult to Jesus nor does it change the essence of the Gospel's true meaning, which is God first, kindness second and sacrifice and ritual cleanliness third. Jesus said in the passage on unclean foods that they “go into our mouths and on out of us,” yet, God's Wisdom shows that if one eats

pig, it goes into your stomach but as it is digested, it goes into your blood also and by the Law, "The life of all living things is in the blood" Leviticus 17 v 14). It may take a month or longer to fully leave your blood, only God Knows, so, if a priest or Levite in Moses' time and after even touched pig they were considered ritually unclean as God is a Holy God and does not allow His Holiness to be defiled (Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8). He makes the Rules, not man, so we must respect His Wishes and truly seek what he wants Amen. Remember He is the Living One, the Almighty Creator.

As I have said already, I myself, don't eat any unclean foods by the Torah and thus by this also fully comply with the Qur'an and more and to be fully Jewish as in an Aaronite priest, I could neither even touch it, yet, this would be very difficult for me today as I live with Christians who still live by "It's not what goes into a man which makes him unclean but the evil thoughts in his heart" (Matthew 15 v 10-20). However, God Sees my efforts and His angels have made things easier for me by not including what I touch unintentionally as I live in a society where "Kindness" is lived and kept to the fore. My wife and children eat as Christians and eat pork, yet, I would not dare tell them otherwise as I may damage God's patient work over years. Love of God and Kindness are far more important to God and if my wife and children worship God alone and do good deeds by living "Kindness" (see Matthew 9 v 13, 12 v 7, Hosea 6 v 5-6) then, I pray God will forgive them their minor sins and admit them into His Kingdom Amen.

We as Jews and Muslims, who try to keep God's extra Laws trying to please Him as a Person, the Living God, have a huge responsibility not to 'overcook' or tamper with what is precious to God and we can't see the heart of another unless God Gives us a glimpse. Life is like God's field and if we were to drive through it in a bulldozer like a lunatic causing mayhem – would He be happy? Patience is often the best way and even though we may feel like bursting with enthusiasm, to tell others of how we feel about God - remember what we may think as helping may in fact be hindering and turning others away from God – so, we must always seek His Almighty Will every day, in every action, in case we might damage His 'crops' and remember my people, life's test is only temporary for we are not tested in sin in the Hereafter, This is the Word of the Lord our God Amen.

So, if a Muslim tells a Christian that he is unclean and yet he may have already turned from being a sinner to a Christian of much good – is he helping God? a Jew could come to that same Muslim and say correctly, by the Torah, “You are unclean” for you ate camel meat – yet he in turn may be damaging you, for God Knows your efforts to live the Qur’an and indeed Knows the hearts of all men and women Amen.)

174 As for those who conceal the Scripture that God sent down and sell it for a small price, they only fill their bellies with Fire. God will not speak to them on the Day of Resurrection, nor will He purify them: an agonising punishment awaits them. 175 These are the ones who exchange guidance for error and forgiveness for torment. What can make them patient in the face of the Fire? 176 This is because God has Sent the Scriptures with the truth; those who pursue differences in the Scripture are deeply entrenched in opposition. 177 Goodness does not consist in turning your face towards east or west. (Note: This explains to the contrary of what many modern Muslims think of both Jewish and Christian practices in their religions and how the Muslim must in fact accept them as they are; for God is truly Greater than all directions Amen. This also corrects any possibility in an ambiguity being enforced as perfect law Amen (see Qur’an 3:7).)The truly good are those who believe in God and the Last Day, in the angels, the Scripture and the prophets; who give away some of their wealth, however much they cherish it to relatives, orphans, the needy, travellers and beggars and to liberate those in bondage; those who keep up the prayer and pay the prescribed alms; who keep their pledges whenever they make them; who are steadfast (patient) in misfortune, adversity and times of danger. These are the ones who are true and it is they who are aware of God. (Note: one way or another, we can associate these attributes of the true believer to a Muslim, Christian or Jew and the fact remains that the Qur’an brings two main messages: one as a reminder to all people to worship God and do good deeds and two as a list of instructions for those who try to follow in Muhammad’s footsteps as Muslims. On Judgement Day a Christian or Jew will not be Judged on whether or not they kept these rules for Muslims, but they will be asked on their respective Torah and Gospels. So, for example, if a Christian has spent most of his or her life praying to Mary and Jesus and has thus neglected God and

left Him as a background figure and the angels say at the Judgement, "Why didn't you heed the message of the Qur'an?" The Christian may turn and say, "But I lived the Gospel!" The angels may well say, "Where in the Gospel does it say, 'Pray to Mary and Jesus'?" Then, the Christian is in trouble because it does not mention these things in the Gospel and you are merely following the traditions of your priests and forefathers which is exactly what the Pharisees were doing in Jesus' time on earth. They too, had missed the whole point, to worship God alone, loving Him with all their hearts, souls and strengths and living kindness, by loving their neighbours as themselves. I dread the thought of seeing many Christians turning away in dismay at their own failures, mainly by neglect and keeping the eyes, ears and hearts, that God gave you all, closed throughout your lives, at the Great Judgement of God. This is openly spoken about all through the Qur'an about how "we have our deeds and you have yours." I also urge Muslims to stick to the original message of the Qur'an and not follow some of the Christian's traditions in idolising saints as some of you are very close to doing with Muhammad himself. You can't possibly know the heart of another person even that of Muhammad, for only God knows these things Amen. Likewise, you should never talk directly to Muhammad, Mary or any saint who has passed on to God, for the eternal Law of Moses strictly and plainly forbids it (Leviticus 20 v 27). So, when questioned by the angels about this practice, a Muslim may say, "Sure, I never read the Torah of Moses, is not the Qur'an enough? Those Jews and Christians don't even observe the prayer direction as instructed by the Qur'an!" And the angels may say, "Where in the Qur'an does it tell you to pray to Muhammad?" Now the Muslim may respond, "No! I only ever prayed to Allah." And the angels may turn and say, "Why then, in the third rak'ah of prayer, every day, did you directly talk to Muhammad, with these words "Peace and salutations be upon you oh Muhammad and the Mercy of Allah and His blessings"? Did Muhammad ask you to pray to him, just as the Christians pray to Mary and the saints?" This may only be one word that needs changing, the word "You" directed to Muhammad. But when Jesus returns this will be changed and my duty from God is to prepare you for the return of God's Messiah as king and authorised ruler of God. I am merely pointing out to you all the changes that will be enforced upon you all, if you indeed are saved, because this is my whole life's duty and charge from God,

the Almighty Himself. I am like Elijah and John the Baptist who came to prepare the way for Jesus' first coming. This is no boast, for I am written about in Matthew 17 v 11, "He will come again and he will get everything ready." This is no whim or private idea of mine. No! these are directions and orders from God and actual advisory measures so as you all have a chance to tweak your mistakes and traditional values back in line with the Truth. I told you before that when Jesus returns, there will be only one religion and yes, in my opinion, the Muslims, those who are humble and non-violent and who try to please God in all they do, are closest to the Truth, but opinion and arrogance are abhorred by God, no matter what tradition you are born into, for remember it was God, who made you born into where you are, so thank Him if you are granted a faith from birth – now develop it in Truth and Prayer to God alone always seeking His Almighty Will and Guidance Amen. Glory be to God, the One, the Creator and Continual Sustainer of all Amen.)

178 You who believe, fair retribution is prescribed for you in cases of murder: the free man for the free man, the slave for the slave, the female for the female (Note: this may seem archaic by Jesus' love all and his forgiveness value's taught in the Gospel (Matthew 5 v 38-48), but this is also in the eternal Law of Moses (see Leviticus 24 v 17-23) and Jesus, like it or not, openly declared that he did not come to change one Word of it (see Matthew 5 v 17-20). However, the Qur'an alleviates like the Gospel, by the following:) But if the culprit is pardoned by his aggrieved brother, this shall be adhered to fairly and the culprit shall pay what is due in a fair way (Note: This also links the Old and New Testaments together wherein the Gospel, the forgiveness and thus kindness factor is brought to the fore as the Qur'an also professes (see Qur'an 42:40-43)– as God Himself forgives us see (see Matthew 6 v 14-15, 7 v 1-2, 12) and remember Jesus other teaching which says, "Whoever has not sinned, let him throw the first stone" (John 8 v 7).) This is an alleviation from your Lord and an act of Mercy. If anyone exceeds these limits, grievous suffering awaits him. 179 Fair retribution saves lives for you, people of understanding, so that you may guard yourselves against what is wrong. (Note: Thus, from a Christian perspective who only goes by hearsay on the rigours of Qur'anic law, it is plainly to be seen here that God alleviates by the Laws of the Torah, Showing His true Kindness towards us Amen. It also shows that the Qur'an is indeed very closely linked to Jesus' forgiveness

teaching if one chooses to express it Amen.) When death approaches one of you who leaves wealth. 180 it is prescribed that he should make a proper bequest to parents and close relatives – a duty incumbent on those who are mindful (conscious and even fearful) of God. 181 If anyone alters the bequest after hearing it, the guilt of the alteration will fall on them: God is all Hearing, all Knowing. 182 But if anyone knows the testator has made a mistake, or done wrong, and so puts things right between the parties, he will incur no sin: God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. 183 You who believe, fasting is prescribed for you, as it was prescribed before you, so that you may be mindful of God. (Note: For Christians, we have advent and lent – a fast may often help one to appreciate all that God has Given us and that normally we can take for granted and thus remain thankless and neglectful Amen. According to Jesus also, this is between each person and God as is prayer (see Matthew 6 v 6, 16-18).) 184 Fast for a specific number of days, but if one of you is ill, or on a journey, then on other days later. For those who can fast only with extreme difficulty, there is a way to compensate – feed a needy person. But if anyone does good of his own accord, it is better for him and fasting is better for you if you only knew. 185 It was in the month of Ramadan that the Qur’an was revealed as guidance for mankind, clear messages giving guidance and distinguishing between right and wrong. So, any of you who sees in that month should fast and anyone who is ill or on a journey should make up for the lost days by fasting on other days later. God intends ease for you, not hardship. He wants you to complete the prescribed period and to Glorify Him for having Guided you, so that you may be thankful. (Muhammad), if My servants ask about Me, I am near. I respond to those who call Me, so let them respond to Me, so that they may be Guided. (Note: What a beautiful and wonderful invitation from God Most-High available to all, so as we are truly brothers before One God if we avail of His offer. Yes, God, remains unseen, for the most part, but this is His prerogative as he is far Greater and Wiser than we can even imagine and thus He Tests us in this unseen state in life to teach us our lessons. When we learn to rely on Him, what a bonus it then will be when we see the Most-High God, Glory be to Him Amen. Since I’ve started this Book, I have felt the powerful presence of angels and, also of Gabriel. I feel they want this Book brought so as to remind Christians of the Qur’an’s central theme – to worship God, our Father (Allah)

alone and to do good deeds. For my (God's) previous Book, Manifestations, and of this, I am Guided by God's Holy Spirit, who is the keeper of truth and God's Holy helper. He is known as the Holy Spirit or God's Spirit as he is like God's Personal assistant. He is not an angel. He keeps the essence of God's Law (Torah), which is kindness to the fore.

However, last night in bed just before dawn, I awoke to a very similar revelation to what Muhammad would have received from God's angel Gabriel. It was very strong and very clear, more so than the often subtlety of God's Word through the Holy spirit. It reads: "Man is such that he always twists – no sooner has he accepted that alcohol and intoxicants are not good for him – that he twists and sets up another – cigarettes." Can anyone honestly see God smoking? Or would you yourself give a baby a cigarette? We so often live a lie. Pray to God and ask for Help and He will remove the filth from your lives. Why can't man just keep things simple? There are those who would have you believe that marijuana and drugs are also ok – sorry folks – think again – God is Forgiving though.

As I received this revelation from Gabriel – the angels question me on the Holy Spirit – so I call the Holy Spirit in person, and he speaks much more subtly – they turn and run – I ask why? And the angels say, "It is too much like the voice of Satan." Then God intervenes and says, "It is Satan who, well-practiced, tries to imitate the Holy Spirit so as to lead people astray."

This is why mankind – goes lower than the angels for a while; yet, the possibility of ascending to the Higher Heavens is thus easier for man in the unseen state. We (mankind), when we listen to God and His Holy spirit are like trained mine-field (bomb) finders. We can see the mines or sense them underground and thus can avoid them, walking around them. This may not be easy to understand yet when shown, as I am, it's very easy – ask God to Guide your lives totally Amen.)

187 You (Muslim believers) are permitted to lie (have sexual relations) with your wives during the night of the fast: they are as garments to you, as you are to them. God was aware that you were betraying yourselves, so he turned to you in Mercy and pardoned you: now you can lie with them – seek what God has ordained for you – eat and drink until the white thread of dawn

becomes clear from the black (dark of night). Then fast until nightfall. Do not lie with them during the nights of your devotional retreats in the Mosques: these are the bounds set by God, so do not go near them (then). In this way God makes clear His Messages to people, that they may guard themselves from doing wrong. (Note: in Jewish Law, which states that one is unclean after an emission of semen, until one bathes and remains so until evening (Leviticus 15 v 16-18). The Qur'an alleviates this to bathing alone (see Qur'an 4:43), yet we can see from the above that intercourse is advised against on the nights of devotion so as one may remain in a clean state. Christians, how many of you, via the church, know anything at all about the Laws of ritual cleanliness? Suppose you have an ejaculation of semen and you don't even wash – deep down (maybe with the promptings of angels and the conscience of your own soul) you feel dirty. Ask a catholic priest? You may get a strange look! However, God never leaves anything to chance – all is dealt with. So, us Christians, being incomplete without the Torah, can learn from our Muslim brothers and the Qur'an, i.e. to at least have a bath or a shower (if possible) so as to show God that you live in His way. Remember what God said to Abraham, "Obey Me/ walk in My Ways and be blameless/righteous" (Genesis 17 v 1). It is up to us to find God's ways, so the Christian who buries his head in the sand feigning innocence and ignorance, if he were to walk into God's Holy Temple and God was Present, he would still burn for being unclean. Why? Unintentional sin is still sin to God. That is why I am urging all of you to wake up to the Huge Reality of God's Presence. How can we ignore? neglect? even forget Him? when there is so much to know and learn and this is readily available for those who seek it. Tradition alas, is a huge barrier in the way of truth Amen. For those who can, pray to God asking Him for His Guidance, open your eyes and read the Bible, Old and New and the Qur'an and you may learn something of God's Ways and what pleases Him. There is no point saying to God at the Judgement, "Oh God, the Bible is such a big 'boring' Book and I never had the time to read it." God will say, "You had the time to read fictional rubbish and you spent exactly x- amount of hours in recreational time during your life, enough time to read all of the Scriptures thousands of times – so now – don't use silly excuses – they won't work. I am The All Wise and I Know all things." Amen.)

188 do not eat up your property wrongfully, nor use it to bribe judges, intending sinfully and knowingly to eat up parts of other people's property. 189 They ask you (Muhammad) about crescent moons, say, "They show the times appointed for people, and for the pilgrimage (hajj)." Goodness does not consist of entering houses by the back (door); the truly righteous person is one who is mindful of God. So, enter your houses by the front doors and be mindful God. 190 Fight in God's cause against those who fight you, but do not overstep the limits: God does not like those who overstep the limits. 191 (Note: This is a law of justice when being attacked) kill them wherever you encounter them (even if you are attacked within the sacred precincts of Mecca) and drive them out from where they drove you out, for persecution is more serious than killing (Note: If I was to use an example of such for Christians, I might add the likeness of Hitler's regime in world war two – however, murder is always murder and is still always a sin – the eternal law of Moses cannot ever be changed ""Do not commit murder" (Exodus 20 v 13, Deuteronomy 5 v 17). This is why God forbade king David to build God's Holy Temple – for his "bloodshed" (see 1 Chronicles 22 v 8).) Do not fight them (early prosecutors of Muslims in Muhammad's time) at the Sacred Mosque, unless they fight you there. If they fight you, kill them – this is what such disbelievers deserve – 192 but if they stop, then God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. 193 Fight them until there is no more persecution and worship is devoted to God alone. If they cease hostilities, there can be no further hostilities, except towards aggressors. 194 A sacred month for a sacred month: violation of sanctity (calls for) fair retribution. So, if anyone commits aggression against you, attack him as he attacked you, but be mindful of God and know that he is with those who are mindful of Him. (Note: in my opinion, as with must things attached to humanity, this is taken to extreme 'over-kill' by many who use this as an excuse to fill their thirsts for violent tendencies, as God's Way is peace (Qur'an 5:16). Why would God Himself, who felt so strongly against murder, include in His everlasting Law given to Moses that, "Whoever commits murder must himself be killed" (Leviticus 24 v 17)? This was never meant to be the norm but an exception for self-defence; yet today, is there ever a day that passes on earth without war and injustice somewhere? God is sick! He Hates violence! How can a grown man, who is supposed to be aware of God, train a child in the use of firearms for the

purpose of murder? Jesus once said, “How terrible for the one who turns the least of these little ones away from me; it would be better for him to have a millstone tied around his neck and to be thrown into the deep sea” (see Matthew 18 v 6-7). You see to train a child to kill, not only are you sinning against God’s Commandments, but you are corrupting what is innocent and pure – you are a defiler!)

145 Spend in God’s cause (Note: This does not mean to spend on guns and weapons of destruction. No! but to do good.) do not contribute to your own downfall with your own hands, but do good, for God loves those who do good (Note: to spend in God’s cause is to feed the poor and those less well-off and to tend to the sick and needy – you simply cannot enter Heaven with murder or any sin in your heart Amen.) 196 (Muslims) complete the pilgrimage, hajj and umrah (major and minor) for the sake of God. if you can’t, then send whatever offering for sacrifice you can afford and do not shave your heads until the offering has reached the place of sacrifice. When you are in safety, anyone wishing to take a break between the minor and major pilgrimage, one must make whatever offering he can afford. If he lacks the means, he should fast for three days on pilgrimage and seven days on home return making ten in all. This applies to those who don’t live near the sacred mosque. Always be mindful of God and aware that He is stern in retribution. 197 The pilgrimage takes place during the prescribed months. There should be no indecent speech, misbehaviour or quarrelling for anyone undertaking the pilgrimage – whatever good you do, God is well aware of it. Take provisions but the best provision is to be mindful of God – always be mindful of Me - you who have understanding 198 but it is no offence to seek some bounty from your Lord. When you come down from Arafat remember God at the sacred place. Remember Him: He has Guided you, for indeed before that you were astray. 199 Come down where the rest of the people do and ask forgiveness of God. He is Most Forgiving and Merciful. 200 When you have completed your rites (pilgrimage), remember God as much as you remember your own fathers, or even more. There are some who pray, “Give us in this world Lord” and they will have no share in the Hereafter. 201 Others pray, “Our Lord, give us good in this world and the Hereafter and protect us from the torment of the Fire.” 202 They will have the share they worked for:

God is swift in reckoning. 203 Remember God on the appointed days. If anyone is in a hurry to leave after two days, there is no blame on him, nor is there any blame on anyone who wants to stay on, so long as they are mindful of God and remember that you will be gathered to Him. 204 And there is the sort of person whose speech pleases you in worldly life (matters): he even calls on God to witness what is in his heart, yet he is the bitterest of opponents. 205 When he leaves, he sets out to spread corruption in the land, destroying crops and livestock. God does not like corruption. When he is told "Beware of God," his arrogance (pride) leads him to sin. Hellfire is sufficient for him – a dreadful resting place. 207 But there is also the kind of man who gives his life away (in good deeds) to please God and God is Most Compassionate to His servants. 208 You who believe (Muslims and all who believe in God), enter wholeheartedly into submission (devotion) to God and peace and do not follow in Satan's footsteps, for he is your sworn enemy. (Note: This proves beyond doubt that the Qur'an promotes peace as the eternal state and that any defence in war is only a temporary measure. Those who do things the other way around by holding on to hostility and a secret love of violence can never enter a peaceful place close to God, for they would itch to kill again and God's Holiness, without speaking one Word, would drive them out or in fact burn. Even hatred of others is sin, no matter how you try to cover it up, for when God's Light Shines at the Judgement all will be revealed and all dark "weeds" (see Matthew 13 v 24-30, 37-43 "The parable of the weeds") will be exposed Amen.) 209 If you slip back again after clear proof has come to you, then be aware that God is Mighty and Wise. 210 Are these people waiting for God to come to them in the shadow of the clouds, together with the angels? But (by that Day) the matter will already have been decided: all matters are brought back to God. 211 (Muhammad), ask the children of Israel how many clear signs He brought them. If anyone alters (swaps or changes) God's Blessings (Favours) after he has received them (for disbelief), then indeed God is stern in punishment. 212 The life of this world is made to seem glamorous to the disbelievers, and they laugh at those who believe (in God). But those who are mindful of God will be above them on the Day of Resurrection: God provides immeasurably for whoever He pleases. 213 Mankind was a single community, then God sent prophets to bring good news and warning and with them he sent the Scripture with the

Truth, to judge between people in their disagreements. Yet, it was only these (same people) to whom it was given, who disagreed about it after clear signs had come to them, because of rivalry between them. Then, by God's leave, He Guided those who believe to the truth people had differed about: God Guides whoever He will to a straight path. 214 Or do you (believers in God) suppose that you will all enter the Paradise (Garden) without first having suffered (in testing) like those who passed away before you? They were afflicted with misfortune and hardship and they were so shaken that even (their) messenger and the believers with him cried, "When will God's help arrive?" Truly, God's help is near. (Note: We can see from Scripture: "I (God) search the minds and test the hearts of men" (Jeremiah 17 v 10) and "Gold and silver are tested by fire and a person's heart is tested by the Lord" (Proverbs 17 v 3). However, God always gives us the strength to get through these tests. He only Tests us so that we may progress and develop towards Him so that in Heaven we will be truly close to Him Amen.) 215 They ask you (Muhammad) what they should give. Say, "Whatever good things you give should be for parents, relatives, orphans the needy and travellers. God is well aware of what you do. 216 Fighting (self-defence) has been ordained for you, though it is hard for you. (Note: Again, I use the example of fighting Hitler and the Nazi army in world war two). You may dislike something although it is good for you or like something although it is bad for you: God Knows and you do not." 217 They ask you (Muhammad) about fighting in the sacred month. Say, "Fighting in that month is a great offence, but to bar others from God's path, to disbelieve in Him, prevent access to the sacred mosque and expel its people are still greater offences in God's Eyes: persecution is worse than killing." They (those in Muhammad's time around Mecca who opposed him and the early Muslim believers) will not stop fighting you until they make you revoke your faith, if they can. If any of you revoke your faith and die as disbelievers, your deeds will come to nothing in this world and the Hereafter, and you will be inhabitants of the Fire, there to remain. 218 But those who have believed, migrated and striven for God's cause, it is they who can look forward to God's mercy: God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. 219 They ask you (Muhammad) about intoxicants and gambling: say, "There is great sin in both and some benefit, but the sin is greater than the benefit." They ask you again what you should give. Say, "Give what you can spare." In this way God

Makes His Messages clear to you, so that you may reflect (Note: By the Law of Moses, man is permitted to drink alcohol but there is great wisdom in these Words for those who would shun and avoid its use. Any man who has ever had a hangover may agree; yet, why must man punish himself with more? We must also remember Jesus Word's in the Gospel where he tells us all that "to enter the Kingdom of Heaven, we must become like children" (see Matthew 18 v 3) and I ask you, does a child drink? Drugs, even smoking cigarettes, and gambling are also included here and just think, would you make a baby smoke a cigarette? I once saw a dog in cancer research trials on tv with a cigarette strapped onto its face and made to smoke it against his will even as the poor animal cringed to get away from it and I felt terrible, how a monstrous human being could do this to an innocent animal and yet, we do it to ourselves! What must God think of the foolishness, complete stupidity and ignorance of humanity's wilful arrogance, pride and his stubborn will to rule his own destiny when he can never succeed even for one breath of air without God. Glory be to Him. As I edit today, I just went for a short walk with our family pet dogs, to stretch their legs and on the way, I saw a lorry, obviously late for something, zooming at high speed out the narrow local main road. I thought how much passes unnoticed by us humans every day when lorries like this could so easily cause crashes but for the Grace and Guidance and Orchestration of God, the Almighty. As I thought this, I looked for God and thanked Him and he looked at Me and said, "It's all worth it when I have one who sees like you." And I understand how frustrating it must be for God when He made us with the potential to be so aware, and yet, we are sometimes no more than cattle or possibly even less in our observance and awareness of our Lord God. The true believer in God, no matter where or into what tradition he or her was born, is to be highly recommended Amen.) 220 (so that you may reflect) on this world and the next. They ask you about the (property of) orphans: say, "It is good to set things right for them. If you combine their affairs with yours, remember they are your brothers and sisters: God Knows those who spoil things and those who improve them. Had He so willed, He could have put you in vulnerability too: He is Almighty and Wise." 221 Do not marry idolatresses (those who worship things or beings other than God) until they believe: a believing slave woman is better than an idolatress, even though she may please you

(visually). And do not give your women in marriage to idolaters until they believe: a believing slave is certainly better than an idolater, even though he may please you. Such people call (you) to the Fire, while God calls (you) to the Garden (Paradise) and to forgiveness by His permission. He makes His Messages clear to people, so that they may bear Him in mind. 222 They ask you (Muhammad) about menstruation. Say, "Menstruation is a painful condition, so keep away from women during it. Do not approach them (sexually) until they are cleansed; when they are cleansed you may approach them as God has directed you. God loves those who turn to Him and He loves those who keep themselves clean. (Note: In the Law given to Moses Leviticus 18 v 19, "Do not have intercourse with a woman during her monthly period, because she is ritually unclean." This carries such a penalty as any who break it "Both of them are to be driven out of the community (Leviticus 20 v 18). Also, "Seven days" is the normal time given to remain apart sexually (Leviticus 15 v 19). I am sometimes amazed at the 'ostrich's head in the sand' approach so often taken in Christianity to these things – it's like "Why would you need to know that kind of thing?" attitude, especially to all things sexual. God Gave these Laws for our own benefits (see Deuteronomy 10 v 12-13). I feel Christians rely so much on conscience of their souls, angel's or the Holy Spirit's promptings and intervention in so many daily things as our priests seem so naive or ignorant, possibly because of their own alienation from women and marriage through man made Laws that were never introduced by God at all. Jesus lived the Law of Moses and said clearly, "Not one Word of it will ever be done away with for all time to come." (see Matthew 5 v 17-20) Amen. 223 Your wives are like your fields, so go into them whichever way you like (positionally) and send something good ahead for yourselves. (Note: tales of how a child conceived from a woman who had been approached from behind would have a squint were rampant in Muhammad's time, as in most pagan countries, sayings are lived and even believed, as in the 'pisreogs' of Ireland even today. As Christianity is dissipating away to modernity, many return with 'the old' as if it's a miraculous 'new'. That is why today we find so many spiritual seekers in other forms of craft. A resurgence in Celtic mythology, hippy movements, Buddhism, yoga and eastern non-God religions, contacting spirits of the dead, angel cards, etc, which are all pagan. God has told me Himself that He is Testing the world today like never before

to see what their metal is worth as His Great Judgement approaches. People who laugh at this should read Qur'an Surah 39, to learn a bit about your future's. The other thing I notice today, is pride and conceit and arrogance in opinionated people who must have their say. People that would argue with God, (they think) if they got their chance. Can you people picture the modern, non-Godly woman with her high-heals and brief case, what she would say, if told the above verse, that she was "like a field" to her husband if she has one, for today, 'partners' are all the rage, male or female. Look! all these things break God's Law, firstly, sex outside marriage is forbidden, secondly, homo-sexual acts are forbidden and remember even in the above verse this does not on any account permit anal sex for God hates this. All these Laws are actually for our benefits.) Be mindful of God: remember that you will meet Him." (Muhammad) give good news to the believers. 224 Believers do not let your oaths in God's Name hinder you from doing good, being mindful of God and making peace between people. God hears and knows everything. 225 He will not call you to account for oaths you have uttered unintentionally, but He will call you to account for what you mean in your hearts. God is Most Forgiving, Most Forbearing (Relenting and Patient). (Note: This is easy for us Christians for Jesus tells not to swear or use oaths at all but to say "Yes" and "No" (see Matthew 5 v 33-37). Remember Muslims the Gospel is there for you too to avail of and when Jesus returns it will still be the same Gospel that he uses to teach us, if God permits; for by then, the Judgement may already well have come – only God Knows the day and the hour of this Judgement Himself Amen. See also God's eternal Law on oaths/vows Deuteronomy 23 v 21-23.) 226 for those who swear that they will not touch (approach) their wives, there shall be a waiting period of four months: if they go back, remember God is Most Forgiving and Merciful (Note: This is like a trial period preceding the possibility of divorce where abstinence from sexual activity is observed.) 227 But if they are determined to divorce remember God Hears and Knows all. 228 Divorced women must wait for three monthly periods before remarrying and if they believe in God and the Last Day, it is not lawful for them to conceal what is hidden in their wombs: their husbands would do better to take them back during this (the waiting) period, provided they wish to put things right. (Divorced) woman have (rights) similar to their obligations, according to what is fair and (x-husbands)

have a degree (of right) over them: (both should remember that) God is Almighty and Wise. (Note: God plainly States “I Hate divorce” in Malachi 2 v 16 and “I Hate it when one of you does such a cruel thing to his wife. Make sure that you do not break your promise to be faithful to your wife.” Jesus backs this up (well, he only spoke God’s Word in teaching anyways – not that God needs a seconder) by saying, “Bar unfaithfulness – man should not separate what God joins together” (Matthew 5 v 32, 19 v 4-9). God’s Laws to Moses on divorce were stricter than those in the Qur’an, (see Deuteronomy 24 v 1-4); yet , why must man make God angry by always trying to satisfy his selfish wants? I say, (with God’s Guidance) ask God before you get married, to guide you to a suitable wife and then, He will Guide you. How many people today see a good-looking woman, marry, and then when things get difficult ask God to bail them out. Teach your children to pray for husbands and wives before they marry. Man has this sneaky way of getting his own way or what he wants – yet, God will Judge all our actions, words and thoughts and Knows every heart, both male and female – Remember this! There is also the type of man who uses God’s Law to feather his own nest and twists and plays on God’s Words to suit his own desires so that he may try to satisfy his own lusts. I assure you that twist as you may, God Sees all and Knows exactly how you are lying to Him and yourself. Many of these are the men you find arguing over the points of God’s individual Laws. Why? Because they want to get the best deal for themselves as if they are buying and selling cattle. A great shock will befall them as the wall is erected and they find themselves outside, still arguing, yet in darkness and without God’s Light. Remember the holder of God’s Lights is the Spirit of Truth. Yes, Truth. We must also remember by God’s eternal Law given to Moses, that two of the ten Commandments are directly linked to adultery, “Do not commit adultery” and “Do not desire/covet another man’s wife ..” (see Exodus 20 v 14, 17). Jesus also explains this more completely by saying that “Even if a man looks at a woman (lustfully) and tries to possess her, he has already sinned in his heart” (Matthew 5 v 28). Why do you think the Qur’an tells both men and women to “lower their eyes and guard their private parts” (Qur’an 24:30-31)? So, some of you Muslims may think that by totally locking away your women from other like-minded men, you can thus ogle everything that passes by, you are like the Pharisees in Jesus’ time who twisted the Law to suit

themselves and as hot as it may have been for your women to be covered up far beyond what the Qur'an truly prescribes for them, you will feel a far hotter heat in Hell for your twisting of God's Words Amen.)

229 Divorce can happen twice (Remember not by God's eternal Law given to Moses and those who truly wish to please God, will bear this in mind (see Deuteronomy 24 v 1-4).) and wives either kept on in an acceptable manner or released in a good way. It is not lawful for you to take back anything that you have given (your wives), except where both fear that they cannot maintain (the marriage within) the bounds set by God: if you (arbiters) suspect that the couple may not be able to do this, then there will be no blame on either of them if the woman opts to give something (part of the bride gift) for her release. These are the bounds set by God: do not overstep them. It is those who overstep God's bounds who are doing wrong. 230 if a husband re-divorces his wife after the second divorce, she will not be lawful for him until she has taken another husband; if that one divorces her, they will be no blame if she and the first husband return to one another, provided they feel that they can keep within the bounds set by God. these are God's bounds, which He makes clear for those who understand. (Note: I am going to include the Law given to Moses on this for comparison and we must all remember that God once said, "I am the Lord and I do not change" (Malachi 3 v 6). "Suppose a man marries a woman and later decides that he doesn't want her, because he finds something about her that he doesn't like. He writes her out divorce papers and gives them to her and sends her away from his home. Then suppose she marries another man and he also decides that he doesn't want her, so he also writes out divorce papers, gives them to her and sends her away from his home. Or suppose her second husband dies. In either case her first husband is not to marry her again, it would be offensive to the Lord. You are not to commit such a terrible sin in the land that the Lord your God is giving you" (Deuteronomy 24 v 1-4). Muhammad himself in his sunnah, said "That there is nothing more hateful to the Lord than the divorce." I am not disputing what is written in the Qur'an but remember even Gabriel cannot save you if the Lord our God finds you guilty. This is why I am telling you all that it is prudent and wise to seek what God truly likes by examining all of His Laws through all time, the Qur'an, the Gospel, the Bible and even the writings given that are termed apocrypha, like the Books of

Enoch and Adam. We can learn a lot from these and if we are truly concerned for God and what He may like then the truth does stand out. Once again in Malachi 2 v 16, “‘I hate divorce’ says the Lord God of Israel.”) 231 When you divorce women and they reach their set time, then either keep them or release them in a fair manner. Do not hold onto them with intent to harm them and commit aggression: anyone who does this, harms himself. Do not make a mockery of God’s revelations; remember the favour He blessed you with and the Scripture and Wisdom He sent to teach you. Be mindful of God and know that He has full Knowledge of everything. 232 When you divorce women and they have reached their set time, do not prevent them from remarrying their husbands if they both agree to do so in a fair manner. Let those of you who believe in God and the Last Day take this to heart: that is more wholesome and purer for you. God Knows and you do not.

(Note: God Gives me a story for your learning: Suppose there was once a man and woman who were married and they were very happy and in love and they had two beautiful children and then one day things changed in their country and they became very poor and the man could no longer work and in his frustration in not being able to provide for his family, the marriage fell apart and the man one day in a rage gave his wife a divorce notice and went away to a foreign country to work. His wife and children cried and prayed to God every night for his return, they did not care if they were poor or not, as long as they had their daddy and husband back and each night the angels carried these prayers to the Throne of God. The man got a good job abroad and saved up lots of money and he prayed to God that he could one day return to his family for he realised that he loved his wife and children truly and missed them dearly. This family were Jewish though and the man wanting to go home went to a rabbi in the foreign land and was told by him that the Law of Moses states that on no account must this young man remarry. He went away disgusted with himself for ever having lost his temper and he knelt down and begged God for forgiveness. The angels carried his prayers to the Throne of God and one day, Gabriel approached God and said, “Lord, I Know You Know all things and have given an eternal Law to mankind but Father, in this case, this man and woman love each other so much and look at the broken-hearted children. Please God Please make an exception in

this case.” God thought about this long and hard and said, “Gabriel bring them this reprieve to the Law and permit this families unification.” He did and the family heeded the forgiving Nature of God and were remarried and what happiness was in that household for the rest of their lives, even though they knew they could no longer remain as Jews.

Now there was a rich and greedy man there who overheard the whole thing and he decided, “Because of this reprieve to God’s Law, I will marry and remarry and pick the finest harem a man could have and when my wives get old, I will divorce them for new models” and he did heartlessly and he swapped and changed and tried to buy his children’s love over with expensive gifts but in the process, he spoiled them too and ruined them in the absence of true love.

Time passed by and it came to the Judgement and as the first family approached God’s Throne, the man fell on his knees, “God I am no longer worthy of being a Jew and thus one of Your chosen people but please forgive my outrage when young and forgive my family’s failures.” “I do” said God, “and you are one of the most-sincere Jewish men I Know, for you lived your life in accordance with all My Laws bar your one mistake. You are welcome My son into My Kingdom, come and meet My Messiah and your king to be and bring your family through with you. As God called His Spirit to Shine His Light, the family nearly passed out with joy and even his youngest child had the beautiful Light of God’s Innocence within his little heart. Then outside came the grumble of the harem keeper, “Gabriel, I kept the Qur’an too and lived by all God’s reprieves.” Gabriel answered, “But did you try to please Him, the Most-High God? or did you just try to please yourself? For look! You have no Light of God within your heart only the darkness of sin and you must now join your leader Satan, in Hell for your slyness in trying to pull the wool over God’s eyes. Angels, bind him and remove him from this place.” Glory be to Allah Most-High.)

233 Mothers suckle their children for two whole years, if they wish to complete the term, and clothing and maintenance must be provided by the father in a fair manner. No one should be burdened with more than they can bear: no mother shall be made to suffer harm on account of her child, nor

any father on account of his. The same duty is incumbent on the father's heir (if he dies). If by mutual consent and consultation the couple wish to wean (the child), they will not be blamed, nor will there be any blame if you wish to engage a wet nurse, provided you pay as agreed in a fair manner. Be mindful of God, knowing that He Sees everything you do. (Note: an example of this may be if the mother had mastitis and couldn't suckle – a wet nurse may have been employed.) 234 If any of you die and leave widows, the widows should wait for four months and ten nights before remarrying. When they have completed this set time, they can choose to do whatever they wish themselves. 235 You will not be blamed whether you give a hint that you wish to marry these women, or keep it to yourselves – God Knows that you intend to propose to them. Do not make a secret arrangement with them; speak to them honourably and do not confirm the marriage tie until the prescribed period reaches its end. Remember God Knows what is in your souls, so be mindful of Him. Remember that God is Most Forgiving and Forbearing. 236 There is no obligation on you if you divorce women when you have not consummated the marriage or fixed a bride gift for them, but make fair provision for them, the rich according to his means and the poor according to his – this is a duty for those who do good. 237 If you divorce your wives before consummating the marriage but after fixing a bride gift for them, then give them half of what you had previously fixed, unless they waive (their rights) or unless the one who holds the marriage tie waives (his right). Waiving (your right) is nearer to Godliness, so do not forget to be generous towards one another: God sees what you do. 238 Take care to attend to your prayers, praying in the best way, and stand before God in devotion. 239 If you are in danger, pray when you are out on foot or when you are riding; when you are safe again, remember God, for He has taught you what you did not know. 240 If any of you die and leave widows, make a bequest for them: a year's maintenance and no expulsion from their homes. But if they leave of their own accord, you will not be blamed for what they may reasonably choose to do themselves; God is Almighty and Wise. 241 Divorced women shall also have such maintenance as is considered fair: this is a duty for those who are mindful of God. 242 In this way, God makes His revelations clear to you, so that you may grow in understanding. (Note: To the Christian who obeys the Gospel and puts all thoughts of divorce far away

from himself or herself from the outset, the Qur'an may appear very lax to you about divorce; yet, we must remember that the main purpose of the Qur'an and its central theme is to remind all of us who believe in God to worship Him alone and to do good deeds and thus not to cause division or be a cause of discussion and banter for those who like an argument – Do not go down this path – return to the central theme – Worship God alone and do good for all your fellowmen Amen.

Just for all, I feel I must include this piece of Scripture in its entirety so as you may see the Compassion of the True and Living God who is always with us: “This is another thing you do. You drown the Lord’s Altar with your tears, weeping and wailing because He no longer accepts the offerings you bring Him. You ask why He no longer accepts them. It is because He Knows that you have broken your promise to your wife you married when you were young. She was your partner and you have broken your promise to her, although you promised before God that you would be faithful to her. Didn’t God make you one body and one spirit with her? What was his purpose in this? It was that you shall have children who are truly God’s people. So, make sure that none of you breaks his promise to his wife. ‘I Hate divorce’ says the Lord God of Israel. ‘I Hate it when one of you does such a cruel thing to his wife. Make sure that you do not break your promise to your wife.’” In the very next chapter 3 v 6, “I am the Lord and I do not change.”

As humans, we often fall into the trap by asking God for this and that, like for example, Solomon who asked for Wisdom – God Gave him this and much wealth, yet, Solomon returned to sin – so, sometimes the best thing we can ever ask God for is His Guidance forever Amen.)

243 (Muhammad), consider those people who abandoned their homes in fear of death, even though there were thousands of them, God said to them, “Die” then He restored them to life again: God shows real favour to people but most of them are ungrateful. 244 Fight in God’s cause and remember that He is all Hearing, all Knowing. (Much of the Qur’an is about the struggles Muhammad had in Islam’s early days when they were persecuted. However, then and today, the greatest fight we can ever engage in is to fight every day of your lives against Satan and all that is evil and thus life in God becomes a

war of the heart and one for righteousness and servitude to God's Will and His Goodness, in every thought, word, decision and action that may live. Ask God, "God, what would You like me to do this day? And please Father, Guide me forever, your humble child and servant Amen.") 245 Who will give God a good loan, which He will increase many times over? It is God who Withholds and it is God who Gives abundantly and it is to Him that you will all return. 246 (Muhammad) consider the leaders of the children of Israel who came after Moses, when they said to one of their prophets (Samuel), set up a king for us and we shall fight in God's cause." He said, "But could it be that you would not fight if it were ordained for you?" (see 1 Samuel 8). They said, "And why should we not fight when we have been driven out of our homes and from our children?" Yet, when they were commanded to fight all but a few of them turned away. God has full knowledge of those who do wrong. 247 Their prophet said to them, "God has now appointed Saul (Talut) to be your king. But they said, "How can he be a king over us, when we have a greater right to rule than him? He doesn't have wealth." He (Samuel) said, "God has chosen him over you and has given him great knowledge and stature. God grants authority to whoever He pleases. God is all Encompassing and all Knowing. 248 Their prophet said to them, "A sign of his kingship will be the Ark of the Covenant will come to you from your Lord that holds within relics from the family of Moses and Aaron, carried by the angels. There is a sign in this if you believe. 249 When Saul went forth with his forces, he said to them, "God will test you with a river. Anyone who drinks from it will not belong with me, but anyone who refrains from tasting it will belong with me: if he scoops just one handful (he will be excused)." But they drank from it all but a few. When he crossed (the river) with those who had kept faith, they said, "We have no strength today against Goliath and his warriors." But those who knew they were going to meet their Lord said, "How often a small force has defeated a large army with God's permission! God is with those who are steadfast." (Note: Biblically, this sounds very much like an exercise that Gideon had his men do at a river to see who would join him in battle (see Judges 7 v 4-7) yet, this may well have also happened similarly with Saul on another day. It may well be an ambiguity trap into which the ambiguity seeker may fall (see Qur'an 3:7). The fact is that it does not change the true message of the Qur'an which is to worship God alone and do good deeds.

250 and when they met Goliath and his warriors, they said, "Our Lord, pour patience upon us, make us stand firm and help us against the disbelievers. 251 And so with God's permission, they defeated them. David killed Goliath (see 1 Samuel 17 v 41-54) and God gave him sovereignty and wisdom and taught him from which He willed. If God did not drive out some by means of others, the earth would be completely corrupt, but God is bountiful to all. 252 These are the revelations of God which We recite to you (Muhammad) with the truth and you truly are one of the messengers. 253 We favoured some of these messengers above others. God spoke to some (of these messengers); others He rose in rank; We gave Jesus, son of Mary, our clear signs and strengthened him with the Holy Spirit (see John 1 v 32-33, 3 v 34, Isaiah 11 v 2, 42 v 1). If God had so willed, their successors would not have fought each other after they had been brought clear signs. But they disagreed: some believed and some disbelieved. If God had willed they would not have fought each other, but God does what He will – (Note: Remember, "I the Lord search the minds and test the hearts of men (Jeremiah 17 v 10).) 254 You who believe, give from what We have provided for you, before the Day comes when there is no bargaining, no friendship and no intercession. And it is the disbelievers who are wrongdoers. 255 God – there is no god (deity) but Him, the Ever-Living, the Sustainer of (all in) existence. Neither drowsiness nor sleep overtakes Him. Who is there who can intercede with Him except by his leave. He Knows what is before them and behind them, but they do not comprehend any of His Knowledge except what He Wills. His Throne extends over the Heavens and the earth; it does not make Him weary to preserve them both. He is the Most-High, the Tremendous (The Greatest). (Note: As an exercise, if we put any of whom we may possibly think could be an intercessor into the above, including Jesus and even the greatest angel, Moses, Muhammad etc and read it again with these in mind, does it not hold true? You see, this is something that the average Christian and even any believer rarely comes upon – the thought of God before His creation. The fact is He existed since before anything was Created by Himself – it is hard for us to get our heads around this. But God is even Greater than time itself. God openly declares, "I am the Lord and I Created all things" (Isaiah 44 v 24). He also says, "I am the Lord, no other god is real" (Isaiah 45 v 5) "I and I alone am God, no other god is real" (Deuteronomy 32 v 39). If we read Psalm 90 v

2, 93 v 2, we gain a little insight into this and furthermore if one looks up the Book of Enoch, God Gives a wonderful description of Himself before the Creation. Then, we, even the staunchest follower of Jesus starts to realise that God was alone before the Creation and not in a trinity but alone as God, the Father, the Creator of all things. Please look these things up for your own benefits and I make no apology for repeating myself throughout these Books. "I Alone Stretched out the Heavens. When I Made the earth, no one helped Me" (Isaiah 44 v 24). Many Christians may say that in John's Gospel it says that, "In the beginning was the Word and the word was with God and the Word was God." However, in Enoch's Book, God tells of how "I Made both My Word and My Wisdom" and that He has no counsellor but His Mind. This all makes sense when we read things from Jesus own words like "Man must not live on bread alone but on every Word that God gives him" (Matthew 4 v 4) and "I can do nothing on my own authority" (John 5 v 30, 8 v 28-29). Think about this: if Jesus were the Word of God, how could he ever even talk with God, the One he calls his "Father" and his "God" (John 20 v 17) and "The One who alone is God" (John 5 v 44)? If Jesus was the Word and the Word alone, would he pass the Words that God was going to answer him with to God before God could speak in answer to his (prayer) like that in Gethsemane as he begged for his life from God, "Not my will Father but Yours" (Matthew 26 v 39)? Seriously Christians, when we think truly and reflect on these things it all makes more sense if we place Jesus as a willing Created servant of God, before his Creator and God. This does not interfere with the fact of Jesus calling God, "My Father" or likewise, God calling Jesus, "My Son." The thing the Qur'an doesn't mention is the fact that Jesus existed from the beginning as he said himself, about himself "Before Abraham was born, I am" (John 8 v 58). Could an angel like Gabriel not say these very words about himself? And in Enoch's Book again, God tells Enoch of the angels "They know not their rise." So even though the Qur'an doesn't tell us everything or give us all the answers, it makes us think and this is enough until we meet God Face to face later on when He will explain everything to us when our times of individual testing are over Amen. These parts of the Qur'an I love – Praise of God and how we are given an insight into the Greatness and Awesomeness of God like in Jeremiah: where God says of Himself, "Did you not know that I am everywhere in Heaven and on earth" (See Jeremiah 23 v 23-24, also Isaiah 66

v 1-2, 2 Chronicles 2 v 6, 6 v 18). If we compare these true Scriptures to the man-made Catholic and Christian prayers that we are forced to endure every Sunday, like “The Creed” and we do so with eyes and ears half closed as if we were under water or smothered by the grey light and slumber that Satan uses to get close to us in sin. Unintentional sin by ignorance is still sin in God’s Eyes and why? Because God Gave us eyes, ears, minds and hearts to see, hear and understand with but we allow ourselves to be duped as long as we have enough to amuse ourselves in life, so as we can avoid the truth and all things deep, spiritual and meaningful.

I once said to my dying mother who had become a Jehovah’s witness in her later life as we were brought up Catholics, “Mam, I could find fault in your church and in ours and indeed in others, yet do you think if God finds a good Muslim, that He will turn him away?”)

256 There is no compulsion in religion: true Guidance has become a distinct from error, so whoever rejects false gods and believes in God has grasped the firmest hand-hold, one that will never break. God is all Hearing and all Knowing. (Note: God has furthered this slightly for me into a parable where if one can picture a ladder, well, the two sides or uprights are one, worship God alone and two, love your neighbour as yourself by doing good deeds for each other. All the steps on this ladder are the individual Commandments and Laws leading to God in Heaven, but all are connected by both of these uprights Amen. If we break an upright, the whole ladder falls apart.) 257 God is the Ally of those who believe: He brings them out of the depths of darkness and into the Light. But close to the disbelievers are their false gods, who take them from the Light into the depths of darkness, they are inhabitants of the Fire and there they will remain. (Note: We Christians may think that idolaters and false gods are archaic terms – yet in our naivety, ignorance or should I say, our willingness to fall asleep – this could not be further from the truth. You see, people today who forget God (wilfully) and neglect him, even though this may appear ok on the outside, well, when we allow other things to fill this gap, we become idolaters – you see, the human soul was given to us by God as a great gift which must be pointed to God in order to worship Him. This is its rightful place and is a great tool in the worship of God. If we neglect this - you see the human soul needs to worship, so even ‘simple

things' like a football match – when we neglect God – the soul can come to the fore and gulp like a large mouth, close to the heart and around it, at the prospect of worshipping something. It is 'nosey' and seeks to worship. You can't hide this – if you worship football, hobbies, wealth, cars, women, etc, the soul will come forth and gulp it in – showing up as a stain of sin as in the worshipping of a false god and seen and felt by God as it happens because He Made our souls in His Own Light and He further examines them as we sleep (see Qur'an 39:42). We can say this is nonsense, but I tell you it's not – so, when we face God and He asks us, "Did you worship Me alone?" How can you say you did, when in reality, you ignored Him as a mere possibility and never really tried to honestly find Him, get to know Him, worship Him and eventually, even love Him?

Believe it or not, I think this is the main reason for the sending down via the angels of the Qur'an as they could see that humanity were worshipping others and other things other than God, the Lord alone. When I say God, I mean the God and Father of Jesus and if you Muslims still think it is an offense to call God your Heavenly Father, just read Moses' own song to God, "He is your Father, your Creator" (Deuteronomy 32 v 6).

However, your soul, if allowed to, will worship Jesus, Mary and even angels. So, you must learn to point it, your worshipping tool, your soul, to God alone. Let me give you a little example: Let's say you have just listened to a beautiful piece of music or a song that you really like, your spirit may start to dance and move as you hear this. your heart may even open and start pounding at which point you should thank God for the music and His Gift to us. If you don't even believe in God and thus don't thank Him, this is where your soul may gulp forward to praise or even worship the music, or musician especially when other like-minded people agree, the soul jumps out and says, "Oh yes one of us," and we all feel this. When this happens, our souls are visible to angels or those to whom God may show, as having come out past its protector the spirit – it comes out for a look or a peak and loves to be praised itself or to be found in agreement with others. And believe it or not, but things as 'simple' as 'buzz words' and their use, can stem from this because the soul likes to be part of the pack if not directed to God, its Creator. Had

we pointed it to God at the point where our hearts move, the soul is kept on its halter or reins.

Your soul is like an elephant or strong pack animal that needs to be controlled or if let loose in the wrong direction, it can go mad. God Gave us souls, these worshipping tools to see could we handle them in the testing field of life. Jesus said, "Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him" Matthew 4 v 10) and indeed, "I do not want human praise" and "You people love to praise each other but you do not try to win praise from the One who alone is God" (see John 5 v 41-44). I tell you all, Jesus worshipped God and still does (see John 4 v 22). The strange thing is, once the soul is pointed to God and trained, as it were, to worship Him and if it receives one Word from God then, it's hooked; it knows its Maker and even thanks you your mind, spirit and heart for directing it to its true place and will vouch for you before God at the Judgement Amen. This is also why Jesus says that we must "love the Lord our God with all our heart, with all our soul, with all our mind and with all our strength" (see Mark 12 v 29-31) which originally came from the Law of Moses Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5. To be fully correct one's strength is made up of the mind and the spirit, so this is why there are little variations in its deliverance where the original includes "heart, soul and strength" only Amen. Glory be to God – Most-High Amen and this is sufficient Amen.)

258 (Muhammad), have you not thought about the man who disputed with Abraham about his Lord, because God had given him power to rule? When Abraham said, "It is my Lord who gives life and death," he said, "I too give life and death," so, Abraham said, "God brings the Sun from the east; so bring it from the west." The disbeliever was dumbfounded: God does not Guide those who do evil. 259 Or take the one who passed by a ruined town. He said, "How will God give this life when it has died?" So, God made him die for a hundred years and raised him up saying, "How long did you stay like that?" He answered, "A day or part of a day." God said, "No you stayed like that for a hundred years. Look at your food and drink: they have not gone bad. Look at your donkey – We will make you a sign for the people – look at the bones: see how We bring them together and cloth them with flesh!" when all became clear to him, he said, "Now, I know that God has Power over everything." 260 And when Abraham said, "My Lord, show me how You Give

life to the dead." He said, "Do you not believe then?" "Yes," said Abraham, "but just to put my mind at rest." So, God said, "Take four birds and train them to come back to you. Then, (kill them and chop them up), and call them back and they will come flying to you; know that God is all Powerful and Wise." (Note: these things are not Biblically recorded.) 261 Those who spend (themselves and their wealth) in God's cause are like grains of corn that produce seven ears, each bearing a hundred grains. (Note: see Matthew 13 v 1-9, 18-23.) God gives multiple increase to whoever he Wishes: He is Limitless and all Knowing (Note: God once said rhetorically to Moses, "Is there a limit to My Power?" (Numbers 11 v 23).) 262 Those who spend their wealth in God's cause and do not follow their spending with reminding of their benevolence or hurtful words (self-praise), will have their rewards with their Lord: no fear for them nor will they grieve. (Note: see Matthew 6 v 1-4 Jesus' Teaching about charity.) 263 A kind word and forgiveness is better than a charitable deed followed by hurtful (words); God is Self-Sufficient and Forbearing. 264 You who believe (in God), do not cancel out your charitable deeds with reminders and hurtful words, like someone who spends his wealth only to be seen by people, not (truly) believing in God and the Last day. Such a person is like a rock with soil on it: heavy rain falls on it and leaves it completely bare. Such people get no rewards for their works: God does not guide the dis-believers. 265 But those who spend their wealth in order to gain God's approval and as an affirmation of their own faith (Note: remember "love") are like a garden on a hill: heavy rain falls on it and it produces double its normal yield; even if no heavy rain falls it will still be watered by the dew. God Sees all that you do. (Note: Jesus uses a similar parable for those who listen, hear and obey his Words (see Matthew 7 v 24-27) it is worth it for your own benefits to look up these readings too.) 266 would any of you like to have a garden of palm trees and vines, graced with flowing streams and all kinds of fruits, which when you are afflicted with old age and feeble offspring, is struck by a fiery whirlwind and burnt down? In this way, God makes His revelations clear to you, so that you may reflect on them. 267 You who believe, give charitably from the good things you have acquired and that We have produced for you from the earth. Do not seek to give the bad things that you, yourself, would only accept with your eyes closed: remember that God is Self-Sufficient, worthy of all praise. (Note: This is exactly the message

that Jesus was trying to get through to people saying, “Do for others as you would have them do for you” and he further confirms its importance by saying that “this is the meaning of the Law of Moses and the Teachings of the prophets” (Matthew 7 v 12). We must also remember that Jesus was talking to Jews who already had an understanding of the importance of the most important Commandment, to “Worship God alone and love Him with all our hearts, souls and strengths” – this is often overlooked by modern Christians but it was understood by Jesus to be paramount (see also Matthew 22 v 37-40, Mark 12 v 29-31). We, as children are taught these basic lessons by our angels in the schoolyards or playgrounds, before we ever read or are capable of understanding Scripture. For example, can you not all remember when a weaker child was standing before us and we decided to offer them a sweet? and then we said, to them, “Look! at how kind I am to you” and you could see, but for the child was hungry and afraid, that he would have spat it back in your face. Yet, by the look in his eyes and the feeling in your own heart and soul, you knew that you were wrong and you felt really bad and if you remember correctly, you will have told yourself, “I must remember never, ever to do this again.” The next day you may secretly have brought a full bag of sweets in for the boy and offered him half your lunch and invited him back to your house for dinner. He may even have become a friend, one that you kept an eye on to protect from other bullies in the playground. The soul, by God’s permission can see another’s weakness and can act in kindness, or the opposite, it can act in violent, manipulative and bullying cruel ways, to further expose and crush the weaker one, until they feel so small, insignificant and worthless. These very weak ones may be showing their vulnerabilities in a feeble attempt to gain some kind of support from life, as they may not get much support from their homes either and thus, even as children, we can become rocks of strength for others in need, or indeed we can become soul hurters and tyrants. God Sees all! Even in the schoolyards of our youths. He Knows the heart and Feels our souls as His Own. I tell you sin is so bad. We also, must all learn these lessons in life. These things have nothing to do with the traditions we are born into but matters of the soul and heart. We all innately know God by our connection in His Holy Light in our souls from before birth (see Qur’an 7:172) and whether we forget them as we grow up, or whether we rekindle them by our various religions and

seeking to find God in life truly, that is where spirituality comes in or is lost. This is life's true test as adults and the only way to truly do this is to ask God Himself. Ask Him to Reveal Himself to you (when He feels you are ready) and to Guide you in life and in fact, forever, by His Great Wisdom. As soon as we have asked God, He has already Acted and is now Guiding you forever. It is that simple! That is why Words in the Qur'an like, "Call Me and I will answer you" (Qur'an 40:60) are truly so important. And Biblically "Whoever asks the Lord for help will be saved" (see Joel 2 v 32, Isaiah 49 v 23).

There is one more issue here that I must add that returns us to the schoolyard. Another day, as the weaker boy approaches his knew and trusted friend, Satan enters the equation and adds, "See that dirty sandwich that has a bite taken out of it on the ground over there, offer that to the weakling, go on, you know you can and it will truly make him feel small and defeated and forever below you and you will feel so powerful." At that moment you know and feel the conditional effect this would have on the little boy who now approaches you with a trusted smile, as God Himself has allowed this vision in your mind to teach you of the importance of true friendship and love and how it can so easily be damaged by evil and sin. Thankyou God for Teaching me for you are My witness that before today I have never thought on this in my life and so I can see your direct and important Teachings in these things that You Reveal to me and through me for myself and others. Glory be to You My God Amen.)

268 Satan threatens you with the prospect of poverty and commands you to do foul deeds; God promises his forgiveness and his abundance to you: God is Limitless and all Knowing, 269 and He Gives wisdom to whoever He Will. Whoever has been given wisdom has truly been Given much good, but only those with insight bear this in mind. (Note: see Luke 10 v 21 where Jesus rejoiced at how God gave true wisdom to the unlearned and hid it from those who thought they were wise (humanly) and knowledgeable (see also Qur'an 39:49 & 1 Timothy 6 v 20-21).

(Here is a parable: God is like a mother spider who lays her eggs, then she cleans them, each and every one of them. They are a very part of her as she laid them from her body. Then when they are all to her liking, she wraps them

in a bundle and carefully places them on her back securely. She then heads off on her way carrying them until they hatch. Listen if you have ears!

God is actually in and through His own people. He perfects and purifies them until He is pleased with them – then Judgement Day comes and He Says, “These are Mine perfected and purified by Myself – I am in them and they are in Me.”

What of the man who says, “I am Yours too God.” God answers, “What part of Me and My Holiness is in you?” Did I Know you in life?”)

270 Whatever you may give, or vow to give, God Knows it well and those who do wrong will have no one to help them. 271 If you give charity openly, it is good, but if you keep it a secret and give to the needy in private, that is better for you and it will atone for some of your bad deeds: God is well aware of all that you do. 272 It is not for you (Muhammad) to guide them; it is God who Guides whoever He Will. Whatever charity you give benefits your own souls, provided you do it for the sake of God: whatever you give will be paid to you in full and you will not be wronged. 273 (Charity money) is for the poor who are occupied in God’s cause and cannot travel in the land (for trade). The ignorant might think them rich because of their self-restraint, but you will recognize them by their characteristic of not begging persistently. God is well aware of any good you give. (Note: This puts an onus on us all to look out for these, who may not have what they need in many ways, even those who are suffering some injustices at the hands of others. Ask God to Guide you to this, if it is His Will, so as you may see and help others in life Amen.) 274 Those who give out of their possessions, by night and by day, in private and in public, will have their reward with their Lord: no fear for them, nor will they grieve. (Note: these words here, appear many times in the Qur’an, “no fear for them, nor will they grieve” and they are often over-looked in this life but as the Judgement Day approaches, they come into their own, as God will send out his Holy Spirit on all believers with Light and he will strengthen them with Joy, peace, faith, hope and a warm love and sense of belonging to God – you will actually feel like singing as terror approaches, for you will know that your Salvation from God is near Amen.) 275 But those who take usury (interest) will rise up on the Day of Resurrection like someone tormented by

Satan's touch. This is because they say, "Trade and usury are the same." 276 but God has allowed trade and forbidden usury. (Note: see God's eternal law given to Moses on this and how he has indeed forbidden interest/usury - Deuteronomy 23 v 19, Leviticus 25 v 36-37, Exodus 22 v 25.) Whoever, on receiving God's Warning, stops taking usury may keep his past gains – God will be his Judge – but whoever goes back to usury will be an inhabitant of the Fire, there to remain. God Blights usury/interest but Blesses charitable deeds with multiple increase: He does not love the ungrateful sinner. (Many Christian teachings today tell us that "God is love" and indeed that "God loves all" but we cannot forget Scripture which Jesus says "is true forever" (John 10 v 35), so we must turn to Psalm 11 v 5-7 where we find God truly expresses his dislike for the wicked.) 277 Those who believe, do good deeds, keep up the prayer and pay the prescribed alms will have their rewards with their Lord: no fear for them nor will they grieve. 278 You who believe, beware of God; give up outstanding dues from usury, if you are true believers. 279 If you do not, then be warned of war from God and His messenger. You shall have your capital if you repent without suffering loss or causing others to suffer loss. 280 If the debtor is in difficulty, then delay things until matters become easier for him; still if you were to write it off as an act of charity, that would be better for you, if only you knew. 281 Beware of a day when you will be returned to God: every soul will be repaid in full for what it has earned, and no one will be wronged. 282 You who believe, when you contract a debt for a stated term, put it down in writing: have a scribe write it down justly between you. No scribe should refuse to write: let him write as God has Taught him. Let the debtor dictate and let him fear God, his Lord and not diminish (the debt) at all. If the debtor is feeble-minded, weak or unable to dictate, then let his guardian dictate justly. Call in two men as witnesses. If two men are not there, then call one man and two women out of those you approve as witnesses, so that if one of the two women should forget, the other can remind her. Let the witnesses not refuse when they are summoned. Do not disdain to write the debt down, be it small or large, along with the time it falls due: this way is more equitable in God's Eyes, more reliable as testimony and more likely to prevent doubts arising between you accept if it is an immediate transaction which you conduct among yourselves, (then) there is no blame on you if you do not write it down. Take witnesses

when you conclude a contract and let no harm be done to either scribe or witness, for if you did cause them harm, it would be a crime on your part. Be mindful of God and He will Teach you: He has full knowledge of everything. 283 If you are on a journey and cannot find a scribe, something should be handed over as security, but if you decide to trust one another, then let the one who is trusted fulfil his trust: let him be mindful of God, his Lord. Do not conceal evidence: anyone who does so has a sinful heart and God is fully Aware of everything you do. (Note: see Exodus 23 v 1-9). 284 Whatever is in the Heavens and the earth belongs to God and whether you conceal or reveal your thoughts, God will call you to account for them (Note: see Matthew 12 v 36). He will Forgive whoever He will and Punish whoever He will: He has Power over all things. 285 The messenger (Muhammad) believes in what was Sent down to him from his Lord, as do the faithful. They all believe in God, His angels, His Scriptures and His messengers. “We make no distinction between any of His messengers.” And they say, “We hear and we obey, grant us Your forgiveness, our Lord. To You we all return.” 286 God does not burden any soul with more than it can bear: each gains whatever good it has done and suffers it’s bad – “Lord do not take us to task if we forget or make mistakes. Lord do not burden us as you burdened those who came before us. Lord do not burden us with more than we have the ability to bear. Pardon us, forgive us and have mercy on us. you are our Protector so help us against the disbelievers.” (Note: the answer to this prayer is already in the Qur’an, “God is never unjust to any of His creatures.”)

(Notes on the relationship between soul and spirit: - The soul returns to God each night during sleep and contains the conscience – this was designed by God as a safety precaution in case we may forget Him on earth. This conscience has a sense of right and wrong, yet the soul also longs for worship. This is where our spirit, guided by God and His Holy spirit point the soul in the direction of God for true worship.

If you are not born in the Holy Spirit finding God and the Truth, then your soul guided by your guardian angel can direct you somewhat in good deeds. For example, a pagan born on a desert island, who never heard of God – can still have a sense (conscience) of righteousness, yet it won’t have heard in spirit about God – so, he may still do good deeds. Sometimes in pagan climes

his tradition may lead his soul into worshipping idols and false gods – however the soul knows this is not right, ever, as his conscience within constantly prompts it and won't rest until it finds the truth of God, as it knows its home in Heaven. The soul is like a blind-folded, giant 'simpleton' and needs guidance from the spirit which in turn can only guide correctly when awake to God and cleaned out by God's Holy Spirit.

The mind is the receiver of thought and is part of the spirit, which in turn allows a thought into the heart where the thought is conceived as good or indeed sin.

This is why any people who have died momentarily and returned to life always say that they felt like they were going home. You see your soul knows Heaven as it is from Heaven, from God Himself and is indeed in His Own Light Colour (Orange) as His gift to us. However, on earth, we must point it back to Him for worship as it is like a big child. God trusts us with this and if we succeed then indeed Heaven is our true home where the soul reverses roles and leads its friend your spirit, into Heaven as it goes there every night back to God – it knows this.

Both soul and spirit are a 'marriage made' and the heart is like an adopted child between and in both that is sacred to God – it is where God Tests mankind with various thoughts, good and bad. Like baskets of fruit some poisonous, some good to eat – it's your choice – so call God! He is truly Wise!

This also explains why God can say in marriage between a man and a woman that "you are one body, one spirit" (see Genesis 2 v 24, Malachi 2 v 15, Matthew 19 v 5-6) yet their souls remain as individuals.

The heart unites both soul and spirit. It receives thoughts from the mind which is connected to the spirit and it receives its sense of righteousness from the soul.

This is why we must love the Lord our God with all our hearts, with all our souls and with all our strengths, as your strength comes from the spirit of God – the breath of life breathed into us all. Soil is soil. Jesus included "mind" as one of the things we use to love God with, but "God's Law is perfect," (see Psalm 19 v 7) so we must deduce from this that the spirit and the mind make

up one's strength Amen. The spirit and the soul unite in the heart – a good thought is taken in through the mind within the spirit and is brought down into the heart wherein the Light of God from within your soul germinates it, which in turn may result in a good deed acted out or a personal spurt of growth in your Heavenly spiritual plant of Faith eventually producing the seeds of Love entitling you to brotherhood in Christ. You are thus a child of God and from there are further developed by God's Holy spirit perfecting Holiness and purifying the heart so as one can eventually see God, our Father and Creator in Glory – in His Own Light of Glory and Holiness Amen.

If God gave a lion a soul it would worship the food it eats, and maybe the scent of a female on heat – what makes a human different?)

(Note: What can I say the Qur'an is like? – Suppose a man is like a three-sided building – let's say he is a Jewish man – let's say he is rich and secretly loves money more than God. Well, the side he exposes to the public – his front, is well painted indeed and he may outwardly appear to obey all the Laws of the Torah. However, God is not happy with the man so he sends Jesus with the Gospel explaining that "Kindness" is so important and "man cannot serve both God and money" (see Matthew 9 v 13, 12 v 7, 6 v 21-24). The man does not like what he hears so he covers up that side of his house with galvanised sheeting and sharp objects saying, "Keep out! I am a Jew – I do not recognize this Jesus as God's Messiah and thus His Holy messenger." Then, God, still not happy, hits at him from the third side, the unprotected side: "What about the man who takes his passion as a god?" (Qur'an 25:43, 45:23). The man turns quickly and answers, "What is my passion, since you think you know?" "Your wealth and your money. You have put these before the Lord your God."

Does the man listen?

What of the rich Christian who paints the front of his house? And what of the rich Muslim man whose front is well decorated indeed?

No one can escape the Lord!

Suppose the Christian man says, "Those Jews and Muslims, how awful they are – they don't recognize Jesus as our Lord's son. I worship Jesus in the

trinity of my God.” – Has the man worshipped God the Father and God of Jesus, who himself does not want any human praise? (see John 20 v 17, 5 v 41-44).

What of the other man who goes around saying, “God is good, all is fine, everything is wonderful, see how everyone looks great!” – has the man also chosen to remain blind?

We must learn to use the Bible with Torah, Teachings of the Prophets and the Gospel, even the Acts of the apostles and the Qur’an as tools to decipher God’s True Will and not what we ourselves may selfishly desire and then hide behind our twisted traditions as fronts. If we obey all three then we are close to the truth of God and selfishness is abandoned. They are there for all, so use them for God and not your branch of tradition. I tell you all, you can only put one front on show but you can decorate all three sides with truth and open window. God can see through any barrier we may erect as a cover to our selfishness and protection of our tradition, yet the man with all three sides attended invites all comers for he has nothing to hide or fear, or indeed, nothing that can be stolen, for once God is your true friend, He is also your true Protector Amen.)

SURAH 3 FAMILY OF IMRAN (Ali 'Imran):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Alif Lam Mim

2 There is no god but Him, the Ever-Living, the Ever-Watchful. 3 Step by step he has sent down the Scripture to you with the truth, confirming what went before: He sent down the Torah and the Gospel. 4 earlier as a guide for people and He has sent down the distinction (between right and wrong). Those who deny God's revelations will suffer punishment. God is Almighty and capable of retribution. 5 Nothing on earth or in Heaven is hidden from God (Note: Remember Jeremiah 23 v 23-24). 6 It is he who shapes you all in the womb as he pleases. There is no god but Him (Note: see Exodus 20 v 3), the Mighty the Wise; 7 it is He who has sent down this Scripture to you (Muhammad). Some of its verses are definitive in meaning – these are the foundation (mother) of the Scripture – and others are ambiguous (unspecific). The perverse of heart eagerly pursue the ambiguities in their attempt to make trouble and to pin down a meaning of their own: only God Knows the true meaning. Those who are firmly grounded in knowledge say, "We believe in it: it is all from our Lord" – only those with real perception will take heed. (Note: when we, especially as Christians, with our Gospel upbringings, first read the Qur'an, we may stumble across these ambiguities. I know the first time I read it, I fought against it, e.g. "That doesn't sound right," or "That doesn't agree with that," yet there is an underlying truth to the understanding of the Qur'an that one may not 'get' until one understands its principal message.

It's like a large bucket of water. May I advise, to leave these ambiguities (differences) float until the end. These are merely like some dry leaves floating on the top. The water itself, being still drinkable, is actually the same message given by Jesus and all the prophets, "To worship the Lord God alone and to do for others as we would have them do for us – i.e. good deeds, be truthful, honest, just and kind."

The Lord will strain off all these leaves at the end and do you know, us Christians may have a few leaves of our own! Water is still water! Take heed! Glory be to God Amen.

Had the Holy Spirit edited the Qur'an before it was sent down, there would have been no leaves in the water – however, God is God and God is Wise.

God Knows that flies always stick to these leaves; when He strains off the leaves, the flies will come out too.

It has taken me nearly a lifetime to realise that God alone is God, thus I now have to go against our own church as I know that God shares Glory with no one – thus the trinity is one of servitude only, before One God, our Father. I no longer fear the church as if it were the word of God, for man has always had a clever way of putting his own theories and ideas and wants to the fore. This is why God once said about Jesus, “I have brought Glory to My Name and I will do so again” (John 12 v 28). God Gave His Own Glory to Jesus as he Knew that Jesus would return it back to Him, to its rightful place with God the Creator alone. That is why Jesus could honestly say, I always do what pleases the Father (God) and the Father has not left me alone but He is always with me” (John 8 v 29, see also 7 v 16-18). Jesus wanted to always please God and he still does, for man cannot handle the Glory of God. We can only try to please Him and thus in pleasing Him, are we happy ourselves. He is Greater than all creation put together. He is “I AM” (see Exodus 3 v 14). Praise the Lord Amen.)

8 “Our Lord, do not let our hearts deviate after You have Guided us. Grant us your mercy. You are the Ever-Giving. 9 Our lord, You will gather all people on the Day of (Resurrection) which there is no doubt: God never breaks His Promise. 10 Neither their possessions nor their children will be any use to the believers against God. The disbelievers will be fuel for the Fire. 11 Just as Pharaoh’s people and their predecessors denied Our revelations and God punished them for their sins: God is severe in punishing. 12 (Muhammad) say to the believers, “You will be defeated and driven together into Hell, a foul resting place. 13 You have already seen a sign in the two armies that met in battle, one fighting for God’s cause and the other disbelievers. With their own eyes (the believers) saw (the opposition) to be twice their number, but

God Helps whoever He Wills. There truly is a lesson in this for all with eyes to see.” (Note: In the case of a war for justice, where God sides with those who believe in Him, God may send invisible forces like angels, Heavenly beings to weaken the spirits of those who are unjust and who oppose God. Numbers and man’s ‘strengths’ count for nothing with God. However those who are trouble makers and who try to start wars, even in the Name of God, when God has not sanctioned this, like suicide bombers etc, will go to Hell “Their evil plots rebound on themselves” and “they are spreading corruption in the land” (see Qur’an 35:43, 2:11).) 14 The love of desirable things is made alluring for men – women, children, gold and silver treasures piled up high; horses with fine markings, livestock and farmland – these may be the joys of this life, but God has the best place to return to. (Muhammad) say, “Would you like me to tell you of things that are better than all of these? Their Lord will Give those who are mindful of God Gardens graced with flowing streams, where they will stay with pure spouses and God’s Good Pleasure – God is fully Aware of His servants – 16 those who say, ‘Our Lord, we believe, so forgive us our sins and protect us from the suffering of the Fire,’ those who are steadfast (dedicated, patient and unwavering) truthful, truly devout, who give and pray before dawn for forgiveness.” (Note: Firstly, many of the Muslim prayer times are derived from such mentioning, as above; yet, for the true believer who has faith in God these prayers are carried always every hour of every day in his or her heart, for faith is constant and God Knows the heart. Yes, it may be a type of sacrifice to rise each day for prayer before dawn and to pray five times a day, but technically speaking God also says in the Qur’an that He gives “the night for rest” (see Qur’an 10:67, 6:96) and God Knows the heart, so a person who prays five times a day all his life but is still greedy, well, has he really got faith at all? Kindness is more important (see Qur’an 107:1-7) and prayer is a private matter between each person and God, even when done in public.

Also, on another note, I find with many Christians today, who may think themselves modern and fashionable, that they may think that Hell is an outdated idea – That “God is love” and that “He could not be so cruel,” etc. Let me tell you: If there are a thousand sheep in a pen, in which all the grass is nearly eaten – their shepherd calls at the far gate calling, “This way to fresh

pastures,” but sheep being sheep don’t want to move. Then one day a forest fire near the perimeter fence started and got worse and worse, getting larger and larger heading towards the field. If a few sheep “Baa” at the fire, then another few, until the whole flock “Baas” at it, do you think they will put it out?)

18 God bears witness that there is no god but Him, as do the angels and those who have (real) knowledge. He upholds justice. There is no god but Him, the Almighty, the All Wise. (Note: When God came to Abraham, He called Himself, “I AM EL SHADDAI (The Almighty God)” (see Genesis 17 v 1) and God has always introduced Himself as “I alone am God, no other god is real” (Deuteronomy 32 v 39) and “I am the Lord, there is no other god” (Isaiah 45 v 5) and “Worship no god but Me” (Exodus 20 v 3, Deuteronomy 5 v 7). We, as Christians, cannot just sweep these strong and clear statements under the carpet.) 19 True religion in God’s Eyes is Islam (devotion to Him alone). Those who were given the Scripture disagreed out of rivalry, only after they had been given knowledge – if anyone denies God’s revelations, God is swift to take account – 20 If they argue with you (Muhammad), say, “I have devoted myself to God alone and so have my followers.” Ask those who were given the Scripture, as well as those without one, “Do you devote yourselves to Him alone?” if they do, they will be Guided, but if they turn away, your only duty is to convey the message. God is Aware of His servants. (Note: to Christians, I say please read one of the most underestimated pieces of Gospel Scripture ever given Matthew 7 v 21, “Not everyone who calls me ‘Lord, lord (Messiah) will enter the Kingdom of Heaven, but only those who do what my Father (God) in Heaven wants them to do.” So, it is incumbent on every Christian, Jew, Muslim and believer in God to seek His Almighty Will and Guidance. This really is the whole message of the Qur’an. Anything else is secondary to this and indeed, can only happen at all, if this is observed truly Amen.” I am not trying to convert Christian to Muslim, or vice versa, but all real Christians will in fact practice Islam i.e. total devotion to and worship of God the Father alone. What did Jesus say to the devil Satan in the desert? “You should worship the Lord your God and serve only Him” (Matthew 4 v 10). So, Jesus actually practiced Islam. He never entered a mosque in his life, nor kept the modern ways of the Muslim and I could never see Jesus having

women totally covered up as some Muslims do, for the Qur'an itself only ever tells women not to flaunt their charms and "to cover themselves to the neck line." It does not mention anywhere cover of face or even hair, or legs, so all these things have been included by man as varying traditions. The Qur'an does however, and more importantly, says that the man and woman must "lower their eyes" and this is included and will be used to Judge those who leer lustfully (see Qur'an 24:30-31). Humanity has always been extreme to the point of being non-sensical in everything. God must scratch His Head a lot! Muslims may argue that hadith and sunnah, (personal views of Muhammad) may be used as example to the Muslim way of living but the Qur'an will be used to Judge you, not Muhammad or his personal views, and remember "God Himself is the Judge of all men" (see Psalm 94 v 2). Remember Jesus once said that even he, as the Messiah, if he spoke of his own authority it is not to be taken as real proof (see John 5 v 31. Remember also, that I have no agenda or purpose in trying to change your birth rights as Muslims, Christians or Jews but God has allowed me to show you a vision of what is to come and how Judgement from God will be meted out to you all.)

21 Give news of agonising punishment to those who ignore God's revelations, who unjustly kill prophets, who kill those who demand that justice is done: 22 the deeds of such people will come to nothing in this world and in the next and no one will help them. 23 Have you considered those who were given a share of the Scripture? when they are asked to accept judgement from God's Scripture, some of them turn their backs and walk away, all because they declare, 24 "The Fire (Hell) will only touch us for a limited number of days." The lies they have invented have led them astray in their own religion. 25 How will they fare when We gather them for a Day of which there is no doubt, when every soul will be paid in full for what it has done, and they will not be wronged? (Note: Consider the knock-on effects sin also has. So, one who thinks, "I wasn't that bad," will be shown how his or her sin has also affected others. So, for example, if you murder someone and think, "Ah, sure God will forgive me, it was only one murder." Think of the pain that is felt by the victim's family members and friends and even country." Then you might come closer to the true effect sin has and how Hell is seen as fair punishment by God.) 26 Say, "God, Holder of all control, you give control to whoever You Will and remove it from whoever You Will; You

elevate whoever You Will and humble whoever You Will. All that is good lies in your Hand: You have Power over everything. (Note: Remember, God also has Power over all things evil and Tests us as He Pleases. We all should also remember that if God has chosen to permit Jesus to hand out sentence at the Judgement, then, this too, is His Prerogative alone.) 27 You merge night into day and day into night; You bring the living out of the dead and the dead out of the living; You provide limitlessly for whoever You Will.” 28 The believers should not make the disbelievers their allies rather than other believers – anyone who does such a thing will isolate himself completely from God – except when you need to protect yourself from them. God warns you to beware of Him: the final return is to God. (Note: This could easily be taken out of context by extremists to mean Muslims should only befriend Muslims; yet, there are even today, God Knows of course, more than likely some good Jews, good Christians, good Muslims and others who believe in God and do what He Wants them to, thus doing much good in the world. You cannot know the heart truly of another, unless they openly declare their hatred of God and say things against God – then, rather than hate them, stand aloof of them, treating all that they say and do with a certain suspicion and weariness. Remember Jesus tells us to “pray for our enemies” (Matthew 5 v 44) for we do not know that God may change their hearts into true believers in Himself, forgiving them of their past wrongs, someday. Jesus also warns us just as he sent out his apostles to “Beware! I am sending you out as sheep among wolves” and indeed that “many of these wolves would be dressed in sheep’s clothing” (see Matthew 10 v 16, Luke 10 v 3). For reflection: read Psalms 11 & 15).)

29 Say (Muhammad), “God Knows everything that is in your hearts, whether you conceal or reveal it; He Knows everything in the Heavens and earth; God has Power over all things.” 30 On the Day when every soul finds all the good it has done present before it, it will wish all the bad that it has done to be far away. God warns you to beware of Him, but God is compassionate towards His servants. 31 Say (Muhammad), “If you love God, follow me and God will love you and forgive you your sins; God is Most Forgiving, Most Merciful.” 32 Say, “Obey God and the messenger,” but if they turn away – then indeed God does not like the disbelievers (those who ignore His commands). (Note: what

is the first Commandment given to Moses? “Worship no god but Me!” (Exodus 20 v 3, Deuteronomy 5 v 7.) 33 God Chose Adam, Noah, Abraham’s family and the family of ‘Imran (Mary’s dad) over all other people 34 in one line of descent – God Hears and Knows all. 35 ‘Imran’s wife (known as Anne) “Lord, I have dedicated what is growing in my womb entirely to You; so, accept this from me. You are the One who Hears all and Knows all,” 36 but when she gave birth, she said, “I have given birth to a girl” – God Knows best what she had given birth to: the male is not like the female – “I name her Mary and I dedicate her and her offspring to Your Protection (God) from the rejected Satan.” 37 Her Lord graciously accepted her and Made her grow in goodness and entrusted her to the charge of Zechariah. Whenever Zechariah went into to see her in her sanctuary, he found her supplied with provisions. He said, “Mary, how is it you are supplied with these provisions?” and she said, “From God, God provides for whoever He wills without account.” (Note: to the Christian and even the modern Jew, some things in the Qur’an are not Biblically recorded, yet were we there to see? Are these more ambiguities (see Qur’an 3:7) to entangle the ambiguity seeker? I must add that I have read other material on Mary that is termed apocrypha, “The Gospel of Mary” which gives a lot more information on Mary’s youth and remember all! These historical matters do not change the message of the Qur’an to remind all people “to worship God alone and to do good deeds.”) 38 There and then, Zechariah prayed to his Lord, saying, “Lord from Your Grace, grant me virtuous offspring: You Hear every prayer.” 39 The angels called out to him, while he stood praying in the sanctuary, (Note: Biblically, Zechariah was a Temple priest (see Luke 1 v 5).) “God gives you news of John (John, The Baptist), confirming a Word from God. He will be noble and chaste, a prophet, one of the righteous. (Note: Muslims sometimes call Jesus “a Word from God” as he was conceived by the Word “Be” from God. this does not argue with the fact of Jesus’ pre-existence in Heaven before his birth.) 40 He said, “My Lord, how can I have a son when I am so old and my wife is barren?” (An angel) said, “It will be so: God does whatever He Wills.” (Note: There is a full account of this in Luke 1 v 5-80.) He said, “My Lord, give me a sign.” He (An angel) said, “Your sign is that you will not speak to anyone for three days except by gesture. (Note: In Luke’s Gospel this is for the full term of pregnancy until John’s name was written by Zechariah (see Luke 1 v 63-64).

Remember, God will show us all the truth of all things at and after the Great Judgement and it is not for us to argue about things that we can't possibly substantiate by witness, unless by God Himself; so, once again, it is more fitting for everyone to heed the message of the Qur'an and indeed all the Scriptures, "to worship God alone and do good deeds" and live them Amen.)

42 The angels said, "Mary, God has chosen you and made you pure: He has truly chosen you above all women. (Note: see Isaiah 7 v 14, Luke 1 v 26-38.)

43 Mary, be devout to your Lord, prostrate yourself in worship, bow down with those who pray." 44 This is an account of things beyond your knowledge that We reveal to you (Muhammad); you were not present among them when they cast lots to see which of them should take charge of Mary, you were not present when they argued (over her).

45 The angels said, "Mary, God Gives you news of a Word from Him, whose name will be the Messiah, Jesus, son of Mary, who will be held in honour in this world and the next (Note: see Isaiah 53 v 13- 53 v 12), who will be one of those brought near to God. (Note in Luke 1 v 32-35, Gabriel says, "For this reason (un-fathered by man), he (Jesus) will be called the son of the Most-High God. The Lord God will make him a king like his ancestor David was His Kingdom will never end" (see Luke 1 v 26-38). So, just because man was to call Jesus, "The son of God," does not mean to say that this is true, God will explain all in the end. I know, as God has shown me personally, that many of these things are merely fulfilments of Scripture as in Psalm 2 v 7, 89 v 26-28, and are not our responsibilities to argue about, for or against, in the first place, for how can we truly know? We only make fools of ourselves when we argue these things and can be held accountable for our words at the Judgement (see Matthew 12 v 36-37). So, once again, leave the ambiguities to float until the end and live the central message of all the Scriptures, "to worship God alone and to love each other." We will not be expected to know historical facts, but we will be Judged by God on these two things, "worship of God alone, and kindness to others.")

46 He will speak to people in his infancy (Note: see Luke 2 v 41-52 where Jesus, as a child, speaks in the Temple with the Teachers of the Law. Also, in Muslim teaching, there is a story about where Jesus spoke as an infant, as Mary was still under her observance not to speak.) and in his adulthood. He (Jesus) will be one of the righteous (Note: see Isaiah 52 v 13-53 v 12.)

47 She (Mary) said, "My Lord, how can I have a son when no man

has touched me? (Note: see Luke 1 v 34-35.) (The angel) said, “Such is God, He Brings into being what He wills. When He decrees a matter, He only says to it, ‘Be’ and it is. (Note: The fact remains that Jesus was in Heaven with God, before his birth – so he may have been formed or physically placed by the command to “Be” as a human being in Mary’s womb. You see, otherwise, why would Jesus say things like, “Before Abraham was, I am” (John 8 v 58) or, “Father (God), give me glory in Your Presence now, the same glory I had with You before the world was made (John 17 v 5)? if he was literally Created from nothing at his conception?) 48 He (God) will Teach him (Jesus) the Scripture (the Teachings of the prophets), Torah and Gospel and wisdom. He will Send him as a messenger to the children of Israel: “I have come to you with a sign from your Lord – I will make the shape of a bird for you from clay, then breathe into it and with God’s Permission, it will become a real bird (an ambiguity? It may well have happened just because it not mentioned in the Gospel – once again, this does not change the central themes of the Qur’an or the Gospel: to worship God alone and love our neighbours as ourselves.) 49 I will heal the leper (see Luke 5 v 12-14) and bring the dead back to life (see John 11 v 1-44) with God’s Permission; I will tell you what you may eat (Jesus clearly tells us that he does not wish to change one Word of the eternal Law of Moses (see Matthew 5 v 17-20), but he does make allowances for gentile salvation placing ritual cleanliness in third place to firstly: worship of God alone, and secondly: loving one another and being kind (see Mark 12 v 29-31, 7 v 14-23, Matthew 23 v 23) and what you can store up in your houses (see Matthew 6 v 19-21 where Jesus tells us not to store up the riches of this life). There truly is a sign in this for you, if you are believers. 50 I have come to confirm the Torah which preceded me (see Matthew 5 v 17-20) and to make some things lawful to you which used to be forbidden (Note: another ambiguity here, as Jesus “did not come to change one Word of God’s Law given to Moses” (Matthew 5 v 17-20), but he permits gentile salvation even in an ritually unclean state if they had payed attention to the “worshipping of God alone,” and “kindness, justice and righteousness” (see Mark 12 v 29-31, 7 v 14-23, Matthew 23 v 23). So, Jesus was foretelling of the spread of his Gospels from God to the gentiles to invite them to salvation, e.g. the Eskimo who eats raw seals flesh, if he loves God and is kind to his neighbour then, he too is worthy of salvation. Remember – God is Wise! This is what is meant

by these Words in the Qur'an, so we must be careful never to be rash and hasty in our judgements of Scripture, for these were in fact sent for all our benefits and not to cause divisions and wars Amen.) I have come to you with a sign from your Lord. Be mindful of God and obey me: God is my Lord and your Lord, so serve Him – that is the straight path (see John 14 v 1, 20 v 17, Matthew 4 v 10 & Deuteronomy 18 v 18-19).” 52 When Jesus said, after realizing that they (many) still did not believe, “Who will help me in God’s cause?” the disciples said, “We will help, we will be God’s helpers: we believe in God, witness our devotion to Him. 53 Lord (God), we believe in what You have revealed and we follow the messenger (Jesus): record us among the witnesses (to the truth).” 54 The (disbelievers) schemed but God also schemed: God is the Best of schemers. 55 God said, “Jesus, I will take you back and raise you up to Me (see ascension of Jesus Luke 24 v 51, Acts 1 v 6-11). I will purify you of the disbelievers. To the day of Resurrection, I will make those who followed you superior to the disbelievers. Then, you will all return to Me and I will judge between you regarding your differences. (Note: this proves beyond all doubt to any Muslim that Christians have a right to salvation, yet, will be held accountable, just as we all will be for our thoughts, words and deeds – “God is the Judge of all men” (see Psalm 94 v 2).) 56 I will make the disbelievers suffer severely in this world and the next: no one will help them.” (Note: Among modern Christians, I find that there is this sense of ‘everything will be alright for everyone’ but this is clearly not the case with God who is Recording as we speak – thus we must always beware, awake and conscious of God’s Almighty Presence and Power and His Ability to both Condemn and Destroy any whom He chooses to. Let us not hide our heads as ostriches in the sand for Jesus clearly states that we should “fear God” (see Matthew 10 v 26-28).) 57 as for those who believe and do good deeds God will pay them their reward in full but God does not love evil-doers. 58 We relate to you (Muhammad) this revelation, a decisive statement. 59 In God’s Eyes Jesus is just like Adam: He Created him from dust, said to him “Be” and he was. (Note: Remember, Jesus was in Heaven before his birth as he clearly states in John 8 v 58, “Before Abraham was born, I am” (see also John 17 v 5), so, I will be glad the day God reveals the full answer to this to all.) 60 This is the truth from your Lord, so do not be one of those who doubt. 61 If anyone disputes this with you now that you have been given this knowledge, say,

“Come, let us gather our sons and your sons, our women and your women, ourselves and yourselves and let us pray earnestly to God and invoke His Rejection on those of us who are lying. (Note: This borders on putting God to the test which is strictly forbidden in the Law of Moses (Deuteronomy 6 v 16). However, had us Christians and indeed all, read and understood the previous verse Deuteronomy 6 v 15, which reads, “If you worship other gods, the Lord’s (God’s) anger will come upon you like fire and He will destroy you completely, because the Lord your God, who is present with you, tolerates no rivals,” we may understand God’s reason for this challenge and we may understand more if we further read and understand John 5 v 41-44, where Jesus clearly voices his disfavour in being allocated any human praise at all and that all praise and worship should go to God, the One he calls his Father and in John 5 v 44 “The One who Alone is God.” Jesus also clearly states that he too worships God in John 4 v 22 “We Jews know whom we worship.” We can’t just bury our heads in the sand at these Words for we will be judged, even if we sheepishly follow the local priest’s and our church’s opinion. God’s anger will not stop at Jesus if he were to foolishly accept human worship either and God would then even vent His disapproval at Jesus’ acceptance of what is solely God’s alone as the One and only Creator of all things (see Isaiah 44 v 24). Jesus, even as the Messiah of God cannot overstep God’s limits. The other day, as I edit, God gave me a little parable about searching for answers and just like children we must ask questions to learn. There is no shame in this and there is no further shame in not having all the answers, for God will answer all later. Yet, it’s like this: if a man knows where there is hidden treasure buried in the ground, he has to be prepared to dig to find it. What happens when we dig? Yes, we get dirty! But this is not unclean and is only the dirt of soil. What of the man who wishes to stay clean in his white gown and refuses to dig? Well, when he meets God, God will say, “You foolish man you have no treasure and your white gown still needs to be washed from normal wear. You have nothing!” You see, if we merely follow our birth traditions and remain close to them, do we really find the Truth? So, if a Muslim accepts the Qur’an and doesn’t go any further, does he really learn any more than his forefathers? Likewise, a Christian who turns up at Sunday Mass and recites the prayers without ever really paying any heed to their real meaning – has he or she learned or found anything either? Or a Jew that

assassinates the Character of Jesus as the Messiah merely because his rabbi tells him to? Has he dug and found any real treasure himself? Then comes the ordinary man with no special teaching, who recognizes the importance of God and His Truth and digs and finds it, when God meets him, He says, "Well done my child, you sought to find and you have found, you knocked and I opened the door and answered you, for I recognised your thirst for Me and I Knew that you truly put Me, the Lord your God, above and before all worldly wealth and matters. You are true to yourself and to Me. Come in and enjoy My rewards to You." And just think what rewards God may have in store, for God is an Artist at heart and because he has Created us, He Knows what pleases us better than we ourselves could ever imagine. How many will scratch their heads and wish that they too had put more into finding God and digging for His treasure? Amen.) 62 This is the Truth of the matter: there is no god but God; God is the Exalted, the Decider." 63 If they turn away, know that God is well aware of anyone who causes corruption. 64 Say, "People of the Book, let us arrive at a statement that is common to us all: We worship God alone, we ascribe no partner to Him and none of us takes others beside Him as lords." If they turn away, say, "Witness our devotion to Him (God alone)." (Note: A natural response or retort from the church-following Christian here is to retort, "But the apostles of Jesus even called him (Jesus) 'Lord,'" especially in Luke's Gospel. Now, this is where I, in my mission from God, come in, "Were the apostles right in this?" How many times did Jesus rebuke his apostles for common and un-Godly practice? I tell you all you must elevate yourselves to brotherly status of Jesus the Messiah and see as he did himself and actually showed us how to, by his own example to us in his life portrayed in his Gospels. You see, to look to the apostles is just the same as looking to the local parish priest for answers, who in turn abides by church rule and who himself, has allowed himself to be duped and to be kept blind from all the truth in his obedience to his tradition. Those who say, "Well that's good enough for me!" are really only putting your fingers in your ears and covering up your eyes and ears that God Gave you as a child of His at birth with which to see and hear and find Him with. He Gave you hearts and minds to understand with also, but how many today close their hearts and use their minds to make money and achieve status. All these things have nothing to do with the Living God who Hears and Sees all, thus Witnessing to

His utter dismay our ignorance of Himself and His Gifts to us to enable us to become children of Himself. If we don't avail of and use these Gifts, to learn how to become children of God, then what can we expect at the Judgement? The local priest will be more concerned with himself than with your extra baggage on that Day, I assure you. And likewise, the apostles of Jesus also, for God Himself is Perfect and Gave us all this opportunity in life to find Him and have a personal relationship with Him, the Almighty. Yes, Jesus' sacrifice, atones for our forgiven sins and mistakes and they are annulled thereby by God, but it does not develop in anyway our personal relationships and applications to God's Own Will for each of His children. When Muhammad said to the man who asked him why he didn't gather earthly wealth, he responded, "What good is wealth to me, I am merely a passenger in life sheltering under the shade of a tree.") 65 People of the Book, why do you argue about Abraham when the Torah and the Gospels were not revealed until after his time? Do you not understand? 66 You argue about some things of which you have some knowledge, but why do you argue about things of which you know nothing? God Knows and you do not. 67 Abraham was neither a Jew nor a Christian. He was upright and devoted to God, never an idolater, 68 and the people who are closest to him are those who truly follow his ways, this prophet (Muhammad) and true believers – God is close to true believers. (Note: Just the same, neither Abraham or Muhammad can get anyone into Heaven, even their own children, so swearing allegiances to them means nothing unless you live as they lived - humble, peaceful lives worshipping their God alone. Jesus even affirms this by saying that it won't be him who will condemn the Jews at the Judgement, but Moses in whom they had put their trust and hope (see John 5 v 46). This is important, for all those who think that by worldly allegiances to saints and prophets and swearing oaths to them that they can get close to God. They can't! Jesus also affirms this himself by saying that not all who call him 'Lord, lord' at the Judgement will enter, no, only those who have done the will of his Father (God) in Heaven for themselves (see Matthew 7 v 21-23) Amen. Likewise, Muhammad, God Willing, may condemn many Muslims claiming allegiances to him and his cause when they were no more than greedy, violent and selfish people who had no real love of God in their hearts. I pray for all, but God is Clever and Wise and remember, always one step ahead of humanity,

whom He Created as simple beings to worship Him alone Amen.)
69 People of the Book (the Jews and possibly Christians in Muhammad's time) would clearly love to lead you (early Muslim believers) astray, but they only lead themselves astray, though they do not (fully) realise it. 70 People of the Book, why do you deny God's Revelations when you see they are true? 71 People of the Book why do you mix truth with falsehood? Why do you hide the truth when you recognise it? 72 Some of the people of the Book say (to each other), "At the beginning of the day, believe in what has been given to the (early Muslim believers in Muhammad's time), then at the end of the day reject it," so that they too may turn back (to non-believers) 73 but do not sincerely believe in anyone unless he follows your own religion" – (Muhammad) tell them, "True Guidance is the Guidance of God" – they say, "Do not believe that anyone else would be given a revelation similar to what you were given, or that they could use it to argue against you in the Lord's Presence." (Muhammad), tell them, "All Grace is in God's Hands - He Grants it to whoever He Wills – He is all Embracing, all Knowing – 74 and He singles out for His Mercy whoever He Will. His Grace is infinite." (Note: These references are strictly historical as Muhammad was talking about some hostile Jewish tribes of his time around where he lived who may have showed a certain jealousy to the fact of him, a gentile, receiving God's Message. One can't carry this forward as a way of hatred against Jews into this present time. God is the Judge of all mankind and He alone Knows the hearts of men, so don't judge at all, especially just because of where a man is born and into what tradition God has Sent him into life. This shows true prejudice and God Hates injustice and prejudice – He Judges all people for their belief in Himself as God alone and for their good or bad deeds, words and thoughts (See Psalm 75 & 94 for reflection). I know many silly inter-jealousies pass each day between this tradition and that, but if we could only step outside of this and stand beside God for one moment, we would truly see how petty and indeed foolish we have become, for this is a total waste of God's time in His Own Eyes. Seek Him and His Will for you and help all, enduring patience and showing kindness and thoughtfulness everywhere Amen. Remember we truly are all brothers and sisters in different circumstances with different Tests and endurances to live out as after all, God has Placed and He continues to Place each and every soul into its birthplace all through time Amen. So, we

have absolutely no right to criticize God's Decision of placement and to judge others by their birth rights shows your true arrogance. We can all still be aware of the sin a man does and in fact hate it as God Himself Hates sin, but to judge for a person's birth right shows a total disregard for justice and righteousness Amen. Here is another little parable for your understanding: How can man and God be compared? Man sees a field of cattle and says, "I like the red ones." Another man comes along and says, "I like the black and white ones." When God Sees a human, it's not like this; He Sees us right through and can feel as we feel – He truly Knows those who love Him and who try to please Him – He alone is God, the Almighty. He Loves, He Feels, He Knows – He is right through every part of us as He is Immortal and in this state is Omnipresent and Greater than time itself Amen. Glory be to Him, the One Amen. However, when we sin in life, we in effect try to push Him out. Who loses?) 75 There are people of the Book who if you (Muhammad) entrust them with a heap of Gold, will return it to you in tact, but there are others of them, who, if you entrust them with a single coin, will not return it to you unless you keep standing over them, because they say, "We are under no obligation to the gentiles." They tell a lie against God and they know it (Note: See Leviticus 19 v 33-34 wherein God advises the Israelites to love foreigners as themselves. Yes, God has shown a difference between a gentile and a true Jew who was to keep all His Laws of Holiness, but these Laws are built on justice and strictly forbid stealing, cheating, lying and using unfair weighing scales (see Deuteronomy 19 v 11, 35-36).) 76 No indeed, God Loves those who keep their pledges and who are mindful of Him 77 but those who sell out God's Covenant and their oaths for a small price (gain) will have no share in the life to come. God will neither speak to them or look at them on the Day of Resurrection – He will not cleanse them (of their sins) – agonizing punishment awaits them. 78 There are some of them who twist the Scripture with their tongues to make you (believers) think that what they say is part of the Scripture when it is not; they say it is from God when it is not; they attribute lies to God and they know it. 79 No person, to whom God had given the Scripture, Wisdom and prophethood would ever say to people, "Be my servants, not God's." (He would say), "You should be devoted to God because of what you have studied of the Scriptures and what you have (been) taught." 80 Nor would he command you to take angels and prophets as lords. How

could he demand you to be disbelievers after you had devoted yourselves to God alone? (Note: The word Messiah – God’s chosen king, the anointed one, does not infer any worship whatsoever as Jesus himself says, “I do not want human praise” (John 5 v 41) and just in case, he also says, “My words will never pass away” (Matthew 24 v 35) – so this will never change! Worship God, our Father alone as Jesus did and still does and will always. Listen again to his own words to the devil Satan in the desert, “You should worship the Lord your God and serve only Him” (Matthew 4 v 10). And this is taken from the Scripture given to Moses, Deuteronomy 6 v 13 – Christians of today, do you think, did Moses worship Jesus? You see if you were a Jew you may understand that Moses and all the prophets, by God’s Guidance, spent hundreds, if not thousands of years, emphasising the most important point of all, to worship God alone and Jesus did not wish to change this at all, so, how can we just decide to introduce a trinity of worship because the church thinks this is the way to go. In doing this you are forgetting God, the Creator and in fact putting Him in a ‘back seat’ role which He does not like at all. Just imagine if you will, a Jewish man alive for thousands of years and lived and understood the message given by Moses and the other Prophets and then, the Messiah came and confirmed these Teachings saying that we should ensure that the kindness factor is kept to the fore in all of the Law and then years later, a gentile tribe came and says “Now let us worship God, Jesus, the Messiah and the Helper of God, the Spirit, or you are all damned to Hell.” I think the prophet of old would scratch his head and say, “But even Jesus did not agree with this new teaching of man for he himself worshipped God alone.”) 81 God took a pledge from all the prophets (Note Scripturally, this is not recorded, so I know nothing of such, but I can understand how God would have one prophet support another as in Moses’ and Elijah’s support of Jesus and his mission (see Transfiguration Matthew 17 v 3).) saying, “If, after I have bestowed Scripture and Wisdom upon you, a messenger comes confirming what you have been given, you must believe in him and support him. do you affirm this and accept My Pledge as binding on you? They said, “We do.” He said, “Then bear witness and I too will bear witness.” (Note: We must remember that the important word here is “confirm” for remember God said to Moses that His Law was an everlasting one for all time to come. Jesus clearly confirms this in the Gospel, “I have not come to do away with them”

not one word (see Matthew 5 v 17-20). However certain temporary alleviations were introduced in the Gospel and the Qur'an so to aid in the conversion of gentiles to true faith Amen.) 82 Those who turn away after this are the ones who break their pledges. 83 Do they seek anything other than submission to God? Everyone in the Heavens submits to God, willingly or unwillingly: they will all be returned to God. (Note: Many Modern Islamic fundamentalist terrorists use this as an excuse in their idea to the spreading of Islam as a religion, and I must add wrongly, as God never needed man's help to win His battles. Also, true Islam is devotion to God and one never needs enter a mosque or even have read the Qur'an to obey this. I ask you fundamentalists: Do you know the hearts of men? To force someone to change their religion unwillingly, just to please your whims and violent tendencies so they may swear allegiance to God and Muhammad, when they may well be good Christians in God's Eyes, not knowing all the answers, as you too do not, then you may well be going against the Will of God and if you are, you may well be deemed worthy of Hell yourselves. You are gambling that you are right and are taking chances that God will side with you, for you know that God has not Given authority to you for these violent actions. Shout as you will, for your own Qur'an tells that "there is none worse than the braying of an ass.") 84 Say (Muhammad), "We (Muslims) believe in God, and in what has been sent down to Abraham, Ishmael, Isaac, Jacob and the tribes. We believe in what has been given to Moses, Jesus and the prophets from their Lord. We do not make a distinction between any of them. It is to Him (God) that we devote ourselves." (Note: This places an onus on every Muslim who can, to familiarise yourselves with the Scriptures of Moses and Jesus and the prophets and also not to put Muhammad up on a pedestal above them, as so many Muslims do today even though they say they don't.) 85 If anyone seeks a religion other than devotion to God alone (literally Islam), it will not be accepted from him: he will be one of the losers in the Hereafter. 86 Why would God Guide people who deny the truth, after they have believed and acknowledged the messenger (Muhammad) is true and after they have been shown clear proof? God does not Guide evildoers. 87 Such people will be rejected by God, by the angels, by all people as their reward 88 and so they will remain, with no relief or respite from their suffering. 89 Not so those who after sinning repent and mend their ways: God is Most Forgiving and

Merciful. (Note: see John the Baptist's Teaching from God, "Do those things that show that you have turned from your sins" (Luke 3 v 8). 90 Those who after believing, then disbelieve (turn away) and increase in their disbelief will not have their repentance accepted. They are the ones who have gone (far) astray: 91 those who disbelieve and die disbelievers will not be saved even if they have enough gold to fill the entire earth. Agonising punishment is in store for them and there will be no one to help them. (Note: We must all remember that no word or Scripture can tie God down, He always has choice – so, He can ultimately forgive anyone He pleases (see Matthew 19 v 26 & Jonah).) 92 None of you (believers) will attain true piety unless you give out of what you cherish: whatever you give, God Knows about it very well. 93 Except for what Israel made unlawful for himself, all food was Lawful to the children of Israel before the Torah was revealed (to Moses). (Note: Noah was told by God as he entered the Ark to bring seven pairs of each clean animal and one pair of unclean (see Genesis 7 v 2).) Say, "Bring forth the Torah, and read out (the relevant passage) if you are telling the truth. (Note: another ambiguity? How did Noah know what was a clean and an unclean animal? We must remember: this does not change the reminding of the Qur'an to worship God alone and to do good deeds.) 94 Those who persist in making up lies and attributing them to God after this are the wrongdoers." (Note: Remember Christians the Qur'an came after St. Patrick who is credited with the invention of the trinity.) 95 (Muhammad) say, "God Speaks the truth, so follow Abraham's religion: he had true faith and was never an idolater." (Note: When God came to Abram He said, "I am El Shaddai (Almighty God), Walk in My Ways and be blameless (righteous) (Genesis 17 v 1).") Remember Christians, this could just have easily read above, "Follow the religion of the Messiah, Jesus," but for all the attachments that have come to be added on in Christianity, things like relic hunting and devotion to saints, buying indulgences, etc. It has become impure and defiled as a result; thus, the simple example of Abraham is chosen; for, God has always wanted simplicity, even childhood innocence in certain matters Amen (see Ecclesiastes 7 v 29).) 96 The first house (of worship) to be established for people was the one at Mecca (Bacca). It is a blessed place: a source of guidance for all people; 97 there are clear signs in it; it is a place where Abraham stood to pray: whoever enters it is safe. Pilgrimage to the house is a duty owed to God by people who

are able to undertake it. Those who reject this (should know that) God has no need for anyone. (Note: Remember people, God needs no house nor place for true worship. Yes, it is good to gather communally for worship to show our support for God and that we believe in Him. Yet, pilgrimage is a private matter, be it fasting or visiting a place made Holy by God. We must not lose sight of how Christians went wrong in ‘over-cooking’ certain aspects of the true faith given by Jesus, “To worship God alone and to love one another” (see Matthew 4 v 10, John 13 v 34, Mark 12 v 29-31) in their quest to attach holiness to material things, like pictures, statues, yes, and places. Jesus also tells us that “By the power of God’s Spirit do we give God the true worship that The Father desires” (see John 4 v 23). So, it is more important to pray to God sincerely in truth, than the place you are praying in. Actually, once you are in the Holy Spirit, your whole life becomes a prayer, so you are in effect always in prayer to God. Remember the Spirit is God’s Holy helper and thus is a servant of the Most High Amen.) 98 Say, “People of the Book, why do you reject God’s revelations? God Witnesses everything you do.” 99 Say, “People of the Book, why do you turn believers away from God’s path and try to make it crooked, when you yourselves should be witnesses to the (truth)? God is not heedless of anything you do.” (Note: Jesus mentions this when he speaks about the Pharisees who reject the truth but cross whole oceans to convert one to their way of thinking which makes him even more worthy of Hell than they themselves (see Matthew 23 v 15). Remember also that God’s original plan was to use Israel as a “Light to the Nations” (see Isaiah 49 v 6) so the whole world could be saved, yet, it took the Messiah’s courage and bravery as Israel’s true king to take this task upon himself and he will succeed, for God has said “My suffering servant (Jesus) will succeed in his task (Isaiah 52 v 13). I pray for him for I know that God has made the Messiah with an undefeatable spirit in love and quest. However, I also know that when God calls “Halt” and thus His Great Judgement arrives, then some will be lost as sinners as, the Messiah Jesus, himself must learn to accept and live the Words of his own Gospel given him by God – read Matthew 25 v 31-46.) 100 You who believe, some of those who were given the Book (Scripture) would turn you into disbelievers if you were to yield to them. 101 How can you disbelieve when God’s revelations are being recited to you and His messenger is living among you? 102 You who believe, be mindful of God, as

is His due and make sure you devote yourselves entirely to Him, to your dying moment. 103 Hold fast to God's rope all together; do not split into factions. Remember God's Favour to you: you were enemies and then He brought your hearts together and you became brothers by His Grace: you were about to fall into a pit of Fire and He saved you from it. In this way God makes His revelations clear to you that you may be rightly guided. 104 Be a community that calls for what is good, urges what is right and forbids what is wrong: those who do this are the successful ones. 105 Do not be like those who, after they have been given clear revelation, split into factions and fall into disputes: a terrible punishment awaits such people. 106 On the Day when some faces brighten and others darken, it will be said to those with darkened faces, "How could you reject your faith after believing? Taste the torment for doing so," (Note: Must I add? Today, in our modern world, all who are rejecting their faith for wealth and theories of evolution and Godlessness, the slide is happening right now and I wouldn't mind but when these people were brought up Christians, most, if not all, would have read or at least heard about the "End times" and how people's faith will fall away and how the majority will become Godless and here it is happening before your very eyes (see Matthew 24 v 12). The Qur'an reminds but who will heed its reminding?) 107 but those with brightened faces will be in God's Mercy (Grace), there to remain. 108 These are God's revelations: We recite them for you (Muhammad) with the truth. God does not will injustice for His creatures. 109 Everything in the Heavens and the earth belongs to God; it is to Him that all things return. (Note: A Christian could say, "But Jesus said, 'The Father gives everything to the son' (see Matthew 11 v 27) and indeed God does, for he trusts Jesus who is fully one with him in His Spirit (see Isaiah 42 v 1, John 3 v 34), yet, Jesus returns everything back to God, for all Jesus wants to ever do is to please God by doing His eternal Will, "I always do what pleases Him (God) and He has not left me alone" (John 8 v 28-29, see also 7 v 16-18). So, Jesus as an "heir" in human terms is not fitting as God is Eternal and needs no heir; it is us, including Jesus who need God for everything. This is thinking as God wants us to think and as Jesus tried to teach Amen.) 110 Believers, you are the best community singled out for people (as an example), you order what is right, forbid what is wrong and believe in God (Note: Remember Christians, as the slide has already begun, can you not honestly

say today that the Muslims in general, are far more devout to God than the Christians? Many today who have started this slide away from God may even think the Muslims are below themselves as backward farmers etc. but I tell you, who will be smiling on Judgement Day? I told you before that God does not see Muslims, Christians or Jews as such but true or false believers in Himself. This is not some pole to show an even split of the various religions. No! if most true believers are Muslims then so be it but as is also spoken about them in this verse, they must show “by their good example” and not violent lawlessness Amen.) If the people of the Book had also believed, it would have been better for them. For although some of them do believe, most of them are Lawbreakers – 111 they will not do you much harm: even though they come out to fight you (Muhammad), they will soon turn tail; they will get no help (from God) – 112 and unless they hold fast to a lifeline from God and from mankind (i.e. “worship God alone and love your neighbour as yourself” (see Mark 12 v 29-31, Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, Leviticus 19 v 18) they are overshadowed by weakness, too because they have persistently disbelieved in God’s revelations and killed prophets without any right, all because of their disobedience and boundless transgression. 113 but they are not all alike. There are some among the people of the Book who are upright, who recite God’s revelations during the night, who bow down in worship, 114 who believe in God and the Last Day, who order what is right and forbid what is wrong, who are quick to do good deeds. These people are among the righteous 115 and they will not be denied (the rewards) for whatever good deeds they do: God knows exactly who is conscious of Him. (Note: The Qur’an is sometimes like this, it builds up a case against a people which almost draws in all biased hypocrites against them and then it turns and says, “well there are some who are not.” We can conclude from this that all who believe in God, worshipping Him alone and who do good deeds, regardless of birth are truly God’s Own.) 116 as for those who disbelieve, neither their possessions nor their children will help them against God – they will be companions in the Fire – there to remain – 117 and whatever they give in this life will be nullified: a frosty wind strikes and destroys the harvest of people who have wronged themselves. It was not God who wronged them; they wronged themselves. 118 You who believe, do not take for your intimates others than yourselves (believers in God), who will not spare you

ruin. They wish on you hardship and their hatred is evident from their mouths, but what their hearts conceal is far worse. We have made Our revelations clear to you, will you not use your reason? 119 This is how it is: here you are, you love them (Note: Do you really? And I add this here, for it is quite clear that many modern Muslims harbour hatred for Jews and Christians, when right here, the Qur'an Tells them clearly and explicitly that they should love them) but they do not love you: you believe in all the Scriptures (Note: Do you?) and when they meet you they say, "We believe" but when they are alone, they bite their fingertips in rage at you. (Muhammad) say, "Die in rage (if you wish)!" God Knows exactly what is in everyone's hearts. (Note: Remember what Muhammad said, "You are not a believer unless you love for others what you love for yourselves" and this includes all people and his love even of animals was obvious. Jesus tells us simply to "Love one another, as I have loved you" (John 13 v 34), so, the onus is on the believer to love. The Qur'an urges patience and forgiveness (Qur'an 42:43) in this and suggests that only those with patience will achieve the ability to bless those who do you wrong and thus "repel evil with what is better" (Qur'an 41:34-35), as Jesus also alludes to when he tells us that even pagans love those who love themselves but to be perfect like God, we must pray for and love our enemies (see Matthew 5 v 43-48). In this, there is Great Wisdom from God, for who knows, only God Himself when and whether that enemy will repent. And if he does repent, will we not feel foolish in having once hated our now brother? If everyone believed in God, worshipped Him alone and loved each other, the world would be a beautiful place and God would be Living among us and present in His Holy Temple in Jerusalem. Then when the End comes God would bring Heaven on earth. So, how can we arrive at this? We all must and can only start with ourselves as individuals and try not to live your life discussing the wrongs of the hypocrites. Pray to God for them and do not let anyone turn you from love of God and love of neighbour. I tell you all, if you can grasp this you have already the full message of the Qur'an, Gospel and Torah in your heart and God will be happy with you as you have learned to love – for remember, "Those who are pure in heart will see God" (Matthew 5 v 8) and the Messiah is the king of love: "Love one another as I have loved you" (John 13 v 34). 120 They grieve at any good that befalls you (believers) and rejoice at your misfortunes. But if you

are steadfast and mindful (or conscious) of God, their scheming will not harm you in the least: God encircles everything they do. (Note: see Qur'an 64:11 "Misfortunes can only happen with God's Permission.") 121 (Muhammad), Remember when you left your home at dawn to assign battle positions to the believers (early Muslims): God Hears and Knows everything. 122 Remember when two groups of you were about to lose heart and God protected them – let the believers put their trust in God. 123 God helped you at Badr when you were very weak. Be mindful of God, so that you may be grateful. Remember (Muhammad) when you said to the believers, "Will you be satisfied if your Lord reinforces you by sending down three thousand angels? 125 Well if you are steadfast and mindful of God, your Lord will reinforce you with five thousand swooping angels if the enemy should suddenly attack you!" and God arranged it so, 126 as a message of hope for you (believers) to put your hearts at rest – help comes only from God, the Mighty, the Wise – 127 and in order to cut off the flanks of the disbelievers' army or frustrate them, to make them withdraw in total failure. (Note: This shows God's Will for peace rather than war and He would rather if disbelievers would back off instead of forming armies against what He Wishes, i.e. to have people who worship Him alone and believe in Him and rely on Him for everything in their lives Amen.) 128 You (Muhammad) have nothing to do with it: whether God relents towards them or punishes them, they are wrongdoers. 129 Everything in the Heavens and earth belongs to God (Note: see Deuteronomy 10 v 14). He Forgives whoever He will and Punishes whoever He Will: God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. 130 You who believe, do not consume usurious interest, doubled and redoubled. Be mindful of God so that you may prosper – 131 beware of the Fire prepared for those who ignore (God) 132 and obey God and the messenger so that you may be given mercy. (Note: Today many modern Christians, even our churches seem to hush up the 'Hell' word as if it does not exist. A young man exploring Jehovah witness religion came to me recently and said "I ran out of a Catholic church the other day as I saw an article up on the wall about Hell. This frightening approach is terrible." I asked him, "And what do the Jehovah witnesses tell?" He answered, "Bad people just disappear and are no more." I said, "Please read, as I opened my Bible, Matthew 25 v 41 "Away from me (Jesus will say) you who are under God's curse! Away to the eternal Fire

prepared for the devil (Satan) and his angels!” as I read it aloud for him and I continued, “Be under no illusion, Hell exists and evil will be punished.”) 133 Hurry towards your Lord’s (God’s) Forgiveness and a Garden as wide as the Heavens and the earth is prepared for the righteous, 134 who give, both in prosperity and adversity, who restrain their anger and pardon people – God Loves those who do good (Note: see Psalm 11 v 5-7) – 135 those who remember God and implore forgiveness for their sins if they do something shameful or wrong themselves – who forgives sins but God? – and those who never knowingly persist in doing wrong. (Note: Please also read Jesus’ other prophecy about what he will say to the righteous, “Come you who are Blessed by my Father! Come and possess the Kingdom which has been prepared for you ever since the creation of the world” (Matthew 25 v 34). We must also remember that it is God who ultimately Forgives all our sins. Jesus tells us to “forgive others as we would like God to Forgive us” (see Matthew 6 v 14-15, 7 v 1-2, 12). God does permit us to forgive the sins of others as the Qur’an also teaches (see Qur’an 42:43), but God also knows who is sly and who uses forgiveness as a tool to succeed – then, even if we forgive someone like this who has no intention of repenting and giving up sinning, God will hold this forgiveness back from this user, as He Knows all hearts truly Amen. However, the onus is on us to continue loving and forgiving and we must try to leave Judgement to God alone Amen (see Matthew 18 v 21-35 to understand how God forgives).) 136 The reward for such people is Forgiveness from their Lord and Gardens graced with flowing streams, where they will remain. How excellent is the reward of those who labour. (Note: We must all realise as Jesus says, “Each day brings its own troubles” (Matthew 6 v 34), so, the real fight for God is often kind of hidden. Each of us faces temptations each day and if we are mindful of God always, we will always make the right decision as God Guides us, and thus fight against the evil one. If we mounted all these daily challenges up together, they may well far outweigh a spell at war. This is the real war for God – against all that is evil every day, every night, always – always being mindful and in contact with God our Creator, the One Jesus calls “My Father and my God” (see John 20 v 17). Jesus also tells us to “Stay Awake!” (see Matthew 24 v 42-44). God does test the hearts of men as gold is tested in a furnace (see Proverbs 17 v 3, also Jeremiah 17 v 10). And why does God Test us? So

that He can gather a wonderful family of people who worship Him and who use their eyes, ears and hearts and minds that He Gave us to see, hear and understand with, so that we do not become wilfully blind selfish fools.) 137 God's Ways have operated since before your time: travel through the land and see what was the end of those who disbelieved. 138 This is a clear lesson to people and guidance and teaching for those who are mindful of God. 139 Do not lose heart or despair – if you are true believers you have the upper hand. 140 If you have suffered a blow (Note: this may refer to the defeat of the Muslims in the battle of Uhud), they too have suffered one like it. We deal out such days among people in turn, for God to find out who truly believes, for Him to choose martyrs among you – God does not love evil-doers - 141 for Him to test those who believe and for Him to destroy the disbelievers. 142 Did you think you would enter the Garden without God first proving which of you would struggle for His cause and remain steadfast? 143 Before you encountered death, you were hoping for it. Well now you have seen it with your own eyes as you were looking on. (Note: Courage and true devotion to God is a desirable quality but always remember: “Do not commit murder” (Exodus 20 v 13) one of the ten commandments given to Moses. If you really believe in all of the prophets – then Jesus' life can be taken as an example of one of courage – yet, did he wield a sword? Did Moses need weapons to defeat Pharaoh? Is God's Power not enough for the true believer? Remember God Hates those who plot evil! Yes, through history God has permitted 'Just wars' for justice and righteousness but remember murder is murder and is a sin! Those who think that by 'suicide bombing' themselves is a form of 'martyrdom' are not thinking straight and have plotted evil and “the plotting of evil only rebounds on those who plot” (see Qur'an 35:43). 144 Muhammad is only a messenger before whom many messengers have been and gone. If he died or was killed, would you revert to your old ways? If anyone did so, he would not harm God in the least. God will reward the grateful. 145 No soul may die except with God's permission at a predestined time. If anyone strives for the rewards of this world, We will give him some of them. If anyone strives for the rewards of the Hereafter, We will give him some of them: We will reward the grateful. 146 Many prophets have fought with large bands of men alongside them who, in the face of their sufferings for God's cause, did not lose heart or weaken or

surrender: God Loves those who are steadfast. (Note: Remember what Jesus said, "Fight the good fight (against Satan and all that is evil)." The Qur'an constantly reminds throughout, "God Loves those who do good deeds." So, please never lose sight of what is good! If you are in doubt, remember what Muhammad and Jesus both said, "Do for others as you would like them to do for you." Do you think, any of you, if every person on earth worshipped God and obeyed His Commandments, would God still have war? – Use your sense! So, I say to all, start with yourself and fight the evil-one Satan and all temptations to do wrong against God, who is Good and Righteous and Kind and Loving and Forgiving. Ask the Living God to Help you every day to do good deeds – not evil and murder is evil "Do not commit murder" (Exodus 20 v 13). Remember also and never lose sight of the fact that God is always trying to "Guide us to His ways of Peace" (see Qur'an 5:16). God Tells me, "Don't worry, they know the commandments.") 147 All they said was (when faced with death) "God forgive us our sins and our excesses. Make firm our feet and give us help against the disbelievers" 148 and so God gave them both the rewards of this world and the excellent rewards of the Hereafter: God Loves those who do good. 149 You who believe, if you obey the disbelievers, they will make you revert to your old ways and you will turn into losers. 150 No indeed! It is God who is your Protector: He is the Best of Helpers. 151 We will strive panic into the hearts of the disbelievers because they attribute partners to God although He has sent no authority for this: their shelter will be the Fire. How miserable is the abode of the evildoers! (Note: The first Commandment: "Worship no god but Me" (Exodus 20 v 3). Whether this was or is directed at the Arabs who worshipped angels along with God or the Christians who worships Jesus and who pray to saints for intercession, if Jesus is your no.1 then, I tell you now, call God our Father, our God, so that you may worship Him as God alone Amen Amen just as Jesus also did and still does Amen. However, I say to all, "Remember, all will honour the Messiah" (see Isaiah 49 v 7) as God's choice of king. This is not worship – for Jesus himself worships God, the One he calls his Father and his God alone and always will.) 152 God fulfilled His Promise to you: you were routing them (Battle of Uhud) with His Permission, but then you faltered, disputed the order and disobeyed, once He brought you in sight of your goal – some of you desire the gains of this world (booty) and others desire the world to come

– and then He prevented you from (defeating) them as a punishment. He has now forgiven you: God is Most Gracious to believers. 153 You fled without looking back while the messenger (Muhammad) was calling out to you from behind and God rewarded you with sorrow for sorrow. (He has now forgiven you) so that you may not grieve for what you missed or for what happened to you. God is well aware of everything you do. 154 After sorrow He caused calm to descend upon you, a sleep that overtook some of you. Another group, caring only for themselves, entertained false thoughts about God, thoughts more appropriate to pagan ignorance and said, “Do we get any say in this?” (Muhammad) tell them, “Everything to do with this affair is in God’s Hands.” They conceal in their hearts things they will not reveal to you. They say, “If we had had our say in this, none of us would have been killed here.” Tell them, “Even if you had resolved to stay at home, those who were destined to be killed would have gone out to meet their deaths.” God did this in order to Test everything within you and in order to prove what is in your hearts. God Knows your innermost thoughts very well. (Note: In this, there is a subtle reminder to all of us, especially those in modern times who seem to have to have their say in everything and voice opinions at every chance. The words “If” and “I” are very prevalent today. You see God alone Knows the conditional tense and we can never. So, why do we constantly use conditionals? The reality of God is, there is no democracy, but His Sole Rule, Orchestration and Governing. The true believer needs God in everything. How many modern Christians can truly say this as they voice their opinions on the latest referendums as if God needs your votes? If you do not vote the way God wants and He has Given us His Eternal Commandments and Laws to Moses as guides in this, then we are truly lost. Our opinions only make us look foolish in the Face of God. I assure you, that a very common saying at the Great Judgement will be, “Sure, I only thought, I didn’t really know.” Thought without foundation from God is worthless and worse, is sin and is punishable Amen. You may think this is too much, but I tell you the good Muslim is already smiling within at the truth in this and why? Because they have striven for constant awareness and consciousness of God always and this includes in every thought, word and deed Amen. Why did Jesus tell us all to “Stay awake”? so we could debate on referendums and our personal opinions? No! I tell you, it is so that you can remain awake to God and His

Will – please read Matthew 7 v 21-23 & 12 v 36-37 again and you may learn something Amen.) 155 As for those of you who turned away on the day the two armies met in battle, it was Satan who caused them to slip, through some of their actions. God has now pardoned them: God is Most Forgiving and Forbearing. 156 You who believe, do not be like those who disbelieved and said of their brothers who went out on a journey or to fight, “If only they had stayed with us, they would not have died or been killed,” for God will make such thoughts a source of anguish in their hearts. It is God who gives life and death: God Sees everything you do (Note: These things are sometimes forgotten in our Christian doctrines but are there nonetheless (see Deuteronomy 32 v 39) “I and I alone am God: no other god is real. I kill and I give life, I wound and I heal and no one can oppose what I do.”) 157 Whether you are killed for God’s cause or die, God’s Forgiveness and Mercy are better than anything people amass. 158 Whether you die or are killed, it is to God that you all will be gathered. 159 Out of Mercy from God, you (Muhammad) were gentle in your dealings with them – had you been harsh or hard-hearted, they would have dispersed and left you – so pardon them and ask forgiveness for them. Consult with them about matters, then, when you have decided on a course of action, put your trust in God: God loves those who put their trust in Him. (Note: God also Loves those who ask firstly and who depend on His Guidance – Lord Teach us to be patient and to wait for and to be able to see, hear, know and understand Your answers Amen. For man’s way is to decide first, then ask for God’s Help, where with God it is: ask Him first to Guide and Help us in everything we do Amen. Many times, in the old Testament people relied on God for decision making and He would show His anger when they did not and went ahead and made decisions without firstly consulting Him especially in the Books of Samuel, Kings and Chronicles e.g. 1 Chronicles 14 v 10 .) 160 If God Helps you (believer), no one can overcome you; if He Forsakes you, who else can help you? Believers should put their trust in God. 161 it is inconceivable that a prophet would ever dishonestly take something from the battle gains. Anyone who does so will carry it with him on the Day of Resurrection, when each soul will be fully paid for what it has done: no one will be wronged. 162 Can the man who pursues God’s good pleasure be like the man who has brought God’s wrath upon himself and whose home will be Hell – a foul destination? 163 They are

in a different class in God's Eyes; God Sees exactly what they do. 164 God has been truly Gracious to the believers in sending them a messenger from among their own people, to recite His revelations to them, to make them grow in purity and to teach them the scripture and wisdom – before that they were clearly astray. 165 Why did you say, when a calamity befell you, even after you had inflicted twice as much damage (on your enemy), "How did this happen?" Say (Muhammad), "You brought it on yourselves." God has Power over everything: 166 What befell you on the day the two armies met in battle happened with God's Permission in order for Him to see who were the true believers and who were the hypocrites, who, 167 when it was said to them, "Come, fight for God's cause, or at least defend yourselves," answered, "We would follow you if we knew how to fight." On that day they were closer to disbelief than belief. They say with their tongues what is not in their hearts: God Knows exactly what they conceal. 168 As for those who stayed behind, and said of their brothers, "If only they had listened to us, they would not have been killed," tell them (Muhammad), "Ward off death from yourselves, if what you say is true." 169 (Muhammad), do not think of those who have been killed in God's way as dead, they are alive with their Lord, well provided for, (Note: Jesus once said, "To God all (the living and the dead) are alive" (see Luke 20 v 38) meaning they are alive spiritually. We must not confuse the fact that all of the dead must be resurrected back into their bodies as Jesus is now. He was the first of those to rise and defeat death by God's Power and this is partly why God said about Jesus "I will make him My first born son," (Psalm 89 v 26-28) meaning that on the Day of Judgement, others will join him as God will call "those who work for peace, His children" (see Matthew 5 v 9). Jesus also verifies this to the repentant thief at the crucifixion saying to him, "This day you will be in Paradise with me" (Luke 23 v 43) as they were both about to die, so in a spiritual state the good are quite alive. We must also remember, especially as Christians, who are often told that this is an eternal state, it is not, not until we are united with our bodies at the Judgement as Jesus is today, physically and spiritually in Heaven. Yes, Heaven is also a very Physical place and our eternal home thereafter the Judgement and a good life on earth for some, when we will then one by one ascend as Jesus did and ascend physically into the Heavens Amen. After the very end of all time as we know it , past the Judgement, and even the Kingdom, we

will finally become immortal like God is now and was before time began. But we will never be able to create as He can – He alone is our Eternal God and Father Amen.) 170 – happy with what God has given them of His favour, rejoicing that for those whom they have left behind who have yet to join them there is no fear, nor will they grieve; 172 Those who responded to God and the messenger after suffering defeat, who do good and remain conscious of God, will have a great reward. 173 Those whose faith only increased when people said to them, “People have gathered against you, so fear them,” and who replied, “God is enough for us: He is our Protector,” 174 returned (after battle) with grace and bounty from God, no harm befell them. They pursued God’s pleasure. God’s favour is Great indeed. 175 It is Satan who urges you to fear his followers; do not fear them but Fear Me (God), if you are true believers. (Note: Jesus once said, “Do not fear man who can only hurt the body, but fear God who can destroy both the body and soul in Hell” (Matthew 10 v 28). I must add – much of the last few verses has talked of “Jihad” which is in effect courage to fight for justice. An example being fighting Hitler and the Nazi regime in world war two. Let me use another example: a boy who sees his sister being hurt by a bully who may be bigger than himself knows he ‘has to do something’ so he stands between the bully and his sister and courageously takes a blow for her and tells her to run away to safety. God may give this little boy sudden courage and He may even permit an angel to weaken the apparent courage of the bully also. The boy, to his own amazement, strikes out and knocks the bully down who runs off crying for he was a real coward beneath it all. Look! We are all faced with situations in life where Jihad is needed – Jesus standing before the council knowing he was going to be crucified is simply mind-boggling, for he said, “Not my will Father, but Yours” (Matthew 26 v 39). However, we must realise that God Tests us daily by temptation and we must always be awake to temptations from the evil-one Satan. This is sometimes where discretion and quick response to turn to God to ask for His Will and Help are needed as the Qur’an puts so well “If Satan should prompt you to do something, seek refuge with God – He is All hearing, All Seeing” (see Qur’an 7:200-201, 41:36). We should do this all day long even in the company of others – call God often, He Loves to be called on and He never gets bored of us, for He is greater than time itself and can respond to every human, angel, Heavenly being all at the

same time eternally – He is truly a Mighty God and is well worth getting to know Amen. False jihad, like indiscriminate murder by suicide bombings etc, is not courage, but Satan misleading you to sin and to cause division between all God’s people which eventually leads you to Hell. If you ever think thoughts like this – call God! Think – is this a good deed? Would I like this for myself or my family? It’s just like in another example: let’s say an unmarried man sees a gorgeous woman, yet she is married already. The righteous man calls God and says, “Please God can You find me a wife if it is Your Will for me.” The foolish man listens to Satan’s temptations like, “Go on – you deserve her – kill the husband and you can then legally marry her – God won’t mind then for you will be legal.” Stand back! Wake up! Listen to reason! Call God quickly so that you may see sense! Amen.) 176 (Muhammad) do not be grieved by those who are quick to disbelieve. They will not harm God in the least; it is God’s Will that they have no share in the Hereafter – a terrible punishment awaits them. 177 Those who sell their faith for disbelief will not harm God in any way; agonising torment awaits them. 179 Nor was it God’s Aim to leave you as you were, with no separation between the bad and the good. God would not show you what is hidden; God chooses as His messengers whoever He Will. So, believe in God and His messengers (Note: Remember Jesus and his Gospel is also a messenger and a message from God) if you believe and stay mindful of God, you will have a great reward. 180 Those who are miserly with what God has granted them out of His Grace should not think that it is good for them; on the contrary, it is bad for them. Whatever they stingily withhold will be hung around their necks on the Day of Resurrection. It is God who will inherit the Heavens and the earth (Note: see 1 Corinthians 15 v 28): God is well aware of everything you do. 181 God has certainly heard the words of those who sneer, “So, God is poor while we are rich.” We shall record everything they say – as well as killing prophets in defiance of all that is right – and We shall say to them, “Taste the torment of the scorching Fire. 182 This is an account of what you stored up for yourselves with your own hands: God is never unjust to His servants.” (Note: A thought has just come to me confirming that the “We” in the Qur’an is simply Gabriel speaking as an angel and part of God’s Heavenly Council wherein God also Sits, Rules and has Final Say, so as in Genesis 1 v 26, where God speaks “And now We will make human beings they will be like Us and resemble Us.” Jesus tells us that

anyone who declares publicly that he is not ashamed to be one of Jesus' disciples, that he will do the same for Him before God and the angels (see Matthew 10 v 32 & Luke 12 v 8). Can you not picture God's angels in unison speaking such Words in the above verses to the damned at the Judgement?) 183 To those who say, "God has commanded us not to believe in any messenger unless he brings us an offering that Fire (from Heaven) consumes," say, (Muhammad) "Messengers before me have come to you with clear signs, including the one you mention (Elijah? See 1 Kings 18 v 38). If you are sincere, why did you kill them?" 184 If they reject you, so have other messengers been rejected before you, even though they came with clear evidence, Books of Wisdom and Enlightening Scripture. 185 Every person will taste death (Note: this may be a generalisation as Biblically neither Elijah, nor Enoch tasted death for both were brought up to Heaven physically (see 2 Kings 2 v 11, Genesis 5 v 24). Moses' body was never found either and it is possible that he was also brought up physically, body and soul, as Jesus was at his ascension, even though Jesus did die first and rose by God's Power to fulfil Isaiah's prophecy 53 v 10. Also, we must consider those who are to be saved yet alive on the Day of Judgement, they will never die Amen.) and you will be paid in full only on the Day of Resurrection. Whoever is pushed away from the Fire and admitted to the Garden will have triumphed. The present world is only an illusory pleasure. 186 You are sure to be tested through your possessions and persons; you are sure to hear much that is hurtful from those who were given the Scripture before you and from those who associate others with God. If you are steadfast and mindful of God, that is the best course. (Note: Just as Jesus warned his disciples that he was sending them out like lambs among wolves and to beware, so are the Muslims prepared by the Qur'an for the taunts from the Pagan Arabs, the Jews and sadly, us Christians who always seemed to have an air of authority about us through history, even when many of us are only spouting out what we have heard from our clergy and not from the One Living God, who is God of all, including the Messiah Jesus. So, when you meet your Muslim brothers, Christians, just be aware that many Muslims are just trying to please God just as Jesus was in the garden of Gethsemane "Not my will Father but yours" (Matthew 26 v 39).) 187 God took a pledge from those who were given the Scripture – "Make it known to people; do not conceal it" (Note: Israel was

called by God to be “A Light to the nations” (Isaiah 49 v 6), thus returning the gentiles back to the straight path to God. However, I thank God for Jesus, because he took up this challenge himself and thus sent his apostles out to the ends of the earth with his Gospel Message from God. And, I add today, just because the Muslims were warned to beware of us Christians, and our man made attachments that have been invariably added on by the church over the years, you have no reason to fear the Gospel of Jesus itself and do not be afraid to read it in a prayerful manner seeking God’s Guidance always. Some today talk of twisting of the Scriptures and thus frighten many Muslims away from the Gospel, but I tell you, you have no need to fear this at all, for all verses are numbered just as in your Qur’an and cannot be changed Amen.) but they tossed the pledge over their shoulders, they bartered it for a small price – what a bad bargain they made! 188 Do not think (Muhammad) that those who rejoice in what they have done and seek praise for things they have not done will escape the punishment; agonising torment awaits them. 189 Control of the Heavens and the earth belongs to God; God has Power over everything. 190 There truly are signs in the Creation of the Heavens and earth and in the alternation of night and day for those with understanding, 191 who remember God standing, sitting and lying down, who reflect on the Creation (by God) of the Heavens and earth: “Our Lord! You have not Created us without purpose – You are far above that! – so protect us from the torment of the Fire (Hell). 192 Our Lord! We have heard someone calling us to faith – ‘Believe in your Lord’ – and we have believed. Our Lord! Forgive us our sins, wipe out our bad deeds and grant that we may join the righteous when we die. 194 Our Lord! Bestow upon us all that You have promised us through Your messengers – do not humiliate us on the Day of Resurrection – You never break Your Promise.” (Note: What a beautiful prayer and one that can be prayed without any hesitation by any Christian. Remember Peter, in his second letter 1 v 19, tells us to “pay attention to the message of the prophets that it is like a light shining in a dark place until the Day dawns.” Many of these prophets indeed tell of a Day of Judgement to come: Read Daniel 12 v 2, “Many of those who have already died will live again: some will enjoy eternal life and some will suffer eternal disgrace.” Joel 3 v 12, There (in the valley of Judgement) I, The Lord (God), will sit to Judge the surrounding nations.” Jesus says (Matthew 13 v 49-50), “It will be like this at the end of

the age: the angels will go out and gather up the evil people from among the good and will throw them into the fiery Furnace, where they will cry and grind their teeth.” Isaiah 62 v 11, “The Lord is announcing to all the earth: ‘Tell the people of Jerusalem that the Lord is coming to save you, bringing with Him the people He has rescued.’” These are just a few hints of what that Great and Terrifying Day will be like – However, don’t worry for God Himself also says, (Isaiah 65 v 8), “I will Save all those who serve Me.” So, all of you, busy yourselves serving and trying to please your God, the God of Jesus, of Moses, of all the prophets and indeed of Muhammad, who brought the Reminder, (“Worship God alone!”) 195 Their Lord has answered them; “I will not allow the deeds of anyone of you to be lost, whether you are male or female, each is like the other. I will certainly wipe out the bad deeds of those who emigrated and were driven out of their homes, who suffered harm for My cause, who fought and were killed. I will certainly admit them to Gardens graced with flowing streams, as a reward from God: the best reward is with God.” 196 (Muhammad) do not be deceived by the disbelievers’ trading (lucratively) coming and going in the land: 197 this is only a brief enjoyment, after which Hell will be their home – a miserable resting place! 198 But those who were mindful of God their Lord will have Gardens graced with flowing streams where they will stay as a reward from God. What God Has is best for those who are truly good. 199 Some of the people of the Book believe in God, in what has been sent down to you and in what was sent to them: humbling themselves before God, they would never sell God’s revelations for a small price. These people will have their rewards with their Lord: God is Swift in Reckoning. 200 You who believe, be steadfast (patient), more steadfast than the others; be ready; always be mindful of God, so that you may prosper. (Note: Jesus tells us these very things, “Be ready!” and to always “Stay awake!” this is so that we remain in faith and a state of constant readiness for God in life or death. So that we may not fall asleep and forget Him again (see Matthew 24 v 42-44, 5 v 20, 23 v 1-39, 25 v 1-13 & Luke 12 v 35-40).)

(Note: I divert momentarily from the Qur'an to explain a little of my own mission in life and to give some examples of how God is working through me to unite all true believers before His return with His Messiah Jesus. For the last twenty-seven years, God has been training me in His Ways, so that I can give the world a sneak preview of what things will be like on and after Their return, for example, how there will be only one religion. God has permitted me a colossal understanding of the Scriptures so as I can see straight through all the twists and turns and arrive at the truth. He has given me many parables for your and my understanding, so as you may be able to be strengthened in faith before His return. For the true believer, I know they will warm your hearts. For those in doubt it may set your minds and hearts to searching and seeking Him, the Almighty, whom Jesus calls "My God" (John 20 v 17, Matthew 27 v 46). To the disbeliever it may appear a long-winded pointless scribble, who more than likely will not be able to complete or understand it, for you still put God to the test with your arrogance and wilful selfishness. Anyways, I add here, three mini chapters that God has given me recently as I type and edit this Book. Enjoy!

1. The Oasis in the Desert: In the desert of life, the Qur'an and indeed previous Scriptures can be compared to a directional map to an oasis in the desert's centre. When God returns, He will expect to find all of his true believers already inside and waiting in the oasis for Him. What happens when He finds hardly anyone there?

A Christian walking in that desert chanced upon the oasis of God and when God met him there, He asked him, "Where could all my Muslims be?" The Christian suggested to God, that he might go and look for them. God agreed and allowed him time to search.

Not long afterwards, the Christian man returned and told God, "You won't believe it Lord, but they are standing around thorn bushes and patches of scrub out in the desert. Some have even eaten poisonous berries and are calling others to join them."

God answered, "Please My friend, go out again and check where My Christians and Jews are?" So, he did. He crossed the desert and found them on the outskirts among tangled jungles of brambles and weeds. Some were

indeed still praying and hoping for God's return and His Salvation, but were lost among the dark and tangled web of modern life. The Christian returned and told God.

God answered, "There was never any need for man to be lost. I Gave them simple instructions and directions on how to find the oasis until My return. Alas, they have gone astray. Even, the good among them have lost hope as they have listened to the distracting noises of the evil among them. Those Muslims were supposed to be simple people who obeyed My simple message to worship Me alone and to do good deeds for others. Here they are, many of them hovering around the thorn bushes of traditions and falsehood, just like those before them."

The Christian answered, "Many were around one particular type of thorn bush." God replied, "This is called the thorn bush of authenticating and praising Muhammad the messenger. They are just like the relic hunters, intercessor seekers and saint prayers of the Christian faith and the 'knowledge' seekers among the Jews." "And what of the poison berries God?" "There has always been the poison of murder, sin and hatred, adultery, greed and selfish want among man right from the beginning. Woe to those who have eaten such berries for the pain of their poison can be often slow to appear – but it will, and it lasts forever." Amen

God adds: "Why can't they just worship Me and walk the straight path to goodness in the oasis I have provided? Why do they have to listen to the distracting tales of others? Why must man look to others to make himself look right? When I alone can make man feel right and before Me alone can man only feel right and before Me must man stand to be truly righteous and before Me alone."

God adds: "Many of these modern Muslims condemn and even laugh at Christians for their reverence for and respect of My Messiah. Many laugh at those who seek guidance from Mary and the saints of old; yet, they themselves are so 'stuck up' Muhammad's person that they wouldn't recognize the true Muhammad for his sheer simplicity and uncomplicated style. 'Worship God and be straight,' said Muhammad aside from the Qur'an and how many today do this? Did Muhammad ever ask for personal

adoration? Did Jesus ever ask for personal worship, praise and acknowledgement from man? Did Moses? Noah? Abraham?"

God adds: "Why must they authenticate Muhammad Biblically? Like flies to a sticky trap do they stick and die. Did I ask this of any Muslim? No, I asked them to heed the simple message of the Qur'an, to worship Me alone and to do good deeds. I simplified the Torah by the Gospel. I simplified the Gospel by the Qur'an and still they blunder on, heaping praises on one another, as if this will decorate their rewards all the more. How can you reward a dirty fly stuck in a sticky flytrap? Would you even attempt to separate a fly from the sticky, dirty glue? No, you would burn the trap with all the flies attached, when they are all caught, to rid yourself of the dirty mess.

You (I) say, 'Here is food, here is water. This is good, this is bad.' And yet, man must still heap up more than he needs and still insists on challenging Me, the Almighty God, even to My Supreme Face, saying things like, 'There is no such thing as God,' and 'If He existed, He would do such and such,' and 'What about evolution? Maybe God isn't all He is made out to be at all? What about dinosaurs? Doesn't this prove it?' When they meet Me and My Judgement, they will wish they had tried! They will wish they had tried to find Me, the Almighty God. They will wish they had kept things simple and lived how they were asked to live: simply and humbly, before their God, seeking His Will and Guidance of their lives always and truly seeking to please Him. How can they expect any different? How can they expect to avoid the promised punishment that has been made clear right from the start? Good gets rewarded and bad gets punished. To neglect, reject, forget or to disown Me as God, the One, the Creator of all, is bad and for those of you who still doubt and think that to live a 'good' life 'without Me' is possible and indeed sufficient, how foolish you are; for, you too are like blood sucking mosquitoes that are well stuck in that fly trap also, yet you don't even last as long as a fly, for you have no faith worth talking about.

Oh, yes! flies and mosquitoes burn! The paper trap burns and the glue itself burns – so, woe to you who get stuck in a trap that you should have been nowhere near, in the first place! My bees are all out in the garden busily

gathering nectar and pollen to make My honey and My wax for the approaching winter.”

I add, do bees complain? No, they just busily go about their business avoiding trouble. Look at a bush in flower sometime and watch them at work and then if a mosquito bites you or a fly lands on your face annoyingly, think about how God must feel!

2. The Blasphemy vote is passed: (5/11/2018) as I type and edit. So, now, it is no longer a crime to blaspheme, even publicly against God, the Almighty Creator of all. What fools you are who have voted for this change in the Irish constitution! God has you now on record for voting against Him and His will. You fools! Even those who sleepily didn't bother to vote, you have missed your chance to show your loyalty to God. At the Judgement, don't bother saying to God, “Ah sure, I ah didn't think!”

Or for those who voted for change, don't bother saying, “Lord, I thought it was old-fashioned, antiquated and out of date – I voted for modernity and progress.” “Yes you did,” God will say, “and these are your gods – yes, progress and modernity and now see how they will help you as you burn in Hell with all things modern and polluting, even nuclear science - enjoy!”

Just the same, those who voted “Yes” to abortion only a few months ago, who may say at the Judgement, “Lord, I was thinking of my daughter and the conditional tense, should she find herself in such a situation.” God will answer, “These are your gods – yes – your children and the conditional tense – you whiled your life away worrying about all the things that could have happened to you and your family. What chance have I to be God, when you will not allow Me to Guide and Rule your life as a test for the Hereafter. You have, in effect, told Me to stay out of your life, that your own provision making is suffice, even if it is unrighteous and sinful.” “But Lord, I went to mass nearly every Sunday and prayed every night.” “To whom? Not to Me, you didn't! You may have prayed to every cover provider you thought of, Mary for motherhood, Jesus for brotherhood, various angels and saints for protection – but not to Me, who alone is God – No! you avoided Me like the plague and tried to box Me away out of sight and out of mind and out of your own selfish desire to control your own destiny. Well, now control your way

out of Hell! You will find that you can't and I will now choose to ignore you my dear."

People, I tell you all – life is your chance! Life is the time to choose; to wake up; to decide to follow God by asking Him for His Help and Guidance and yes, His Will to Rule your life and then the Hereafter and if you ask Him, He will. Amen. Think people, why did Jesus say these very underrated and often forgotten words, "I have given you an example" by my life (see John 13 v 15)? Who did Jesus pray to every day? every moment of every day? Who's Will did he seek even unto his own death? Must I tell you? Do you now understand how in our Christian society, especially today, God our Father has been given a back seat role and He does not like it one bit. God Hates to be forgotten! Read pieces like Deuteronomy 8 v 11-20 and you may start to understand and may even start to unravel the tangle of falsehood that man has left and continues to leave in his wake like a modern ship at sea spewing out pollutants as it goes.

The other night, I met a man and asked him how he had voted in the abortion referendum. He said, "I voted for change (so abortion could be legalised)," with a confident swagger and I said, "Do you believe in God?" He answered, "Yes I do." So, I asked, "Why go against Him then?" "Against him? sure God is a forgiving God," he added with a confidence that thought he had bowled me over. I added, "Do you know that you have just signed yourself away to condemnation?" But he laughed, "No, God is a forgiving God. the God I believe in is a forgiving God!"

This is like saying, if you had the kindest dad in the world, who always gave you enough money to live on, "This time, I won't even ask, I will just steal my dad's money out of his wallet, for I know where he keeps it." Why do this? it does not make sense!

God is real! God has opinion and it is for all things righteous and Godly, not sinful and unholy. No matter how we may cover up sin, by changing this law and that law to facilitate our sinfulness and selfishness, we will still be Judged by God! Most of the saints of old were just ordinary people faced with the same questions that we still face today, even in modern times. Jesus tells us how humanity loves to praise one another (see John 5 v 41); yet, we must

come to learn to praise God alone and in fact, we must learn to depend on Him, just as Jesus did, for everything. If we do not, we are merely hypocrites! Amen. It's not that hard at all, but we humans actually push God away as He tries to be available to us. We end up treating life as a game, when it is not! No, it is very real indeed! Amen.

So, I tell you modern Christians and all who will listen, why make decisions without firstly asking God for His Opinion? If you decide always without even asking Him, you are in effect saying, "Ah, sure there really is no God and I never would expect Him to answer anyhow, even if I asked." But I tell you people, God is so Wise, He can Guide you in such a subtle way as to have you even question, why you bothered to ask Him for His Guidance sometimes – but! The Day the curtain is pulled back and you see – that Day, you will say, "God, did I really ask you for Your Guidance of my life? I hardly noticed – wait! Now that I think of it, yes, I did notice Your Help. My life was smoother with You, even in difficult times." God will answer, "Oh yes! My child, you did seek My Almighty Guidance of your life and now you see, even though you hardly noticed, how worth it that this simple ask has been; for, now I will also Guide you into eternity." As you look around, you may see many faces saddened by the fact that they ignored this opportunity in life to include Me, the Most-High Allah Amen. And I tell you Christians, God has told me Himself in Person, in a dream-vision, that He does not mind being called "Allah" and in fact He likes it very much Amen.

3. Understanding God: To fully understand God, we must temporarily forget even Jesus and face God alone. Then, once we understand, the next time we meet Jesus, we understand his relationship with God all the more. We say, "Oh yes! So, this is what Jesus meant! Oh yes! This is what Jesus was talking about when he talked of his dependence on God." Words like, "I can do nothing on my own authority" (see John 5 v 30, 8 v 29) make sense. Then, we see Jesus for what he really was and still is – a very unselfish, thoughtful and caring and concerned for God and His Will type of person Amen. The whole thing makes sense. We then see Muhammad as similar to Jesus and we understand Moses' relationship with God and the realism that exists in the Reality of God Being One and Being One on one with each and every one of us and the ease at which God can achieve this. Amen. Then, we truly can

understand God's Own Words, "I and I alone am God" and we see something of His Almighty Greatness. Then, we say things like, "Oh yes! It all makes sense! Now I know why I couldn't see this before and I can now understand how it's almost impossible to explain this to someone else, as much as we would like to." No! we know they must find this for themselves. Then, we realise the truth in Jesus' Gospel when he uses parables like, "Finding a hidden treasure" etc (see Matthew 13 v 44-45) Amen.

We then start to see how man's traditions mean absolutely nothing and are in no way related to the Truth of God. Things as 'important' as Jesus' rights as the Messiah, the Son of God, the son of Mary, the son of man, etc; things like the authenticities of saints and their past lives have no relevance in the here and now wherein God is – Yes, He just is! And all the saints of old and new want to be with Him as much as they can now – right now – just as we all can be, by submitting to His Presence and His Will for us Amen.

When we see this at the Judgement, everyone will, in an instant, realise how foolish they had been in life. This is what the Qur'an tries to pound home with us for our own understanding, so as we may do these things in life while we still can Amen. So that we can come to know God. So, as we may know God as he truly is: God alone, the Creator of all things Amen. How can I tell you? I struggle, for I know God and He has permitted me to understand what certain things are like from His Point of View and how we alienate Him almost to the point of ridicule. How we will beat ourselves for having missed this once off opportunity to get close to Him, our God, in life. How can I tell you?

As God Gives me glimpses of Jesus working in the Spirit to this day, to try to get them (humanity) to come back to God, his Father. I start to feel like his brother, as separately, God works with me elsewhere to complete His Work. Then, if Jesus calls me brother, I know I am worthy, for I too have worked with and for his Father and as the disciples of Jesus once professed and prophesied "The Spirit within us shouts out 'Father' for it knows God as its Father and its God Amen." Once you know God, there is no doubt as to God's Godhood. No! you know God is God alone and terms like 'trinity' are meaningless, for God Gives us everything, even the air we breathe. We are nothing without Him and can't exist at all without His Permission. This is true

for all creation, including Jesus, the angels and the very Spirit of life itself; for, God is God alone and needs no air, nor soul, nor spirit to live or Exist; for, He Existed Himself alone before all things. And in fact, He Made all things solid and spiritual, visible and invisible, for He is God, there is no other god Amen Amen Amen.

There are no 'airs or graces' with any real prophet of God – for once you know God, you want to bring Him Glory forever, for you know that He is worthy of all praise and glory and worship, but you also know that He Gives and is Generous and Kind, yet Wise Amen.

We, as humans, often even think God as unfair, when confronted with certain elements within His Law and even though we may not go so far as to say that God is cruel, we still question. For example: we may say, "Why did God include that a prophet's own family and home are often his enemies (see Matthew 13 v 57)?" This is not because God is cruel and has cursed the prophet's family. No! but that God Tests them as he does everyone and the fact that their proximity to God '24-7' may not suit their freewill plans and thus turns them against God and His prophet. It is, as it were, stuck in their faces and they choose to reject it; for, they have not lived enough life, free life without God, to want Him back again or to feel they need Him, when instead, they should be saying, "What a bonus this is that we are receiving above all other people."

The same can be said, when we ask, "Why does God not permit a hunchback or deformed person to be a priest within His Law?" We may say, "Well, Why?" We may even go so far as to say, "Well, if the hunchback is good and kind, then, is this not better than a cruel and selfish physically whole priest?" But the thing is, this is not our case to argue! This is God's. Suppose at the Judgement, God shows us all that he had given that hunchback, his handicap as a test in life and knowing that the man's wish to be a priest all of his life, God now, Heals the man and Says, "Well done My child, you have carried a great cross in life but I had to test you, for now you will be a priest in My eternal priesthood forever." The hunchback falls to his knees and says, "God how Great and Wise You truly are – I accept with all my heart and soul, spirit and mind, and Lord, a life as a hunchback was a small burden to carry

compared to this reward of Yours.” Those who opinionated in life stand in humility and shame, saying, “Why did we doubt God?”

This is understanding God my friends and what a Blessing you have received in these Teachings revealed through and to me, if you only knew.

God may just as easily turn to the physically whole priest who was cruel and selfish in life and Say, “I Gave you an easy burden and you chose a life of sin, even as My Holy priest, so now, I will remove the ‘burden’ of priesthood from you forever.” Again, the opinion casters shirk as they await their turn to face God. Likewise, the prophet’s family will feel very foolish indeed to have rejected the great opportunity to accept God as God and His choice of prophet without question, as they see the Light streaming through God’s prophet as he points it back to God in Glory. “What a sight!” they will say, “it’s a pity we didn’t avail of some of that.” But alas, shame will cloak them for their rejection. I do not go any further than shame, for Judgement and Punishment are God’s alone to choose and not mine, nor any man’s nor angel’s either Amen. So, those who feel they are safe, should never stand in judgement to tell God what punishment should be another’s and thus try to condemn them to Hell. For God alone Knows the weights and measures and attachments to each and every life before they were even born Amen.

SURAH 4 THE WOMEN (Al-Nisa’):

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 People, be mindful of your Lord, who Created you from a single soul, and from it Created its mate and from the pair of them spread countless men and women far and wide; be mindful of God in whose Name you make requests of one another. Beware of severing the ties of kinship: God is always watching over you. 2 Give orphans their property, do not replace (their) good things with bad and do not consume their property along with your own – a great sin. 3 If you fear that you will not deal fairly with orphan girls (Note: in pre-Islam, it was common practice among Arabs to marry orphan girls so as to inherit their wealth), you may marry whichever (other) women seem good to you, two, three, four. If you fear that you cannot be equitable (to them), then marry only one, or your slave(s): that is more likely to make you avoid bias. (Note: Some of Muslim Law may seem strange to us Christians but remember in God’s eternal Law given to Moses, the one Jesus obeyed, still obeys and did not wish to change one Word of, God permits a man to have more than one wife (see Deuteronomy 17 v 17, 23 v 2).) 4 Give women their bridal gift upon marriage, though if they are happy to give up some of it for you, you may enjoy it with a clear conscience. 5 Do not entrust your property to the feeble minded. God has made it a means of support for you: make provision for them from it, clothe them and speak to them kindly. 6 Test orphans until they reach marriageable age; then, if you find they have sound judgement, hand over their property to them. Do not consume it excessively before they come of age: if the guardian is well off, he should abstain from the orphan’s property and if he is poor, he should only use what is fair. When you give them their property call witnesses in; but God takes full account of everything you do. 7 Men shall have a share of what their parents and close relatives leave and women shall have a share of what their parents and closest relatives leave, whether the legacy be small or large: this is ordained by God. 8 If other relatives, orphans or needy people are there at the distribution, give them something too and speak kindly to them. 9 Let those who would fear for the future safety of their own helpless children, if they (themselves) were to die, show the same concern (for orphans); let them be mindful of God and speak out for justice. (Note: We can see from these Laws

that kindness is held in high regard and is very similar to what Jesus tried to teach, “Do for others as you would like them to do for you” (see Matthew 7 v 12, 9 v 13). And this has always been the Way with God – (see Ezekiel 7 v 27).) 10 Those who consume the property of orphans unjustly are actually swallowing fire into their bellies: they will burn in the Blazing flame. 11 concerning your children, God commands you that a son should have the equivalent share of two daughters. If there are only daughters, two or more shall share two thirds of the inheritance, if one, she should have half. Parents inherit a sixth if the deceased leaves children; if he has no children and his parents are his sole heirs, his mother has a third, unless he has brothers in which case, she has a sixth. (In all cases, distribution comes) after payment of any bequests or debts. You cannot know which of your children is more beneficial to you: this is a law from God and He is all Knowing, all Wise. 12 You inherit half of what your wives leave, if they leave no children; if they have children, you inherit a quarter. (In all cases the distribution comes) after payment of any bequests or debts. If you have no children, your wives share is a quarter; if you have, your wives get an eighth, after payment of any bequests or debts. If a man or woman dies leaving no children or parents but a single brother or sister, he or she should take one sixth of the inheritance: if there are more siblings, they share one third between them, after payment of any bequests or debts, with no harm done to anyone: this is a commandment from God : God is all Knowing and Benign to all. 13 These are the bounds set by God: God will admit those who obey Him and His messenger to the Gardens graced with flowing streams and there they will stay – that is the supreme triumph! 14 But those who disobey God and his messenger and overstep the limits will be put by Him in the Fire and there they will remain – a humiliating punishment awaits them. (Note: Remember, for Christians, Jesus is their messenger; for Jews Moses and the prophets. However, all of us can learn from all the prophets. Likewise, we can all take a reminder from the Qur’an to worship God alone and to do good deeds! We must also remember that these laws were given to a largely lawless and pagan Arab society who had no messenger of their own, until Muhammad.) 15 If any women commit adultery, call four witnesses, from among you (Note: By the Law of Moses two witnesses are suffice), then, if they testify to their guilt, keep the women at home until death comes to them or until God

shows them another way. (Note: see Qur'an 24:2 where one hundred lashes are given to both man and woman. In the Law of Moses both were to be put to death (see Leviticus 20 v 10) so, also were two men if they committed sexual acts – to God “They have done a disgusting thing and both shall be put to death” (Leviticus 20 v 13).) 16 If two men commit a lewd act, punish them both; if they repent and mend their ways, leave them alone – God is always ready to accept repentance, He is full of Mercy. (Note: Remember everyone! the Law given to Moses is eternal and any changes in the Gospel or Qur'an are merely alleviations by God. In our western society you can see where alleviations can lead. Already in Catholic Ireland in the last year a bill for same sex marriage has been passed and that's not to mention countries that are more modern and 'advanced' in their thinking, which if you watch closely, are slowly but surely heading towards Sodom and Gomorrah type societies where anything goes. And what did God do to them? Jesus already foretold this and so did other prophets about the state of the world in the end times. Yes, the Qur'an may alleviate to show God's Mercy and Forgiveness, but we cannot forget that God voiced His Opinion within His eternal Law given to Moses for all time to come and because He is a God who “never changes” (see Malachi 3 v 6), it is wise to understand where He stands on such matters Amen. Christianity is quick to back Jesus' forgiving ways and pull out of their drawer quotes on how Mary Magdalene was forgiven for adultery by him, yet, fail to include his warning to her, “Go and sin no more” (see John 8 v 1-11). 17 But God only undertakes to accept repentance from those who do evil out of ignorance and soon afterwards repent: these are the ones God will forgive, He is all Knowing, all Wise. (Note: And I ask, in the Name of God as my Friend and Mentor, what man enters a sexual relationship with another man in ignorance? What woman with a woman? What married man with a married woman? Think! God is no fool! And He is the Judge, so, whether you feel safe in your security by the alleviations within the Gospel and the Qur'an, God is always the same and will have Final say on everyone's Judgement Amen. Slide into sin at your peril, the Law given to Moses is there for all time and will be used to judge you. You can say, “I never knew, for I am a poor Christian who was never told” or you can say arrogantly before God, “God, but You said through the Qur'an and does not the Qur'an overrule the Torah?” I assure you both, God never changes and try to twist your way

around Him and you may find His Anger Rise.) 18 It is not true repentance when people continue to do evil until death confronts them and then they say, Now I repent,” nor when they die defying God: We have prepared a painful torment for these. (Note: Remember also, that God has given us prompting angels who prompt and consciences within our souls that remind, so, if the thought of adultery or other sin even presents itself, turn it back to God, who Knows how to Dispose of it, before it manifests itself in your heart as sin and evil lust. When a man looks at a married woman or a woman at a man – you look, you see, you think “good looking,” now offer it quickly back to God before you further the thought with “I’d love to,” for this is sin and is punishable by God. Why do you think the Qur’an tells us to “Lower your eyes!” (Qur’an 24:30-31)? And “If a prompting from Satan should stir you, call God,” (see also Qur’an 7:200-201, 41:36)? (see also Matthew 5 v 28). Look! All these things are for your own benefit and when you see clearly at the Judgement you will know exactly what I am talking about then but for many alas, it will be all too late. Arguments against this are futile, I am making clear to you all, the Ways of God!) 19 You who believe, it is not lawful for you to inherit women against their will, nor should you treat your wives harshly, hoping to take back some of the bride gift (mahr) you gave them, unless they are guilty of immorality (e.g. adultery) and live with them in kindness and fairness. If you dislike them, it may well be that you dislike something in which God has put much good. 20 If you wish to replace one wife with another, do not take back the bride gift, even if you have given her a great amount of gold. 21 How could you take it when this is unjust and a blatant sin? How could you take it when you have lain with each other and they have taken a solemn pledge from you? (Note: Always remember – Jesus as a messenger of God – tells us not to divorce for any other reason than unfaithfulness (Matthew 5 v 32) and that God Himself says in Malachi 2 v 16, “I Hate divorce.” Jews, Christians and indeed Muslims would do well to remember that God Hates divorce – for He is a God who does not change ever! (see Malachi 3 v 6).

One may ask, what of men born gay? I say this does not change God’s Law - you, as this person whom God also Created, must pray hard to God all your life and beg that He will Help you. No matter how you ‘feel’ you must not

have sexual relations with another man (see Leviticus 20 v 13) – this Law is for all time to come and maybe God will relieve you somewhat if you pray. Man has always tried to make excuses for perverse sexual practices but God says “No” to them all, be it with animals, minors, blood relations or indeed anal or forced upon another as in rape – all are disgusting to the Lord Amen. So, also is masturbation and sex of the mind Amen. God permits normal sexual practice between a married man and woman and permits foreplay as an arousal but not anal. We know in our consciences where these limits are and we know when we are tempted by Satan into crossing the barriers of sin against God. I am told that some Jewish traditions forbid even touching a nude woman during sex, which is once again a tradition and falsehood invented by man. God made sexual practice to be enjoyed just as the old woman Sarah, Abraham’s wife, said to God’s angel, “How can I still enjoy sex as I am now old?” (see Genesis 18 v 12.) 22 Do not marry women that your fathers married – with the exception of what is past – this is a shameful thing to do, loathsome and leading to evil. (Note: There is no exception to this in the Torah, the everlasting Law of God (See Leviticus 18 v 8, 20 v 11, Deuteronomy 22 v 30, 27 v 20). The Qur’an, in this case clarifies that in an extreme case where a divorce has firstly taken place, then, a son may marry a previous wife of his father, but remember many of the Qur’an’s Laws on such are really only for very extreme and rare cases and should not be taken ‘laisse faire’ or as the norm, for God Hates disgusting perversions and will not be slow to punish.) 23 You are forbidden to take as wives your mothers, daughters, sisters, paternal and maternal aunts, the daughters of brothers and daughters of sisters (nieces), your milk-mothers and milk sisters, your wives’ mothers, their step-daughters in your care – those born of women with whom you have consummated marriage, if you have not consummated the marriage then you will not be blamed – wives of your begotten sons, two sisters simultaneously – with the exception of what is past: God is Most Forgiving and Merciful – 24 women already married, other than your slaves (war captives (Note: Deuteronomy 21 v 10-14 & Leviticus 18 v 1-30 for full list by Torah), as married slaves are not permitted, for they have rights too (Note: see Qur’an 4:25 below)), God has ordained all this for you. Other women (more than one) are lawful for you, so long as you seek them in marriage, with gifts from your property, looking for wedlock not fornication.

If you wish to enjoy women (through marriage), give them their bride gift – this is obligatory – though if you should choose mutually, after fulfilling this obligation, to do otherwise (with the bride gift), you will not be blamed: God is all Knowing and all Wise. (Note: many of these laws are very similar, or even exactly the same as those in the Law of Moses (see Leviticus 18) and even though these may seem archaic and old fashioned to many of us modern Christians, remember Jesus did not come to change one detail or Word of God’s eternal Law given to Moses forever. So, even though Jesus Suggests marriage to one person only and never to divorce or separate what God has joined together in marriage, God still Made and Gave these Laws to Moses for all time Amen.) 25 If any of you does not have the means to marry a believing free woman, then marry a believing slave – God knows best your faith – you are (all) part of the same family (Adam and Eve) – so, marry them with their people’s consent and their proper bride gifts, (making them) married women, not adulteresses or lovers. If they commit adultery while they are married their punishment is half that of free women. This is for those of you who fear that you will sin; it is better to practice self-restraint. God is Most Forgiving, Most Merciful. He wishes to make His Laws clear to you and Guide you to the righteous ways of those who went before you. He wishes to Turn towards you, but those who follow their lusts want you to go far astray. 28 God wishes to lighten your burden; man was Created weak. (Note: We must always remember that even though God is Forgiving, He does not like to be taken for granted and as He has shown through history, at various times, that He has punished the Jews even though He had Given His Holy Laws to them, for they disobeyed Him, became neglectful of Him and ignored Him and His Holy Laws – so, I tell you: never forget the Lord your God (see Deuteronomy 8 v 11-20). The Qur’an very often, goes to great lengths to give us, or provide for our wants and needs, yet follows up quickly, so often with a stern warning for those who over step these bounds and become carefree, which can lead to forgetting God and self-satisfaction leading to sin.

Yes, a Christian may think archaic or long-winded these marriage laws – yet, they are very similar to those in the Torah, which, may I add, us Christians are supposed to believe in “We believe in the Holy Bible” – remember that Book that you are supposed to know and believe! From God’s point of view,

He likes nothing left to chance, therefore he includes these things for our benefits (see Deuteronomy 10 v 13), for He Knows that humans often look for ways to beat the Law. We must think what it's like from God's point of view: suppose there is a man like Abraham or Jacob who has more than one wife, but prays to God always, worships Him, keeps His Commandments and is kind – well God Loves him very much.

Suppose there is a Catholic priest who is kind on the outside to all – yet who is sexually frustrated all of his life and even if he 'only' masturbates which is abhorrent to God – he has sinned and is a fraud. What of the one who becomes a paedophile? – Hell for him! A restrained catholic priest may say to me, "Why are you siding with those Muslims?" and I say back, "I side for God alone and what he wishes – remember that Fellow – yes your Creator, the One you are supposed to worship, the One Jesus kneeled and prayed to. You can't just say, 'I dedicated my life to Jesus,' for Jesus worships God and will always do His Will even if that means leaving you, a jealous priest on the scrap-heap to grind your teeth." There may well be a priest who honestly gives up his whole life in the service of others and who worships God our Father alone – yet, many may do better to be married, as when Jesus returns to rule as king and Messiah on Judgement Day, he himself will marry, as is written that "he will see his descendants" (Isaiah 53 v 10). By this very same prophecy, Jesus gave his life in crucifixion – do you think he will not now also fulfil the easy part which is to rule as king and see his descendants? And God has made it Law that children should not be born out of wedlock (see Deuteronomy 23 v 2), so, do you think Jesus will break God's Holy and everlasting Law? I think not! There is nothing wrong with sex between man and wife – God made both man and woman and is far above human embarrassment – He is God!

And just as an aside, after the Judgement Day, Jesus will no longer have to worry about man and his sin, for God will have removed those deemed to be lost – it will be like a fresh start, yet, this time there will be no temptation, for God will also have burned the evil one in Hell and all those associated with him or indeed with evil. It will be a beautiful time – peace on earth and Heaven close by – maybe even open by stairway? (I have never thought this thought before now Amen.) 29 You who believe, do not wrongfully consume

each other's wealth but trade by mutual consent. Do not kill each other, for God is Merciful to you (Note: see Matthew 6 v 14, 7 v 1-2, 12, Ezekiel 7 v 27, Exodus 20 v 13), 30 if any of you does these things, out of hostility and injustice, We shall make him suffer the Fire (Hell): that is easy for God. 31 But if you avoid the great sins you have been forbidden, We shall wipe out your minor misdeeds, and let you in through the entrance of honour. 32 Do not covet what God has given to some of you more than others – men have the portion they have earned; and women the portion they have earned (Note: see Exodus 20 v 17). (Note: Remember God is far, far Greater than we can even imagine and may See and Know things unknown to us yet!) – you should rather ask God for some of His bounty: He has full Knowledge of everything. 33 We have appointed heirs for everything that parents and close relatives leave behind, including those to whom you have pledged your hands (in marriage) so, give them their share: God is Witness over everything.

(Note: As an extra Jews may say that even in marriage that if one has intercourse, he remains unclean until he bathes and remains so until evening. This Law is so, for if he touched what is Holy in the Temple, he would pass on uncleanliness. However, sex in marriage is not a sin, for in marriage they “become one body, one spirit” (see Malachi 2 v 15), so, how is it that some of you Jews still will not allow your bodies to touch during intercourse if you are supposed to be one body? – you fools! You have always neglected the important things in the Law and have twisted things to suit yourselves – how the world of the dead gulps wide open to receive your souls!)

(Note 2: Just this morning, I was supposed to bring my son fishing – yet God told me, “No, can't do.” This is more important – His Work – and I have to agree. He showed me a vision of the mind this morning, yes, while I was wide awake, of Satan, when God Wills, or Permits him to infiltrate human society. He does this so easily and unnoticed by so many humans even my own family. I can see this and it worries me something close to depression, as humanity are so blind – even those who think they are good. When Satan enters, by God's Permission, people's moods change even unknowingly or close to unknowingly to themselves. Satan can turn people against the truly Holy quite quickly by insinuating things like, “They are spoil-sports, they are dry and no fun – let's party on!” The poor believer looks to God puzzled and

amazed saying, “What God? What is happening?” God sometimes does this to show who are the true believers in Him, who may after such exercise feel rejected and less or lower than – even dirty, for simply believing truly in your God! However, God Knows those who truly believe and this has nothing to do with ethnic or religious background but is a reality – a fact!

Thank You God for taking Satan away again, for I fear if he was let lose through humanity and their minds, there would be absolute chaos in a very short while. Thanks again God for Your Mercy and Grace Amen Amen Amen.

What can I say this is like? It’s like a person during the day paints a wall white; yet, for some reason leaves a can of black paint opened and beside the wall. An animal spills the can over that night and paws wet black paint all over the white wall. When the person goes out the next morning, he or she scratches their heads saying to themselves, “What a fool am I, I knew I shouldn’t have left that can of black paint there, and opened; what was I thinking?” – Call God, He may remind you to always close your paint can and to put it in its proper place Amen. Remember with God, He tests and He sometimes Permits temptation by His Permission only and has a good idea beforehand who will accept the black paint of sin to be splashed on their walls, when He chooses to allow an animal to pass by. He is in total control always and the easiest way we can keep our walls white is to not fall asleep i.e. remain constantly awake and in contact with our Creator, the Lord. If you are truly holy for God, He will leave a guard dog by your side so as to keep any wild animals away from your closed paint can but constant contact and awareness and contact with God is the best and then you don’t even rely on the guard dog God provides Amen.)

34 Husbands should take good care of their wives, with what God has given to some more than others and with what they spend out of their own money. Righteous wives are devout and guard what God would have them guard in their husbands’ absence. If you fear high-handedness from your wives, remind them (of the Teachings of God), then ignore them when you go to bed, finally (if they continue) hit them. If they obey you, then you have no right to act against them: God is Most High and Great. 35 If you (believers) fear that a couple may break up, appoint one arbitrator from his family and

one from hers. Then, if the couple want to put things right, God will bring about a reconciliation between them: He is all Knowing, all Aware. (Note: as this notice implies, this is a rare and unusual occurrence and not the norm and one to be taken regularly, commonly and thoughtlessly, as God Hates divorce (see Malachi 2 v 16).) 36 Worship God; join nothing with Him. be good to your parents, to relatives, to orphans, to the needy, to neighbours near and far, to travellers in need and to your slaves. (Note: Does this not sound very much like Jesus, "Listen oh Israel, the Lord our God is the only Lord. Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul., with all your mind and with all your strength ... love your neighbour as you love yourself" (Mark 12 v 29-31)? And remember Modern Muslims you cannot know the heart truly of your neighbour, so do not say to yourselves, "I will only give to a Muslim believer only." If you do this, you have already judged your brother who may have learned much by your kind acts and in fact because of them come closer to God himself or indeed herself. Remember all believers are flags of example for the Almighty God and even Muhammad himself was warned of this from Gabriel in Surah 80.) – God does not like arrogant, boastful people, 37 who are miserly and order other people to do the same, hiding the bounty God has Given them. We have prepared a humiliating torment for such ungrateful people. 38 (nor does He like those) who spread their wealth to show off, who do not believe in Him or the Last Day. Whoever has Satan for a companion has an evil companion! 39 What harm would it do them to believe in God and the Last day, and to give charitably from the sustenance God has Given them? God Knows them well. (Note: This is indeed a very good question and could just as well be asked today of us modern men who think we know it all, with our theories of evolution and creation from nothing, etc. I tell you people, if you find yourself doubting and worse still going against God today, I warn you to turn back! For to find fault with God at all is the work of the evil one Satan and his allies and God has already seen that you have willingly allowed this gulf to come between you and Him. If you permit this to widen, you may find it non closable at the Great Judgement. So, people who shout out for abortion and the likes and say, "All that God stuff is nonsense" and "You people (believers in God) have had your day, let science and sense rule!" Well, I assure you all, you will not be so vociferous at the Great Judgement of God, the Almighty,

with His Messiah and angels before Him and at His side. No, that day you will wish that you could swallow yourself and all your foolish words and ideas up and hide somewhere unseen. Alas you won't! and you will face the punishment. Sentences that Day that start with "I only" and "I only did it because I thought" will not matter or protect you either. Your arrogance will be like an elastic band that you are now stretching away from your faces that will rebound when it is released for you on that Day and we all know as children what happens when you stretch an elastic band out and spring it back on even your fingers, yes, it stings.) 40 He (God) does not wrong anyone by as much as the weight of a speck of dust: He doubles any good deed and Gives a tremendous reward of His own. 41 What will they do when we bring a witness from each community, with you (Muhammad) as a witness against these people? (Note: remember Christians Jesus mentions Moses as a witness against the Jews (see John 5 v 45).) 42 On that Day, those who disbelieved and disobeyed the Messenger (Muhammad) will wish that the earth could swallow them up: they will not be able to hide anything from God. (Many Christians may argue, "Sure Jesus is the one for us" but remember Jesus also says that not all who call him "Lord (Messiah)" on that Day will enter the Kingdom of God but only those who have done the Will of God the Father in Heaven (see Matthew 7 v 21) and as he also says himself about his own judgment: "I Judge only as God tells me" (John 5 v 30), thus passing the baton of true Judgement back to God who Knows all things. So, it may well be wise for you Christians to heed the reminding of the Qur'an to seek God's Will and pleasure and thus you too will be heeding the message that Muhammad was given for all humanity. This is absolutely no disrespect to Jesus and is only understanding God and His Ways more clearly, for Jesus never asked for or wanted any human praise anyhow (see John 5 v 41). It also holds the Scripture true which says God "You are the Judge of all men" (Psalm 94 v 2).) 43 You who believe, do not come anywhere near the prayer if you are intoxicated, not until you know what you are saying; nor if you are in a state of ritual impurity – though you may pass through the mosque – not until you have bathed; if you are ill, on a journey, have relieved yourselves or had intercourse and cannot find any water, then find some clean sand and wipe your faces and hands with it. God is always ready to pardon and forgive. (Note: firstly, it is common sense and respect not to come near a House of

God in any church, even if you do drink, in a state of drunkenness. It comes to me now, as I type and edit, that I could add as in the above “not until you know what you are saying” and even putting drink and intoxicants aside, how many Christians go into Mass on Sunday and actually know what they are about to say even in the prayers they rant off each time. Things like worshipping Jesus and the Holy Spirit in the “Creed” prayer when Jesus himself clearly forbids this, calling himself and the Spirit “servant and helper” (see Matthew 20 v 28 & John 14 v 26). Us Christians often bury our heads in the sand when it comes to such matters as ritual purity, as in after having an emission of semen, be it intercourse or wet dream, for God has already ordained cleanliness for mankind in His eternal Laws given to Moses (see Leviticus 15 v 16-19) about this and when He returns at the Judgement full Torah will resume which states that if a man has an emission of semen he must bathe himself and remains unclean until evening. The Qur’an itself, in this gives an alleviation that bathing itself is suffice; yet, if we Christians or Muslims tried to enter God’s Holy Temple in Jerusalem in the New age in this state, then we would sizzle on the spot. So, ignorance of the Law, unintentional or not, is no excuse in God’s Eyes. These Laws are not hard or difficult to keep and show your devotion to God by keeping them wanting to please Him always. Hiding matters of a sexual nature and ritual impurity may seem naive but are really only showing ignorance of God’s real Wishes. I am a Christian and I keep full Jewish Law as much as I can in a gentile environment and by this, I inadvertently also obey the Qur’an, for the Qur’an differs a little from the Torah, mainly by alleviation. Jesus obeys full Torah, and will in the New Age, but he, by the Gospel, also permits our entering his “sheepfold” as gentiles if we obey the ‘important things’ like worshipping God alone and loving our neighbours as ourselves. However, in any case, this gives us no right to stand up as Christians or Muslims and condemn the good Jew for trying to keep full Torah. Remember God Sees all and Knows the hearts of all men and women Amen.) 44 (Muhammad), do you not see how those who were given a share of the Scripture purchase misguidance and want you (believers) too to lose the right path? God knows your enemies best: God is enough to Protect and to Help you. (Note: Remember by the Qur’an 3:199, not all Jews are bad – so, remember this.) 46 Some Jews distort the meaning of (Revealed) Words: they say, “We hear and we disobey,” and

“Listen” (adding the insult) “May you not hear,” and “Raina (Look at us)” (Twisting it to mean “You fools!”) twisting it abusively with their tongues so as to defame the religion (you received). If they said, “We hear and we obey,” “Listen, and “Unzurna ((simply) Look at us),” that would have been better and more proper for them. But God has spurned them for their defiance; they believe very little. 47 People of the Book, believe in what We have sent down to confirm what you already have, before We wipe out your (sense of) direction turning you backwards or reject (curse) you, as We rejected the Sabbath breakers: God’s Will is always done. (Note: although the Qur’an is similar and indeed confirms the Torah mostly, it still does not tell any Jew to turn away from any part of The Eternal Law given to Moses for them, for all time (Deuteronomy 29 v 29). Also, there may be a subtle hint in the mention of the Sabbath Law in the Qur’an itself here, as a suggestion for the Muslims to obey it also, as it pleases God. Who among the modern Muslims obeys this? Maybe something to look at for the future? Remember just as Isaiah 66 v 17 could technically condemn a pork eating Christian, so also could Isaiah 56 v 6, condemn a non-Sabbath keeping Muslim.) 48 God does not forgive the joining of partners with Him: anything less than that, He forgives whoever He Wills but anyone who has joined partners to God has fabricated a tremendous sin. (Note: Remember Christians, Jesus says plainly about God, the One he calls his Father and his God and the One he worships, “The One who alone is God” (John 5 v 44, see also John 20 v 17 & 4 v 22). Remember no priest nor saint can get you into Heaven but yourself and your relationship with God alone Amen. Jesus is merely the “way” to God and “an example” to us on how to get to Him Amen (see John 13 v 15, 14 v 6).

There is another sin that God does not forgive as Jesus tells us “Those who sin against the Holy Spirit can never be forgiven now or ever,” (Matthew 12 v 31-32). There are two ways we can commit this most awful of sins, one is to say that a prophet, under the influence of God’s Holy Spirit, is possessed by a devil (see Matthew 12 v 24,31-32) and the other, that I have never written down before now, but God Wishes that I do so here, is so subtle yet evil, that your soul cringes at its thought and that is to try to directly influence the spirit which contains the mind of another person without God’s consent. You are thus leaving The Almighty God aside and are entering extremely

hazardous waters wherein His Holy spirit resides and witnesses all. This is why all forms of witchcraft and magic-making are so evil to God. They interfere with His Holy Spirit who resides in all life at an underlying level and also works in those whom God has chosen to make Holy for Himself. The Holy Spirit never speaks on his own authority and only ever speaks God's Truth to us from God (see John 16 v 13). Yes, He is a person but He is the eternal servant of God until all time ends, past the Judgement Day and after the Kingdom of Heaven on earth and in Heaven. God will release him and the higher angels who reside in his order, the Holy Torshon, only then, as we all enter Immortality to God where He is and was before time began – Glory be to Him, the Almighty Creator of all Amen. Remember, my Muslim brothers, don't confuse the angel Gabriel, with the Holy spirit proper, whose name is "Tala iste vehrek" and the best way we can understand this is to please read Luke's version of the annunciation to Mary wherein Gabriel talks of the Holy Spirit as someone other than himself (see Luke 1 v 26-38 especially v 35). I implore you to use all of the Scriptures of God for your learning and not for division between us. Please! I implore you always read the Scripture with God Himself to the Fore and for His Pleasure and Teaching of your humble self and most definitely not to uphold any man-made traditions. Please! if you try to twist God's Scripture for your own traditional upholding then, you are in trouble, for God has never asked you to do this at all. That's why I urge many modern Muslims not to try to authenticate Muhammad Biblically, for God will authenticate Muhammad and all the messengers at the Judgement – you have no need to, or in fact, you have no right to. If Muhammad was permitted by God to see this from Heaven, I assure you all, he would disprove of this practice just the same as Jesus would disprove of Christians worshipping himself. Both will say at the judgement, "Did we ask you to do this? Did God ask you to do this?" and your answer will be "No." So, why do these things now?

I am urged by God to give you an example of someone who has sinned in the Spirit. I worked with a woman once who was a non-believer of sorts, but like so many modern western women today, held a huge opinion of herself and had views on most things. Anyways, as we drove from a job that we were doing, God may have permitted an evil spirit to enter the car to test me in

another's presence spiritually, and God has rigorously tested me at this point in time for what job He alone knows that He has lined up for me to do. But I do know, I have been well trained by Himself and his Holy spirit and various angels, Torshon etc. When this used to happen, I would almost freeze with a certain powerlessness. It was like God was testing me so as I had to rely on His Strength alone and in the early years, issues such as embarrassment and fear and doubts had to be ironed out by Him. In these situations, of which there were many, people would sometimes turn to me as if it was my fault that this strange feeling was happening. I always turned to God, just froze and prayed and would await His Result. The evil spirit would probe and work on me as if it was my fault and if I spoke out and returned things to 'normal' chit-chat, then, life as 'normal' would resume. The longer I held out not speaking, the greater the pressure would sometimes come upon me to drop God in prayer and return to normal talk of the weather, news, gossip, etc, 'normal' rubbish that people pass their time conversing about. But God would vent His dislike at my turning away. I would know this. However, this day, the foolish woman spoke in the spirit herself without any Guidance from God or angel of His and called my name out strongly, as if it was my fault. I did not give up this spiritual loggerhead and held strong for God. She faded away in spiritual strength and gave up her speaking in the spirit but not a word was spoken about this encounter ever after until I write now, probably twenty years later. I have met her since in the dream world where she always seemed to be lost in her own world of business etc. The horrible fact remains, she sinned in the Holy Spirit and can never be forgiven. What she should have done is pray to God or simply call on God when she felt this extra normal activity, but no, she thought she could master her own spiritual destiny! And thus, I tell you all, Christian, Jew, or Muslim, one of the most important messages given in the Qur'an is to call God as soon as a prompting or suggestion of evil comes from Satan, whether in public or not (see Qur'an 7:200-201, 41:36). This way you are God's in spirit and permit Him to fight for you and through you to defeat evil. Remember, the Holy spirit is the strongest spirit in the universe and has Power over all other spirits good or bad, but subjects himself totally to the Will of God and does so gladly and joyfully Amen (See 1 John 4 v 4). God can enter the Spirit at will and likes to enter the believers that His Holy Spirit is working in and making Holy for God,

even in the early stages of faith, for faith is alive in the Green Light of Heaven and the plant of the seed of the Word of God in the Light of Love which remains in the Yellow Light of the Messiah. The Holy Spirit is the water of life in the Heavenly Light of Blue and can enter our plants to strengthen us as we grow. I tell you, much of the Qur'an's reference to Light and Water may well be a lot more visible behind God's curtain than we could have imagined right now as we all go about our daily business. The Parable of the Sower (Matthew 13 v 1-9, 18-23) shows a similar reflection for those with understanding and who are willing to learn and accept the Truth of God, no matter what traditions you are from.)

49 (Muhammad), do you see those who claim purity for themselves? No! God Purifies whoever He Wills (see Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8 wherein God shows that it is Him Himself who makes people Holy for Himself): no one will be harmed by as much as the husk of a date stone. 50 See how they invent lies about God, this in itself is a flagrant sin!

(Note: A note on the soul – The priest and the adulteress: If God tells us when we marry we become one body and one spirit with our wives (see Malachi 2 v 15, Genesis 2 v 24, Matthew 19 v 3-9), one may ask, how can there be a good man and a bad woman in the same marriage? Well, let us use an example of a priest of God's Holy Temple and his 'not-so-nice' wife.

At marriage God unites both spirits and to a certain degree, even if one was on the other side of the world, God could keep them united by Light. Suppose during intercourse both man and wife join and it is as if they are one – one body, one spirit united. The next morning the man gets up, has a bath and waits till evening – the Holy Spirit enters his spirit and cleans up any dust – then the priest is ready for his duties as he has been purified for the Temple. Now, because God may allow this priest to become Holy, His Own Spirit Light may shine blue as the Holy Spirit's.

Meanwhile, the wife goes off during the day and has an affair with another man – she never even bothered to bathe. The next day the priest returns home and finds his wife at home with dinner cooked – kisses her and is none the wiser for her sin. His spirit unites with hers and all may seem fine.

When we look closer at the wife – firstly, she thought the sin in her mind – “Will I meet my lover?” secondly, she allows this thought into her heart – “I will meet him, I don’t care about my husband” – this is thus transferred into her soul as a stain. Then she commits the sin of adultery, which further darkens her soul. That night, when she is asleep, God examines her soul and sees and feels this horrible sin as one’s soul is in God’s Own Holy Light of Orange. That same night God looks at the husband’s soul and sees that it shines like the day it was made – pure God’s Light.

Before the priest returns to the Temple the next day, even though he had no sexual intercourse the night before, the Holy Spirit enters the man’s spirit (space) again to purify him of the unintentional sin of having touched his unclean wife. This is why the Holy Spirit is so important as God’s Holy Helper and yes, servant, as even unintentional sin is registered by God and because of His Own Purity and Holiness, if God was to enter the man’s spirit space, he would still burn for having touched his wife unintentionally. The Holy Spirit, however, purified the man’s spirit for him before he had entered God’s Temple and gave God Almighty the ‘thumbs up’ showing his cleanliness.

If this woman continues to sin and never seeks forgiveness, the Holy Spirit will take even the Light of Innocence (Pink) from her, so she is then left in the cold grey light like an animal. Her soul remains in God’s Holy Light but is so stained you would hardly know it.

After a while, the man may turn to God as God may have allowed the man to feel his wife’s side of the spirit union and the man may feel very sad. And actually, deep down we are all connected at soul level, where our doubtful feelings may first be aroused when another sins, if God permits us to feel it, and we may feel things ‘are not right’. So, the husband prays to God, “What’s happening God? I feel my wife doesn’t love me anymore.” Then God may allow the man’s soul for a brief moment to feel at a ‘deeper level’ her soul and he nearly drops to his knees – “That bad God! is it that bad?” he thinks as he just knows, he can feel it as God has permitted him to.

One day, while the man was in the Temple, deeply troubled about his wife, he still didn’t know of the affair – he just felt sadness, the darkness, the sin, the divide, that God had permitted him to feel, in his spirit and in his soul –

both are connected by the heart, by the way, so that's why man feels sadness in the spirit and then deep sadness in the soul and both can be felt by the heart at two different levels, however, not just in the heart, for the spirit and soul can feel themselves too, but the human heart tries to make sense of them.

Anyways, one day, while the man was in God's Temple doing his duty for God, his wife, who at this point had become arrogant, and had decided she wanted a divorce, but she forgot herself, and thought, "I will go into the Temple and demand a divorce – I don't believe in any of that God stuff!" as she walked into the Temple of the living God, she was incinerated, God removed His Holy Light from her soul and her spirit with empty soul was sent to the world of the dead in darkness to await the Judgement Day.

God told His priest how she had had an affair and wanted a divorce. God then added, "It's ok I gave you one, you are no longer one spirit and one body – she was truly evil." The man never had children and had always wanted some, yet he felt that he was now getting too old – God said, "I never forget My servants" – whilst thinking "I will bring this man into Paradise when he dies and on the Day of Judgement, will raise him to life and give him seven beautiful wives so that he may have those children that he so wanted – thereafter I will raise him up to a High place in the Heavens and allow him to live as angels do. In the very end, I will immortalise him with all those I have saved and purified." – after thought – "Am I not a Good God?")

51 Do you not see how those given a share of the Scripture, now believe in idols and evil powers? (Note: I know many Christians today who are terrified of the name "Satan" for they do not understand the Power of God and how God Himself Holds all Power and Control and only by His Permission can Satan do anything Amen.) They say of the disbelievers (pagans), "They are more rightly guided than the believers (early Muslims)." 52 Those are the ones God has rejected: You (Muhammad) will not find anyone to help those God has rejected. 53 Do they have any share of what He possesses? If they did, they would not give away so much as the groove on a date stone. 54 Do they envy (other) people for the bounty God has granted them? We gave the descendants of Abraham the Scripture and wisdom – and We gave them a

great kingdom – 55 but some of them believed in it and turned away from it. Hell blazes fiercely enough! 56 We shall send those who reject Our revelations to the Fire. When their skins have burned away, We will give them new skins so that they will continue to feel the pain: God is Mighty and Wise. 57 As for those who believe (in God) and do good deeds (Note: Remember – the great reminder to all humanity!), We shall admit them into Gardens graced with flowing streams and there they will remain forever. They will have spouses pure there and We shall admit them into cool refreshing shade. 58 God Commands you to return things entrusted to you to their rightful owners and if you judge between people, do so with justice: God’s Instructions are excellent, for He Hears and Sees everything. (Note: Please read Psalm 19 v 7-14, “The Law of the Lord is perfect:” for reflection.) 59 You who believe, obey God and the messenger and those in authority among you (Note: This goes back to the Law of Moses wherein God tells us to respect our leaders; yet, Jesus advises us to do as they ask in respect of the Law but don’t imitate their hypocritical actions (See Exodus 22 v 28 & Matthew 23 v 1-3). If you are in dispute over any matter, refer it to God and His messenger, if you truly believe in God and the Last Day: that is better and fairer in the end. (Note: remember as with much of the Qur’an this refers to the people alive at the time of Muhammad’s life, yet we must always refer to God and His Eternal Laws, even after the passing of Muhammad. These Laws are really the same right through from Muhammad’s time back through Jesus and to Moses and even the righteous kept them even before their first full listings through Moses and even further back we can see those first instructions given to Enoch for all posterity don’t contradict any of those given to Moses either. The good person actually rejoices in God’s Law for once you are focused on God, you don’t waste one breath worrying about the consequences of punishment, for you know that you have fully decided to follow God and have sincerely chosen to follow His Guidance forever Amen. And this is the meaning of Jesus’ Words from God “What good is an ox that looks back after he has started to plough?” (Luke 9 v 62) so, we must focus on God wholeheartedly and even if we stumble, just pray to God, get up and plough on. Glory be to Him, the Lord, the One, the Almighty, the Creator of all things, seen and unseen Amen.) 60 Do you (Muhammad) not see those who claim to believe in what has been

sent down to you and in what has been sent down before you, yet still want to turn to unjust tyrants for judgement (on matters), although they have been ordered to reject them (tyrants)? Satan wants to lead them far astray. 61 When they are told, "Turn to God's revelations and the messenger (for a just decision)," you see the hypocrites turn away from you completely (Muhammad). 62 How will it be if disaster strikes them because of what they themselves have done? and they come to you swearing by God, "We only wanted to do good and achieve harmony." 63 God Knows well what is in the hearts of these people, so, ignore what they say, instruct them and speak to them about themselves using penetrating words. 64 All the messengers We sent were meant to be obeyed, by God's leave (Note: That's why it is good for us all to read all the Scriptures, The Bible including Gospel and the Qur'an in a prayerful way with God Present, seeking the real truth and not to authenticate traditions, so as we may get a broader understanding of God our Creator.) – If only (the hypocrites) had come to you (Muhammad) when they had wronged themselves and had begged God's forgiveness and the messenger would have asked forgiveness for them; they would have found that God accepts repentance and is Most Merciful. 65 By your Lord, they will not be true believers until they accept your decision in all matters of dispute and find no resistance in their souls to your decisions, accepting them totally; 66 if We had ordered you to "Lay down your lives," or "Leave your homes," they would not have done so, except for a few – it would have been far better for them and a stronger confirmation of their faith, if they had done as they were told. 67 And We would have given them a rich reward of their own, 68 and guided them to a straight path. 69 Whoever obeys God and the messenger, will be among those He has blessed: the messengers, the truthful, those who bear witness to the truth and the righteous – what excellent companions these are! 70 That is God's favour. No one knows better than Him. (Note: for us today in modern times, what can we take from these words? Well, I say, heed the reminding of the Qur'an to worship God alone, the One Whom Jesus worshipped and prayed to and do good deeds for all people and indeed for all God's creation.) 71 You who believe (early Muslims), be on your guard. March (to battle) in small groups or as one body. 72 Among you is the sort of person who is sure to lag behind: if a calamity befalls you, he says, "God has been gracious to me that I was not there with

them,” 73 yet, he is sure to say, if you are favoured by God, “If only I had been with them, I could have made great gains,” as if there had been no ties of affection between you and him. 74 Let those of you who are willing to trade the life of this world for the one to come, fight in God’s way (Note: This also applies to ordinary life and not just in a war situation, i.e. be courageous and not always seeking ways to increase your wealth or worldly status.) – To anyone who fights in God’s way, whether killed or victorious, We shall give a great reward. 75 Why should you not fight in God’s cause and for the oppressed men, women and children who cry out, “Lord, rescue us from this town (Mecca) whose people are oppressors! By Your grace, give us a protector and give us a helper!”? 76 The believers fight for God’s cause, while those who reject faith fight for an unjust cause. Fight the allies of Satan: Satan’s strategies are truly weak. (Note: We must never lose sight of the fact that many of the Qur’an’s directions are given in a time of war, oppression and uprising against the oppressors – it is so easy to misuse these directions to raise the blood in young men today for malicious causes that greedy and violent men may wish to have brought about. Remember “God Guides to the ways of peace” (Qur’an 5:16) and remember Muhammad’s philosophy when it came to wealth, “What am I but a man sheltering here in life beneath the shade of a tree – what good is wealth to me?” I tell you that the real continuous battle in times of war and in normal life is indeed against Satan, but this often calls for restraint rather than violent actions. It calls for an actual war in the self against all things evil and sinful, with God as your Helper and Witness. So, the greatest soldier in war times may be admired by many men but, if this man is struggling with his own mind that may be very weak, even though unseen, he may be an adulterer and even though many foolish men may forgive him for this ‘minor’ discrepancy in man’s eyes, in God’s he is weak and a terrible sinner yielding to Satan’s temptation often, when it comes to women, even other men’s wives. So, even though many modern Muslim men may expect to see this hero of theirs in Heaven, God may have cast him out as an adulterer and a loser to Satan’s temptations. Thus, the onus is on every man and woman to start with the self and not to look outwards towards others but to God your Creator who will Judge you. The hero from war will not! He will not be there to befriend and support you and to build up your confidence as so many war heroes can in life – No! you will

be questioned by God on your own battle with Satan and temptation. War was only ever meant to be temporary and peace is meant to be reign eternal, so, if you like war, fighting and violence, how are you ever going to fit in in Heaven where all is peaceful Amen.) 77 (Muhammad), do you see those who were told, "Restrain yourselves from fighting, perform the prayer and pay the prescribed alms"? when fighting was ordained for them, some of them feared men as much as, or even more than they feared God, saying, "Lord, why have You ordained fighting for us? if only you would give us more time." Say to them, "Little is the enjoyment of this world, the Hereafter is far better for those who are mindful of God: You will not be wronged by as much as the fibre in a date stone (seed). 78 Death will overtake you no matter where you may be, even inside high towers." When good fortune comes their way, they say, "This is from God," but when harm befalls them, they say, "This is from you (Muhammad)." Say to them, "Both came from God." What is the matter with these people that they can barely understand what they are told? (Note: God reminds us in the Torah of His Power and Rule, "I, and I alone am God; no other god is real. I Kill and I Give life, I Wound and I Heal and no one can oppose what I do" (Deuteronomy 32 v 39).) 79 anything good that happens to you (Muhammad) is from God; anything bad is (ultimately) from yourself (by choosing to do evil instead of God's Will). We have sent you as a messenger to people; God is sufficient Witness. (Note: and what is Muhammad's message from God to all people regardless of time or age and still to this day? Yes, "Worship God (our Father and Creator) alone and do good deeds for your fellow man." You see, part of Muhammad's message at the time of his life on earth was to strengthen the believers and thus to rise up and defeat the oppressors of his time, so as the believers could ultimately live and pray to God unhindered by pagan disbelievers and jealous hypocrites. However, his main message at that time and for all time is to "Worship God alone and to do good deeds." Many modern upstarts who love violent ways, seem to have forgotten this most important part of his original message from God. Remember, "Life is sacred" and "Murder is sin" always!) 80 Whoever obeys the messenger, obeys God (Remember Christians, Jesus, Moses and all the Biblical prophets are also messengers of God). If some pay no heed, We have not sent you to be their keeper. They say, "We obey you," but as soon as they leave your presence, some of them scheme by night to

do other than what they said. God Records what they scheme, so leave them alone and put your trust in God: He is Sufficient Protector. 82 Will they not think about this Qur'an? If it had been from anyone other than God, they would have found much inconsistency in it. 83 Whenever news of any matter comes to them, whether concerning peace or war, they spread it around; had they referred it to the messenger and those in authority among them, those seeking its meaning would have found it out from them. If it were not for God's Bounty and Mercy towards you, you would almost all have followed Satan. 84 So, (Muhammad) fight in God's way. You are accountable only for yourself. Urge the believers on. God may well restrain the (military) might of the disbelievers, for He is stronger in Might and more terrible in punishment. 85 Whoever speaks for a good cause will share in its benefits (see Matthew 10 v 40-42) and whoever speaks for a bad cause will share in its burden: God Controls everything. 86 But (even in battle) when you (believers) respond with a greeting, respond with a better one, or at least return it: God Keeps account of everything. 87 He is God there is no other god but Him (Note: see Deuteronomy 32 v 39, Isaiah 45 v 5). He will gather you all together on the Day of Resurrection, about which there is no doubt. Whose word can be truer than God's? 88 (Believers), why do you stand divided about the hypocrites, when God himself has rejected them because of what they have done? Do you want to guide those whom God has left to stray? If God leaves anyone to stray, you (Muhammad) will never find a way for him. (This often arouses the Christian within the reader to say things like, "Well Jesus always had hope for all sinners" and yes, this is true, but once you get to know God, the Creator, the One Jesus calls "My Father and My God" (see John 20 v 17), you start to learn something of His Awesomeness and Power and Control of all things and just like in the time of Noah, when God Commanded Noah to get aboard the Ark, he did. Noah may well have prayed and begged God for forgiveness for the sinners in his time, but once God Makes a Decision, then it's final. It will be like this with Jesus as he approaches the Day of Judgement, he may pray and hold hope for all sinners right until the last moment when God says, "Jesus, time is up." Then Jesus will have to face the saddening truth of his own Gospel that some will be lost as the weeds among the wheat and will be thrown into the Fire (see Matthew 13 v 24-30, 36-43, 47-50 and 25 v 31-46). You see, people God had tasked the Messiah with a "greater task" to

save all the world and Jesus continues to try until his and our Father, our universal God, calls “Halt!” and just as with his own death on the cross, “Not my will Father but Yours,” will be uttered sadly. However, after the Judgement, “God will wipe our tears away” and “sadness, sin, evil nor even death itself will ever show its face again” Amen (see Isaiah 42 v 1-9, 49 v 6, Matthew 26 v 39, Isaiah 25 v 8.) 89 They would dearly like you to reject the faith, as they themselves have done, to be like them. So, do not take them as allies until they migrate to (Medina) for God’s cause. If they turn (on you) with aggression, then seize and kill them whenever you encounter them. Take none as an ally or supporter. (Note: Remember, some hypocrites of today could twist this to mean all Muslim believers are alone against all mankind but this is utterly false, as elsewhere in the Qur’an, true believers are those who believe in God (Jews, Christians, Muslims and Sabians) whose differences will be sorted out at the Judgement Day (see Qur’an 5:69, 3:55).) 90 But as for those who reach people with whom you have a treaty, or those who have come over to you because their hearts shrink from fighting with you or against their own people, God could have given them power over you, and they would have fought you. So, if they withdraw and do not fight you and offer you peace, then God gives you no way against them. (Note: Take heed of these words all those who wish to start war – God’s plan is one of peace – remember that!) 91 You will find others who wish to be safe from you and from their own people, but whenever they are back in a situation where they are tempted (to fight you), they succumb to it. So, if they neither withdraw, nor offer you peace, nor restrain themselves from fighting you, seize and kill them wherever you encounter them: We give you clear authority over such people. 92 Never should a believer kill another believer, except by mistake. If anyone kills a believer by mistake, he must free one believing slave and pay compensation to the victim’s relatives, unless they forgo it as a charity; if the victim belonged to a people at war with you but is a believer, then the compensation is only to free a believing slave; if he belonged to a people with whom you have a treaty, then compensation should be handed over to his relatives and a believing slave set free. Anyone who lacks the means to do this must fast for two consecutive months by way of repentance to God: God is all Knowing, all Wise. 93 If anyone kills a believer deliberately, the punishment for him is Hell and there he will remain: God is

angry with him and rejects him and has prepared a tremendous torment for him. (Remember again, God's Ways are peaceful (see Qur'an 5:16) and to be honest, you cannot know the heart and thus who is a true believer among Jews, Christians and Muslims and indeed anyone in all other God religions who claim the God of Abraham, Moses, Jesus and Muhammad as their God (see Qur'an 5:43-50,69). 94 So, you who believe, be careful when you go to fight in God's cause and do not say to someone who offers you a greeting of peace, "You are not a believer," out of the desire for the chance gains of this life (Note: personal passions, ideologies, and idealisms are also gains that you may want and that may not be God's Way) – God has plenty of gains for you. You yourself were in the same position (once yourself) but God was gracious to you, so be careful: God is fully aware of what you do. (Remember "Do for others as you would like them to do for you" (Matthew 7 v 12, Ezekiel 7 v 27, Leviticus 19 v 17-18, 33-34)). 95 Those believers who stay at home, apart from those with an incapacity, are not equal to those who commit themselves and their possessions to striving in God's way. God has raised such people in rank above those who stay at home – although he has promised all believers a good reward, those who strive are favoured with a greater reward than those who stay at home – 96 high ranks conferred by Him, as well as forgiveness and mercy: God is most Forgiving and Merciful. 97 When the angels take the souls of those who wronged themselves, they ask them, "What circumstances were you in?" They reply, "We were oppressed in the land," and the angels say, "But was God's earth not spacious enough for you to migrate to some other place?" These people will have Hell as their refuge, an evil destination, 98 but not so the truly helpless men, women and children who have no means in their power nor any way to leave – 99 God may well pardon these, for He is Most Pardoning and Most Forgiving. Anyone who migrates for God's cause will find many a refuge and great plenty in the earth, 100 and anyone who leaves home as a migrant towards God and his messenger and is then overtaken by death, his reward from God is sure. God is most Forgiving, Most Merciful. 101 When you (believers) are travelling in the land, you will not be blamed for shortening your prayers; if you fear the disbelievers may harm you: they are your sworn enemies. 102 When you (Muhammad) are with the believers, leading them in prayer, let a group of them stand up in prayer with you, taking their

weapons with them, and when they have finished their prostrations, let them take up a position at the back. Then let the other group, who have not yet prayed, pray with you, also on their guard and armed with their weapons: the disbeliever would clearly like to see you heedless of your weapons and baggage, in order to take you with a single assault. You will not be blamed if you lay aside your arms when you are overtaken by heavy rain or illness but be on your guard. Indeed, God has prepared a humiliating punishment for the disbelievers. (Once again, remember, this was a war situation and that God's eternal ways are peace (Qur'an 5:16) as Jesus once said, "Those who live by the sword will die by the sword" (Matthew 26 v 52).) 103 After performing ritual prayer, continue to remember God – standing, sitting and lying on your sides – and once you are safe, keep up regular prayer, for prayer is obligatory for the believers (Muslims) at prescribed times. (Note: in this there is truly a reminder for all people – to remember and be aware of God always! Various religious groups pray in different ways and at different times and I know that the Muslims are very regimental and devout in this, but my duty is to have you prepared for Christ's return with God to Judge the nations and in this, Jesus as the eternal Messiah, has stressed the importance in praying to God in the Spirit and being constantly awake to His Father's Eternal Presence as God (see John 4 v 22-24, 3 v 6, Luke 21 v 34-36, Matthew 24 v 42-44).) 104 Do not be faint-hearted in pursuing the enemy: if you are suffering hardship, so are they, but you hope to receive something from God for which they cannot hope. God is all Knowing and Wise. 105 We have sent down the Scripture to you (Muhammad) with the truth so that you can judge between people in accordance with what God has shown you. Do not be an advocate for those who betray trust. 106 Ask God for forgiveness: He is the Most Forgiving and Merciful. 107 Do not argue for those who betray their own souls: God does not love anyone given to treachery and sin. 108 They try to hide themselves from people but they cannot hide themselves from God. He is with them when they plot at night, saying things that do not please Him. He is fully aware of everything they do. (Note: Beware Muslims who also plot evil, as in the modern 'suicide bomber' and all those who plot ways to harm others. I pray for you that you may see sense and the hideous nature of your ways, that truly annoy God Amen. – Remember again, "Do not commit murder" given to Moses for all time to come Amen (Exodus 20 v 13).

This Law is obeyed by the Messiah Jesus, and whatever about your hope in meeting Muhammad in the afterlife, you will meet God and His Messiah Jesus at the Judgement. Also remember the Qur'an is a reminder to all people to return to worship of God alone and to do good deeds for others.) 109 There you are (believers), arguing on their behalf in this life, but who will argue on their behalf with God on the day of Resurrection? Who will be their defender? 110 Yet anyone who does evil or wrongs his own soul and then asks God for forgiveness will find Him Most Forgiving and Merciful. 111 He who commits sin does so against his own soul – God is all Knowing and Wise 112 and anyone who commits a sin or offence and then throws blame onto someone else, who is innocent, has burdened himself with deceit as well as flagrant sin. 113 If it was not for the Grace of God and His Mercy to you (Muhammad), a party of them would have tried to lead you astray; they only lead themselves astray and cannot harm you in any way, since God has sent down the Scripture and wisdom to you and taught you what you did not know. God's Bounty to you is great indeed. 114 There is no good in most of their secretive talk, only in commanding charity, or good, or reconciliation between people. To anyone who does these things seeking to please God, We shall give him a rich reward; 115 if anyone opposes the messenger, after guidance has come to him, and follows a path other than that of the believers (see Qur'an 5:69), We shall leave him on his chosen path – We shall burn him in Hell, an evil destination. 116 God does not forgive the worship of others beside Him, though he does Forgive whoever He Wills for lesser sins (Note: see also Matthew 12 v 31-32 for the unforgiveable sin against the Holy Spirit.) 117 In His place, they (the pagan Arabs) invoke only females and Satan, the rebel (Note: Pagan Arabs were reported to have worshipped angels, giving them female names and calling them daughters of God.) 118 whom God rejected (Satan), who said, "I will certainly take my share of your servants; 119 I will mislead them and incite vain desires in them; I will command them to slit the ears of cattle (a pagan practice); I will command them to tamper with God's creation." Whoever chooses Satan as a patron instead of God is utterly ruined: 120 he makes them promises and raises false hopes, but Satan's promises are nothing but delusion. 121 Such people will have Hell for their home and will find no escape from it, 122 but We shall admit those who believe (in God) and do good deeds into Gardens graced with flowing

streams, there to remain forever – a true promise from God. Who speaks more truly than God?

(Note: By now, you Christians should be able to see the main and often reiterated message of the Qur'an – yes, 'the pounding of the Qur'anic wave' – "to worship God alone and to do good deeds." This is much the same message given firstly by Moses and seconded by Jesus and in fact all the other prophets which is "To worship the Lord our God alone and love Him with all our hearts, souls and strengths and to love our neighbours as ourselves" (see Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, Leviticus 19 v 18, Mark 12 v 29-31, Matthew 22 v 37-40). We can no longer hide these Words in the long grass of our blind Catholic priests who wish to make a trinity of God. Jesus worshipped and still does our universal God and Him alone. Yes, he called him "Father" as he had to fulfil Scripture (see Psalm 89 v 26-28). Please, if you are still in doubt read John 4 v 22, Matthew 4 v 10 to confirm this.

Now, I say to all modern Muslims who may think that you are the only true believers following in Muhammad's footsteps, suppose a Christian, a Jew, or a 'nobody' worships God and does good deeds and God permits his or her entry into Heaven – what will the jealous suicide bomber think as they pass him by? Listen if you have ears! Now, I must add, that in this day and age, I personally hate the thought of war and violence and truly love God and peace; yet, I have to add as I edit and type today, that I can see in our modern society that many Muslims are still devout and try to live all the Laws of the Qur'an and try to please the Living God in this, which are very similar and mostly identical to the eternal Laws given to Moses by God and that Jesus did not wish to change one Word of these Laws ever (see Matthew 5 v 17-20); yet, I see how truly liberal our own people have become, many of whom are sons and daughters of Christians but have now become atheists even though they were baptized Christians when babies. They talk of other forms of spirituality and how they are in tune with the universe and even themselves and nature but really, when do they pray to? talk to? think of? or worship our God? Never! And time is passing by quickly. They have opinions on everything and are constantly trying to get in touch with their inner selves etc. Let me tell you all: You can't, without God, ever become truly spiritual. Every other road leads to Hell, I assure you all. Argue if you like but it will not

help you on the Day of Judgement. As I write, I listen to talented young Irish singer/song writer on the radio with her own song about exactly these things and how she finds herself in nature. With one blast, God will show her 'nature' and where it will lead her. Beauty or not, talented and attractive she may be, but she has failed to include God in her life, need I add, given to her by God. God, if He says anything to her, as she cries and screams her way to Hell, as the stern angels will drag her there, it will only be a reprimand for her neglectful behaviour of her whole life: "What did you expect? Can you reap what you did not sow?"

The other day as I worked with an uncle of mine as he joked about gay marriages and sang out "There all God's creatures." I said to him, "They will roast and watch them as the angels drag them to Hell." He replied, "No, sure angels are lovely creatures." You see, in our dwindling Christian society, led and untutored by sleepy leaders, many varying ideas spring up out of ignorance and having no foundations. Even, if I am a devout Christian today, unless I seek the full truth and look up Scripture myself, it is not taught as it should be, in full. No, teachings are partial and are further tainted by the personal views of the individual priests. If one is 'into Mary' then, she is going to be at the centre of possibly his sixty years of service to the church and all who have to listen to his preaching. Unless, you are truly in touch with God, and can 'switch off' to folly when it appears, I can see how the difficulty arises in the sheepish person's sway towards untruth and even tradition. Likewise, as in my uncle, who may not visit church so often or have listened to any thorough teaching at all, he relies on hearsay and handouts from his spiritual wife and friends and family who are into angels and alternative spiritualism which is not averse to contacting spirits of the dead. There are many writers in this field especially in the past few years about angels etc but nearly all of them veer towards contacting spirits of the dead and the special 'gifts' the writers have 'received' and not much goes in the way of glorifying God the Almighty. Now God has brought me through my lessons in this and shows me where His eternal Laws do not permit any such activities Amen. He has also shown me more recently of a prophecy given through Paul the apostle of Jesus to the gentiles in his first letter to Timothy 4 v 1, that states in the end times, "The Spirit says clearly that some people will abandon the

faith in later times; they will obey lying spirits and follow the teachings of demons.”

I myself am a Christian, but I only worship God the Father Almighty – yes, Allah Most-High. I beg God to Guide my life so as I may do good deeds where He Permits and thus have prostrated and dedicated my entire life and after to God and His Will, so, am I not a Muslim also? Shall we leave God to decide? I am not circumcised either, yet, Paul tells us “The real Jew is circumcised in the heart by God’s Holy spirit” (see Romans 2 v 25-29). Maybe, I am thus a real Jew too? Shall we leave God to do the Judging? If I follow the way of Jesus Christ, the Messiah and leave God to label him whatever He desires, am I not also a true Christian? “The Lord our God is the only Lord. Worship God alone and serve only Him, love Him with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your strength (mind and spirit) and love your neighbour as yourself” and “We Jews know whom we worship” (see Mark 12 v 29-31, Matthew 4 v 10, John 4 v 22).)

123 It (Paradise) will not be (obtained) by your wishful thinking nor by that of the people of the Book: anyone who does wrong will be requited for it and will find no one to protect him against God (but God Himself). 124 Anyone male or female who does good deeds and is a believer (in God), will enter Paradise and will not be wronged by so much as the dip in a date stone. 125 Who could be better than those who direct their religion and themselves entirely to God, do good and follow the religion of Abraham, who was true in faith? God took Abraham as a friend. 126 It is to God that everything in the Heavens and the earth belongs (Note: see Deuteronomy 10 v 14): God is fully aware of all things. 127 They ask you (Muhammad) for a ruling about women. Say, “God Himself Gives you a ruling about them. You already have what has been recited to you in the Scripture about orphan girls (in your charge) from whom you withhold the prescribed shares (of their inheritance) and whom you wish to marry and also about helpless children – God instructs you to treat orphans fairly: He is well aware of whatever good you do.” 128 If a wife fears high-handedness or alienation from her husband, neither of them will be blamed if they come to a peaceful settlement, for peace is best. Although human souls are prone to selfishness, if you do good and are mindful of God, He is well aware of all that you do. 129 You will never be able to treat your

wives with equal fairness, however much you desire to do so, but do not ignore one wife altogether, leaving her suspended (between marriage and divorce). If you make amends and remain conscious of God, He is Most Forgiving and Merciful, (Note: Remember again how God says, “I hate divorce” (Malachi 2 v 16).) 130 but if a husband and wife do separate, God will provide for each out of His Plenty: He is Infinite in abundance and all Wise. 131 Everything in the Heavens and earth belongs to God. We have commanded those who were given the Scripture before you and We command you to be mindful of God. Even if you do ignore Him everything in the Heavens and the earth belongs to Him and He is Self-Sufficient, worthy of all praise. 132 And to God belongs whatever is in the Heavens and the earth. And sufficient is God for those who trust in Him. 133 If He so Willed, He could remove you altogether and replace you with new people: He has Power to do so. 134 If some want the rewards of this world, the rewards of this life and the next are both God’s to Give: He Hears and Sees everything. 135 You who believe, uphold justice and bear witness to God, even if it is against yourselves, your parents or your close relatives. (Note: How many worldwide disputes could be resolved today, if this was obeyed?) Whether the person is rich or poor, God can best take care of both. Refrain from following your own desire, so that you can act justly – if you distort or neglect justice, God is fully aware of what you do. (Note: And I don’t often turn to Muhammad’s sunnah for reference, but in this case a great rule of thumb to remember, as Jesus also suggested, “You are not a true believer until you do for others what you like for yourselves” (Bukhari) (see also Matthew 7 v 12). 136 You who believe, believe in God and His messenger, as well as what was sent down before. Anyone who does not believe in God, His angels, His Scriptures, His messengers and the Last Day (Judgement) has gone far, far astray. 137 As for those who believe, then reject the faith, then believe again, then reject the faith again and become increasingly defiant, God will not forgive them, nor will He Guide them on any path. 128 (Muhammad) tell such hypocrites that an agonising punishment awaits them. 139 Do those who ally themselves with the disbelievers (those against Muhammad at that time) rather than the believers, seek power through them? In reality all power is God’s to give. 140 As He has already (see Qur’an 6:68) revealed to you (believers) in the Scripture, if you hear people denying and ridiculing God’s

revelation, do not sit with them unless they start to talk of other things or else you yourselves will become like them: God will gather all the hypocrites and disbelievers in Hell. (Note: I add here an experience I myself had once in a public place: Now with Islamic suicide bombings etc much in western press at that time, it can often come out in public speech with ridicule attached. I heard a drunk man once mockingly calling out "Allah uh Achbar" but I feel this man didn't even know what these words actually meant, so I ignored him (They actually mean: "God is the Greatest" and can be spoken by any believer in reverence to God, the One). However, others there, who heard him were drawn into his ridicule as a mocking schoolboy-like joke on all Islamic militant activity. I let it go but I felt strongly as if prompted by an angel not to join in this. I did not forget and on a later date approached this man about his faith and was actually quite shocked, having presumed this man to be sound, he turned and said, "All that God stuff is a load of sh.. I have no faith at all!" So, even though a drunken joke at that time, we should always watch what we say, even if we don't know fully what we are saying. For had this man truly known, he would have been committing blasphemy against the Name of God regardless of the language difference. Basically, not all Muslims are bad because of the actions of a small minority, the majority may well be far closer to God than yourselves and truly wish to do God's Will and to live in peace, as another of Muhammad's sunnah (personal sayings and advice not necessarily in Qur'an) reveals: a Muslim "is one whom other people are safe from harm coming from his tongue and hands." However, if we as Christians and Jews hear anyone mock the Name of God-Allah, it is our duty to walk away, not join in and if possible, rebuke the person for mocking the Name of the Living God; after all, one of the ten Commandments given to Moses states this very fact, "Do not misuse My Name for evil purposes, for I, the Lord your God, will punish anyone who misuses My Name" (Exodus 20 v 7, Deuteronomy 5 v 11).) 141 The hypocrites (in Muhammad's time) wait to see what happens to you and if God brings you success, they say, "Were we not on your side?" but if the disbelievers have some success, they say to them, "Did we not have the upper hand over you and protect you from the believers?" God will Judge between you all on the Day of Resurrection and He will give the disbelievers no way of overcoming the believers. (Note: in this verse we so see the human nature of siding with what is advantageous

to us, good or bad; however, with God, it is never like this, for God takes all this kind of human thought away as we become true believers in Him. He Teaches us that only in Him, obeying His Almighty Will always for us, that we can truly be happy. This is humanity's lesson: to advance as beautiful spiritual beings, we must put God first and "forget self" as Jesus also tries to teach if we would only truly understand Amen.) 142 The hypocrites try to deceive God, but it is He who causes them to be deceived. When they stand up to pray, they do so showing-off in front of people, and remember God only a little, (Note: see Matthew 6 v 5-15, for reflection) 143 wavering all the time between this and that, belonging to neither one side or the other. If God leaves someone to stray, you (Muhammad) will never find a way for him (Note: see Matthew 7 v 21). 144 You who believe, do not take the disbelievers for allies and protectors instead of the believers: do you want to offer God clear proof against you? (Note: Modern fundamentalists may twist this to mean "Islam as a religion against the world." However, God alone Knows who are true believers and these may well be western Christians or indeed Jews as well as Muslims. However, those who openly express non-belief or dis-belief in God, should always be held with caution. You see, there are many Muslims today who believe that you are not a Muslim until you profess the "Shahada" which states: "There is no God but Allah and Muhammad is the messenger of God." However, a true Muslim is one who is devoted to God alone and may never have even heard of the man Muhammad – So, Muslims, would you force the Shahada on Abraham or Moses or Jesus who may never had heard of Muhammad, yet, they were true believers in God devoted to Him alone and were true Muslims. I urge you to be careful of mixing up tradition with truth! if you even subconsciously shove aside another human being because he or she has not uttered the Shahada, you are in fact doing the same to Jesus, Moses and Abraham and many other true believers. Likewise, a Christian could say that "You Muslims are not true believers until you recognise Jesus as the 'Son of God.'" How would you feel if a well-meaning Christian tried to force you to utter these words against your beliefs? You would not like it and feel like you were being crushed into doing something against your will. The fact is both of you may be truly devout to God but have misunderstood each other. And how can I say this apparent paradox? Well, I can, for God will explain both your differences at the

Judgement and has already shown me a way that both can work together. This is, by Scripture Psalm 89 v 26-28 & 2 v 7, God had to call Jesus “My son” and Jesus had to call God “My Father” so the Christian uses these utterances (Scriptural fulfilments) in the Gospel namely Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5 & John 20 v 17, to ‘poove’ his or her understandings and yet the Muslim says, “How can the Qur’an say that “God is far above begetting a son” (Qur’an 112:3, 3:45-48,58-59, 39:4)? Well, we are harbouring on technicalities that God will explain more thoroughly at His Judgement. So, I say to both Christian and Muslim, don’t argue or even try to force the other to accept his or her understandings of Jesus, for both of you agree he is the Messiah and was born of a virgin mother Mary (Miriam)– you have so much in common. And even Christian, if you don’t utter the Shahada, why not read the message Muhammad was sent with for all people? You may even learn a little or, as with myself, a lot and by it, I have been enriched with a greater understanding of and appreciation for my Lord, my God, the Creator of everything Amen. There is no harm in discussing how you feel you should worship God, the One we Christians call “The Father” for Jesus does indeed try to explain how He alone must be worshipped, like it or not, read John 4 v 22-23, 41-44, 20-17 & Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-3 if you don’t believe me. However, to try to bend another’s will into forcing them to utter words they don’t fully agree with or understand is a sin in itself. I tell you Muslims and Christians, who spend most of your lives urging others towards your respective prophets, Muhammad and Jesus, would any of you today recognize either Jesus or Muhammad in a crowd? You wouldn’t! and you couldn’t! unless God showed you them; so, think how farsical it looks to God as you argue and argue over Muhammad and Jesus, when you don’t even know what they look like Amen. Pray to God, worship Him and do good deeds – this way, you are both doing and living the message that both of your prophets taught you and thus you are both Muslims and Christians – believe it or not, by doing so Amen.) 145 The hypocrites will be in the lowest depths of Hell and you will find no one to help them. 146 Not so those who repent, mend their ways, hold fast to God and devote their religion entirely to Him: these will be joined with the believers and God will give the believers a mighty reward. 147 Why should God make you suffer torment if you are thankful and believe in Him? God always rewards gratitude and he knows

everything (Note: I urge the reader to ponder deeply on these Words). God does not like bad words to be made public unless someone has been wronged: He is all Hearing and all Knowing. 149 If you do good, openly or in secret, or if you pardon something bad, then God is Most Forgiving and Powerful. (Note: Does this not tell you all what Jesus has been saying all along, "Forgive others and your Father in Heaven (God) will Forgive you" (Matthew 6 v 14, see also Ezekiel 7 v 27).) 150 As for those who ignore God and His messengers and want to make a distinction between them, saying, "We believe in some but not others," seeking a middle way, 151 they are really disbelievers. We have prepared a humiliating punishment for those who disbelieve. 152 But God will give rewards to those who believe in Him and His messengers and who make no distinction between any of them. God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. (Note: It is important I feel for Christians to try to understand the central message of the Qur'an which is to worship God alone – but it is also important that Muslims get acquainted with the Gospel message as Jesus is listed as one such messenger by the Qur'an itself (42:13, 2:87) - thus you really have no choice.) 153 The people of the Book demand that you (Muhammad) make a Book physically come down from Heaven, but they demanded even more than that of Moses when they said, "Show us God Face to face," and were struck by the thunderbolt for their wrongdoing. Even after clear revelations had come down to them, they took the calf as an object of worship, yet We pardoned this and gave Moses clear authority; 154 We made the mountain tower above them at their pledge and we said to them, "Enter the gate (of this pledge and Covenant and land of Israel) humbly," and "Do not break the Sabbath," and took a solemn pledge from them. 155 And so for breaking their pledge, for rejecting God's revelations for unjustly killing their prophets, for saying, "Our minds are closed," – No! God has sealed them in their disbelief, so they believe only a little (Note: see Isaiah 6 v 9-10 & Matthew 13 v 15) 156 – and because they (the Jews) disbelieved and uttered a terrible slander against Mary, 157 for saying, "We have killed the Messiah, Jesus, son of Mary, the messenger of God," even though they did not kill him (outright-only until the third day) by crucifixion, though it was made appear like that to them; those who disagreed about him are full of doubt, with no knowledge only supposition; they certainly did not kill him (outright). (Note: Jesus was only killed for days to be risen on the

third, as he professed and prophesied all through his Gospels (see Matthew 16 v 21) and was once again a necessary fulfilment of the Scripture in Isaiah 53 v 10-12, not that Jesus wanted to go through with it, no, but because he chose to fulfil God's Will (see Matthew 26 v 39, 54). Muslims, I urge you to read these things and understand so you will understand the necessity for the temporary death and resurrection of Jesus. The Qur'an very subtly throws those who wish to believe falsehoods and untruths aside here as it is your duty as a believer to seek the full truth and not to accept the falsehoods of others that can thus become traditions handed on from thence. If a Muslim puts what his or her leaders have told him or her, in their devotion to what they may think the Qur'an says over the Truth of God, are you not just another hypocrite? You can shout all about the wrongs of Christians, but you have stumbled over this most fundamental of errors yourselves. Understand what I am telling you, this is the true meaning of what is written in the Qur'an. Seek forgiveness from God so that He may truly show you the error of your past ways and see! I have not changed a Word of what is written in the Qur'an only added a () for understanding as is often necessary to portray the language used as the Qur'an was given Amen. Those who have added things, also in brackets, about another crucified in place of Jesus have missed the whole point of the entire Scriptures and you have swallowed a major ambiguity yourself (See Qur'an 3:2-7). You can try pointing fingers at Christians for what you think they misunderstand but your own souls won't let you rest in peace yourselves until you have accepted all the truth – Muhammad would have wanted this for all of you: sight, hearing and understanding. God has permitted my understanding of all the Scriptures and a common-ground message through them all is truly present. I try to bring this to Christians so that they may be corrected by the reminding within the Qur'an of worshipping God, the Creator alone and doing good deeds for others. Likewise, it is my duty to point out your misunderstandings that have now become tradition and almost accepted as truth when they are clearly not. Please, because I have now pointed them out to you and thus "urged you to the truth" as the Qur'an Commands me to in Surah 103, it now becomes an onus on you to accept this as truth. If God Wishes to send me with His Power and Signs of confirmation at a later date to you, then that is His Own Will, His Message through me to you is now already written and

available to your eyes and ears and hearts— it is up to you all to open them – remember even ignorance is punishable by God for neglect Amen.) 158 No! indeed God raised him up to Himself (Note: And God did at the ascension which is well documented in Luke’s Gospel 24 v 51 & Acts 1 v 6-11). God is Almighty and Wise. 159 There is not one of the people of the Book who will not believe in (Jesus) before his (own) death and on the Day of Resurrection, he (Jesus) will be a witness against them. (Note: Before each Jew is permitted entry into Paradise, even after death, he will not be permitted unless he acknowledges the name of the Messiah. If he does not, at the Judgement, he will still be faced with the same dilemma and will neither enter the Kingdom of Heaven when reunited to his body at the Resurrection. Jesus, who himself can never die again and as Scripture tells “His Kingdom will last forever” (Isaiah 9 v 7) and is now risen to the right-hand side of God to await God’s Great Judgement. This, in itself, is another fulfilment of Scripture that will be completed at the Judgement (Psalm 110 v 1, see also Daniel 7 v 13-14) and Jesus foretold it himself (Matthew 26 v 64). As Stephen was being stoned to death, he also witnessed this and spoke out as he was being killed, “Look!” he said, “I see Heaven opened and the son of man standing at the right-hand side of God!” (see Acts 7 v 56) This was after the ascension of Jesus of course as God permitted Stephen to witness it. Remember also, Muslims, none of you will pass into Paradise after death or into the Kingdom of God at the Judgement, until you accept that the Messiah had to die as a sacrifice to purify you of your sins as well as Christians and Jews and all whom God deems worthy to save. So, take heed of these Words. To fight me in this is futile, as suppose you come up with another theory that Jesus never died and then at the Judgement you see Muhammad at Jesus’ side and you say, “Thank Allah, you are here Muhammad, explain to them how Jesus never died!” Muhammad will answer, “But he did die. He had to die as a purifying sacrifice pleasing to God so as your past sins could be forgiven. Look! He is risen here in body beside me as God’s Messiah and has been so for a long time now. God taught you how to read. Why did you not read the Gospels? Didn’t you know that Jesus was a messenger of God? Why did you not heed his message?” People! what God is doing through me is tying up all the loose ends and linking all the Scriptures together, including the reminding sent in the Qur’an, for God tells through Jesus that He does

want worship (John 4 v 23) and through Moses (Exodus 20 v 3) and the Qur'an reminds us all throughout (see Qur'an 39:10-11) foremost of this fact. Now I say, Christians today do you worship the God, the God of Jesus? Or have you forgotten him in your sleepy efforts to please the local priest and some traditions of your forefathers?) 160 For the wrongdoings done by the Jews (bad ones only), We forbade them certain things that had been permitted before: for having stopping others frequently from God's path; (Note: Remember every single Word of God's original Law given to Moses was for our benefits and not as a punishment, so once again we must allow this to float until the end and not put an unnecessary meaning to it Amen.) 161 for taking usury when they had been forbidden to do so; and for wrongfully devouring other people's property. For those of them who reject the truth, We have prepared an agonising torment. 162 But those of them who are well grounded in knowledge and have faith do believe in what has been revealed to you – those who perform the prayers, pay the prescribed alms and believe in God and the Last Day – to them We shall give a great reward. 163 We have sent revelations to you (Muhammad) as We did to Noah and the prophets after him, to Abraham, Ishmael, Isaac, Jacob and the tribes, to Jesus, Job, Jonah, Aaron and Solomon – to David We gave the Book (of Psalms), 164 to other messengers We have already mentioned to you and also some We have not. To Moses God spoke directly. 165 They were messengers bringing good news and warning so that mankind would have no excuse before God, after receiving the messengers: God is Almighty and all Wise. 166 But God Himself Bears Witness to what He has Sent down to you – He Sent it down with full knowledge – the angels too bear witness, though God is Sufficient Witness (Note: we must never forget the witness of God's Holy Spirit also, who is God's Holy "Helper" (John 14 v 26).). 167 Those who have disbelieved and barred others from God's Path (Ways) have gone far astray; 168 God will not forgive those who have disbelieved and do evil, nor will He Guide them to any path, 169 except that of Hell, where they will remain forever – this is easy for God. 170 People, the messenger (Muhammad) has come to you with the truth from your Lord, so believe, all that is in the Heavens and earth still belongs to God, (Note: see Deuteronomy 10 v 14) and He is all Knowing and all Wise. (Note: This is the Qur'an trying to rectify the Words in the Gospel that even though "The Father (God) gives

everything to the son (Jesus)” (see John 3 v 35, 16 v 15, Matthew 11 v 27), the fact remains that God needs no heir, He is going nowhere! He is God forever! God permits Jesus use of and command over all creation only because Jesus only ever does the Will of the Father who is our God alone, the One the Muslims call Allah (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29). God permits me to add these words for only He Knows the conditional tense: “If Jesus ever decided to go it alone, I would destroy him, just as I will Satan, the rebel.” We must also remember that God’s Word in the Law given to Moses is eternal and Jesus agrees with this (see Matthew 5 v 17-20, John 10 v 35) and in this Law, as I have included above Deuteronomy 10 v 14, we read, “To the Lord (God) belong even the Highest Heavens; the earth is also His and everything on it.” Jesus may look in question at this or some angels, but not every father will save every son as some will be lost to sin. The sombre yet very serious fact remains that unless we all remain in God, we too are lost, thus only in God-Allah can we remain even in existence forever Amen.)

171 People of the Book, do not go to excess in your religion and do not say anything about God except the truth: the Messiah Jesus, son of Mary, was nothing more than a messenger of God, His Word directed to Mary and a Spirit from Him. So, believe in God and His messengers and do not speak of a ‘trinity’ – stop (this), that is better for you – God is only one God. He is far above having a son. Everything in the Heavens and earth belongs to Him and He is the Best One to trust. (Note: Don’t panic Christians! Jesus himself did say about God his Father, “The One who alone is God” (John 5 v 44). The fact is God did call Jesus “My Son” and this is no misprint and has been witnessed by four witnesses, John the Baptist, Peter, James and John the apostles of Jesus and Elijah and Moses – (see Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5) and for the Qur’an, Gospel and Bible to fit together, God merely figuratively called Jesus His son to fulfil Psalm 7 v 2 & 89 v 26-28. There is no need for Christians or Muslims to be alarmed at this, for God will sort all our differences out at the Judgement, but I am sent as a precursor to what is to come so as to prepare you all for some shocks or differences to what you may think to be true. We all can’t be right! but God is always right. He chooses not to reveal all to us at one time, so as we will not blow up with big heads thinking that we are wise when we are not and will never be, only by what God lends us Amen. For now and forever, ours is to obey God and do His Will for us, for He is Wise

Amen. And Christians remember Jesus himself says, "Not all who call me 'Lord, lord' (Messiah) will enter the Kingdom of Heaven, but only those who have done the Will of My Father in Heaven" (Matthew 7 v 21-23), even if one was to do a miracle in the name of Jesus doesn't still guarantee our safety – No! Only obeying God! Remember also Jesus only ever called the Holy Spirit "The Helper" of God (see John 14 v 26, 15 v 26, 16 v 7). Now tell me Christians what priest can explain the 'trinity' anyways – they can't! because God has never given an explanation truly and they run away leaving answers like, "It's a mystery, oh, the mystery of the trinity!" Jesus brought a Gospel that was to be understandable by young children, not a chaos theory and that is why we must always return to the Gospel as an eternal reference to the Truth. The Law given to Moses was an eternal directive on how to please God. The Gospel clarifies its true meanings bringing the kindness factor to the fore and the Qur'an is a reminder to obey God's Law by trying to do His Will for us and not to veer away from the true essence of it, especially the most important part to worship God alone and no other (including Jesus). Yes, it brings a few alleviations but mainly directs to the importance of obeying all God's Laws. A Jew must still obey full Torah. A Muslim obeys the Qur'an which is very close to the Torah anyways and a Christian obeys the Gospel, yet all must return to the full Law in the end for it is eternal and thus it is prudent for you now to familiarize yourselves with it. It's not hard or difficult to obey at all and is good for you but it does please God the Creator of all Amen.)

172 The Messiah would never disdain to be a servant of God (see Matthew 20 v 28, Isaiah 42 v 1-9, 52 v 13- 53 v 12), nor would the angels who are close to Him. He will gather them all before Him, all those who disdain His worship and are arrogant: 173 to those who believe and do good deeds He will give due rewards and more of His bounty; to those who are disdainful and arrogant, He will give an agonising torment and they will find no one besides God to protect them. (Note: Read Matthew 7 v 21-23 again). 174 People, convincing proof has come to you from your Lord and We have sent a clear light down to you. 175 God will admit those who believe in Him and hold fast to Him into His Mercy and Favour; He will Guide them towards Him on a straight path. 176 They ask you (Muhammad) for a ruling. Say, "God gives you a ruling about inheritance from someone who dies childless with no surviving parents. If such a man leaves one sister, she is entitled to half the

inheritance – and he would be her sole heir if she (died and) had no child – if there are two sisters, they are entitled to two thirds of the inheritance between them, but if there are surviving brothers and sisters, the male is entitled to twice the share of the female. God makes this clear to you so that you do not make mistakes: He has full Knowledge of everything.”

(Note: As a reflection I include Isaiah 44 v 24: “I am the Lord your Saviour; I am the One who Created you. I am the Lord, the Creator of all things. I alone Stretched out the Heavens; when I Made the earth, no one helped Me.”)

SURAH 5 THE FEAST (Al-Ma'ida): (Note: refers to a reported event where the apostles asked Jesus for a feast from Heaven – maybe the last supper?)

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate.

1 You who believe, fulfil your obligations. Livestock animals are Lawful as food for you, with the exception of what is about to be announced to you. (Note: Remember the Law of the Torah is eternal, so this is an alleviation by God's Mercy Amen.) You are forbidden to kill game while you are on pilgrimage – God Commands what he Will, 2 so, you who believe, do not violate the Sanctity of God's Rites, the sacred month, the sacrificial animals, including the garlanded, nor those going to the sacred house (Kaba) to seek the bounty and pleasure of their Lord – but when you have completed the rites of pilgrimage you may hunt. Do not let your hatred for the people who barred you from the sacred mosque induce you to break the law: help one another to do what is right and good; do not help one another towards sin and hostility. Be mindful of God, for His Punishment is severe. 3 You are forbidden to eat carrion; blood; pig's meat; any animal over which any name other than God's (Allah-Most High) has been invoked (e.g. meat sacrificed to pagan gods); any animal strangled, or a victim of a violent blow or fall, or gored or savaged by a beast of prey, unless you slaughter it (i.e. Thank God and bleed it – Note: this goes back to "The life is in the blood" Leviticus 17 v 14-15; the Torah also forbids this practice, saying that the meat killed by wild animals is for the dogs and that an animal which died a natural death can be given to the foreigners but not eaten by Jews); or anything sacrificed on idolatrous alters. You are also forbidden to allot shares (of meat) by drawing arrows (pagan) – a heinous practice! (Note: We must remember that God's everlasting Law given to Moses includes a full list of animals that may and may not be eaten (see Leviticus 11 v 1-47, Deuteronomy 14 v 3-21). The Qur'an has relaxed some of the Law, e.g. camels may now be eaten by Muslims in Qur'anic law. However, many of the unclean things listed in the Torah are things one would normally not eat anyways like carnivorous birds and animals and rats and mice, yet they are not mentioned in the Qur'an as forbidden and actually could be technically taken as clean, as "Animals with claws" spoken about "as having once been forbidden" (see Qur'an 6:146). If we read Isaiah 66 v 17, we can see how God feels about these things as he

Voices His disapproval Showing His unchanging Nature even at the End. We must also not forget through the Gospel – that the real filth and dirt is true sin (see Matthew 15 v 10-20) in one's heart and thus we can take the example of the Eskimo in the Northern arctic regions eating seal's meat; yet, he may achieve Heaven for being a good Christian besides, by worshipping God alone and loving his neighbour as himself. We must also never forget God's Holy Spirit, who holds the essence of the Law and knows who is truly clean and who is not, by the Light shown in his or her heart, as he is God's Holy witness and can show this to God on request at any time of asking, not that God needs to ask but this is His Way) - Today, the disbelievers have lost all hope that you will give up your religion. Do not fear them: fear Me (Note: see Matthew 10 v 28). Today, I have perfected your religion for you, completed My Blessing upon you and chosen your religion Islam (devotion to God alone) but if any of you is forced by hunger to eat such forbidden food, with no intention of doing wrong, then God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. (Note: This explains why the Qur'an says elsewhere that "We have eased things for you." There is a far Greater Question at work here too – God's Own Choice. Firstly, God's relenting of the Law (The Torah) to permit the Qur'an, shows that He Himself is Greater than any Law and can do whatever he Chooses – Who can hold the Lord our God to account? – no one! Yet, and I thank God Himself for this, that He has chosen Himself to be Good and Holy (see Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8, 22 v 32 & Matthew 5 v 48, 19 v 17, Luke 18 v 19). He could be a horrible God, if He Chose to be and we would have no choice. Secondly, God has said that the Torah is eternal (Deuteronomy 29 v 29), So, when us Christians and Muslims are judged and those of us who are deemed worthy to join God's Holy people – we will all obey all the Laws of the Torah forever. For example, we will not receive any unclean foods (by the Torah) in Heaven or indeed in the New Kingdom on earth with the Messiah, Jesus as head: "There will be no unclean foods given as food therein, nor sadness, nor death nor sin." Thirdly, God as God, can experiment with various religions and their variations, just to see and please Himself. Who are we to argue? So, I say as Christians and Muslims, we must never gloat or be found to be conceited or arrogant – be thankful that God may permit you entry to eternal life Amen! (Read Deuteronomy 32 v 39, Isaiah 45 v 7 for reflection). One more thing, God Himself is actually very easy-going and relaxed in His

Manner. However, He Hates man's wilful slyness and sin. He is relenting towards His Laws; yet, it is when man tries to 'out-fox' Him and tries to go 'behind His back' not that man nor angel can, but when he goes down this road of selfishness and sin, he is doomed!

I had no idea that I would ever write these Books for God – yet, I do see the need for a unification before our One God, and I add in complete freedom and truth that he is also the God of Jesus our Messiah. He is One God, One Being – that's all – yet how Great is He? Just now whilst walking outside my house in the garden, God was with me and I could feel His Huge Presence. As I smelled a flower – a honeysuckle, I said to God, "So God, as I smell this flower I am smelling through You as You are all through this plant," and then I thought when God Says, "I will Bless your crops," He actually grows through those crops for you – wow! He is so Great! One can never possibly begin to understand God and His greatness unless you put Him First and start a real relationship with Him, talking to Him as you would a normal friend – I tell you He will get back to you – he will Teach you. Just think, God can actually be the size of the universe and feel all within and even Be Greater, if He Chooses; yet, He Loves us silly little humans, I wonder!

4 They ask you prophet, so what is lawful for them? Say, "All good things are Lawful for you." (This includes) what you have taught your birds and beasts of prey to catch, teaching them as God has taught you, so eat what they catch for you, but first pronounce God's Name over it. (Remember Paul's prayer 1 Timothy 4 v 4-5 "everything is good after a prayer of thanks" well for us gentiles who have become Christians this exempts us from the Law of Moses temporarily, but we should know that the eternal Law given to Moses pleases God forever and that the Qur'an also tells that "our deeds belong to us (Muslims) and yours (Christians and Jews) to you" Qur'an 2:139.) - Be mindful of God: He is Swift to take account. 5 Today all good things have been made lawful for you. The food of the people of Israel is lawful for you as your food is lawful for them (Note: is the Qur'an saying here that camel etc is now clean for a Jew? or just those foods that are listed in the Torah, yet killed and butchered by Qur'anic law? for remember Deuteronomy 29 v 29, "We (Jews) and our descendants are to obey it (the Law of Moses in full) forever." So, how can even Gabriel himself hold a Jew to account for keeping

the eternal instruction given to Moses, that Moses and Jesus both upheld?) So, are chaste believing women as well as chaste believing women of the people who were given the Scripture before you, as long as you have given them their bride-gifts and married them, not taking them as lovers or secret mistresses. The deeds of anyone who rejects faith will come to nothing and in the Hereafter, he will become one of the losers. 6 You who believe, when you are about to pray, wash your faces and hands and arms up to the elbows, wipe your heads, wash your feet up to the ankles and if required, wash your whole body (if unclean after sexual intercourse or having had an emission of semen as in a wet dream). If any of you is sick or on a journey or has just relieved himself or had intimate contact with a woman and can find no water, then take some clean sand and wipe your face and hands with it. God does not wish to place any burden on you; He only wishes to cleanse you and perfect His blessing on you, so that you may be thankful. (Note: Remember, by the Law of Moses a Jew remains unclean until evening and must also bathe himself (see Leviticus 15 v 16). The reason I mention this is if one merely bathed and entered God's Holy Temple in Jerusalem, you would profane it. These are instructions for the future so as Jews, Muslims and Christians will not enter and thus defile God's Holy Temple, when rebuilt, in an unclean state. By obeying Qur'anic law you are practicing good habits, so a little extra, when it is asked of you, will be no major burden to you (There is no argument). 7 Remember God's Blessing on you and the pledge with which you were bound when you said, "We hear and we obey." Be mindful of God: God has full Knowledge of the secrets of the heart. 8 You who believe, be steadfast in your devotion to God and bear witness impartially: do not let hatred of others lead you away from justice, but adhere to justice, for that is closer to awareness of God. Be mindful of God: God is Well Aware of all that you do. 9 God has promised forgiveness and a rich reward to those who have faith and do good works; 10 those who reject faith and deny Our revelations will inhabit the blazing Fire. 11 You who believe, remember God's Blessing on you when a certain people were about to raise their hands against you and He (God) restrained them. Be mindful of God: let the believers (all) put their trust in Him. 12 God took a pledge from the children of Israel. We made twelve leaders arise among them and God said, "I am with you: if you keep up the prayer, pay the prescribed alms, believe in My messengers and

support them and lend God a good loan, I will wipe out your sins and admit you into Gardens graced with flowing streams. Any of you who ignore this (pledge) will be far from the right path.” (Note: Remember we must acknowledge that God’s full pledge with Israel was to keep all the Laws given to Moses (Deuteronomy 7 v 12, 8 v 11, 28 v 1-68, 29 v 10-15, Joshua 8 v 30-35).) 13 But they broke their pledge, so we distanced them and hardened their hearts. They distort the meaning of the (revealed) Words and have forgotten some of what they were told to remember (Note: Remember this happens individually in the hearts of the people as the Laws themselves are well documented and recorded, also, when Jesus came, he tried to teach them the “Kindness” factor (see Matthew 9 v 13, 12 v 7) of these Laws.); you (Muhammad) will always find treachery in all but a few of them. Overlook this and pardon them: God loves those who do good. 14 We also took a pledge from those who say, “We are Christians,” but they too forgot some of what they were told to remember (Note: could this partly be worship of God the Father (Allah) alone?), so, We stirred up hatred and enmity among them until the Day of Resurrection, when God will tell them what they have done. (Note: To some this may seem like God is a devious monster but No! God is Wise and Knows the hearts of men and how they, as Jesus said, “have no love for God” therein (see John 5 v 42). They become arrogant and opinionated and eventually forget God their Creator, so God permits them to further stray into their wilful, sinful ways. God also “Tests the hearts of men” (Jeremiah 17 v 10) and God is fully within His Rights, not that He needs to be, in doing this. He wants to See who is worthy of eternal life to become His eternal children Amen. He has much to Give Amen.) 15 People of the Book, Our messenger has come to make clear to you much of what you have kept hidden of the Scripture, and to overlook much (you have done). A light has now come to you from God and a Scripture making things clear, 16 with which God Guides to the ways of peace those who follow what pleases Him, bringing them from darkness out into light, by His Will and Guiding them to a straight path. (Note: if one could only relate this verse to every action you are ever about to commit, to even every thought and think, “What would You, Living God, like? Is this action that I am about to commit going to lead me away from all that is evil and into Your Ways of Peace?”) 17 Those who say, “God is the Messiah, son of Mary,” are defying the truth. (Note: Christians, like it or not but Jesus

himself said, "It is also written in your law that when two witnesses agree, what they say is true. I testify on my own behalf and the Father (God) who sent me also testifies on my behalf" (John 8 v 17-18, see also John 5 v 36-37, 8 v 54, Matthew 26 v 64) - However, Jesus also says to all who may hate him, "Whoever hates me hates my Father (God) also," (John 15 v 23) and whoever accepts my commandments and obeys them is the one who loves me. My Father (God) will also Love whoever loves me Whoever loves me will obey my teaching" (John 14 v 21-23).) – say, "If it had been God's Will, could anyone have prevented Him (God) from destroying the Messiah, the son of Mary, together with his mother and everyone else on earth? Control of the Heavens and the earth and all that is between them belongs to God: He Creates whatever He Will. God has Power over everything." 18 The Jews and the Christians say, "We are the children of God and His beloved ones." Say, "Then, why does He punish you for your sins?" Say, "You are merely human beings, part of His Creation: He forgives whoever He Will and Punishes whoever He will. Control of the Heavens and earth and all that is between them belongs to Him: all journeys lead to Him." (Note: the fact remains that Jesus said, "Happy are those who work for peace: God will call them His children" (Matthew 5 v 9) and God compared Himself once to a father who cares and thus punishes his children for their mistakes (see Deuteronomy 8 v 5, see also Isaiah 45 v 11-12, Deuteronomy 32 v 6, Matthew 23 v 9), so this is something to strive towards for all human beings. The Qur'an itself tells how mankind was made in a highly state (see Qur'an 2:30-33, 95:4-5), yet through sin and disobeying God did we become lowly.) 19 People of the Book, Our messenger comes to you now after a break in the sequence of messengers, to make things clear for you in case that you should say, "No one has come to us to give us good news and warning." So, someone has come to you, to give good news and warn you: God has Power to do all things. 20 Moses said to his people, "My people, remember God's Blessing on you: how He (will raise) raised prophets among you and (will appoint) appointed kings for you and (will give) gave you what He had not given to any other people. 21 My people go into the Holy land which God has ordained for you – do not turn back or you will be the losers." 22 They said, "Moses, there is a fearsome people in the land. We will not go in there until they leave. If they leave, then we will enter." 23 Yet two men whom God had blessed among

those who were afraid said, “Go in through the gate and when you go in you will overcome them. If you are true believers put your trust in God” (Note: see Deuteronomy 1 v 19-33, Numbers 13 v 1-33). 24 They (the others) said, “Moses we will never enter while they are still there, so you and your Lord go in and fight, and we will stay here.” 25 He said, “Lord, I have authority over no one except myself and my brother: judge between the two of us and these disobedient people” (Note: Moses also pleaded for the survival of the Israelites to God, when God had wanted to wipe them out for their disobedience (Deuteronomy 9 v 25-29).) 26 God said, “The land is forbidden to them for forty years: they will wander the earth aimlessly. Do not grieve over those who disobey.” (Note: see Numbers 13 v 26-38). 27 Tell them the truth about the story of Adam’s two sons: each of them offered a sacrifice and it was accepted from one and not the other. One said, “I will kill you,” but the other said, “God only accepts the sacrifice of those who are mindful of Him (Note: see Genesis 4 v 1-16, taking special note of v 7). 28 If you raise your hand to kill me, I will not raise my hand to kill you. I fear God, the Lord of the worlds (Heaven, earth etc) 29 and I would rather you were burdened with my sins as well as yours and become an inhabitant of the Fire: such is the evil-doers reward.” (Note: This speech is not recorded in Genesis.) 30 But his soul prompted him (Cain) to kill his brother (Abel): he killed him and became one of the losers. 31 God sent a raven to scratch up the ground and show him how to cover his brother’s dead corpse and he said, “Woe to me, have I failed to be like this raven and hidden the body of my brother?” He became remorseful. 32 On account of (his deed), We decreed to the children of Israel that if anyone kills a person – unless in retribution, for murder or spreading corruption in the land – it is as if he kills all mankind; while if anyone saves a life, it is if he saves the lives of all mankind. Our messengers came to them with clear signs but many of them continued to commit excesses in the land. (Note: Sometimes we may think God is hard in His original retributive punishments given in the Law to Moses but God Gives a part of His reasoning for this in Deuteronomy 19 v 20, “Then everyone else will hear what happened: they will be afraid and no one will ever do such an evil thing again.” God hates all violence, but retribution was seen by Him as a preventative measure for further evil actions.) 33 Those who wage war against God and His messenger and strive to spread corruption in the land

should be punished by death, crucifixion, the amputation of an alternate hand and foot, or banishment from the land: a disgrace for them in this world and a terrible punishment awaits them in the Hereafter – 34 unless they repent before you overpower them – in that case remember that God is Forgiving and Merciful. (Remember also Jesus’ message of forgiveness showing this even on the cross as he said, “Forgive them Father (God) for they know not what they do” (Luke 23 v 34, see also Matthew 6 v 14 & see also Qur’an: 42:40-43). 35 You who believe, be mindful of God, seek ways to come closer to Him and strive for His cause, so that you may prosper (Note: it is little gems of verses like this one here that are often overlooked in the Qur’an but actually contain so much and are worth contemplating “Seek ways to come closer to Him.” Last night, as I edit 18 /12/2018, God permitted me to see visions of the dead and even though I was tortured by their grappling to be released, I saw a man whom I knew in life, whom I thought was a kind and friendly man, yet in death, he had a down-turned pose on his face of complete disbelief in his own failure in life to not have put anything aside for the afterlife. It was like a man outside a bank, knowing he had absolutely nothing put aside and saved. This man was successful in life as a managing director of a large company, but by the look on his poor face, he had obviously neglected God in life. What can I say? I prayed for them but how can I give them what they have not got and cannot receive beyond the grave? Please people, no matter what faith you are born into, please people, please find God in life! And let me tell you how to: Just call Him sincerely – He will do all the rest Amen. For, who can argue with God? It’s like God has said, “Neglect Me all you like! Neglect Me at you peril! It is you who will lose, not Me!” Truly from my vision of such, it was like these spirits were just abandoned and left wondering, what? and where? and what’s next? Why didn’t we know about this? how foolish were we to neglect this? And the thing is, unless God changes His mind, they are just abandoned to await the Great Judgement. Some do go to Heaven after death as spirits there united with their souls, and some may even be sent to Hell even before the Judgement, but these ones are lost, for want of a better term. Neglect of God is a major mistake people.) 36 If the disbelievers possessed all that is in the earth and twice as much again and offered it to ransom themselves from torment on the Day of Resurrection, it would not be accepted from them –

they will have a painful torment. 37 they will wish to come out of the Fire but they will be unable to do so: theirs will be a lasting torment. 38 Cut off the hands of thieves, whether they are man or woman, as punishment for what they have done – a deterrent from God: God is Almighty and Wise. (Note: to us westerners, this may seem gross, but to God it is a deterrent, that is intended to prevent further crime by its severity (see Deuteronomy 19 v 20 again for an understanding of God’s thinking on this) – maybe our western society thieves would think twice before they were to steal if these laws were in place?) 39 But if anyone repents after his wrongdoing and makes amends, God will accept his repentance: God is Most Forgiving, Most Merciful. 40 Do you not know (Muhammad) that control of the Heavens and earth belongs to God? He Punishes whoever He Will and Forgives whoever He Will: God has Power over everything. (Remember people God never wanted any of this and it is us humans, by sin, who started it. He is sick and tired of violence and bloodshed but right is right and He is always Right and I thank Him Personally for this Amen. A cousin of mine came to my house last Sunday and as I type and edit today, I am reminded of its importance. He is young, early twenties, but a kind lad and had little direction as to God. And this is neglected in Christian society. We educate our children beyond belief and yet neglect the important things like preparing them for real life and Heaven and God’s Guidance of our lives. Anyways, I gave him, thank God, a beautiful refresher course on the true values with God to the fore. He said he was put off by the church by a reading he had once heard being read there from the Gospel wherein Jesus tells “it would be better to have your eye gouged out or your hand cut off, for sin, than to enter Hell with them attached” (see Matthew 18 v 8-9). I explained that in this, Jesus was merely explaining that if you were faced with the punishment of Hell gaping before you and if God gave you a choice, you would more than likely choose to chop off your hand than to enter Hell. Jesus, in this, is merely stating the severity and seriousness of our situations in life and not to overlook them as a farce and pleasure-seeking mission. Those who say things like, “Life is a gift to us” while meaning this literally and thus “we can do what we want,” well, this is simply not true. Yes, life is a gift, in which we are given the amazing opportunity to find God, the Creator – if we do not and with this gift, we then run along seeking self-pleasure and ignoring all sincere talk of God, then, you are a complete fool

and will be shown to be one, firstly, after death, as you are left alone to ponder your foolishness and then, the possibility of Hell on Judgement Day, for urging others on to follow in your ways of taking life as a pleasure seeking and selfish gift to accumulate wealth and false happiness and in doing so, are turning our youth into carbon copies of yourselves, neglecting God along the way. How many of you honestly know this type of person today who lives on sayings of his or her own making or finding? Sayings like, "Life is for living – make the best of it!" etc and by them, urge young people on to follow in their footsteps yet knowingly or unknowingly (partly, for we all have consciences within our souls) forget God. Even to urge people to follow private whims and fancies that may lead away from God, especially in religious terms, like those who say, "There is no such thing as God – money is your god!" And even what you may think is religious like, "Mary and saint so and so are the ones for me!" actually turn people away from the Living God. When these then face the afterlife, after dying themselves, they look shocked and puzzled and amazed at their own lack of having tried to find the real Living God, who alone is God and Master and Creator and Orchestrator of all, but He Hates to be forgotten (see Deuteronomy 8 v 11-20). I tell you people if every one of us forgot God in life, do you think as a majority that we would change Him? No! Guess what every single one of us would then be? Yes, destroyed; so, the onus is on us to seek Him and acknowledge Him and to befriend Him and to ask Him for His eternal Guidance Amen.) 41 Messenger, do not be grieved by those who rush into disbelief – those who say with their mouths, "We believe," but have no faith in their hearts, and the Jews (of Muhammad's time) who listen eagerly to lies and to those who have not even met you, who distort the meaning of the (revealed) Words and say (to each other), "If you are given this ruling, accept it, but if you are not, then beware!" – If God intends some people to be misguided, you will be powerless against God on their behalf. These are the ones whose hearts God does not intend to cleanse – a disgrace for them in this world and then a heavy punishment in the Hereafter - 42 they listen eagerly to lies and consume what is unlawful. If they come to you (Muhammad) for judgement (in some matter), you can either judge between them or decline, they will not harm you in any way, but if you do judge between them, judge justly: God Loves the just – 43 but why do they (the Jews) come to you for a judgement when they have the Torah

with God's Judgement and even still they turn away? These are not believers. 44 We revealed the Torah with guidance and light, and the prophets who had submitted to God, judged according to it for the Jews (Note: Remember Jesus stated clearly that he did not come to do away with one detail of the Law of Moses (see Matthew 5 v 17-20).) So did the rabbis and the scholars in accordance with that part of God's Scripture which they were entrusted to preserve (Note: see Matthew 23 v 2-3) and to which they were witnesses. So, (rabbis and scholars) do not fear people fear Me (God) (Note: see Matthew 10 v 28); do not barter away My Messages for a small price; those who do not judge according to what God has sent down are rejecting (God's Teaching). (Note: Remember Christians, democracy is not necessarily a good thing and can be a very bad thing when the majority are evil and vote accordingly, with no regard for God's Laws or for what He Wants Himself – just think of the abortion and same sex marriage referendums; does this even consider God's Law anymore? The fact remains that on the day of their own deaths and worse for some, on the Day of Judgement, will then be God's Decision to neglect and reject them for their rejection in life of Himself and His everlasting Ways. How can I warn you? How can I advise a society that has its fingers stuck in its ears?) 45 In the Torah We prescribed for them an eye for an eye, a nose for a nose, an ear for an ear, a tooth for a tooth an equal wound for an equal wound: if anyone forgoes this out of charity, it will serve as atonement for bad deeds. Those who do not judge according to what God has revealed are doing grave wrong. (Note: This is one example of where the Qur'an links the Old and New Testaments: Old "An eye for an eye" (Deuteronomy 19 v 21) and New "Forgive others as you would like God to forgive you" (Matthew 6 v 14). In this, both the Gospel and the Qur'an show a lightening or relenting on God's part to allow "Kindness" and Charity to overrule punishment showing that patience, kindness and love of God and humanity and His creation are truly qualities to be desired. Remember though, there are certain cases where stern retribution may be called for especially when the sinner is also a liar and a perpetual sinner with no remorse. (See Qur'an 24:22, 42:40-43, Matthew 9 v 13, 12 v 7 & Hosea 6 v 5-6, Micah 6 v 6-8.) 46 We sent Jesus, son of Mary, in their footsteps, to confirm the Torah that had been sent before him (Note: see Matthew 5 v 17-20). We gave him the Gospel with light, guidance and confirmation of the Torah

already revealed – a guide and a lesson for those who take heed of God (Note: This is so important to all!). 47 So let the followers of the Gospel judge according to what God had sent down in it – those who do not judge according to what God has revealed are Law breakers. (Note: may I advise Muslims to also take lessons from the Gospels and likewise, Christians from the Qur'an and both take lessons and reference from the Torah. This is for your own benefits, for example a Christian cannot sleepwalk his or her way into God's Kingdom with part answers from another's views on the Gospel. It will not work! Try saying to God at the Judgement, "Sure, such and such said so, and wasn't that in the Gospel?" Pray for sight and hearing and understanding that you yourselves will know the truth and thus will have been Shown by God the whole Truth. Remember people, Jesus was and still is a full Jew, obeying all the Laws given through Moses for all time and he does not wish to change any of them ever. So, if you invent something silly like, "Sure Jesus loves everyone so, gay marriage is fine," then, you are truly a blind fool! Why? Yes, Jesus Loves everyone, but He obeys God's Will for him, as he did even with his own crucifixion. Don't you see? Jesus also obeys the Law given to Moses which clearly states that "a man should not have sexual relations with another man, this is an abhorrence to God" (see Leviticus 18 v 22, 20 v 13). This is how God's Judgement works: all cases will be taken back to the eternal Law given to Moses for all time. Yes, both a Christian and a Muslim are permitted entry by the relenting in their respective Gospel's and Qur'an, but they must show obedience to God and a true desire to pleasing Him and not use your Books to evade God's Will deliberately for your own selfish desires. Your angels will stand up for you, but if you are a fraud, then, they will reject you before God for being so. So, someone who comes before God and His Messiah at the Judgement and says, "I didn't know, I didn't think, I only voted for them (same sex marriage) because I thought that Jesus loves everyone and they are people too." God answers, "Well now, do you wish to join them since you love them so much?" "No Lord, please I wasn't thinking straight." "And what about all you met in the run up to the referendum with your campaigning for this evil law of man? What about those teenagers you met and convinced to think this way? What about the religious man who said to you, 'What about God's Will?' and you nearly went through him in front of many others, saying that 'Jesus loves all

and this would be his way'? Jesus, tell him what is your way, now, in front of many!" "Father, my way is Your Way, and has always been and You Know I always try to please You and obey Your eternal Laws forever." God continues, "Where are you now sinner? You have neglected to seek My Almighty Will and now you will pay the price for this. Angels take him away!"

Or if you say, "The local priest said its grand to pray to Mary and the saints." Did Jesus tell you it is grand in his Gospels? No, again he tells us to "Worship the Lord our God and serve only him" (Matthew 4 v 10) and how many times does Jesus show by his own example Who he himself prayed to? Does the "Our Father" (Matthew 6 v 5-14) or "The loaves and the fishes" (Matthew 14 v 19) ring any bells? Try saying "(priest) Johnie said it was fine, so I'm with him" and you may find God saying, "Would you like to join him a mis-leader of My people who lead them away from Me, the Lord, the God of all creation?" It's time to wake up Christians for you may be very angry to see Muslims walking in past you into the Kingdom of God as they may have pleased him by obeying His simple Laws and always trying to please Him, the Almighty God. It would be very prudent for the one who finds himself or herself being drawn towards violent, cold, hard and heartless ways, be he or she a Jew, Christian or Muslim, to lose them before this Day or even your own deaths, for God's Ways are Ways of Peace, Kindness and Love, yes righteousness, but Judgement is His and His alone and not ours Amen. Remember God's Own Words, "I Myself Created the whole universe! I am Pleased with those who are humble and repentant, who fear Me and obey Me" and "I alone am the Lord your God, no other god may share My Glory" and "I am the Lord; there is no other god" and "I alone am God, no other god is real" (Isaiah 66 v 2, 42 v 8, 45 v 5 & Deuteronomy 32 v 39.)

48 We sent you (Muhammad) with the Scripture with the truth, confirming the Scriptures that came before it, and with final authority over them: so, judge between them according to what has been sent down. (Now many modern Muslims may argue that this places the Qur'an above the Torah, but this is not so. Why? Let me use an example: and may I add, I have never thought this thought and example before now as I am typing and editing: Let's say a man breaks another man's arm in a fight: and now he is brought before the Law. Well the Law given to Moses states that an equal punishment

should be done to the perpetrator (Deuteronomy 19 v 21). Now, let's say Jesus walks in and says, "To forgive is best" and Muhammad, comes in and says, "By the Qur'an the person who has been hurt has choice – if he takes revenge he will be supported by God, yet if he relents then God Himself will forgive him some of his own sins" (see Qur'an 42:40). Suppose the man is merciful and forgives and both Jesus and Muhammad are happy to see a peaceful resolution. One could say, that the Qur'an had final say on the matter. Now suppose the man goes off and does the same to another and breaks a second man's arm. He is brought back before Moses who says, "The Law states that he should have his own arm broken" and they turn to Jesus who says, "The Gospel says we should forgive a man many times" (see Matthew 18 v 21-22), then to Muhammad, who repeats the Qur'an's ruling and this man relents also. Then the arm breaker goes off and does it again, so is brought before the crowd again and all three repeat the same answers. Then a prophet called out, "Let us call on God Almighty, is He not the Living God? and He is the Rightful Judge of all men." No sooner had he said this and the crowd turned saying, "Why did we not think of this before now?" than God Spoke out in a Loud Voice from Heaven: "Bring him closer, Moses what does the eternal Law state?" Moses replied, "God, the man should have had his arm broken the first time and these other two men might not have had their arms broken, thereafter, as he may have learned his lesson." "Well done Moses this is My eternal Law for all time and always will be, so break the man's arm. I will give you the required courage and strength to carry this act of justice out." Moses did what God asked and the man cried out, "I'm sorry God and I'm sorry to all you three for my sin." "God spoke out again, "Now break his other arm for his second crime" and it was done and the sinner cried out even louder, "God, I am sorry and you three men, I'm so sorry, I deserve what I got." Then, God said, "Now for the third crime break his first arm again." The crowd looked on horrified at God's decisions and thought, "Wow! What a serious and cruel God, we have, we had better never break any one's arm and never even start a fight again. We will remember this for a long time to come." Then, Jesus turned to God and said, "Father, You are Merciful but Fair, so please take my arm and break it instead of the sinner's arm again, I am partly responsible for the forgiving nature of the Gospel. I thought that by forgiveness that this man would open his heart and

turn away from sin and towards You but I see now that it didn't work." God spoke out, "Moses, break his arm." "But the Messiah! Lord (God), Jesus is Your Messiah," replied Moses. "He has to learn the price of forgiveness and sacrifice, so do it!" and he did. "Now," said God, "Take Muhammad's arm, and break it too for he also must learn the price of sacrifice and forgiveness as his Qur'an tells him." Moses said, "But God he was only delivering the message that Gabriel gave him." "Do it!" Commanded God as Muhammad came forth offering his arm, "Lord," said Muhammad, "Your Will be done." And with that, Moses broke Muhammad's arm. The man who sinned and the crowd at this stage were weeping sadly and cried at God's strict regimentation. They all cried out in unison, "God we will never sin again, truly never again." Then God turned to the prophet who had spoken up, "Heal them all now, for they have learned their lessons," and disappeared. Amen. Listen if you have ears! Amen.) - Do not follow their whims which deviate from the truth that has come to you (in the Qur'an). We have assigned a law and a path to each of you. If God had so Willed, He would have made you one community, but He wants to Test you through that which He has Given you, so race to do good: you will all return to God and He will make clear to you the matters you differed about. (Note: This could be a summary for the entire Qur'an and used as a slogan on the back or front to give the reader a hint of its content. It basically urges all Jews, Christians and Muslims to do good actions instead of arguing and that God is the ultimate and final return holding Decision on everything. Glory be to Him Amen.) 49 So (Muhammad), judge between them according to what God has sent down. Do not follow their whims and take good care that they do not tempt you away from any of what God has sent down to you (Note: remember, Moses was given the same instruction from God not to deviate one iota from every detail of the Law in the Torah given to Him directly by God – not that there are many differences between it and the Qur'an and most of its moral Laws are identical (Deuteronomy 5 v 29-33).) If they turn away, remember that God intends to punish them for some of the sins they have committed: a great many are Law breakers. 50 Do they want Judgement according to the time of pagan ignorance? (Note: does this refer to the example of Noah?) Is there any better Judge than God for those of firm faith? 51 You who believe (early Muslims in Muhammad's time, as Islam then may have been seen as a threat

to many early rebellious Jews and Christians), do not take the Jews and Christians as allies: they are allies only to each other. Anyone who takes them as an ally becomes one of them – God does not guide any such wrongdoers (Note: and this has to be a historical statement and not one for all time, as how else would the Qur’an be able to show 5:69 and still speak truth which reads: “For the (Muslim) believers, the Jews, the Sabians and the Christians – those who believe in God and the Last Day and do good deeds – there is no fear nor shall they grieve”? So, a modern Muslim who still uses this verse 51 above to fuel his hatred for modern Christians and Jews should revert to 5:69 and pray to God, for no man is a judge of another man and cannot know the heart truly of another – only God can! And I assure you those with violent tendencies will be the losers Amen. It is better for you to have a pure heart and be a Christian or a Jew than to be a Muslim with a violent heart, for then you will end up in Hell Amen.) 52 Yet you (Muhammad) will see the perverse at heart rushing to them for protection, saying, “We are afraid fortune may turn against us.” But God may well bring about a triumph or some other event of His Own making: then they will rue the secrets they held in their hearts, 53 and the believers (Muslim) will say, “Are these the men who swore by God using their strongest oaths that they were with you?” All they did was in vain: they have lost everything. (Note: We must remember that many Jews and Christians in the time of Muhammad’s life around where he lived, may have become hypocritical in their actions and lives – as he received the Qur’an from Gabriel this would have strengthened his conviction to the truth (of justice and truth etc) – and maybe his early believers could see this. We must also remember that even Muhammad had at least one Christian friend that he relied on as a friend as we can see from those who knew him, so this was not to be a generalisation to be brought forward in time, for was not Moses a Jew? It would be a grave mistake to take judgement upon yourself as God alone Knows who truly are the good Muslims, Christians and Jews. If we see modern Christians, Jews or Muslims doing foolish and sinful things then beware of them. Even any Modern Muslim must see that indiscriminate suicide bombing is sin and evil – think what would Muhammad say? Remember “A light has now come – guiding to the ways of peace” (Qur’an 5:16). So, I tell you modern Muslims today, do not be like the hypocrites in Muhammad’s time and whom he stood up against – worship God alone and

do good deeds!) 54 You who believe, if any of you go back on your faith, God will soon replace you with people He loves and who love Him, people who are humble towards the believers, hard on disbelievers and who strive in God's Way without fearing anyone's reproach. Such is God's favour. He Grants it to whoever He will. God has endless bounty and Knowledge. 55 Your true allies are God, His messenger and the believers – those who keep up the prayer, pay the prescribed alms and bow down (to God). (Note: Remember, any true Jew, Christian or Muslim can fulfil these requirements as a true believer in God if he worships God alone and does good deeds.) 56 Those who turn for protection to God, His messenger (Muhammad) and the believers are (are God's party): God's party is sure to triumph. (Note: as this Book is directed mainly at Christians, I ask, did Moses turn to Muhammad and the believers for protection? No! He turned to God alone! I also say, If Muslims treat all the messengers as equals truly, then, what is wrong with a Christian relying on God and Jesus as his or her messenger? Or a Jew relying on God and Moses as his or her messenger? Be careful not to judge as God alone holds this right! If a person's actions, regardless of birth or faith, disagree with God and His Law by committing a blatant sin that effects another or others, one will not be blamed for trying to stop them.) 57 You who believe, do not take as allies those who ridicule your religion and make fun of it – whether (they are) people who have received the Scriptures already or disbelievers and be mindful of God if you are true believers. (Note: Now, there is no reason why a Christian today should ridicule or make fun of a Muslim's religion, because they obey the fundamentals of Christ's teachings, which are simply to worship God alone and to love your neighbour as yourself – rather, may I suggest, if you feel this way inclined and find yourself even laughing at them, to examine thoroughly your own relationship with God the Creator and as Jesus says "Take the log out of your own eye before you try to take the splinter out of your brother's" (Matthew 7 v 1-5) and you know, if you do this, you may actually find, as God Gives you your own eyesight back, that there may be no splinter in the Muslims eye at all and you may see that they are very close to the real truth of God Amen. Remember, who would God be happy with, a ridiculing judgemental Christian or Jew, or a Law abiding humble non-complaining Muslim who seeks to please the Almighty God truly in all he or she does? Amen.) 58 When

you make the call to prayer, they ridicule it and make fun of it: this is because they are people who do not reason. (Note: Muslims, remember these ridicules, if you hear them or feel them, are merely the non-understandings of people with school-yard bullying mentalities and remember, who are you pleasing by responding to the call to prayer, them or God? “Water of a ducks back,” I say, for God has already given you the oil to oil your feathers with, so as you may ignore the rain of foolish words and thoughts Amen. May I suggest Muslims, that you don’t make this call to prayer in modern times with loud speakers etc, so loud as it becomes like the “braying of an ass” for God Likes gentleness, kindness and peace, these are His Ways – don’t give them a reason to complain against you as Jesus tried to portray to the early Christians.) 59 Say (Muhammad), “People of the Book, do you resent us for any other reason other than the fact that we believe in God, in what has been sent down to us and what has been sent down before us, while most of you are disobedient?” 60 Say, “Shall I tell you who deserves a worse punishment from God than (the one you wish upon) us? Those God distanced from Himself, was angry with and condemned as apes and pigs and those who worship idols: they are worse in rank and have strayed further from the right path. 61 When they come to you (believers), they say, “We believe,” but they come disbelieving and leave disbelieving – God knows best what they are hiding. 62 You (Muhammad) see many of them rushing into sin and hostility and consuming what is unlawful. How evil their practices are! (Note: Remember Muslims today, this goes for all, and if you see Muslims running into hostilities today, at least understand this! For I assure you, Muhammad may not be so friendly to those hostile Muslims who seek constant war and bloodshed, even training young boys in the skills of weaponry, violence and evil, turning their little hearts of love into cold stones of Satan’s pleasure. Yes, mark these Words, if you like, but just as Jesus tells that Moses will be the one to condemn the hypocritical Jews (see John 5 v 45), so I tell you, in God’s name, that Muhammad will condemn any Muslim hypocrite to the same fate. How can you expect a cold evil heart to be able to receive the Light of God?) 63 Why do their rabbis and scholars not forbid them to speak sinfully and consume what is unlawful? How evil their deeds are! 64 The Jews have said, “God is tight-fisted,” but it is they who are tight-fisted and are rejected for what they have said. Truly God’s hands are wide open: He Gives

as He Pleases. What has been sent down to you from your Lord is sure to increase insolence and defiance in many of them. We have sown enmity and hatred among them till the Day of Resurrection. (Note: This explains to a certain extent the often non - understood Words of Jesus in (Matthew 10 v 34-39, Luke 12 v 51-53) wherein Jesus explains that he did not bring peace to the world but a sword setting family members against each other with fire (so as God may Test them). Remember also to those who believed in Jesus, he did “give them (those who had chosen God above their own lives) his peace” (see John 14 v 27).) Whenever they kindle the fire of war, God will put it out. They try to spread corruption in the land. God does not love those who are corrupt. (Note: And remember Muslims of today, the corruption that God Hates is not restricted to a particular religious group – this may be as simple a thing to us as throwing rubbish on the ground – to God it is far more serious and is ruining His earth. Pick up your own rubbish!) 65 If only the people of the Book would believe and be mindful of God, We would take away their sins and bring them into Gardens of delight. (Note: This still holds true today for all who would believe in God and do good deeds.) 66 If they upheld the Torah and the Gospel and what was sent down to them from their Lord (the reminding of the Qur’an to turn to God sincerely in their faith). (Note: And remember Jews, the Gospel does not disagree with the Torah at all, but highlights the value in kindness and love and forgiveness (see Matthew 5 v 17-20, 6 v 14, 9 v 12-13, 22 v 37-40) and remember all believers, Jews, Christians and Muslims, there is much to be learned by reading the other’s Scriptures always in a prayerful manner before God and seeking His True Will. You have nothing to fear from each other, for God is The God who “never changes” (see Malachi 3 v 6) and is the same today as he was before he Created a single atom or cell. Glory be to Him forever Amen. Remember people, to judge another without even having first read their respective Scriptures and beliefs, shows a real ignorance. How can anyone say, “Oh those so and sos!” without first seeing where they might be coming from? I thank God that He has led me in this direction and I have read and studied thoroughly all your Scriptures and I can see a way for us all, as God has Shown me. Without God’s lead and purification by understanding Himself in these Scriptures, which are true Gifts from Him to us, we would all burn up on meeting Him. That is why God sent His Messiah Jesus and the prophets to

show us the way to Himself, our One God – so, please all of you, stop judging each other, worship God alone and do good deeds by loving each other as God loves us and indeed we ourselves like to be respected, loved and understood by others, as indeed Jesus and the prophets did and tried to teach us to also do by their example.) 66 If they had upheld the Torah and the Gospel and what was sent down to them from their Lord, they would have been given abundance from above and from below: some of them are on the right course, but many of them – how evil is what they do! Messenger, proclaim everything that has been sent down to you from your Lord – if you do not, then you will not have communicated His Message (Note: just as I do – thank you God!) – and God will protect you from people. God does not guide those who defy Him. 68 Say, “People of the Book, you have no true basis (for your religion) unless you uphold the Torah, the Gospel and that what has been sent down to you (Muhammad) from your Lord, but what has been sent down to you (Muhammad) from your Lord is sure to increase many of them in their insolence and defiance: do not worry about those who defy (God). 69 For the (Muslim) believers, the Jews, the Sabians and Christians – those who believe in God and the Last day and do good deeds – there is no fear: they will not grieve. (Note: This was guaranteed by God along time ago through the prophet Joel, “All those who ask the Lord for help will be saved” (Joel 2 v 32). And I add that those who seek ambiguities in the Qur’an and who are impatient and start arguing are like flies caught in a spider’s web for this verse answers the patient Jew and Christian and indeed modern Muslim to the problem posed in verse 51 of this surah. So, as I have found, when one reads the Qur’an, don’t be quick to judge or argue – read on and the answer may be just around the next corner! This is for all people – a Reminder from God via the angels to worship Him alone and to do good deeds Amen.) 70 We took a pledge from the children of Israel and sent messengers to them, whenever a messenger brought them anything they did not like, they accused some of lying and put others to death; 71 they thought that no harm would come to them (themselves) and so became blind and deaf. Then God turned to them in Mercy but many of them again became blind and deaf: God is fully aware of their actions.

(Note: A parable for your understanding: - God Almighty is like the headmaster in a school and can expel any pupil; – Jesus is like one of his teachers (senior); – we are the pupils.

Now suppose on dying, or when we are about to meet God (the headmaster), let's say I am a Muslim and I don't like (or don't understand) Christians and I run towards the headmaster's office thinking, "I hate those Christians."

Jesus runs out of his class and stops me just before I enter and says, "You can't tell God, 'I hate anyone!' you must relax a moment, come into my class and listen and understand and then, both of us will go in to the headmaster."

I go in with Jesus and understand Christianity. I come out and say, "Wow! Just as well I didn't go into God, carrying hatred."

This is the same if I was a Christian and said, "I hate Muslims or Jews." Jesus may call me aside and say, "Woe down boy! Calm! Peace! – the Muslim loves God too, just as you do and so does the Jew, so be glad that you are about to meet Him Amen!")

72 Those who say, "God is the Messiah, son of Mary," have defied God. The Messiah himself said, "Children of Israel, worship God, my Lord and your Lord." (Note: As Christians, we can't just fob this off. Jesus said to the devil Satan, in the desert, "You should worship the Lord your God and serve only Him" (Matthew 4 v 10). He also said clearly to Mary Magdalene after having risen from death, "Go to my brothers (his disciples) and tell them that I am returning to Him who is my Father and their Father, my God and their God" (John 20 v 17).) – If anyone associates others with God, God will forbid him from the Garden and Hell will be his home. No one will help (such) evildoers. (Note: you see, as Christians, there is a line we must not cross i.e. to worship Jesus as God – we all actually know this deep down and if we try to copy a priest that may lead you to this, your guardian angel and even the Holy Spirit will prompt you strongly not to go there and to worship God our Heavenly Father alone. I actually think that most Christians don't overstep these boundaries in their hearts anyways – God Knows this and God Knows all; yet, we must all try to call Him, Himself and try to make contact if we are sincere. Jesus may show us the way to Him and prepare us, even unknown to

ourselves, for, remember Muslims, Jesus is alive now and like an angel, body and soul, spirit, heart and mind in Heaven with God as the Messiah and thus our leader. He may point us to God, but he cannot take the sincere decision that is ours alone to follow God forever. Once we make this decision, sincerely, then Jesus may even reveal his Father, our Father, The God, to us. Remember also, God's Holy spirit is within all life and awaits every hint of a sincere call which is almost instantaneously passed onto the Father, our Lord and God by him. You see, the Spirit is also God's witness for and against us in this. God is so Wise! And Muslims you may not like to call God, "The Father" but even Moses called God this, "He is your Father, your Creator," (Deuteronomy 32 v 6). Jesus also had to call God his "Father" to fulfil Scripture (see Psalm 2 v 7, 89 v 26-28), as God had to call Jesus "My Son." This should not cause any revolt in you against what you think may be in the Qur'an and is not, for you will be shown these things at the Great Judgement of God. I am merely giving you all a sneak preview so as you may be prepared. If you do not accept what I say as true, what will you think when you see Jesus and Muhammad one each side of me at the same Judgement and holding my hands and then to be joined by Moses and the other prophets as we in unison kneel before the Almighty Allah and worship Him truly as He wants and deserves? Amen.) 73 Those people who say that God is the third of three are defying (the truth and God) (Note: "who alone is God" (see Isaiah 42 v 8, 45 v 5, Deuteronomy 32 v 39, John 5 v 44)): there is only One God. if they do not stop what they are saying, a painful punishment will afflict those of them who persist. (Note: You see, this is the truth and it also simplifies things, God alone is God and worthy of all praise and worship from us. Glory is His already and unless he Gives us some, we can never return it to Him where it belongs forever Amen. Before the coming of Jesus before, in Jewish society it was unheard of to worship any but God alone and in their society, the expected Messiah was to be king David's eternal successor, descendant and one who was to be filled with God's Holy Spirit delivering justice to all mankind (see Isaiah 9 v 7, 11 v 1-5, 42 v 1-9, Daniel 7 v 13-14). Jesus himself backs this up by saying clearly, "I am not looking for human praise," (John 5 v 41). And even if the Jews kissed and hugged king David, it was not true worship. Sometimes, we, as Christians, think that Jesus is ours, partly because some of the Jews condemned him to death – but Jesus is not

anyone's only God's, Whom he gave his life willingly for and indeed never did anything on his own authority, without consent from God (see Matthew 26 v 39, John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49). So, for Jesus, God was indeed very real and a Living God who responded to him. Jesus showed his service to the Most-High, fulfilling Scriptures in this role as God's servant (see Isaiah 52 v 13- 53 v 12, Matthew 20 v 28).

Now in Ireland St. Patrick is reputed to have 'invented' the notion of the trinity and even if he did, it does not mean that he was right, even if he did many miracles in the name of the Messiah Jesus. Jesus often chastised his apostles even when with them for not understanding as they should have, "You are still no better than them" (see Matthew 16 v 5-12, Luke 9 v 55). This does not mean that they were bad men but through their weakness and lack of personal relationship with the Almighty God, they could not see God as they should have and as we all should see Him and how Mighty and Powerful He is as our Eternal Loving Creator and God, who needs no human kings, queens or hierarchies – we are all brothers before One God. Was it not Jesus himself who was famous for using the Word "Brother." So, if our Muslim brothers and the Qur'an turn us towards this truth, do they deserve chastisement? No! they deserve our upmost sincerity and friendship in their attempts to please our universal God Amen.) 74 Why do they not turn to God and ask His forgiveness, when God is Most Forgiving, Most merciful? 75 The Messiah, son of Mary was only a messenger; other messengers had come and gone before him; his mother was a virtuous woman; both ate food. See how clear We make these signs for them; see how deluded they are. 76 Say, "How can you worship something other than God, that has no power to do you harm or good? (Note: Remember, "I (Jesus) can do nothing on my own authority" (John 5 v 30).) God alone is the all Hearing all Knowing." 77 Say, "People of the Book, do not overstep the bounds of truth in your religion and do not follow the whims of those who went astray before you – they led many others astray and themselves continue to stray from the even path." 78 Those children of Israel who defied (God) were rejected through the Words of David and Jesus, son of Mary, because they disobeyed; they persistently overstepped the limits, 79 they did not forbid each other to do wrong. How vile their deeds were! 80 You (Muhammad) see many of them

allying themselves with the disbelievers. How terrible is what their souls have stored up for themselves! God is angry with them and they will remain tormented. 81 If they had believed in God, in the messenger, and in what was sent down to him, they would not have allied themselves with the disbelievers, but most of them are rebels. (Note: Today this is still rampant in our Christian churches, as anything new from God that tries to have us open our eyes, ears and hearts towards Himself is often met with the same traditional bias and indeed wall. Many say things like, or at least think them, “Well, I agree with you, you seem to know what you’re talking about, so you must be right! I’m with you!” when all along God has Wanted us all to see with our own eyes, hear with our own ears and feel with and understand with our own hearts and minds Amen. I must also warn Muslims not to overpraise Muhammad even if you say you don’t, God Sees the heart, and all worship is due to Him, Allah alone! He is just one of the messengers also, remember, “We do not distinguish between any” (Qur’an 4:150).) 82 You (Muhammad) are sure to find that the most hostile to the believers are the Jews and those who associate others with God (Note: remember this was in Muhammad’s time); you are sure to find that the closest in affection towards the believers (Muslims) are those who say, “We are Christians for there are among them people who are devoted to learning and fasting and they are not arrogant. 83 And when they listen to what has been sent down to the messenger, you can see their eyes overflowing with tears because they recognize the truth. They say, “We believe, so count us among the witnesses. 84 Why should we not believe in God and in the truth that has come down to us, when we long for our Lord to include us in the company of the righteous?” 85 For saying this, God has rewarded them with Gardens graced with flowing streams and there they will stay: that is the reward of those who do good. 86 Those who reject the truth and deny Our messages will be the inhabitants of Hellfire. 87 You who believe, do not forbid the good things God has made lawful to you – do not exceed the limits: God does not love those who exceed the limits – 88 but eat the lawful and good things that God provides for you. Be mindful of God, in whom you believe. (Note: Remember the Qur’an’s own words: “To each of you (faiths) We have assigned a path” (see Qur’an 5:44, 48) meaning that a Jew will be judged by the Torah and a Christian by the Gospel and a Muslim by the Qur’an; so, a Muslim can never

force a Jew to eat the meat of a camel as it is forbidden by Torah. However, universally across the board, we can derive from all the Scriptures what truly pleases God and to do extra for Him in your effort to please Him will be rewarded by God Himself. So, if a Christian forfeits his right to eat pig meat because He knows God is The God who “never changes” (Malachi 3 v 6) and that this act would please Him, then this is between you and God Amen.) 89 God does not take you (to task) for what is thoughtless in your oaths only for your binding oaths (Note: Remember by the Torah, God tells us that we do not have to take oaths but when we do, we will be held accountable for them (see Deuteronomy 23 v 21-23). Jesus advises against their use altogether adding that “Yes” and “No” are suffice (see Matthew 5 v 33-37). In fact, Enoch the prophet of old, gave the exact same teaching as Jesus on this (see Forgotten Books of Eden). God Knows those who tell the truth and who try to please Him always Amen.): - the atonement for breaking an oath is to feed ten poor people with food equivalent to what you would normally give your own families, or to clothe them, or to set free a slave – if a person cannot find the means, he shall fast for three days. This is the atonement for breaking your oaths – keep your oaths. In this way God makes clear His revelations to you, so that you may be thankful. (Note: By the Qur’an in this, God shows the seriousness of taking oaths, so He attaches these penalties so, the next time you come to breaking an oath, you will think twice: This is the Way God works, he has always been like this, like a father who actually cares enough to punish, reprimand and correct us when we make mistakes. However, never take God for granted! Take for example the rich Muslim who habitually breaks his oaths because by the Qur’an, for him, it is easy to feed ten poor people; yet, can he not see that God can See his trickery? Never try to fool God as you will fail, even subconsciously or thoughtlessly, for God has always punished unintentional sin. And why? Because if we were obeying God’s Will for us always, we would never sin, for God would lead us away from it Amen. So, always seek His Will!) 90 You who believe, intoxicants and gambling, idolatrous practices and (divining with) arrows are repugnant acts – Satan’s doing – shun them so that you may prosper. 91 With intoxicants and gambling, Satan seeks only to incite enmity and hatred among you and to stop you remembering God and prayer. Will you not give them up? (Note: intoxicants may be alcohol, drugs and even cigarettes which poison even

temporarily. Yes, the Torah permits drinking beer and wine for God had originally intended these things as rewards for occasions and festival use, however, what man who has ever over-indulged on alcohol will not complain of sickness, headache etc? So, it is better for yourselves to abstain so as you are always ready to face what God may throw at you in life's testing. If you succeed for God in life, and realistically life is a short period of time, then, the Hereafter awaits with many non-intoxicating rewards for the righteous. Then, life, drink, alcohol, etc, are all but tiny dots in the picture of time. Is it worth fighting for alcohol and its uses just so you are right by the Torah? Suppose in this fight to preserve 'your rights' you inadvertently sin and cause others to sin in this way even 'helping' others to become alcoholics, as not everyone can handle drink and some just go to pieces with its use. Suppose because of your stubborn campaign to keep alcohol rightfully in the Law of Moses, and your new alcoholic friend divorces his wife and breaks his children's hearts as his life diminishes to filth, well, are you going to pick him up and rectify his family situation? You know, God Sees all and you are partly responsible for this. Jesus also, commends a childlike approach to God and life (see Matthew 18 v 3), so, does a child drink alcohol? Smoke? Or take drugs? No! suppose through your campaigning for alcohol and its use, you do forget God and start to sin yourself in your weakened state, do you think God will say, "Ah sure, you were drunk, sure sinning when drunk doesn't count." You fool! Sin is sin! How many girls that are raped by drunk men just laugh it off as a joke? How many people who were killed by drunken drivers leave happy families behind? How many churches lie half empty every Sunday morning as hungover men and women lie in bed sick? I assure you all, God punishes unintentional sin! Yes, God forgives and by the Torah, He still permits consumption of alcohol but if you put it before God and let sin rule then, you are a fool and the line between right and wrong in this is often very clouded and hazy, so, by the Qur'an, if you can, it is better to take life and God really seriously and a short term race to Him in purity, ensures your salvation Amen.) 90 Obey God and the messenger and always be on your guard: if you pay no heed, bear in mind that the sole duty of Our messenger is to deliver the message clearly. (Note: And remember, the greatest thing to remain on guard against is temptation, always, in every thought everyday – always ask God to Guide your life and to keep you safe from evil. Yes, God

still Tests us, as is His prerogative (see Jeremiah 17 v 10, Proverbs 17 v 3) but if you are sincere and serious with Him, then, He will always Guide you through everything Amen.)⁹³ Those who believe and do good deeds will not be blamed for what they have consumed (in the past) as long as they are mindful of God, believe and do good deeds, then are mindful of God and believe, then are mindful of God and do good deeds: God Loves those who do good deeds. (Note: There is a great truth in this that escapes many and that is that one can never truly do a good deed without God's Guidance. So, if we seek Him, worship him and beg His Almighty Guidance and Will for us, then you will find yourself doing more good deeds than you did before. Why? Because God is truly Guiding you and has opened your heart to His ways Amen. Many Christians or even disbelievers in our modern world think they are good today, by maybe giving a little charity at Christmas etc, it makes them feel good! But this does not necessarily ensure proximity to God at all. There are even those who think that by doing good deeds firstly, that God will see them and think them worthy of salvation because of this and come up with all sorts of sayings like, "God loves a trier!" etc. They think that God is far away watching out for those who are good, but the fact is, it's not like this at all – God is close and by calling Him and inviting Him in to rule your life, then He truly leads you to good. Let me use an example: Let's say there is a beggar in town at Christmas time and he sits in rags outside the local bank and as people go in to get their money out to do their Christmas shopping. They see the sad look on his face and think, "Ah sure it's Christmas, I will give this hungry looking man something nice to cheer him up," and they give him a large sum. They feel good and may even go into the local church and say a few prayers so as they feel even better about themselves. However, the true believer, who always walks with God, goes into the bank, gets his money and on the way out he sees the beggar and thinks, "Lord, this man looks poor, let's feed him by giving him some money." God says, "Walk on!" So, the believer heeds God, yet questions, "Why God? this man looks poor?" Then, God says, "Cross the road and see that teenage girl who sits alone, give her a large sum, just walk up hide it in a little envelope, hand it to her and say, 'God Loves' and walk away not looking back." The believer does and on his way through the town, meets a man he knows, who says, "I hope you gave no money to that trickster down outside the bank, he is a known

fraudster and can put a real poor-man's face on. Do you see the car he's driving, top of the range! He has a huge house and lots of land too and makes a living out of poaching charity – may God See him for what he is!" Then, the believer walks on and looks up to God, "Wow!" he thinks, "How Wise are you God!" Meanwhile, the little girl looks up to Heaven as she opens the envelope, "God" she said, I had hardly thought the thought, that I would have to beg to feed our family this Christmas, since my dad has died and here you are feeding me when I did not even ask. Glory be to You, Great God, I will never forget this Lord, Your kindness. You are the God who Sees, who Knows Amen. God bless that man for his kindness too, please God! now our family will have a wonderful Christmas, Glory be to You!" This is the Word of the Lord our God. Amen. And as I write, the tears are truly streaming down my face, for I Know God is real and He is writing through me so that you may understand Him Amen and I say myself, "Glory be to Him Amen."

And I say to you, returning to the above verse that this is the Qur'anic wave again in motion: "Believe in God and do good deeds, being mindful of Him always." This is the same message that Jesus urged and still urges all Jews, Christians, Muslims and all who would believe, "Worship the Lord your God alone and love Him with all your heart, soul and strength and love your neighbour as yourself, thus we are all no different deep down. However, the person today who tries to do good by loving his neighbour as himself but forgets God remains truly lost. Remember, we are all only a prayer away from becoming pagans. I tell you, I see this in modern society, even what is supposed to be Christian, as many pray to their loved ones who have passed on, seeking guidance from them, and worse, think this is still Christian, especially when they see even priests praying openly to past saints. Please people, this is a pagan practice and before God was even mentioned on our western shores and before the dawn of Christianity to the gentiles came to us, our pagan ancestors prayed to and honoured the dead. The only difference today is we have heard of God and yet we reject Him, by forgetting and neglecting Him. We may not sacrifice as they once did to false gods but if you feel that those who are gone before you are suffice to lead your lives, then, what happens when you yourselves face God alone in the Afterlife and

your parents, grandparents, etc are nowhere to be seen? for God Judges each man and woman alone Amen.)

94 You who believe, God is sure to test you with game within reach of your hands and spears, to find out who fears Him even though you cannot see Him: from now on anyone who transgresses will have a painful punishment. 95 You who believe, do not kill game while you are in a state of consecration for your pilgrimage. If someone does so intentionally, the penalty is the offering of a domestic animal brought to the Ka'ba, equivalent as judged by two just men among you to the one you have killed; alternatively, he may atone by feeding the needy or by fasting an equivalent number of days, so that he may taste the full gravity of his deed. God forgives what is past, but if anyone reoffends, God (Himself) will exact the penalty from him: God is Mighty and Capable of exacting the penalty. 96 It is permitted by you to catch and eat seafood (Note: Torah only allows fish with scales (see Leviticus 11 v 9-12).) – an enjoyment for you and the traveller – but hunting game is forbidden while you are in the state of consecration for pilgrimage. Be mindful of God to whom you will be gathered. 97 God has made the Ka'ba, the sacred house, a means of support for people and the sacred months, the sacrificial animals including the garlanded, all this. Know that God has Knowledge of everything in the Heavens and the earth and that He is fully aware of all things. 98 Know too that He is severe in punishment, yet Most Forgiving and Merciful. 99 The messenger's only duty is to deliver the message: God Knows what you reveal and what you conceal. 100 Say (Muhammad), "Bad cannot be likened to good, though you may be dazzled by how abundant the bad is. Be mindful of God, people of understanding, so that you may prosper." 101 You who believe, do not ask about matters which, if made known to you, might make things difficult to you – if you ask about them while the Qur'an is being revealed, they will be made known to you – for God has kept silent about them: God is Most Forgiving, Most Forbearing. (Note: not all that we may think we need to know is necessarily good for us, for example, suppose God is close when I am writing and I can hear Him speaking in the Spirit and then God permits Satan to test me, by saying to me, "Go on, ask God when will something happen." Now if I heed this and ask God, the answer may not be beneficial to me at all and may

change my life completely for the worse if God were to answer. So, I say immediately to God, "Please Lord I offer this thought up to you for Your inspection, for I fear it is not good." God Answers, "Well done My child, for you do not need to know this and are better leaving all things to Me to Organise and Reveal when they become necessary to reveal by My Will." And you know people, God can keep us all just one step away from doubt and disbelief – yet this is His Way and He does Test us, so as He can Teach us lessons and so as we may advance towards Him and learn to rely on Him. Remember, even Jesus on the cross, when he knew his death was imminent, even after having witnessed and being involved with all the miracles which God had done through him in life, "My God, My God, why have you forsaken me?" We know that God had not forsaken him as He rose Jesus back to life on the third day after this, yet as close as Jesus was to God, God is God and poor Jesus doubted at this moment (see Mark 15 v 34, Matthew 27 v 46). This also goes a long way in confirming Qur'anic teaching on the effects miracles have on increasing the faith of the disbeliever, telling that even as the disbeliever sees, he will even doubt his own eyes as hallucinating (see Qur'an 15:14-15, 6:25.) So, miracles actually truly only work if you have faith already and then strengthen you in confirmation Amen. God has already explained this to me, as, many times, I have asked Him for his healing for the sick and He has, as yet, responded with answers like, "Will this healing bring anyone closer to Me, the Almighty?" Then, God grants me insight and I see that more than likely it would not, as He shows me the character of the people involved Amen.)

102 Before you (Muhammad), some people asked about things, then ignored (the answers). 103 God did not institute the dedication of such things as bahara, sa'iba, wasila or ham (pagan practices) to idols; but the disbelievers invent lies about God. Most of them do not use reason. 104 When it is said to them, "Come to what God has sent down, and to the messenger," they say, "What we inherited from our forefathers is good enough for us," even though their forefathers knew nothing and were not guided. (Note: this can so easily be applied to modern Christians, even Jews and even Muslims, as we all must learn to put God and His Wants first and before man's traditions handed down. God holds no ties with human traditions. Need I remind you

all of things like, “Priest such and such said it’s fine, so it’s fine for me.” Or “My mother and her mother before her prayed to Mary and it did them no harm.” I tell you all, that such and such or even your parents will not help you before God Almighty – each human and indeed Heavenly being will have to give an account of his or her thoughts, words and actions before God alone. Amen. Enoch gave us this simple teaching thousands of years ago even before Noah as he was his great grandfather, “Let us not say: ‘Our father is before God, he will stand forward for us on the Day of Judgement,’ for there, father cannot help son, nor yet son father. And now, my children, do not say: ‘Our father is standing before God and is praying for our sins,’ for there (before God), there is no helper of any man who has sinned” (Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch Liii 1.) 105 You who believe, you are responsible for your own souls; if anyone else goes astray it will not harm you so long as you follow the guidance; you will all return to God and He will make you realise what you have done. 106 You who believe, when death approaches any of you, let two just men from among you act as witnesses to the making of a bequest or two men from another people if you are journeying in the land. When death approaches keep the two witnesses back after prayer, if you have any doubts and make them swear by God, (Note: Jesus says a simple “Yes” or “No” is suffice and the Qur’an itself advises against the use of swearing later on (see Qur’an 24:53).) – “We will not sell our testimony for any price, even if a close relative is involved. We will not hide God’s testimony, for then we would be doing wrong.” (Note: In fact, in these words no oath or swearing is issued.) 107 If it is discovered that these two are guilty (of perjury), two of those whose rights have been usurped have a better right to bear witness in their place. Let them swear by God, “Our testimony is truer than theirs. We have not overstated our case, for that would make us wrongdoers”(see above Note on v 106): 108 this will make it more likely they will give true and proper testimony, or fear that their oaths might be refuted by others afterwards. (Note: with all this swearing in society, where is the room for trust and truth and honour, all Godly Words? Is not the thought of you deliberately falsifying not enough to deter anyone, as you know God will punish all liars, falsifiers and betrayers?) Be mindful of God and listen; God does not guide those who break His Laws. 109 On the Day when God assembles all the messengers and asks, “What response did you receive?”

they will say, "We do not have that knowledge: You alone Know things that cannot be seen." 110 Then God will say, "Jesus, son of Mary! Remember My Favour to you and your mother: how I strengthened you with the Holy Spirit, so that you spoke to people in your infancy and as a grown man; how I taught you the Scripture and wisdom, the Torah and the Gospel; how by My leave you fashioned the shape of a bird out of clay, breathed into it and it became by My leave a bird; how, by My leave, you healed the blind person and the leper; how, by My leave, you brought the dead back to life; how, I restrained the children of Israel from (harming) you (many times until it was time for the sacrifice (see Isaiah 53 v 10-12, Matthew 26 v 39, 53-54)) when you brought them clear signs and those of them who disbelieved said, 'This is clearly nothing but sorcery,' and how I inspired the disciples to believe in Me and My messengers – they said, 'We believe and bear witness that we devote ourselves.'" 112 When the disciple said, "Jesus, son of Mary, can your Lord send down a feast from Heaven?" he said, "Beware of God if you are true believers" (Note: There is no Biblical record of this, or in fact any mention of Jesus being called "The son of Mary" – it may refer to the last supper, (see Matthew 26 v 17-19)?) 113 They said, "We wish to eat from it; to have our hearts reassured; to know that you have told us the truth; and to be witnesses of it." 114 Jesus, son of Mary, said, "Lord, send down a feast to us from Heaven so that we can have a festival – for the first and last of us – and a sign from You. Provide for us: You are the Best Provider." 115 God said, "I will send it down to you, but anyone who disbelieves after this will be punished with a punishment that I will not inflict on anyone else in the world." (Note: To the Christian who was brought up on the Gospels, this doesn't feel like the Jesus within them – however, words can be deceptive, even between the individual Gospels that we already have and was I a witness there? Importantly, to every Jew, Christian and Muslim is the fact that none of these historical recordings change the central theme of the Qur'an's main message to us all as individuals before God, which is to worship God alone, be mindful of Him always and to do good deeds for others Amen.) 116 When God Says, "Jesus, son of Mary, did you say to people, 'Take me and my mother as two gods alongside God'?" He (Jesus) will say, "May You be exalted! I would never say what I had no right to say – if I had said such a thing, You would have Known it: You (God) Know all that

is in me, though I do not know what is within You. You alone have full knowledge of things unseen (Note: Remember Jesus tells us in his Gospel that “God shows him all that He is doing Himself,” however, it is true that this is only by God’s Will (see John 5 v 20) – 117 I told them only what You Commanded me to: ‘Worship God, my Lord and your Lord’ (Note: see John 20 v 17 “my God and your God”, see also Matthew 4 v 10, John 4 v 22, John 4 v 22). I was a witness over them during my time among them. Ever since you took me up to Yourself (Note: the ascension (see Luke 24 v 41, Acts 1 v 6-11)), You (God) alone have been the Watcher over them: You are Witness to all things. (Note: We must also remember that Jesus does tell of his presence being with those who believe in him in a Heavenly role after his ascension as he is not dead. This is however only by God’s permission (see John 14 v 23)), 118 and if you punish them, they are Your servants, ; if You forgive them, You are the Almighty, the Wise.” (Note: Jesus actually agrees with this in his Gospels, see Matthew 7 v 21-23, 12 v 50, 6 v 14-15, 7 v 1-2).) 119 God will say, “This is a Day when the truthful will benefit from their truthfulness. They will have Gardens graced with flowing streams, there to remain forever. God is pleased with them and they with Him: that is the supreme triumph.” 120 Control of the Heavens and earth and everything in them belongs to God: He has Power over all things.

(Note: In these verses, the message is to try to point out to the wayward Christian that worship belongs to God alone, the One Jesus calls “Our Father.” Even though these words of the Qur’an may sometimes irritate in their often, dissimilar language to what is used in the Gospels; what did Jesus actually say? Firstly: “Worship the Lord your God and serve only him” (Matthew 4 v 10, Luke 4 v 8) Secondly: after his resurrection, he says to Mary Magdalene, “Go to my brothers and tell them that I am returning to Him who is my Father and their Father, my God and their God” (John 20 v 17). Thirdly: Jesus tells us, “I do not want human praise” (John 5 v 41) and that God “alone is God”(John 5 v 44) and that he himself as a Jew “Worships” God alone (John 4 v 22) obeying the Law (Exodus 20 v 3). Fourthly: Jesus tells us to obey the Law as the Pharisees are its authorised teachers but not to imitate their personal actions (Matthew 23 v 2-3) and that he did not come to do away with one Word or single detail of the eternal Law Given to Moses and the

Teaching of the prophets (Matthew 5 v 17-20). So, I say, it is right to worship the Lord our God alone, yes, the One Jesus calls “Father,” but who has love in his heart? You know the Qur’an may be considered a very long-winded and repetitive exercise in getting us to see that “worship of God alone” is truly the most important Commandment, but think, did both Jesus and Moses not already tell us this (see Mark 12 v 29-30, Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5)?

If you can bear with my constant reference to the Bible in this Book, take your time and do not try to gulp this Book down in one go but to treat it as a prayerful and truth finding exercise, you will reap its rewards. Please reader, if you have a Bible and Qur’an to hand, for your own benefits, seek out these references as you go along. Don’t leave them to the end or even the end of the page because this Book is a learning exercise for those who can endure or enjoy it Amen. I hope that you all do find God and that we all meet in the New Age and can smile back on these things of now Amen.)

SURAH 6 LIVESTOCK (Al-An'am):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Praise (all) belongs to God who Created the Heavens and the earth and made darkness and light; yet the disbelievers set up rivals to their Lord. (Note: This confirms what God already said through Isaiah 45 v 5, "I Create both light and darkness; I bring both blessing and disaster. I, the Lord, do all these things." You see, us Christians are often conditioned into thinking that God is all things good, and He is, He is "Perfect" (see Matthew 5 v 48), but we must not forget that God also Has full Control of all things, at all times. This is the God of Jesus, the God of Moses, the God of the New and Old Testaments, the God that the Qur'an speaks so highly about.) 2 He is the One who Created you from clay and specified a term (in life for you) and another fixed time (The Judgement) Known only to Him; yet you still doubt. (Note: Jesus confirms this, "No one knows, however, when that Day or Hour will come – neither the angels in Heaven, nor the son (Jesus the Messiah); the Father (God) alone Knows" (Matthew 24 v 36).) 3 He is God in the Heavens and on earth, He Knows your secrets and what you reveal and He Knows what you do; 4 but every time a revelation comes to them from their Lord, they turn their backs on it. 5 So they denied the truth when it came to them but the very thing that they laughed at will be brought home to them. 6 Do they not realize how many generations We destroyed before them? We established them on earth more firmly than you (the Meccans), sent down abundant rain on them from the sky and made running rivers flow at their feet, yet We destroyed them for their misdeeds and raised other generations after them. (Note: As I type and edit today almost two years after starting this Book and three other Books since finished also (and another Book since this was completely typed up and fully edited), it comes to me from God that we can look at the Qur'an literally, as is written, as in the above verse, but for those with understanding, one may also see, with God's Help, that the continuous reference to water sent down can also be understood to mean God's Word sent down so as in the above, then it reads "We sent down God's Word to every generation before we destroyed them, but who has heard it?" Jesus refers to the Spirit as the "Water of life" (see John 4 v 14, 6 v 64). God has always used water as a metaphor for His Word, (see Isaiah 55 v 9-10).)

7 Even if We had sent down to you (Muhammad) a Book inscribed on parchment and they had touched it with their own hands, the disbelievers would still say, "This is nothing but blatant sorcery." 8 They say, "Why has no angel been sent down to him (Muhammad)?" But had We sent down an angel, their judgement would have come at once with no respite given. (Note: For reflection read and understand the story of Sodom and Gomorrah Genesis 18 v 1- 19 v 29.) 9 Indeed if We had sent an angel as a messenger, We would still have sent him in the form of a man, so increasing their confusion. 10 Messengers have been mocked before you (Muhammad) and those who mocked them were engulfed by the very punishment they had mocked. 11 Say, "Travel throughout the earth and see what befell those who rejected the truth." (Note: To a modern person who has just opened this Book for a chance read, one may think, "Why is God always trying to trap these disbelievers?" Well, let me tell you, it's not like this really, for God Gives everyone the chance to call on Him in life and when we do sincerely, then He Guides us one way or another to Himself. However, the wilful disbeliever is always looking for ways to mock God and to catch Him out, but can never, as much as he or she tries; they are fighting a losing battle and will be caught out themselves for siding against God, the Almighty, their very Creator. As God Himself says in Isaiah 45 v 9, "Does a clay pot dare to argue with its maker, a pot that is like all the others? Does the clay ask the potter what he is doing? Does the pot complain that its maker has no skill?" God uses parables like this for our own understanding of Himself and His Awesome Power. We really have no choice! So, arguing with God is very futile. I must add though, because God has made us as special beings, He gave us the ability to choose for or against Him in life. If we choose for Him, then eternal lives are ours as He will Guide us to Himself but if we choose life against Him, then, He has said right from the very beginning that Hell will be your home as a punishment.) 12 Say, "To whom belongs the Heavens and the earth?" Say, "To God; He has taken it upon Himself to be Merciful. He will certainly Gather you on the Day of Resurrection, which is beyond all doubt. Those who have lost their souls will not believe. 13 All that rests by night or by day belongs to Him. He is the All hearing, the All Knowing." 14 Say, "How could I take any other protector besides God, the Creator of the Heavens and the earth, who feeds but is not fed. (Note: As Christians, even if we place Jesus

there present at the Creation; even if we say, God Created all things through Jesus and for Jesus – God still Created all things! God the Father, alone – Read: “I am the Lord, the Creator of all things, I alone stretched out the Heavens; when I made the earth, no one helped Me” (Isaiah 44 v 24).) Say, “I am commanded to be the first (of you) to devote myself (to God alone).” Do not be one of the idolaters. 15 Say, “I fear the punishment of a dreadful Day if I disobey my Lord. (Note: Remember, the God we are talking about in the Qur’an and the Bible is not to be misunderstood, so read what is His Prerogative: “What I do is done for My Own Sake – I will not let My Name be dishonoured or let anyone else share the Glory that should be Mine and Mine alone” (Isaiah 48 v 11). Some disbelievers may say on reading these Words, “Is God not selfish in this?” But they have no understanding of God, for think, if you were the sole creator of the entire universe and whatever else that the Great Creator has Created, would you not be annoyed at some cheeky little pup growling at you?) 16 God will have been truly Merciful to whoever is spared on that Day: that is the clearest triumph.” 17 If God touches you (Muhammad) with affliction, no one can remove it except Him and if He touches you with good, He has Power over all things. 18 He is the Supreme Master over His creatures, the All Wise, the All Aware. 19 Say, “What counts most as a witness?” Say, “God is Witness between you and I. This Qur’an was revealed for me to warn you (people) and everyone it reaches. Do you really bare witness that there are other gods besides God?” “Say, “I myself do not bear witness (to any such thing).” Say, “He is only One God and I disown whatever you join with Him.” (Note: Remember even Jesus said about God, the One he called his Father, “The One who alone is God,” (see John 5 v 44).) 20 Those to whom We have given the Scripture know this as well as they know their own sons. Those who have lost their souls will not believe. (Note: as I type and edit today, I think of yesterday 9 January 2019, as I met a Quaker woman and I asked her about God and religion and she responded that Quakers are Christians of sorts and their motto is to love your neighbour as yourself and to do for others as you would for yourself and I added, “You forget, that Jesus was speaking to Jews when he taught these Words who all had already heard of God the One, but today people live these things but forget God. We must never forget the first part of this to worship God alone and to love Him with all our hearts, souls and strengths.” And I added, “And

you know some of the worst offenders in this are some people in our own Catholic church who turn to saints etc.” Remember friends also, that even if we believe in God it does not guarantee our salvation! Why? Well, we must also live good lives by His Eternal Commandments for all time. A devil may believe in God but has already went against Him in protest and thus is lost forever. These two things can thus never be separated, love of God and love of neighbour. As I drove my daughter to school this morning, God showed me a parable as I drove. He said, “It’s like driving your car between the footpath or sidewalk and the white line in the middle of the road: if you drive straight all goes well; if you turn towards the footpath, you may injure some person walking on it and if you turn towards the white line and crash into another car you may kill yourself. This is like love your neighbour, as in, stay off the footpath and love the Lord your God by avoiding head on collisions by crossing the white line.” So, if we worship others or give them godly status, even unintentionally, you have already crossed the white line and are driving on the wrong side of the road. Even if we do this unknowingly or unintentionally or even accidentally having fallen asleep at the wheel, we still die or get badly injured if we hit another vehicle head on. Look! It is so simple, worship God alone, Jesus did and still does; Moses did and still does. Please people, this is how simple God’s lessons are. If you heed these Words truly, then you will never need to read another piece of Scripture again in order to be saved by God and thus enter eternal life Amen. Muhammad used very similar rememberable anecdotes when asked by people what they must do to become believers, for example one answer he gave was, “Believe in God the One and be straight.” The opening verses of the Qur’an itself echoes these simplicities for all time “Lord, Guide us to the straight path” (see Qur’an 1:6). How many times does Jesus use the Word “path” in his descriptions of the way to God? (see Matthew 7 v 13-14). And remember people, once you learn to drive, driving is easy, but we must always remain vigilant, aware and awake and not fall asleep at the wheel, even if the song on the radio tells that we are safe in doing so. So, even if your local priest, rabbi or imam tells you it is safe to drive on the other side of the road, you would be a fool to heed them! Worship God alone and love your neighbour forever!)
21 Who does greater wrong than someone who fabricates a lie against God or denies His revelation? Those who do such wrong will not prosper. 22

When We gather them all together and say to the polytheists (those who associate others with God or worship others alongside or instead of Him), "Where are those you claimed were partners with God?" 23 In their utter dismay, they will say, "By God, we have not set up any partners with Him." 24 See how they lie against themselves and how those they invented have deserted them. (Note: As Christians, one may feel a certain threat in this, in placing Jesus as God's partner beside God. We must remember that Jesus always treated the Father as God (see John 20 v 17). Jesus did tell us all that he will be seated at the right hand-side of God at the Judgement (Matthew 26 v 64) confirming previous Scriptures of this prophecy (Psalm 110 v 1), yet, this is not a partnership, no, this is Jesus fulfilling his role as the Messiah of God and if you read this Scripture, it is God Himself who Commands Jesus as His Messiah to sit at His right. We, as Christians must also never lose sight of the often, over-looked piece of Scripture in Paul's first letter to the Corinthians 15 v 28, wherein at some point in the New Age Jesus will hand even his kingship back to God the Creator as Sole Ruler, as it was always meant to be. Jesus himself understands this, so why don't you Christians? God has told us all right from the beginning that He alone is God. In the eternal Commandments given to Moses, God says, "I tolerate no rivals!" (Exodus 20 v 5). To Abraham, God said, "I am El Shaddai (God Almighty)" (Genesis 17 v 1). He never said, "We are El Shaddai" or "We alone are God." No, but "I am El Shaddai" and "I alone am God." So, us Christians must always remember this. As an aside, this is why when we see the Word "We" in the Qur'an it must be taken in the context of Genesis 1 v 26, i.e. God Talking to a company of Higher beings that were Created before us humans, angels, the Holy Spirit, Heavenly beings. The Qur'an may have been originally been directed at the polytheists Arabs in Muhammad's time who still worshipped idols, etc but it is also a universal reminder to all people to worship God, the Creator alone. In this it transcends Muhammad's time on earth and thus can just as easily speak to a Christian today, who may lean towards worship of Jesus or even Mary, his mother - so, take heed! Remember Christians even if you heed your local priest and pray many rosaries etc to Mary, as an intercessor before God and God has permitted a vision of what this 'Mary' is, even as 'The Queen of Heaven.' Suppose at the Judgement when you are looking for the 'Queen of Heaven' and your eyes are worn out as you cannot

find 'her' and then God turns to you and says, "Now for all those who are still hoping to find Mary in robes of Glory, here is the real Mary," and out walks the humble simply dressed real Mary ready to worship before God, what will you do? Who then will you turn to? Her son? Then, even if God was to permit a 'Jesus' robed in self-glory to appear before you and you ran to 'it' and God then turned and said, "People, to those who are still looking for Jesus as God alone impersonated, how is he to stand at My right -hand side now, to fulfil Scriptures if he is Me?" Then God reveals the visions as Satan's shams and you find yourselves feeling totally lost and utterly foolish, so, where do you now turn as God calls out the real Messiah Jesus who is humble and a servant before the One who alone is the Living God? and as he passes God the Creator, he bows down in utter prostration before the feet of his God, yes the One he still calls "My Father, My God, Adonai." You see people, God Himself promotes Jesus, yet those who may worship Jesus and think, "Oh we will get closer to God by worshipping Jesus" are wrong, for when we see Jesus at God's right -hand side they will be together and no one will be going in any 'back doors' or 'side doors.' It is so much like the clever and sly human who wants to progress in this life who often degrades himself or herself into 'licking up to' his or her boss for promotion but, alas, in Heaven this does not work, for God Sees all things and He already knows everything and every cunning trick there is. You see, there is no other way: worship God alone and love your neighbours as Jesus did, still does and tried to teach us to do and as Moses and all the Biblical prophets also did and as Muhammad did by the Qur'an Amen.

The Qur'an also transcends the Arabic language and just because it was sent down as an "Arabic Qur'an" does not mean that the whole world should speak Arabic, as some may wish. No! the message of the Qur'an is for all languages and is still a reminder to all right up to the Last Day, the Day of Judgement, which in effect becomes the first Day of the New Age, that of the Kingdom of Heaven which is eternal and irreversible until God decides to immortalise us beyond time which we can scarcely comprehend yet, but it's all good, it's all great, and wonderful and all in God completely with no mention of sin or evil or death ever after Amen, Glory be to Him, the One, the Wonderful Creator of all Amen. God Himself Says, "I am the Lord, there

is no other god. I alone am the Lord. I am God and always will be” (Isaiah 45 v 5, 43 v 11,13) and “I am the Lord and I do not change” (Malachi 3 v 6).) 25 Among them are some who (appear to) listen to you, but We have placed covers on their hearts – so they do not understand the Qur’an – and deafness in their ears. Even if they saw every sign, they would not believe in them. So, when they come to you, they argue with you; the disbelievers say, “These are nothing but ancient fables,” 26 and tell others not to listen (to the Qur’an), while they themselves keep away from it. But they ruin no one but themselves, though they fail to realize this. 27 if you could only see when they are made to stand before the Fire, how they will say, “If only we could be sent back, we would not reject the revelations of our Lord, but be among the believers.” 28 No! The truth they used to hide will become all too clear to them. Even if they were brought back, they would only return to the very thing that was forbidden to them – they are such liars! 29 They say, “There is nothing beyond our life in this world; we shall not be raised from the dead.” 30 If you could only see, when they are made to stand before their Lord, how He will say, “Is this not real?” They will say, “Yes indeed, by our Lord.” He will say, “Then taste the punishment for having disbelieved.” 31 Lost indeed are those who deny the meeting with their Lord until, when the hour suddenly arrives, they say, “Woe to us who have paid no regard to this!” They will bear their burdens on their backs. How terrible those burdens will be! (Note: Many today, not that they will read these Words, but, many modern sophisticated people may say, “Why would God dismiss us just for disbelieving in Him? Were we not kind people to others?” The fact remains that in denying and rejecting God, you have gravely sinned as your own souls, hearts, minds and spirits will testify to, as the truth is revealed at the Judgement. With or without audible words, you will be shown to be in darkness as God Commands the Spirit to shine His Light in the various Heavenly realms for all to see. Those who have denied God have rejected the Light. And then all will understand the meaning of such phrases that Jesus spoke as, “I am the Light” and “I am the Truth” will make perfect sense. For God put the Light into Jesus and the truth itself shows up in the Light of the Spirit in Blue Light that of the Fifth Heaven as will be shown in the New Age Amen. The Messiah’s own Light is Yellow that of the Sixth Heaven that will be shown in the New Age, the Kingdom of God Amen. That Day my people,

there will be a colossal sigh of relief as the true believers understand God's Light and how it works as they shout out, "Oh now I understand! Oh now it all makes sense! Oh Lord, our God, how Wise you are; why could we not see this before? It all makes sense!" as they see the Lights interchanging and originating from God, Most High. Then, passing down to us through the Messiah, angels, and Spirit, even the Prophets and those who have pleased God will shine and as the Messiah directs like an orchestrator of God's, we will all in unison and harmony offer these Lights back to God in praise, offering and worship for His Great Glory. Yes, "Allah uh achbar, subbana Rabbiyal Allah" in Arabic or "God is the Greatest, Glory be to God Most High" in English or even "Al-El-uh-Yah" in Hebrew and whatever other praises one may think to offer God, Most High. My people, remember these Lights are living and full of emotion and sensation and as God ups the intensity, creation will become ecstatic before Him. The lost will already have been removed and will no longer be even thought of, as they suffer the Fire of Hell, unless God Decides to enable us to remember them for some reason then, all thought of them will remain with Him.) 32 The life of this world is nothing but a game and a distraction; the home in the Hereafter is best for those who are aware of God. Why will you (people) not understand? 33 We know well that what they say grieves you (Muhammad). It is not you they disbelieve: the evildoers reject God's revelation. 34 Other messengers were disbelieved before you and they bore their rejection and persecution steadfastly until Our aid arrived – no one can alter God's Promises. You have already received accounts of those messengers. 35 If you find rejection from the disbelievers so hard to bear, then seek a tunnel into the ground or a ladder into the sky, if you can and bring them a sign: God could bring them all to Guidance if it were His Will, so do not join the ignorant. (Note: You see, many who are disbelievers today argue in the conditional tense about God and His apparent 'injustices' and say things like, "Well if God is so great, why wouldn't He save everyone?" But the fact is, God is Testing us all as we speak, and it is His Choosing to do things the way He does. Life is a test and the only way through it is to ask for God's Help and Guidance. Try as you may, other ways, you all will fail, for as you enter death, or the Judgement, you will realise the folly of your ways. God Created us as supreme beings but in sin we are lowly, horrible things and through God's Testing, if we return to Him or remain in Him always

through life, then, He is Forgiving and will Guide us back to Himself. If we reject Him, we reject ourselves! Amen.) 36 Only those who can hear will respond; as for the dead, God will raise them up and to Him they will be returned. 37 They also say, "Why has no sign been sent down to him from his Lord?" Say, "God certainly has the Power to send down a sign," though most of them do not know: 38 all creatures that crawl on the earth and those that fly with their wings are communities like yourselves. We have missed nothing out of the Record – in the end they will be gathered to their Lord. 39 Those who reject our signs are deaf, dumb and in total darkness. God leaves whoever He Wills to stray and sets whoever He Wills on a straight path. 40 Say, "If the punishment of God or the Hour should come upon you, would you call anyone other than God, if you are being truthful?" 41 No indeed, it is on Him that you would call. If it were His Will, He could remove whatever harm made you call on Him and then you would forget what you now associate with Him. (Note: Again, some may say, "Sure, God could Guide us all." Yet, what is the purpose of life? Why did God the Wise Make life as we know it? Let me tell you: He Made it so that you would get the chance to call Him, our universal God, in life and to ask Him for His Guidance in this unseen state, for after we see, then, it will be too late to go back to learn these lessons. God's Own Guidance leads us to Himself, to worshipping Him alone and to becoming kinder and more understanding people to all others around us in life Amen. Glory be to God Amen.) 42 We sent messengers before you (Muhammad) to many communities and afflicted their people with sufferings and hardships, so that they could learn humility. 43 If only they had learned humility when suffering came from Us! But no, their hearts became hard and Satan made their foul deeds seem alluring to them. 44 So when they had forgotten the warning they had received, We opened the gates to everything for them. then, as they revelled in what they had been given, We struck them suddenly and they were dumbfounded. 45 The evildoers were wiped out: Praise be to God, the Lord of the worlds! 46 Say (Muhammad), "Think, if God were to take away your hearing and your sight and seal up your hearts, what god other than He could restore them?" See how We explain Our revelations in various ways, yet they still turn away. 47 Say, "Think, if the punishment of God should come to you suddenly or foreseeably, would anyone but the evildoers be destroyed?" 48 We send messengers only to give good news and to

warn, so for those who believe and do good deeds there will be no fear, nor will they grieve. (Note: That Quranic wave again reminding all to believe in God by worshipping Him alone and to do good deeds for others.) 49 As for those who rejected Our signs, torment will afflict them as a result of their defiance. 50 Say, "I do not have the treasure houses of God, nor do I know the unseen, nor do I tell you that I am an angel. I only follow what is revealed to me." Say, "Is a blind person like one who can see? Why will you not reflect? (Note: as Christians, who often feel it our strange duty to protect Jesus, we may say, "Sure Jesus restored sight to the blind -ha ha!" But "Ha ha," back because Jesus only ever did the Will of God and what God instructed him to do as in "I do nothing on my own authority but I say (and do) only what the Father (God) has instructed me to say (and do)" (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28, 10 v 18, 12 v 49-50) and so, in effect, Jesus only ever carries out God's Will. So, had God told Jesus not to heal anyone, Jesus would have had to heed it. So, if you want something from Jesus, you must ask God the Father "who alone is God" (see John 5 v 44) firstly for it, as Jesus also says, "No one can come to me (Jesus) unless the Father (God) who Sent me draws him to me" (see John 6 v 44).) 51 Use the Qur'an to warn those who fear being gathered before their Lord – they will have no one but Him to protect them and no one to intercede – so that they may beware. 52 Do not drive away those who call upon their Lord morning and evening, seeking nothing but His Face (God's). (Note: Remember Jesus' Words "Happy are the pure in heart, for they shall see God.") You are in no way accountable for them, nor they for you; if you drove the believers away you would become one of the evildoers. (Note: Surah 80:1-16.) 53 We have made some of them a test for others, to make the disbelievers say, "Is it these men who God has favoured among us?" Does God not know best who are the greatest ones? 54 When those who believe in Our revelation come to you (Muhammad), say, "Peace be upon you. Your Lord has taken it upon Himself to be Merciful: if any of you have foolishly done a bad deed and afterwards repented and mended his ways, God is Forgiving and Most Merciful." (Note: John the Baptist in his teaching says, "Do those things that show you have turned from your sins" (Matthew 3 v 8). These teachings flush out all hypocrisies.) 55 In this way We explain the revelations, so that the way for sinners may be made clear. 56 Say, "I am forbidden to worship those you call on besides God." Say, "I will not follow

your vain desires, for if I did, I would stray from the path and cease to be rightly guided. (Note: Christians, could you not just hear Jesus saying these very Words to the Devil Satan in the desert? (see Matthew 4 v 10). And is this not a reminder for all to worship God our Father (Allah) alone? If you even see or hear a priest worshipping Jesus or the Holy spirit as in the creed prayer, don't do it! Jesus himself worships God who "alone is God" (see John 4 v 22-23, 5 v 41-44.) 57 Say, "I stand on clear proof from my Lord, though you deny it. What you seek to hasten is not within my power. Judgement is God's alone: He tells the Truth and He is the Best of Judges." (Note: See Psalm 75 v 2, 94 v 2 & John 5 v 30-31.) 58 Say, "If what you wish to hasten (the Judgement) were within my power, the matter would be settled between you and I, but God Knows best who does wrong." (Note: And why? Why does God Know best? Because He Sees. Hears, and Knows all things, through all time and He never forgets anything; for He is Greater than time itself Amen (See Psalm 90 v 2, 93 v 2 & Enoch, Forgotten Books of Eden xxiv 3-5).) 59 He has the keys to the unseen: no one knows them but Him. He Knows all that is in the land and sea. No leaf falls without His Knowledge, nor is there a single grain in the darkness of the earth, or anything, fresh or withered, that is not written in a clear record. 60 It is He who calls your souls back by night, Knowing what you have done by day, then raises you up again in the day time (Note: see Qur'an 39:11) until your fixed term is fulfilled. It is to Him that you will return in the End (Judgement day), and He will tell you what you have done. 61 He is the Supreme Master over all his subjects (Note: in the Book of Enoch, Forgotten Books of Eden xxxiii 8, God talks of these, "All subjects themselves to My Monarchy and labour for My Sole Rule.") He Sends out recorders to watch over you until, when death overtakes any of you, those sent by Us take his soul – they never fail in their duty. 62 Then they will all be returned to God, their true Lord. The Judgement truly belongs to Him, and He is the Swiftest of reckoners. 63 Say (Muhammad), "Who is it that Saves you from the dark depths of land and sea when you humbly and secretly call on Him (saying), 'If He rescues us from this, we shall truly be thankful'?" 64 Say, "God Rescues from this and from every distress; yet you still worship others beside Him." 65 Say, "He has Power to send punishment on you from above or from under your very feet, or to divide you into discordant factions and make some taste the violence of others." See how We explain Our

revelation in various ways, so that they may understand; 66 yet, your people still reject it even though it is the truth. Say, "I have not been put in charge of you. 67 Every prophecy has its fixed time to be fulfilled: you will come to realise this." 68 When you come across people who speak with scorn about Our revelations (Qur'an, Gospel, Torah and Biblical Prophets), turn away from them until they move onto another topic. If Satan should make you forget, then, when you have remembered, do not sit with those who are doing wrong. 69 The righteous are in no way responsible for the wrongdoers; their only duty is to remind them, so that they may be mindful of God. (Note: So, if a Muslim reminds a Christian or a Jew peacefully to remember God and worship Him alone and do good deeds for others, this is sufficient. Thus, Christians and Jews still remain just so, but are corrected in the two great fundamentals that Jesus and Moses also tried to teach us all Amen. This can also just as easily be a Christian correcting a Muslim for wavering from the straight path or a Jew correcting both. Remember Christians, not all who call Jesus "Lord (Messiah) will enter the Kingdom of Heaven, no, only those who have done the will of God, the Father in Heaven" (see Matthew 7 v 21-23). So, turning up saying, "How are you my friend Jesus?" will be seen just for what it is, a clever ploy to gain eternal life. Jesus will merely point to the Father, our universal God, "Well, forgotten someone, have we?") 70 Leave those to themselves those who take their religion for a mere game and distraction and are deceived by the life of this world, but continue to remind them with this (Qur'an), lest any soul should be damned by what it is done – it will have no one to protect it from God and no one to intercede (for it); whatever ransom it may offer will not be accepted. Such are those who are damned by their own actions: they will have boiling water to drink and a painful punishment, because they used to defy (God). 71 Say, "Instead of God, are we to call on what neither profits nor harms us? (Are we to) turn on our heels after God has Guided us like someone bewildered, having been tempted by devils into a desert land, though his companions call him to guidance (saying), 'Come to us'?" Say, "God's Guidance is the true Guidance. We are Commanded to devote ourselves to The Lord of the worlds, 72 to establish regular prayers and to be mindful (always) of Him." It is to Him that you will all be gathered. 73 It is He who Created the Heavens and the earth for a true purpose. On the Day when He Says, "Be" it will be: His Word is the

Truth. All Control on the Day the trumpet is blown belongs to Him. He Knows the seen and the unseen: He is the All Wise, the All Aware. 74 Remember how Abraham said to his father Azar, "How can you take idols as gods? I see that you and your people have clearly gone astray." 75 In this way, We showed Abraham (God's) Mighty Dominion over the Heavens and the earth, so that he might be a firm believer. 76 When the night grew dark over him, he saw a star and said, "(Is) this is my Lord?" but when it set, he said, "I do not like things that set." 77 And when he saw the moon rising, he said, "(Is) this my Lord?" but when it two set, he said, "If my Lord (God) does not Guide me, I shall be one of those who go astray." 78 Then he saw the sun rising and cried, "(Is) this my Lord? This is greater." But when the sun set, he said, "My people, I disown all that you worship besides God. 79 I have turned my face as a true believer towards Him who Created the Heavens and the earth. I am not one of the polytheists (idolaters)." 80 His people argued with him and he said, "How can you argue with me about God when He has Guided me? I do not fear anything you associate with Him: unless my Lord Wills (nothing can happen). My Lord encompasses everything in His Knowledge. How can you not take heed? 81 Why should I fear what you associate with Him? Why do not fear to associate with Him things for which He has sent you no authority? Tell me, if you know the answer, which side has more right to feel secure? 82 It is those who have faith and do not mix their faith with idolatry and evil-doing, who will be secure and it is they who are rightly guided." 83 Such was the argument we gave to Abraham against his people – We raise in rank whoever We will – your Lord is all Wise, all Knowing. 84 We gave him Isaac (his second son) and Jacob (his grandson), each of whom We guided, as We guided Noah before (him) and among his descendants were David, Solomon, Job, Joseph, Moses and Aaron – in this way We reward those who do good 85 – Zachariah, John, Jesus and Elijah – every one of them was righteous – 86 Ishmael (Abraham's first son), Elisha, Jonah, and Lot. We favoured each one of them over their people, 87 and also some of their forefathers, their offspring, and their brothers: We chose them and guided them to the straight path. 88 Such is God's Guidance, with it He Guides whoever of His servants He Will. If they had associated other gods with Him, all their good works would have come to nothing. (Note: This puts the Magnitude of God's Sovereignty to the fore and thus includes Jesus as truly one of the servants

of God. Jesus actually said himself, "The son of man (the Messiah) came to serve and not to be served" (Matthew 20 v 28) and please read Isaiah 52 v 13 - 53 v 12, & 42 v 1-9 which Jesus fulfilled.) 89 Those are the ones to whom We gave the Scripture, Wisdom, and prophethood. Even if these people (the Jews) now disbelieve in them, We have entrusted them to others (Christians, Muslims) who do not disbelieve. 90 Those were the people God Guided. (Muhammad) follow the Guidance they received. Say, "I ask no reward for it from you: it is a lesson for all people." (Note: What did Jesus say? "I am not looking for human praise you like to receive praise from one another, but you do not try to win praise from the One who alone is God" (see John 5 v 41-44). 91 They have no grasp of God's True Measure when they say, "God has sent nothing down to a mere mortal." Say, "Who was it that sent down the Scripture, which Moses brought as a light and a guide to people, which you made into separate sheets, showing some but hiding many? You were taught things that neither you nor your forefathers knew." Say, "God (sent it down)," then leave them engrossed in their vain talk. 92 This is a Blessed Scripture which We have sent down to confirm what came before it for you (Note: And it is very similar in its teaching to the Torah given to Moses and remember Christians, Jesus "did not wish to change one Word of the Law given to Moses or the Teachings of the Prophets," as he stated clearly in Matthew 5 v 17-20.) and for you (Muhammad) to warn the mother of cities (Mecca) and all around it. Those who believe in the Hereafter believe in this Scripture, and do not neglect their prayers. (Note: And remember people, even if you are busy at work, you can always pray in your mind in spirit to God. In fact, as you get close to God, you will find that your entire life becomes a prayer in God Amen. Glory be to Him, the One, The Almighty God Amen. And I add at this point again that I feel all Christians can learn immensely in reading the Qur'an which may point out where they have neglected God our Father as the Sovereign Lord and God alone, who is Greater than all. Those who have been misled into worshipping Jesus may see and hopefully realise the error of their ways. Jesus himself says, "You should worship the Lord your God and serve only Him" (Matthew 4 v 10). So, how can anyone honestly say that they worship God alone if they worship Jesus or a trinity as God? You can't! it just won't fit! And more to the point, when you see Jesus worshipping God with the faithful at the Great

Judgement, you may get a shock! However, Muslims may also get a shock as God has called Jesus “My Son” (whether figuratively or not) and this is witnessed by six witnesses at least (see Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5). However, this too should not alter the fact that we all should worship God alone forever Amen.) 93 Who could be more wicked than someone who invents a lie about God or claims “A revelation has come to me,” when no revelation has been sent to him, or says, “I too can reveal something equal to God’s revelation”? If you (Muhammad) could only see the wicked in their death agonies, as the angels stretch out their hands (to them) saying, “Let out your souls. Today you will be repaid with a humiliating punishment for saying false things about God and for arrogantly rejecting His revelations.” 94 “Now you will return to Us, alone (by yourself) as We first created (formed) you: you have left behind everything We gave you, nor do We see those intercessors of yours that you claimed were partners of God. All the bonds between you have been severed and those about whom you made such claims have deserted you. (Note: God Created the universe alone, as He Says Himself in Isaiah 44 v 24, “I am the Lord the Creator of all things. I alone stretched out the Heavens; when I made the earth, no one helped Me.” However, when God came to making man, He formed him out of clay. God said, “We will make them like Us” (see Genesis 1 v 26). This gives an authentic explanation to the “We” so often used in the Qur’an. God alone Created as He alone can; the angels or certain Higher Heavenly beings helped Him form man and do other things too.) 95 It is God who splits open the seed and the fruit stone; He brings out the living from the dead and the dead from the living – that is God – so how can you turn away from the truth? 96 He makes the dawn break; He makes the night for rest; and He made the sun and the moon to a precise measure. That is the design of the Almighty, the All Knowing. 97 It is He who Made the stars, so that you can be guided by them in the dark, on land or sea: We have made these signs clear for those of you who have (true) knowledge. 98 It is He who first produced you from a single soul, then gave you a place to stay (in life) and a resting place (in death). We have made Our revelations clear to those who understand. 99 It is He who sends down rain (water) from the sky. With it We produce the shoots of each plant, then bring greenery from it, and from that We bring out the grains, one riding on the other in close-packed rows. From the date palm clusters of low-hanging dates and there are gardens of

vines, olives and pomegranates, alike yet different. Watch their fruits as they grow and ripen! In all this there are signs for those who would believe. (Note: Would one who reads the Qur'an heed his or her Messiah Jesus? (see Matthew 13 v 1-9, 18 v 23). 100 Yet they made the Jinn (Note: By the Qur'an these are Heavenly beings made from smokeless fire (see Qur'an 15: 26-31, 55:14-15) which may include the angels. If we read Enoch's Book Forgotten Books of Eden xxix 1-4 that God made all the angels out of essence of Fire and cut them off from fiery rock and each were given one of ten ranks. Yet they were given Light, as later Satan was thrown down into darkness). partners with God, though He Created them (also) and without any true knowledge they attribute sons and daughters to Him (Note: A pagan practice where some Arabs used to call angels female names and call them daughters of God.) – Glory be to Him! He is far above what they ascribe to Him, 101 the Creator of the Heavens and the earth! How could He have children when He has no spouse; when He Created all things and has full knowledge of everything. (Note: Biblically God did say, "I am the Lord, the Creator of all things" (Isaiah 44 v 24) so, technically, God Himself agrees with the Qur'an on this; yet, God has also said in Scripture about the Messiah, "I will call him My son, and he will call Me his Father" (see Psalm 2 v 7, 89 v 26-28) and he did fulfil this at the Baptism and Transfiguration of Jesus (see Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5). Both Christian and Muslim are left slightly in 'limbo' on this matter until the Judgement Day when God will reveal the whole truth. We, as Christians, must always remember however to worship God the Creator alone, the One Jesus calls "Our Father" as Jesus himself did and still does. If we do not, we cross a boundary that God has set in place as the most important of all commandments, to worship Himself alone and this does not include Jesus, The Holy Spirit, angels or saints, no matter who tells you to do so. Your own conscience and guardian angels scream out warnings to every human who comes close to these uncharted waters when one comes near to worship of anything other than God alone Amen. Constantly, throughout the Qur'an, as a Christian, I feel the head-on or round-about hints at Jesus' demotion to Messiah alone from even being mentioned as "the son of God." Whether or not these hits were originally truly meant for the desert Arabs alone, is questionable, as there is always the underlying hint at the Messiah being just this, the Messiah and not the son of God. However friends, no

matter what we say or side with, God will Reveal his own Truth on the Day of Judgement, so, if we spend our entire lives fighting for one or the other and are then found to be wrong, where are we then? God has asked us all to worship Himself alone and to love our neighbours as ourselves by doing good deeds for them and this is sufficient for any human being to keep and fulfil regardless of birth right or tradition.) 102 This is God, your Lord, there is no God but Him; He is in charge of everything. (Note: Christians, remember Jesus, how he looked up to Heaven always for God's permission, authentication and Power and always thanked Him. Who did he pray to? (see Matthew 14 v 18-21 for example). So, before you make any rash and foolish decisions, think on these things before you worship Amen. In reality and truth, we should be worshipping the Father, our God, "the One who alone is God" (John 5 v 44) with Jesus by our sides as our brother and leader, being the Messiah. Anything more than this is for God to award Himself and this will only happen at the Judgement Amen. And remember, even then, if God were to call Jesus His son before all Creation and thus embarrassing many Muslims, we would still have to worship God alone forever after, so, why not start now and leave the big decisions to God to worry about, whether Christian or Muslim or Jew Amen amen amen.) 103 No vision can take Him in, but He takes in all vision. He is the All Subtle, the All Aware. (Note: So, if God were to be seated on His Throne and appear to us as a Being, He still can See and Feel everything in all Creation because, one, His Own Spirit is through all creation and two, He is Immortal and thus Greater than time itself. Yes, these things are totally mind boggling and God only reveals to us tiny fragments of what He truly is, by His Choice Amen. However, Scripturally He has given us hints right from the beginning that are well worth looking up for our own understandings, for example, God explains to Jeremiah how He is "Everywhere in Heaven and on earth" and Sees all (Jeremiah 23 v 23-24). Solomon tells how even "All of Heaven cannot contain Your Greatness" (2 Chronicles 2 v 6, 6 v 18). Paul tells how "God alone is Immortal" (1 Timothy 6 v 16). Then, as God decides to get personal, Moses tells us how God revealed His Form to him but God would not let Moses see His Face as His Glory passed him by and He called His Holy Name out to him (see Exodus 33 v 18-23, 34 v 5-9, Numbers 12 v 8). Jesus also tells us how as the Messiah, he will sit at the right-hand of God for the Judgement (see Matthew 26 v 64) and Stephen got

a glimpse of this as he was being stoned to death (see Acts 7 v 55-56). To Enoch, as he was brought up to Heaven physically as a witness to all mankind, he was shown God on His Glorious Throne and tells of His Awesome Face “Like iron made to glow in fire, and brought out, emitting sparks as it burns. Thus, I saw the Lord’s Face, but the Lord is Ineffable, Marvellous and very Awful, and very, very Terrible. And who am I to tell of the Lord’s unspeakable Being and of His very Wonderful Face?” (see Enoch Forgotten Books of Enoch xxii 1-11). The fact remains that God is and always will be far greater than our minds can comprehend and God only Chooses to Reveal Himself by degrees, yet if we were ever to think that we were close then God could just put His foot on the pedal and leave us behind as He truly is Limitless, as He once told Moses, “Is there a limit to My Power?” (Numbers 11 v 23) in a rhetorical fashion. It is us weak humans and even great angels and Heavenly beings and indeed all creation who needs God for everything. As God also said to Enoch, “If I turn away My face, then all things will be destroyed” (Enoch Forgotten Books of Eden xxxiii 5). So, in this, God is so like a mother with umbilical cord to us as we remain in the womb of time: Glory be to Him forever.) 104 Now clear proof has come to you from your Lord: if anyone sees it, that will be to his advantage; if anyone is blind to it, that will be to his loss – (Say), “I am not your guardian.” 105 This is how We explain Our revelations in various ways – so they will say, “You (Muhammad) have been studying” – to make clear for those who know. (Note: It is known that Muhammad was illiterate and had little or no Biblical training.) 106 Follow what has been revealed you from your Lord, there is no god but Him. Turn away from those who join other gods with Him. 107 If it had been God’s will, they would not have done so, but We have not made you their guardian, nor are you their keeper. 108 (Believers), do not revile those who call on others besides God, in case they, in their hostility and ignorance, revile God. To each community we make their (own) actions seem alluring (to them), but in the End they will return to their Lord and He will Inform them of all that they have done. 109 They swear by God in their strongest oaths that if a miraculous sign came to them, they would believe in it (The Qur’an). Say, (Muhammad) “Signs are in the Power of God alone.” What will make you (believers) realise that even if a sign came to them, they would still not believe? (Note: This is very important. I was tutored once by God and the Holy spirit into explaining this very thing to my

brother: If a miraculous sign was shown to a modern non-believer, he would firstly doubt himself and his own senses to the point of saying that he was hallucinating. After the sign was gone, a modern sceptic may then try to analyse it scientifically – God may not even get a mention – Sad isn't it!) 110 And we would make their hearts and their eyes turn away, just as they did not believe the first time and leave them to flounder in their obstinacy. (Note: I had a thought recently on the importance of the Qur'an as like, The angel's Book of accepted rules. The following may explain why it had to come down to humanity. Mainly, for the worship of God, the Almighty, alone forever. Anyways, Jesus once said that those who were not embarrassed in public of him, would be shown the same courtesy by himself before the angels of God and indeed before God Himself. Why would this be unless the angels were heavily involved in the Judgement? Suppose a good and kind Christian who stuck up for the name of Jesus in life; yet. He never worshipped God, our Lord and Creator as he should have – well, Jesus may stand up for him at the Judgement as the angels bring the facts of his life before God. However, what of the rejector of Christ who also rejected God and goodness in life? Beware! (See Luke 12 v 8-9 & Matthew 10 v 32-33). I feel the Qur'an is the Book or set of Rules that the angels judge by. It eases the Law of the Torah somewhat, yet accepts the Teachings in the Gospel, only if one worships God the Creator alone Amen. They long to see righteousness and truthful worship of God, the One, alone on earth and in Heaven forever. Amen.) 111 Even if We sent angels down to them and the dead spoke to them and We gathered all things right in front of them, they will still not believe, unless God so Willed, but most of them are ignorant (of this). 112 In the same way, We assigned to each prophet an enemy, evil humans and evil jinn (in this case jinn means devils). They suggest alluring words to one another in order to deceive. If it had been your Lord's Will (Muhammad), they would not have done this: leave them to their inventions (Note: Paul writes of this also and actually thanked God for giving him a devil to tempt him so to 'keep him on his toes' and awake. In reality God also sends angels and the Holy Spirit to guide the faithful and is in total control at all times Himself, Guiding and Orchestrating and Testing all men, and angels etc at all times Amen. Also, since the time of Adam, Satan and his allies have always tried to tempt man away from God and into falsehoods and all forms of evil including idol

worship. And modern idol worship may be as simple as love of wealth, hobbies, passions/desires and Paul also confirms this in Ephesians 5 v 5 saying that "Greed itself is a form of idolatry." (see also Qur'an 25:43, 45:23.) 113 - so the hearts of those who do not believe in the Hereafter may incline towards their deceit, be pleased with it and so commit (sin) as they commit (sin). 114 (Say), shall I seek any judge other than God, when it is He who has sent down for you (people) the Scripture (the Qur'an) clearly explained?" Those to whom We gave the Scripture know that this (Qur'an) is revealed by your Lord with the truth (Muhammad), so do not be one of those who doubt. 115 The Word of your Lord is complete in its truth and justice. No one can change His Words: He is the All Hearing, the All Knowing. 116 if you obeyed most of them on earth, they would lead you away from the Path of God. they follow nothing but speculation; they are merely guessing. 117 Your Lord knows best who strays from the Path and who is rightly guided. 118 So (believers), you may eat the meat of any (animal) over which God's Name has been pronounced, if you believe in His revelations. 119 Why should you not eat such meat when God has already fully explained what He has forbidden you, except when forced by hunger? But many lead others astray by their vain desires, without any true knowledge: your Lord Knows best who oversteps the limits. (Note: Remember God gave a full list of unclean foods in the Torah (Leviticus 11 v 1-47, Deuteronomy 14 v 3-21) and this Law is the Eternal Law. Any alleviations in the Gospel and the Qur'an are temporary, for the Qur'an itself has just said that the Words of God can never be changed (see Qur'an 6:115 above see also Malachi 3 v 6).) 120 avoid committing sin whether openly or in secret, for those who commit sin will be repaid for what they do, 121 and do not eat any meat over which God's name has not been pronounced, for that is breaking the Law. (Note: remember, if one did so unintentionally or was forced to by hunger, then, a prayer to God so that it is then made acceptable to Him is sufficient to purify it of evil, as God is More Powerful than any curse or evil Amen (see 1 Timothy 4 v 4-5). Thus, it is good practice to thank God for all the food we are about to eat Amen.) The evil ones incite their followers to argue with you: if you listen to them you will become idolaters. 122 Is a dead person brought back to life by Us and given Light with which to walk among people, comparable to someone trapped in deep darkness who cannot escape? (Note: Remember how Jesus said we

“must all be born again in spirit” (see John 3 v 6-7). So, those born into the Light are truly alive in spirit and not dead and in sin and darkness which leads to Hell and away from life with God.) In this way the evil deeds of the evildoers are made to seem alluring to them. 123 And so We have put chief evildoers in every city to carry out their (evil) schemes there – but they scheme only against themselves, without realising it. 124 When a revelation is brought before them, they say, “We shall not believe unless we ourselves are given a revelation as God’s messengers were.” But God Knows best where to place His messages: humiliation before God and severe punishment will befall the evildoers for their scheming. 125 When God Wishes to Guide someone, He opens their hearts to Islam (devotion to Himself); when He Wishes to lead them astray, He does and constricts their breasts (hearts) as if they were climbing up to the skies. That is how God Makes the foulness of those who do not believe rebound against them. 126 (Muhammad), this is the Path of your Lord, made perfectly straight. We have explained Our revelations to those who take heed. (Note: This also applies to Jews who heed the Torah, the Christians who heed the Gospel, the Muslims who heed the Qur’an, thus enabling all to worship God, our universal Creator alone and to live the ‘Kindness factor’ which comes from truly living all of the Laws. It is also good for all to read the other’s Books so as we may learn from them with God’s Guidance, for they all came from God ultimately Amen.) 127 They shall have the home of Peace with their Lord and He will take care of them as a reward for their deeds. (Note: Thus, a Muslim cannot say that “Islam is only for Muslims!” No! Islam is for all true believers who worship God alone and do good deeds for their fellowman just as Jesus and Moses tried to teach us all, To worship God alone and to love our neighbours as ourselves” (see Mark 12 v 29-31, Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, Leviticus 19 v 18). Amen.) 128 On the day He gathers everyone together (saying) “Company of jinn you have seduced a great many humans,” there adherents among mankind will say, “Lord, we have profited from one another but now we have reached the appointed time that You Decreed for us.” He will Say, “Your home is the Fire (Hell) and there you shall remain” unless God Wills otherwise: (Muhammad) your Lord is all Wise, all Knowing. 129 In this way, We make the evildoers have power over others through their misdeeds. (Note: People, the only way out of this sticky sinful mess is to call God sincerely and ask Him for His Help

and Guidance and immediately He Will. How so many ignore these simple, yet soul saving requirements? not that I know myself, but God has Shown me and it truly amazes me. As much as I would personally like to intervene and even shout out or send miracles, it is all worthless without God and the reality factor to His Almighty Presence Amen.) 130 “Company of jinn and mankind, did messengers not come from among you to recite My revelations to you and to warn you that you would meet this Day?” They will say, “We testify against ourselves.” The life of this world seduced them, but they will testify against themselves that they rejected the truth. (Note: Remember how Jesus also tells how the devils and evil angels will end up in Hell with the evildoers from amongst mankind (see Matthew 25 v 41).) 131 So it is, your Lord would not destroy towns for their wrongdoing if they had not been warned. 132 Everyone is assigned a rank according to their deeds; your Lord is not unaware of anything they do. 133 Your Lord is Self- Sufficient and full of Mercy. (Note: see Enoch Forgotten Books of Eden xxxiii 3 “I am Self-Eternal, not made with hands and without change.”) If He Pleased, He could remove you and put others in your place, just as He Produced you from the offspring of other people. 134 What you are promised is sure to come and you cannot escape. ((Note: God once said that these things may be slow in coming but once they do it will happen very quickly (see Isaiah 60 v 22).) 135 (Muhammad) Say, “My people you carry on as you are and so will I: you will come to realise who will have a happy homecoming in the Hereafter.” The evildoers will not prosper. 136 They apportion to God a share of the produce and the livestock He Created, saying, “This is for God,” – so they claim! – “And this is for our idols.” Their idols share does not reach God, but God’s share does not reach their idols: how badly they judge! 137 In the same way, their idols have induced many of the pagans to kill their own children, bringing them ruin and confusion in their faith: if God had willed otherwise, they would not have done this, so (Muhammad) leave them to their own devices. (Note: The idols themselves are only inanimate objects, yet by man’s actions in worshipping anything other than God alone, one opens the door to evil spirits (devils or jinn) to enter and thus incite evil thoughts, words and actions which are sinful before God. This can only happen with God’s permission though, as can anything ever happen good or bad Amen. I assure you people that this world without God’s Blessing would be chaotic and without Him

could not exist and still, we today, rub theories of evolution and aliens etc in His Almighty Face. I assure you people that you will wish you had given more thought and time to God who deserves it and who is actually very Kind and Giving and Likes to See us happy and full, even overflowing but He Hates sin. Much peer pressure and the likes try to teach us that God is stingy and wants us to live in misery, but this could not be further from the truth. His Laws not only benefit us but when lived, bring utter enjoyment and fulfilment too. They also, when lived, please God and when He is happy, He Showers His Blessings upon us Amen.) 138 They also say, “These cattle and crops are reserved, and only those we allow may eat them” – so they claim! There are some animals they exempt from labour and some over which they do not pronounce God’s Name (during slaughter), falsely attributing these (regulations) to Him: He will repay them for the falsehoods they invent. 139 They also say, “The contents of these animal’s wombs will be reserved solely for our men and forbidden to our women, though if the offspring is stillborn, they may have a share of it.” He will Punish them for what they attribute to Him: He is all Decisive, all Aware. 140 Lost indeed are those who kill their own children out of folly, with no basis in knowledge (Scriptural), forbidding what God has provided for them, fabricating lies against Him: they have gone far astray and have heeded no (true) guidance. 141 it is He who Produces both trellised and un-trellised gardens, date palms, plants with different fruits, the olive, the pomegranate, alike and not alike. So, when they bear fruit, eat some of it, paying what is due on the day of harvest, but do not be wasteful: God does not like wasteful people. 142 (He gives) livestock, as beasts of burden and as food. So, eat what God has provided for you and do not follow in Satan’s footsteps: he is your sworn enemy. (He gave) eight animals in (four) pairs: a pair of sheep and a pair of goats – ask them (Muhammad), “Has He forbidden the two males, the two females, or the young in the wombs of the two females? Were you present when God gave you these two commands?” So, who is more wicked than he who fabricates lies against God with no basis in knowledge in order to lead people astray? God does not guide the evildoers. (Note: Remember Christians, this Book is to guide you, so suppose God Sees the certain invention and introduction of words into Christian prayers that should never have been there, words in praise and worship of Jesus and the Holy Spirit as a trinity with God, when Jesus clearly states that

his Father “Alone is God” and “I do not want human praise” (see John 5 v 41-44). If you are in doubt always pray to God and return to the Words that are in the Gospel itself for guidance Amen.) 145 (Muhammad) Say, “In all that has been revealed to me, I find nothing forbidden for people to eat, except for carrion, flowing blood, pig’s meat – it is loathsome, or a sinful offering over which any name other than God’s has been invoked.” But if someone is forced by hunger, rather than desire or excess, then your Lord is Most Forgiving and Merciful. (Note: The Torah has a complete list of unclean animals and as Jesus says, “The Scriptures are true forever” (John 10 v 35) and “I did not come to do away with the Law of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets (not the least point)” (Matthew 5 v 17-20, see also Leviticus 11 v 1-47, Deuteronomy 14 v 3-21). You see, God does not change, ever (see Malachi 3 v 6) so, when He gave the Jews the original and everlasting Law, we know that this is what pleases God eternally. God has relented in this in the Gospels and the Qur’an stating that it is more important to worship God alone and to love your neighbour than obey the full list of sacrificial and ritual Laws of cleanliness. The strange thing is people, before you all start arguing with me, is that most of these unclean foods listed are not nice to eat anyways, things like rats and mice and bats etc. However, God in His Wisdom, as He sent the Gospel as salvation for all men across the world, could see already that people in remote areas would not be able to keep full Torah in ritual cleanliness, so He relented on these. For example, suppose a jungle tribe’s staple diet is fruit bats and pork etc, well if they change their pagan practices to worshipping God the Creator of all things, and love one another as the Messiah Jesus taught them to do, then they can enter Heaven; however, within it will be explained that full Torah is upheld and now they will only be fed clean foods as God Sees fit. Today, how does this effect the Christian? Well, there are many who would argue with me that they still have a right to eat all unclean foods and they have, if they obey all the Gospel besides. Yet, we also should be able to see, that it pleases God who “never changes,” to see us abstain from unclean foods like pork. Just think Christians and Muslims, did you ever actually directly ask God, “Father or Allah what would you like? How can we truly please you? And God would respond, “Obey full Torah if you will, for this pleases Me, as I gave this Law for all time to come; the rest have come as relenting on My part to you.” So many

Christians today have fridges so over-stocked with food, that they wouldn't miss pork from their diets at all. So, when God sent the Qur'an as a reminder to all people, He is gently telling us all that He is shepherding us back towards full Torah which is not very different from Qur'anic teaching, but for a couple of minor issues. If the spoiled and opinionated modern Christian would just listen to himself or herself as they argue about their rights. Did you ever even consider asking what God would actually like Himself? Remember, He is The Living and Omnipresent God. Likewise, a Muslim who would stand up and argue and argue that the Qur'an overrules the Torah, has he not also forgotten God, who overrules all things including the Qur'an? Remember too people that included in the Qur'an and openly stated are "ambiguities" (Qur'an 3:7) which are designed to rattle the wasp's nest and the bee's nest to see who are true stingers and who are the peaceful worker bees who make God's honey? Try to sting your Creator and you will get a nasty shock! If we turn back to the above verse Qur'an 6:145, you will see that even in this God Shows us His True Nature, by adding in at the end that He Forgives those who fail out of desperation and hunger. In theory, God's Law was never meant to be broken at all, but God Forgives and He is Merciful. This, however, does not give us a new law to forget God, the Eternal, and run of living His Relenting as a new Law. Remember Christians you may get a nasty shock at the Judgement when Jesus turns up as a full Jew, obeying all the Laws of the Torah. You may even shout out, "But Jesus you said, "all things were made clean with a prayer" (see Mark 7 v 14-23, I Timothy 4 v 3-5). Jesus will say, "Yes, but I also said I did not wish to change one Word of God's Eternal Law and you chose to ignore this bit. However, this Day, no man will be convicted for what he has eaten in life but for the sins he has committed in his heart, for the words he has spoken and for the deeds he has done." So, a man will not be convicted for eating pork, no, but if he eats this with intention to harm or annoy the God of Israel, then, he sins in this. This also explains why the Qur'an permits a man to eat pork out of "hunger, rather than desire or excess." Many staunch Muslims, like Jews, would rather die than eat pork and God Sees your efforts, but remember both the Qur'an and the Gospel will not convict you for failing in these things. Your devotion to this Law then becomes like a fast between you and God which you choose to keep in order to please Him. However, always remember that God is alive and with us

always and do not become dependent on certain Laws allowing them like anorexia to eat you away as you forget God. This is what had happened to the Pharisees in Jesus' time: they had kept the exterior ritual Laws but had forgotten God and kindness (see Matthew 23 1-36 Amen.) 146 We forbade the Jews every animal with claws (see Leviticus 11) and the fat of cattle and sheep, except for what is on their backs and in their intestines, or that sticks to their bones. This is how We penalised them for their disobedience: We are true to Our Word. (Note: All of God's Laws given to Moses in their entirety were given to us for our benefits and not as a punishment and penalty (see Deuteronomy 10 v 13). Even if certain Higher beings and angels disagree with this, they will be shown up on the Day of Judgement Amen. Remember the Qur'an and the Gospel tells how angels are prone to God's Judgement too (see Matthew 25 v 64, Qur'an 17:57). To understand the Qur'an fully and its source, one must understand Enoch's Teachings also (see Enoch Forgotten Books of Eden xix 1-3), which basically tells of how Enoch was shown on the sixth Heaven "Archangels who are above angels" and "When they see evil-doing they make commandments and instruction, and sweet and loud singing and all songs of praise." Remember that none of these commandments can be given on earth unless God Himself Sanctions their sending.) 147 If they (the disbelievers) accuse you (Muhammad) of lying, say, "Your Lord has All-encompassing Mercy, but His Punishment cannot be diverted from the evildoers." 148 The idolaters will say, "If God had Willed, we would not have ascribed partners to Him (God) – nor would our fathers have done – or have declared anything forbidden." In the same way, those before them continually denied (the truth) until they tasted Our punishment. Say, "Have you any knowledge that you can show us? You follow only superstition and are falsifying." 149 Say, "The conclusive argument belongs to God alone. Had He Willed he would have Guided you all. (Note: But God has Chosen to Test us in life (see Jeremiah 17 v 10) and we can choose for Him and thus get very close to Him in this unseen state (for the most part). If God had shown us everything, then, the test would not be the same – He is the All Wise remember! Amen.) 150 Say, "Bring your witnesses to testify that God has forbidden all this." If they do testify, do not bear witness with them. do not follow the whims of those who have denied Our revelation, who do not believe in the Hereafter and who set up equals with their Lord. 151 Say,

“Come! I will tell you what your Lord has really forbidden you. Do not ascribe anything as a partner to Him (God); be good to your parents; do not kill your children fearing poverty” – We will provide for you and for them – “stay well away from committing obscenities, whether openly or in secret; do not take life, which God has made sacred, except by right. This is what He Commands you to do: so that you may use your reason. 152 Stay well away from the property of orphans, except with the best (of intentions), until they come of age; give full measure and weight, according to justice” – We do not burden any soul with more than it can bear – “When you speak, be just, even if it concerns a relative; keep any promises you make in God’s Name. This is what He Commands you to do, so that you may take heed” – 153 this is My Path, leading straight, so follow it and do not follow other ways: they will lead you from it – “This is what he Commands you to do, so that you may refrain from wrongdoing.” (Note: In these three verses (Qur’an 6:151-153) is a very comprehensive summary of God’s Eternal Law given to Moses, Jesus and Muhammad with value on real kindness and obedience to God and not straying from the core as the Pharisees did in Jesus’ time, or the Pagan Arabs in Muhammad’s. Jesus summed all of this up very nicely indeed saying, “Clean the inside of your cups first, then, the outside will be clean also” (see Matthew 9 v 13, 15 v 10-20, 19 v 16-26, 23 v 1-36 for reflection). Remember Jesus once called on God saying, “Father, I have kept all your Commandments” (John 15 v 10), yet he emphasised the importance of kindness and love and let us not forget worship of God, the One he called “Father.” The Qur’an has omitted much mention of the Gospel in its efforts to return us to sole worship of God alone and thus leaves Jesus as a somewhat ‘smaller’ figure than the average Christian is used to hearing. But people, ask yourselves what would Jesus like? What would he want? I feel Jesus would be truly happy if everyone worshipped God alone, the One he calls “Father” and loved one another by showing true kindness and not hypocrisy, be this through the Qur’an, the Torah, or the Gospel, for I tell you, Jesus smiles when God is happy! Amen.) 154 Once again, We gave Moses the Scripture, perfecting (Our favour) for those who do good, explaining everything clearly, as guidance and mercy, so that they might believe in the meeting with their Lord. 155 This two is a Blessed Scripture which We have sent down – follow it and be conscious of your Lord, so that you may receive

mercy, 156 lest you say, “Scriptures were only sent down to two communities before us (Jews and Christians): we were not aware of what they studied,” 157 or, “If only the Scripture had been sent down to us, we would have been better guided than them.” Now clear evidence, guidance and mercy have come to you from your Lord. Who could be more wrong than someone who rejects God’s revelations and turns away from them? We shall repay those who turn away with a painful punishment. 158 Are they waiting for the very angels to come to them, or your Lord Himself, or some of His signs? But on the Day some of your Lord’s Signs come, no soul will profit from faith if it had none before, or has not already earned some good from his faith. Say, “Wait if you wish: we too are waiting.” (Note: The Qur’an, in this, is a great reminder to all people who will read and heed it, to get faith now before it’s too late. Just imagine that you have rejected God in life and believed in evolution etc and lived by sayings like “seeing is believing” etc, well if God suddenly came with Great Glory and Power, you would say, “I believe now” but you would also say, “What a fool I have been for doubting God in life” and you would know that it is now too late to change for you will also realise that life indeed was a Test and that God was there all along. No matter what faith you are born with, never forget God and the truth Amen. Many Christians today are ‘lapsed’ and drift along and start to accept theories like the Big bang, Evolution and science and forget about God – but what will happen when you are faced with Judgement Day? There, there is no sand to hide your head or indeed your entire selves, no! everything will be exposed on that Day and the strange thing is, this has all been foretold right from the beginning through Adam, Enoch, the prophets, Jesus, and now Muhammad via Gabriel who all were authenticated by God. Personally, as I have said before, I do not think that the Qur’an was edited by God’s Holy Spirit as in the Biblical prophets, and this is why it ‘smells’ strange to many Christians. Yet, if the angels presented this to God for His stamp of approval, even omitting the Spirit, then this is sufficient, for God Himself is All Knowing and needs no one to verify, if He Chooses. So, people, do not be found out on the Judgement day, for it is you who will be Judged individually. Some will even turn to things like, “Oh God, my family are all Christians, we believe, my mother was very devote,” and God will Just Look and even without Words you will know that you have neglected Him and are now only trying to wriggle your way out, but

even this will not work! God Sees all and Knows all always Amen. Call Him today sincerely while you still can: it will reap huge benefits! I assure you all Amen.) 159 As for those who have divided their religion and broken up into factions, have nothing to do with them (Muhammad). Their case rests with God: in time He will tell them about their deeds. 160 Whoever has done a good deed will have it ten times to his credit, but whoever has done a bad deed will be repaid only with its equivalent – they will not be wronged. (Note: However, people, before you feel easy and think, “I will only be repaid for a sin’s equivalent thus ‘small’ sins are alright, as man is so prone to doing, think! Think of the knock-on effect every sin has, ‘small’ as it may be and all this must be accounted for. The murderer not only murders but he hurts family members who remain broken-hearted for their entire lives and can cause all sorts of knock-on revenges and hatreds for generations. So, in this sense, sin is very great indeed. And a ‘simple’ murder when weighed on God’s scales could quite easily amount to eternity in Hell for the perpetrator. Many a murderer will wish he had been stoned to death in life if he could avoid the Fires and punishments of Hell Amen. Stay clear of all sin! and the best way to do all of this is to call God, right now seeking His eternal Guidance and forgiveness Amen.) 161 Say, My Lord has Guided me to a straight path, an upright religion, the faith of Abraham, a man of pure faith. He was not an idolater.” 162 Say, “My prayers and devotions, my living and my dying are all for God, Lord of all the worlds; 163 He has no partner. This is what I am commanded (to do) and I am the first to devote myself to Him.” 164 Say, “Should I seek a Lord other than God, when He is the Lord of all things?” Each soul is responsible for its own actions; no soul will bear the burden of another. In the end, you will all return to your Lord and He will tell you the truth about your differences. 165 It is He who made you successors on the earth and raises some of you above others in rank, to test you through what he gives you. (Muhammad) your Lord is swift in punishment, yet He is Most Forgiving and Merciful.

(Note: I think at this point, I have to say, I thank God for allowing me the privilege of having read and understood the Qur’an and for continuing to allow me each day to read and learn from it and be reminded of the simple things and how to do them well. I, as a Christian, am all the better for having

read it, for it has reinforced my deep love of God, who alone is our Lord, without neglecting Jesus as the Messiah one bit and as I tell you again, Jesus smiles when God is happy. I also understand that God's Holy Spirit and angels and Heavenly beings love God too and have a sincere job to do, to lead us all in the truth to serving our One God alone. I respect this. I add that Jews never needed the Gospel after receiving God's eternal Law – the Torah, had they obeyed it. Likewise, Christians never needed the Qur'an had they heeded and obeyed the Gospel truly, which is to worship God alone and love Him with all our hearts, souls and strengths and to love each other as ourselves (see Mark 12 v 29-31). Yet, do we, as Christians, worship God the Father, our Creator alone? Yes, the One Jesus calls and treats as "My Father and your Father, my God and your God" (John 20 v 17). Do you Jews live the 'kindness factor' of the Torah, which includes treating foreigners as yourselves (see Leviticus 19 v 33-34)? The Qur'an reminds, as it should, us all to return to the basics, the fundamentals. Those who try to separate and who try to pick out differences are off track – our God is One, He is One and the same Amen.

One more thing I find in the Qur'an and is also important for all professed Muslims, when God Gives a Law in the Qur'an, it is often followed up with an 'except'. Those who choose to ignore the Law and live the 'except' are indeed very off track also. Let me use an example and remember that God's Law is beautiful and tickles my heart: turn back to verse 151 in this Surah "Do not take life which God has made sacred" – this is the Law part reminding of and confirming the eternal Law given to Moses in the Torah which is "Do not commit murder" (Exodus 20 v 13, Deuteronomy 5 v 17). The 'except' bit comes after, "Except by right." There are those who live by this and not the Law part and spend their days planning murder in the case of "except by right," yet the Qur'an elsewhere has also foretold their demise "The plotting of evil only rebounds on those who plot" (see Qur'an 35:43). So, we must live the Law part, "Do not take life which God has made sacred." The "except" is only for an extreme case Amen. Do you murderous fools think that God is stupid? You are in a very precipitous situation altogether especially those who incite others to join them and thus are spreaders of hatred and corruption in the land. Love God – live the Law, not the 'except'!

Having said this, as I have written, Guided by God and His Holy Spirit in our other Book, “Manifestations” the Torah, the Gospel and the Qur’an are like three layers of plaster layered down on a house wall. Whoever uses and understands all three is well insulated indeed – worship God alone! Amen. Let me finish off this Surah with a beautiful reading from the prophet Isaiah 44 v 24: “I am the Lord, the Creator of all things.”)

SURAH 7 THE HEIGHTS (Al-A'raf): (Note: This refers to a barrier that is erected between the good and bad on the Day of Judgement)

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Alif Lam Mim Sad

2 This Book has been sent down to you (Muhammad) – let there be no anxiety in your heart because of it – so you may use it to give warning and to remind the believers: 3 “Follow what has been sent down to you from your Lord; do not follow other masters besides Him. How seldom you take heed!” 4 How many towns have We destroyed! Our punishment came to them by night or while they slept in the afternoon: 5 their only cry when Our punishment came to them was, “How wrong we were!” 6 So We shall certainly question those to whom messengers were sent – and We shall question the messengers themselves – 7 and with full knowledge, for We are never far from them, We shall tell them what they did. 8 On that Day, the weighing of deeds will be true and just: those who did good deeds are heavy on the scales will be the ones to prosper, 9 and those whose good deeds are light (on the scales) will be the ones who have lost their souls through their wrongful rejection of Our Messages. 10 We established you (people) on the earth and provided you with a means of livelihood there – small thanks you give! 11 We Created you (Formed, for God alone can truly Create – see Genesis 1 v 26). We gave you shape and then We said to the angels, “Bow down before Adam” (in respect, not worship for “you shall worship the Lord your God and Him alone” (see Deuteronomy 6 v 13, Matthew 4 v 10)) and they did, but not Iblis: he was not one of those who bowed down. 12 God said, “What prevented you from bowing down as I Commanded you?” and he said, “I am better than him: you Created (Made) me from fire and him from clay.” 13 God said, “Get down from here! This is no place for your arrogance. Get out! You are contemptible!” (see Forgotten Books of Eden Enoch xxix 1-4 for further description of why Satan was thrown down from Heaven, “He conceived an impossible thought, to place his throne higher than the clouds above the earth, that he might become equal in rank to My Power (God’s) and I threw him out from the height with his angels.” In verse xxix 1-2 God explains to Enoch how He “Imaged all the Heavenly troops out

of the “Essence of fire And from the rock I cut of a great fire, and from the fire I Created the orders of the incorporeal ten troops of angels and their weapons are fiery and their raiment a burning flame, and I Commanded each one to stand in His order.”) 14 but Iblis said, “Give me respite till the day when people are raised from the dead,” 15 and God replied, “You have respite.” (Note: Many humans on reading these things may say, “Why did God do such a ‘foolish’ thing? Yet God could already See His plan for all and was already one step ahead of Satan and his evil thoughts, that God had in fact, already set before him so as to trap Satan into his own demise – Hell for eternity. One may even question, “If Satan and the angels are made from essence of fire, how can they burn in Hell? Well God Created even that Fire, in fact all things and if God says that they will suffer in Hell’s Fire, then believe me, they will, for He can Create an even hotter or more destructive one than they are made from or indeed can remove from them their fiery raiment leaving them as something less, that can feel pain as we do. God is So, So wise, beyond our thoughts and imaginings which are only conditional thoughts.) 16 and Iblis said, “Because You have put me in the wrong, I will lie in wait for them all (mankind) along Your straight Path: 17 I will come at them – from their front and their back, from their right and their left – and you will find most of them are ungrateful.” 18 God said, “Get out (of Heaven)! You are disgraced and banished! I will surely fill Hell with you and all who follow you! 19 But you and your wife Adam, live in the Garden. Both of you eat whatever you like, but do not go near this tree or you will become wrongdoers.” 20 Satan whispered to them so as to expose their nakedness, which had been hidden from them: he said, “Your Lord only forbade you the tree to prevent you from becoming angels or immortals,” (Note: many may think, if God threw Satan out of Heaven, how could he enter the Garden of Eden? But at that time Eden was on earth with gates opening to the world as we know it Amen.) 21 and he swore to them, “I am giving you sincere advice” 22 he lured them with lies. Their nakedness became exposed to them when they had eaten from the tree: they began to put leaves together from the Garden to cover themselves. Their Lord called to them, “Did I not forbid you to approach that tree? Did I not warn you that Satan was your sworn enemy?” 23 They replied, “Our Lord, we have wronged our souls: if you do not forgive us and have mercy, we shall be lost.” 24 He said, “All of you get

out! You are each other's enemies. On earth you will have a place to stay and a livelihood – for a time.” (Note: It is worth reading the Forgotten Books of Eden, Adam Book I and 2 and Enoch, for insight into these early Teachings and struggles that also give insights into the Judgement Day and the Kingdom of Heaven on earth thereafter.) 25 He said, “There you will live, there you will die; from there you will be brought out.” 26 Children of Adam, We have given you garments to cover your nakedness and as adornments for you – remembrance (awareness and consciousness) of God is the best garment of all – this is one of God's signs, so that people may take heed. (Note: To me, this is one of the most important statements in the entire Qur'an, “The garment of Awareness of God.” How many Christians, Jews and Muslims today in our polluted world can honestly say, “I am conscious of God in all I do and say, and I think of Him all day long. My Lord and my God, my Creator, my Heavenly Father, Guide my life, may I never forget You – remind me if I do – so I may be with You for all eternity. Lord I worship You and You alone”?) 27 Children of Adam, do not let Satan seduce you, as he did your parents, causing them to leave the Garden, stripping them of their garments (of Light) to expose their nakedness to them: he and his forces can see you from where you cannot see them : We have made evil ones allies to those who do not believe. (Remember People, just as we may not be able to see Satan and his allies (for the most part), so also can Satan not see God and His Heavenly allies as God can be at a deeper level or Heavenly Light, than Satan and even if Satan knew how to get up our out to these, he would burn up as he tried to enter, for God has barriers between those He Wishes to separate – Glory be to Him, for His great Wisdom, Praise Your Holy Name My God and thank you for revealing these things through me God Amen.) 28 Yet, when (the disbelievers) do something disgraceful, they say, “We found our forefathers doing this,” and “God has commanded us to do this.” Say (Muhammad), God does not Command disgraceful deeds. How can you say about God things that you do not know (to be true)?” 29 Say, “My Lord Commands righteousness. Direct your worship straight to Him wherever you pray: call on Him, devote your religion entirely to Him. Just as He first Created you, so you will come back (to life for Judgement) again. (Note: This verse could be taken as a summary of the entire Qur'an. It is repeated throughout “to worship God alone and do good deeds” yet here also is mentioned the most

important thing of all: “Call God!” as is repeated in Qur’an 40:60). When God first came to Abraham, He said “I am El Shaddai (Almighty God), walk in My ways and be blameless/righteous” (see Genesis 17 v 1). God also says somewhere else, “A time will come when all people (those who are saved) will worship Me and I will Give them a single purpose in life – to worship Me.”) 30 Some He has Guided and some are doomed to stray: they have taken evil ones rather than God as their masters, thinking they are rightly guided. (Note: God has also included right from the beginning that, at the Judgement, He will release Adam and his righteous seed to re-enter the Garden of Eden and live in the Light once more amen.)

(Note: Today, as I edit, I add that as I ate my dinner yesterday, God allowed me to feel something, and to notice it. He permitted me to feel as my uncle when eating, the way he eats quick and relishing it, almost worshipping the food and then I called God, and immediately it stopped. But God showed me how in everyday life so many of these things go unnoticed, we copy other people and their mannerisms, even things as simple as eating, or the sayings and mannerisms they use. This adds to the reason why things become fashionable. We like something in what we see or feel! However, there is a more sinister side to all of this that we, for the most part, don’t see and it is this: demons or devils are working to attract us to others, to distract us from God and His Path. Things as apparently simple as eating like someone else or feeling like them, by speaking or acting as they do can be enticements from devils to get your attention away from God. If you don’t call God and you start to stray down this road, you may not notice but next you start other more sinful mannerisms until you are lost. So, it is very important to call God always, even when in doubt, for God not only does not mind being called upon, no! He relishes it and He Loves when we call Him all day, all night long, even in our dreams, if He permits. God Loves Being God and no one, or thing, or being can ever do this or even come close in trying to replace Him, not even Jesus or the greatest angel, or the Holy Spirit, not that they would even think to do this Amen. God Orchestrates all things whether we willingly allow Him to and welcome Him, or whether we try to escape Him by becoming like others. God made you as yourself and you do not need anyone else to confirm your relationship with your Creator, for He will confirm it for you

when He is good and ready amen. And God's confirmation may not come in this life but all the better for those who "have believed and have not yet seen" as Jesus once taught. They will be all the more satisfied by their investment in God in life. The above teaching also explains why Jesus urges us to forgive others as he did himself as he died on the cross, for he could see that Satan tries to work through people to sin and thus it is by our weakness that we avail ourselves to the thoughts of sin which so often come from the devil and his allies. The Qur'an hints at these things by telling that "it takes great patience to be forgiving" (see Qur'an 41 v 34-35 & 36, 42:43). This explains how Jesus could order Peter, one of his closest friends, "Get away from me Satan," (Matthew 16 v 23) for he knew that Satan was working through Peter to try to stop him from going through with God's Will, to be crucified so as the Scripture (Isaiah 53 v 10-12) could be fulfilled. It also explains many things that we in our modern cosy world take for granted and speak foolishly of, things like luck, as the devil invites us to gamble and 'ride our luck' and such foolish things. There is no such thing as luck! God Orchestrates all things Amen. If we were to see today, life may be unbearable, for we may see devils and demons everywhere and a lot of angels crying as we turn away from the Most-High God. In death or in Heaven as the good are brought up, God may reveal some of these things to us as in life for we are protected then and are not subject to having to see it every day as we are brought into Paradise to await the Judgement when you will be reunited with your bodies to enter the Great Kingdom of God which awaits those deemed worthy Amen. Glory be to God. God permits some people like myself to feel and to see with my mind much of what is happening around me, but He Knows that I have subjected myself to His Almighty Will forever and thus trust His Wisdom to Guide me and thus to Reveal to me when He feels that I am ready and not before. This is also why, when Christ returns and after the Judgement when Heaven is brought on earth that we will then see angels and Heavenly beings and it will be wonderful. But you see, then all the devils, demons or whatever evil was here in life will have been removed and thrown into Hell, so we won't have to look at them all the time. No! it will be beautiful. And you know the strange thing is, this was God's plan all along, and was so in the beginning when Adam and eve were in the Garden, they could see the angels going up and down to Heaven above

Amen. Glory be to God for revealing these things through me Amen. And I understand fully how Jesus did not want earthly and human glory, no! and neither do I, as I pass all Glory forever onto God. Only those who can see, can fully understand this and believe me! it's hard to just give this to anyone, even a family member. You can't! it must be taught to you by God Himself as He taught it to Jesus, the first of the true brothers Amen. Even those who are deemed holy by us humans today may constantly beg God in prayer for signs and sights of Heaven. But if God showed them one glance of what is truly around them today, they would cringe in a corner and not wish to live anymore Amen. I cannot say this without God's Own Authority for I know not the conditional.

Jesus brought this Teaching from God, firstly to the Jews, then, the Gentiles, yet in my opinion, the basic Teaching in the Qur'an, if heeded, can lead us very close to God today. Why? Because it Teaches the basics best, to worship God alone and to do good deeds. You see, since Jesus brought the Gospel, so many Christians have tried to turn him into a god and this misses the whole point. Jesus prayed for his disciples to God, but even his prayers cannot save them, for God must look at each person as an individual and even one of Jesus' close disciples may not make the cut, even having done miracles in the name of Jesus on earth by God's Will and Power and Permission of course (see John 17 v 1-26, Matthew 7 v 21-23). So, we all have to get to know God the Father, our Creator and do His Almighty Will. I could say that Muslims are close to being ready to receive the full message of Jesus, as Muhammad in his sunnah has taught them, so, I urge you all to read and heed and listen to the Gospel's of Jesus today, right now, in prayer, however, always seeking the Will and Truth of God Amen. There is no magic or witchcraft or devious lies in them. The verses are numbered as in the Qur'an and can't really be altered. However, prayer to God will help you see them for what they are and to perceive their true message. We are all possible disciples of Christ, so one needs to go any further than the Gospels themselves to understand Jesus' true message. Yes, the disciples are guided by the Holy Spirit in their further writings, yet these are not needed to understand God's Will in the Gospels. For simplicity of Teaching Matthew's is by far the best, followed by Luke's, but I find Luke lumps too much praise on Jesus as the Lord (Messiah),

thus he may aggravate the true Muslim who worships God alone. John's is a little hazy and different in places but can give great understanding when read slowly, prayerfully and carefully especially about the Holy spirit. Mark's is the shortest and like a summary of Matthews Amen. However, if one keeps God in one's mind all the way through all of them, as the One God alone, above Jesus as the Messiah, then they are pretty easy and effective in their message. They are far shorter and less repetitive than the Qur'an and bring many easy to remember parables for even a child's learning. Amen. Remember the parable given to me of the house wall having three coats of plaster being very weatherproof indeed. Read all three, Torah with prophets, Gospel, and Qur'an and seal your houses well. Don't forget God in all of this ever! Amen.)

31 Children of Adam, dress well whenever you are at worship and eat and drink (as We have permitted) but do not be extravagant: God does not like extravagant people. 32 Say (Muhammad), "Who has forbidden the adornment and the nourishment God has Provided for His servants?" Say, "They are (allowed) for those who believe during the life of this world: they will be theirs on the Day of Resurrection." This is how We make Our revelation clear for those who understand. (Note: You see many today are confused as to death as the start of life eternal, as the prayer of Francis of Assisi would have you believe i.e. "It is in dying that we are born to eternal life," but it is not, as if it was, would Jesus not have remained dead in the grave and went to Heaven in spirit only? No! He rose from the dead as God rose him to true eternal life, yes! body and soul (spirit with mind and heart included). The faithful will be resurrected to join him in eternal life on the Day of Resurrection or Judgement if you like, and the hint the Qur'an gives here is that we will be so alive that we will be able to eat food again as we can now in life today. The evildoers will be raised to receive a sadder event that is preventable if they would only acknowledge God Amen.) 33 Say (Muhammad), "My Lord only forbids disgraceful deeds – whether they be open or hidden – and sin and unjustified aggression and that you, without His sanction, associate things with Him, and that you say things about Him without (true) knowledge." (Note: As we read the Gospel with God held always to the fore and as God alone, we start to see the true relationship of

the Messiah Jesus with God and yes, he will be seated at the right hand of God at the Great Judgement (see Matthew 26 v 64), yet Jesus clearly states he does not want human praise at all ever and recognises that God alone is God and worthy of all praise (John 5 v 41-44). God is neither threatened or embarrassed by this relationship and association with Jesus, He is proud of Jesus like a father of a good son. This may have been initially directed towards the pagan Arabs who associated angels as daughters of God and who worshipped idols alongside God, but we must put to rest any sneaking suspicions of God's relationship with His Messiah and any falsehoods that have arisen since his first coming so we can face the Messiah and God at the Judgement in full truth Amen.) 34 There is a time set for every people: they cannot hasten it, nor, when it comes, will they be able to delay it for a single moment. 35 Children of Adam, when messengers come to you from among yourselves, reciting My revelations to you, for those who are conscious of God and live righteously, there will be no fear, nor will they grieve. 36 But those who reject Our revelations and arrogantly scorn them are the people of the Fire (Hell) and there they will remain. 37 Who is more wrong than the person who invents lies about God or rejects His revelations? Such people will have their preordained share (in this world), but then, when Our angels arrive to take them back, saying, "Where are those you used to call on besides God?" They will say, "They have deserted us." They will confess that they were disbelievers. (Note: Remember people, many Muslims are terrified to call on any other than God and they are right to be to a certain extent but why are they? And why should they be? To call on any in place of God is sin as God alone is God. To call on a person, even a 'saint' which includes most of the prophets including Muhammad, is contacting a spirit of the dead , which is strictly forbidden by God's eternal Law (see Leviticus 20 v 27). However, to call upon the Messiah Jesus, is not a sin in this sense for he is truly alive. However, if we call on Jesus without God's consent, suppose God has Jesus dealing with some important matter as like an angel can be, then we may disrupt Jesus if God were to allow him to hear us call him directly. However, Jesus is so in tune with God, that even if he were to hear a person call out his name, then he would call God for His Decision and Will. Thus, God mostly leaves Jesus alone to do his work in the Holy Spirit and Hears and sees all Himself. This is not to say, that God does not permit Jesus to visit people

on earth when He chooses. However, if a person calls on Jesus treating him as God alone and forgets the Father as a mere word, and calls on saints as helpers and even angels, God feels left in the background and He does get very angry and impassioned saying things to His angels like, “Do you see them? Do you hear them? See how they have forgotten Me, the Lord their God, the only God. See how they will call me when they are disgraced for this at the Judgement and see how I will reject them then, as they reject Me, the Almighty, now.”) 38 God will say, “Join the crowds of jinn (devils, demons and/or rejected angels) and humans who have gone before you into the Fire (Hell).” Every crowd curses its fellow crowd as it enters, then, when they are all gathered inside, the last of them will say to the first, “Our Lord, it was they who led us astray: give them double punishment in the Fire” – God says, “Every one of you will have double punishment though you do not know it” (Note: Is this repayment for the knock on effects of sin?) 39 and the first of them will say to the last, “You were no better than us: taste the punishment you have earned.” (Note: See Matthew 25 v 31-46 for reflection). 40 The gates of Heaven will not be open to those who rejected Our revelations and arrogantly spurned them; even if a thick rope were to go through the eye of a needle, they would not enter the Garden. This is how We punish the guilty (Note: as in the parable given to us by Jesus this can also be taken to mean “even if a loaded camel were to pass through a narrow gate” and the parable basically means that a rich man must unload all of his wealth before he can pass into Heaven, just as a camel must be unloaded to get through a narrow gate, or indeed just as a narrower thread is needed to thread a needle as a thick rope will not fit. So, this means “even if a rich man were to enter Heaven, a rejector of God’s revelations will not” (see Matthew 19 v 16-26). Glory be to God. amen.) 41 – Hell will be their resting place and their covering layer upon layer – this is how We punish those who do evil. 42 But those who believe (in God) and do good deeds (Note: That Qur’anic wave again reminding!) – and We do not burden any soul with more than it can bear – are the people of the Garden and there they will remain. 43 We shall have removed all ill feeling from their hearts; streams will flow at their feet. They will say, “Praise be to God who Guided us to this: had God not Guided us, we would never have found the way. The messengers of our Lord (Note: including Jesus and Moses) brought the Truth.” A voice will call out to them,

“This is the Garden you have been given as your own on account of your deeds.” 44 And the companions of the Garden will cry out to the people of the Fire, “We have found what our Lord promised to be true. Have you found what your Lord promised to be true?” and they will answer, “Yes.” A voice will proclaim from their midst, “God’s rejection (Hangs) over the evildoers: 45 those who turned others away from God’s Path and tried to make it crooked, those who denied the Hereafter.” (Note: What did Jesus say? Yes, “The son of man will send out his angels to gather up out of his Kingdom all those who cause people to sin and all others who do evil things and they will throw them into the Fiery Furnace where they will cry and grind their teeth,” (Matthew 13 v 41-42). And he will say, “Away from me you who are under God’s curse! Away to the eternal Fire that has been prepared for the devil and his angels!” (Matthew 25 v 64).) 46 A barrier divides the two groups with men on its heights recognising each group by their marks: they will call out to the people in the Garden, “Peace be with you!” they will not have entered but they will be hoping 47 and when their glance falls upon the people of the Fire, they will say, “Our Lord, do not let us join the evildoers!” 48 and the people of the heights will call out to certain men they recognise by their marks, “What use were your great numbers and your false pride? 49 And are these the people you swore God would never Bless? Enter the Garden, no fear for you, nor shall you grieve.” (Note: These reports must come from those after death today, as even spirits enter Paradise and some Hell, for at the Final Judgement itself where we are all physical and receive the full force of God’s Blessing and Curse, there will be no middle grounds, no! all will have been judged forever Amen (For reflection read Luke 23 v 43, 16 v 19-31 and see Enoch Forgotten Books of Eden viii 1-10, ix 1, x 1-3, which give vivid descriptions of Paradise and Hell).) 50 The people of the Fire will call to the people of Paradise, “Give us some water, or any sustenance that God has granted you!” and they will reply, “God has forbidden both to the disbelievers – 51 those who took their religion for a mere distraction, a game, were deluded by worldly life.” Today We shall ignore them, just as they have ignored their meeting with this Day and denied Our revelations. (Note: Remember people the worst fools are those who think they have religion by attending to their prayers and then turn around and murder others for worldly gains like many militant gangs today. They are true hypocrites also

and will receive what they thought they were above. The Qur'an tells us that all should fear God and that "no one should feel safe from Him" (see Qur'an 70:28). So, those who say that they are fighting for a religious cause should consider that every single deed, word and thought will be analysed and Judged by God.) 52 We have brought them a Scripture and have explained it on the basis of true knowledge – as guidance and mercy for those who believe. 53 what are they waiting for but the fulfilment of its (prophecy)? On the day it is fulfilled, those who had ignored it will say, "Our Lord's messenger spoke the truth. Is there anyone to intercede for us now? Or can we be sent back to behave differently from the way we behaved before (in life)?" They will really have squandered their souls and all (false gods) they invented will have deserted them. 54 Your Lord is God, who Created the Heavens and the earth in six Days, then established Himself on the Throne (Note See Genesis Ch 1-3, Isaiah 44 v 24, 66 v 1-2); He makes the night cover the day in swift pursuit; He Created the sun, the moon and the stars to be subservient to His Commands; all Creation and Command belongs to Him. Exalted be God, Lord of all the worlds! (Note: Christians may ask, "Why did Jesus say the Father (God) gives everything to the son (Jesus)"? (see Matthew 11 v 27, John 3 v 35). This is so simple, Jesus only ever does the Will of God and will do so forever (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29). If Jesus were to claim his 'right' as the Messiah and 'go out on his own' as Satan once tried to do, then God would remove everything from Jesus. You see God is a Giving God, for He can Create and no one else can or will ever be able to, and I thank God for this immensely. Thus, God Loves to Give and make those who obey Him happy. But He alone is God forever and truly Holds all Power and Command forever and even if God were to reveal Himself to us in Person and even if He appeared slow, by modern man's fast living ways, just dare try to even think you are faster than Him and you will get the shock of your life and actually an eternal shock for you may be cast out for even thinking such an evil thought. God has already put this thought before you in testing. You see, no matter what God reveals of Himself, there is an awful lot more to Him that we don't see and never can fully. Remember He is also Immortal and Greater than time itself which is incomprehensible for a human mind Amen. And that is why I love the Qur'an for its descriptive praises of the Almighty Allah (Most-High). Verses like "No view can take Him in but He takes in all view" (Qur'an

6:103.) 55 Call on your Lord humbly and privately – he does not like those who exceed (His bounds) (Note: What did Jesus teach? “Go into your private room and pray in private to God” and then he gave us the “Our Father” prayer (see Matthew 6 v 5-15): 56 do not corrupt the earth after it has been set right – call on Him (God) fearing and hoping. The Mercy of God is close to those who do good. 57 It is God who sends the winds, bearing good news of His coming grace and when they have gathered up the heavy clouds, We drive them to a dead land where We cause rain to fall, bringing out all kinds of crops, just as We shall bring out the dead. Will you not reflect? 58 Vegetation comes out of good land in abundance, by the Will of its Lord, but out of bad land only scantily: (Note: See Parable of the sower (Matthew 13 v 1-9, 18-23) for reflection.) We explain Our revelations in various ways to those who give thanks. 59 We sent Noah to his people. He said, “My people, serve God: you have no god other than Him. I fear for you the punishment of a momentous Day!” 60 but the prominent members of his people said, “We believe you are far astray.” 61 He replied, “My people, there is nothing astray about me! On the contrary, I am a messenger from the Lord of all the worlds: 62 I am delivering my Lord’s Messages to you and giving you sincere advice. I know things from God that you do not. 63 Do you find it so strange that a message should come to you from your Lord – through a man in your midst – to warn you and make you aware of God so that you may be given mercy?” 64 But they called him a liar. We saved him and those who were with him on the Ark and We drowned those who rejected Our revelations – they were wilfully blind. 65 To the people of Ad, We sent their brother Hud. He said, “My people, serve God: you have no god other than Him. Will you not take heed?” 66 but the disbelieving leaders among his people said, “We believe you are a fool,” and “We think you are a liar.” 67 He said, “My people, there is nothing foolish about me! On the contrary, I am a messenger from the Lord of the worlds: 68 I am delivering my Lord’s Messages to you. I am your sincere and honest advisor. 69 Do you find it strange that a message should come from your Lord, through a man in your midst, to warn you? Remember how He made you heirs after Noah’s people and increased your stature: remember God’s bounties so that you may prosper.” 70 They said, “Have you really come to tell us to serve God alone and to forsake what our forefathers served? If what you say is true, bring us the punishment you threaten.” 71

He said, "You are already set to receive your Lord's loathing and anger. Are you arguing with me about mere names (of idols) you and your forefathers invented, names for which God has given no sanction? Just wait, I too am waiting." 72 We saved him and those who were with him through our mercy; We destroyed those who denied Our revelations and would not believe. 73 To the people of Thamud, We sent their brother Salih. He said, "My people serve God: you have no god other than Him. A clear sign has come to you from your Lord: this is God's she-camel – a sign for you – so let her graze in God's land and do not harm her in any way, or you will be struck by a painful torment. 74 Remember how He made you heirs after Ad and settled you in the land to build yourselves forts on its plains and to carve houses out of the mountains: remember God's Blessing and do not cause corruption in the land. 75 But the arrogant leaders among his people, said to the believers they thought to be of no value, "Do you honestly think that Salih is a messenger from his Lord?" They said, "Yes We believe in the message sent through him." 76 But the arrogant leaders said, "We reject what you believe in," 77 and then they hamstrung the camel. They defied the Lord's Commandment and said, "Salih, bring down the punishment you threaten, if you really are a messenger!" 78 An earthquake caught them: by the next morning, they were lying dead in their homes. 79 So he turned away from them, saying, "My people, I delivered my Lord's Messages to you and gave you sincere advice, but you did not like those who gave sincere advice." 80 We sent Lot and he said to his people, "How can you practice this outrage (Homosexual acts)? No other people has done so before. 81 You lust after men rather than women! You transgress all bounds!" 82 The only response his people gave was to say (to one another) "Drive them out of your town! These men want to keep themselves chaste!" 83 We saved him and his kinsfolk – apart from his wife who stayed behind – 84 and We showered upon (the rest of) them a rain (of destruction). See the fate of the evildoers! (Note: Read Genesis 17 v 1- 19 v 29 for the full story of these happenings.) 85 to the people of Midian We sent their brother Shu'ayb. He said, "My people serve God: you have no other god than Him. A clear sign has come to you from your Lord. Give full measure and weight and do not undervalue peoples goods (Note: see Leviticus 19 v 11, 35-36); do not cause corruption in the land after it has been set in order: this is better for you, if you are believers. 86 Do not sit in every

pathway, threatening and barring those who believe in God from His Way, trying to make it crooked. Remember how you used to be few and He made you multiply. Think about the fate of those who used to spread corruption. 87 If some of you believe the message I bring and others do not, then be patient till God Judges between us. He is the Best of all Judges.” 88 His people’s arrogant leaders said, “Shu’ayb, we will expel you and your fellow believers from our town unless you return to our religion.” He said, “What! Even if we detest it? 89 If we were to return to your religion after God saved us from it, we would be inventing lies about Him, there is no way we could return to it, unless by the Will of God our Lord: in His Knowledge He Comprehends everything. We put our trust in God. Our Lord, expose the truth (and Judge) between us and our people, for You are the Best Judge.” 90 The dis-believing leaders among his people said, “You will certainly be losers if you follow Shu’ayb” – 91 an earthquake seized them: by the next morning they were lying dead in their homes; 92 it was as if those who had rejected Shu’ayb had never lived there; it was those who had rejected Shu’ayb who were the losers – 93 So he turned away from them, saying, “My people, I delivered my Lord’s Messages to you and gave you sincere advice, so why should I grieve for people who refuse to believe?” 94 Whenever We sent a messenger (prophet) to a town, We afflicted its (disbelieving) people with suffering and hardships, so that they might humble themselves (before God), 95 and then We changed their hardships into prosperity, until they multiplied. But then they said, “Hardship and prosperity also befell our forefathers,” and so We took them suddenly, unawares. 96 If the people of those towns had believed and been mindful of God, We would have showered them with blessings from the Heavens and the earth, but they rejected the truth and so We punished them for their misdeeds. (Note: Read the Book of Jonah in the Bible to see just how this can actually work and how God does not want to punish anyone and does so only when they become wayward, sinful and beyond reproach and how He truly gives us every chance to repent and when we do, He does forgive Amen.) 97 Do the people of these towns (Mecca) feel secure that Our punishment will not come down upon them by night, while they are asleep? 98 Do the people of these towns feel secure that Our punishment will not come upon them by day, while they are at play? 99 Do they feel secure against God’s Plan? Only the losers feel secure

against God's plan (Note: for they have gambled that God does not exist and thus live a lie.) 100 Is it not clear to those who inherit the land from former generations that We can punish them too for their sins if We Will (Remember God alone has final say on all things, so even the Heavenly council of Higher beings must report to God for His final Decision on all matters before They carry them out Amen)? And seal up their hearts so they cannot hear? 101 We have told you (Muhammad) the stories of those towns: messengers came to them and clear signs, but they would not believe in what they had already rejected – in this way, God seals the hearts of disbelievers. 102 We found that most of them did not honour their commitments; We found most of them defiant. (Note: it is the arrogance of man that drives God mad and to anger. Think how He must feel today with modern man rejecting even mention of his Holy name at every chance as they live by their scientific theories of evolution etc. I add, the summaries of the above events have been cleverly united in their similarities from Noah through to Muhammad where the message even today is still the same: Humble yourselves before God giving Him the worship and respect that He wants and deserves and do good deeds for our fellowman and indeed all of God's creation. Let me use a few examples to illustrate how these messages still remain true today: One: A gay western man says to the man who says, "Pray to God for Guidance so that He may Guide you to keeping His eternal Law" (see Leviticus 18 v 22, 20 v 13). "I don't believe in any of that Old Testament rubbish and I will have relations with another man because I feel like it and I deserve some happiness in life." The believer answers, "Does a paedophile act on his thoughts so that he too may have this 'happiness' you talk about?" He continues, "All thoughts must be presented back to God for His Inspection so that the Almighty may keep humanity pure. Pray for Guidance man, before the day of Judgement!" Two: There is a happy Muslim believer who does many good deeds and remembers God always in all He does. He treats all believers the same, Christians, Jews and Muslims saying, "God will show us all our differences in the End (Judgement Day)." A cunning evil Muslim who wants to rid the world of all others except Muslims says to the man, "Where is your 'Jihad' for our cause?" The good Muslim responds, "A greater jihad is required to defeat Satan and all his evil plans, one of which is yours!" Three: A Christian man who understands the true message of the Qur'an and indeed

all the Scriptures, says to a catholic priest, “You must worship God alone, the God of Jesus, the One he called “my Father and my God” (John 20 v 17). Jesus does not want your praise and false worship and indeed he wishes that all would worship our Father alone as he still does to this day (see John 5 v 41-44, 4 v 22-23). The priest says, “Muslim traitor!” The man says, “Would you have a man who can now see, blindfolded again? – I pray for you – do you remember the great Commandment of Jesus? ‘Listen Israel, the Lord our God is the only Lord, worship him alone and love Him with all your heart with all your soul and with all your strength (see Mark 12 v 29-31).”

My friend, if Abraham walked into our church today, would he be allowed to pray to his God, the One? or would you try to spin him some concocted tale to try to catch him in your web of falsehood and have him sin before God, by worshipping Jesus and God’s Holy helper and servant, the Holy spirit? Would you have him pray to the dead so as he becomes one of your band of merry men obeying your blind forefathers and leaders? Abraham may very well turn tail and head for the nearest mosque wherein he would approach the Imam and ask, “Can I worship my God alone here?” “Sure, you can!” the Imam would reply, “join us as we pray,” and as Abraham prostrates for prayer and he hears all the talk of Muhammad and stands up and says, “Whatever happened to simplicity? Pray to God you fools! And Him alone! What is the difference between you and the other church, only that they show there foolishness openly while you try to hide yours!” Then Abraham heads to the Synagogue of the Jews and asks the rabbi, “Can I worship my God here?” “Sure, you can, join us!” and the rocking starts and then the debating starts and then Abraham stands up and says “Why all this unnecessary charade? What are you all hiding?” Abraham walks up and finds a hidden scroll of Isaiah 52 v 13 - 53 v 12 and he starts to read it aloud and some cry out, “Stop! What are you doing? Why are you reading this?” and Abraham retorts, “Why not? Is not the keystone piece of Scripture that you are all missing? Ostriches! Fools! You deny your own Messiah Jesus and you still carry on the lies of your forefathers.” Then Abraham looks up to heaven, “God take me back before I get sick, please! get me out of here, I feel sick!”

It is really so simple – how man truly complicates! Worship God, the Father, the Creator, the Almighty, the Most-High Allah alone and love each other.

Why must we add more to these simple rules? Must man always place his dirty-muddy hands on God's clean white wall? And worse, then have the audacity to turn to God and say, "My hands are not dirty!" Glory be to you God, our Creator, the Almighty- El Shaddai, Most-High Allah- El Elyon, Elohim Chayim – the Living God, Abba Hayotzer – our Father, the Creator amen.)

103 After these, We sent Moses to pharaoh and his leading supporters with Our signs, but they rejected them. See the fate of those who spread corruption. 104 Moses said, "Pharaoh, I am a messenger from the lord of all the worlds, 105 duty-bound to say nothing about God but the truth and I have brought you a clear sign from your Lord. Let the children of Israel go with me." 106 He said, "Produce this sign you have brought, if you are telling the truth." 107 So Moses threw his staff and lo and behold! It was a snake, clear to all, 108 and then he pulled out his hand and lo and behold! It was white for all to see. 109 The leaders among Pharaoh's people said, "This man is a learned sorcerer! 110 He means to drive you out of your land!" Pharaoh asked, "What do you suggest?" 111 they said, "Delay him and his brother for a while and send messengers to all the cities 112 to summon every learned sorcerer to you." 113 The sorcerers came to Pharaoh and said, "Shall we be rewarded if we win?" 114 and he replied, "Yes, you will join my inner court." 115 So, they said, "Moses, will you throw first or shall we?" 116 He said, "You throw," and they did, casting a spell on people's eyes, striking fear into them and bringing out great sorcery. 117 Then We inspired Moses, "Throw your staff," and lo and behold! It devoured their fakery. 118 The truth was confirmed and what they had produced came to nothing: 119 they were defeated there and became utterly humiliated. 120 The sorcerers fell to their knees 121 and said, "We believe in the Lord of the worlds, 122 the Lord of Moses and Aaron!" 123 but Pharaoh said, "How dare you believe in Him before I had given you permission? This is a plot you have hatched to drive the people out of this city! Soon you will see: 124 I will cut off your alternate hands and feet and then crucify you all!" 125 They said, "And then we shall return to our Lord – 126 Your only grievance against us is that we believed in the signs of our Lord when they came to us. Our lord, pour steadfastness upon us and let us die in devotion to you." 127 The leaders among Pharaoh's people said to him, "But are you going to leave Moses and his people to

spread corruption in the land and forsake you and your gods?” He replied, “We shall kill their male children, sparing only the females: we have complete power over them.” 128 Moses said to his people, “Turn to God for help and be steadfast: the earth belongs to God – He gives it as their own to whichever of His servants He chooses (Note: Remember how Jesus said God has “given him all things” however, Jesus will never abuse this as he always seeks the will of God Amen (see John 3 v 35, 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, Matthew 11 v 27). I add that God is not like a human who bequeaths a will to an heir and then dies himself. No! God is going nowhere! He is eternally God! and thus, always will be God, so, in effect all things are still His, even though He may Permit His Chosen to use them Amen. See also Deuteronomy 10 v 14 which is part of God’s eternal Scripture with which Jesus agrees (see Matthew 5 v 17-20), which states clearly and stands for ever, “To the Lord belong the Highest Heavens; the earth is also His and everything on it.”) – and the happy future belongs to those who are mindful of Him,” 129 and they replied, “We were being persecuted long before you came to us and since then too.” He said, “Your Lord may well destroy your enemy and make you successors in the land to see how you behave.” (Note: God’s real plan in all of this was to fulfil His Promise to Abraham, Isaac and Jacob to lead the Israelites back to the land that He had promised to Abraham’s descendants (see Deuteronomy 9 v 5).) 130 We inflicted years of drought and crop failure on Pharaoh’s people, so that they might take heed, 131 then, when something good came their way, they said, “This is our due!” When something bad came, they ascribed it to the evil omen of Moses and those with him, but their ‘evil omen’ was really from God, though most of them did not realise it. 132 They said, “We will not believe in you, no matter what signs you produce to cast a spell on us,” 133 and so We let loose on them the flood, locusts, lice, frogs, blood, - all clear signs. They were arrogant, wicked people. 134 They would say, whenever a plague struck them, “Moses pray to your Lord for us by virtue of the promise He has made to you: if you relieve us of the plague, we will believe you and let the children of Israel go with you,” 135 but when We relieved them of the plague and gave them a fixed period (in which to fulfil their promise) – lo and behold! They broke it, (Note see the Book of Exodus) 136 and so, because they rejected Our signs and paid them no heed, We exacted retribution from them: We drowned them in the sea, 137 and We made those who had been

oppressed succeed them to both the east and the west of the land We had blessed. Your Lord's promise to the children of Israel was fulfilled because of their patience, (Note: This promise was made to Abraham (see Genesis 15 v 13-14, Deuteronomy 9 v 5, Acts 7 v 6-7) and We destroyed what Pharaoh and his people were making and what they were building. 138 We took the children of Israel across the sea but when they came upon a people who worshipped idols, "They said Moses, make us a god like theirs." He said, "You really are foolish people: 139 the cult these people practice is doomed to destruction and what they have been doing is useless. 140 Why should I seek any god other than God for you, when He has favoured you over all people?" 141 Remember how We saved you from Pharaoh's people, who were subjecting you to the worst of sufferings, killing your male children and sparing only your female – that was a mighty ordeal from your Lord. 142 We appointed thirty nights for Moses, then added ten more: the term set by his Lord was completed in forty nights. Moses said to his brother Aaron (while he was to be gone up the mountain to God) "Take my place among my people: act righteously and do not follow the way of those who spread corruption." (Note: I add a note to bring us into today and the realities around us: Can any believer, Muslim, Jew or Christian truly see Moses saying something like, "Aaron, train my people in the ways of war; teach them how to make bombs and guns and award them medals for acts of 'bravery' like suicide bombing" and this is not just directed at militant gangs only, but at all our governments who train young men in the ways of torture and who make evil destructive weapons to kill and injure and hurt people? Can any of you truly see Abraham saying these words? or Jesus? or Noah? Or if you are honest, even Muhammad? "Do not spread corruption in the land!" your own Qur'an tells you this, many times. I am merely including this here to show you how far away from dependence on God that man has become? Even in the 'peaceful' modern world, we race on to destroying our planet completely, by pollution and excess. I assure every single man or woman, that you cannot live a single life without God and yet modern man edges ever-closer to his own evil end, as was predicted by the prophets (see Matthew 24 v 12) and why? Because he has rejected God. We cannot exist for one moment without Him! He made the very air we breathe! Had we called God all along, He would have Guided us into keeping our planet clean

and ourselves as humble people who live in peace with enough and not overindulgence. However, even those who think they are close to God have almost all rejected Him truly, as you do your own things without His consent. You just have to have your own ways like spoiled children. God is sick! He is sick of your false ways and lies and deceit, even those who say you are God's, for have you honestly asked God for His True Will? Or have you said your prayers with closed hearts and then turned around and started doing as you please yourself? and worse you say, this is in the Name of God. The Qur'an tells you "Who can be more-evil than the person who invents lies about God?" in more than one place. God is no fool! He Sees all of this and I assure you all that the Judgement Day will be in no way like a modern computer game where young men fight devils etc with machine guns and tanks, No! When you see God and the angels with His Messiah at His right-hand side, you will know your time is up. Try if you will to raise a gun towards the Lord and it may melt in your own arms. God's Power is a different power than man is used off. It is Undefeatable and Indestructible. Did Moses wield even a sword? No, yet God defeated a powerful army, in human terms, at this time with little effort. All of your evil and turning away from God will come back to haunt you all on that Day, every thought, every word and every deed. Jesus confirms this in Matthew 5 v 28, 7 v 2, 12 v 36, showing that indeed man will be judged for his thoughts, as in even 'looking' at a woman and wanting to possess her is sin, for all our words and for all our actions done to others and even to ourselves Amen. Some people who read these words may say, "Another quack! Do you hear him? he must think he is perfect himself!" You may wish to even see me down and defeated but No! God is with me and He is just emphasising the importance of every thought, word and action that you do in life and that He is about to come and truly punish you for them all, every last one of them. You will wish you had heeded these Words and threw every weapon of destruction, every rejection of God and every sinful thought far from you. But alas, on that Day, they will cling to you like hot plastic and you will not be able to remove them. The time for forgiveness will be over and those with sin attached will wish they had changed in life, even if it meant spending a life in a wheelchair and not being able to talk or see or hear. You would beg for things like this if you could, but no, sadly, you must face the full force of Hell that will burn on that Day with the seventh part that

was once removed added back on and you will thus feel the full force of God's anger Amen.)

143 When Moses came for Our appointment and his Lord Spoke to him, he said, "My Lord, show Yourself to me and let me see You!" He said, "You will never see Me (fully and stay alive; Note: for later God did show Moses His Back and His Glorious Splendour but not His Face (see Exodus 33 v 18 – 34 v 9, Numbers 12 v 8) but look at that mountain: if it remains standing firm, you will see Me," and when his Lord revealed Himself to the mountain, He made it crumble: Moses fell unconscious. When he recovered, he said, "Glory be to You! to You I turn in repentance! I am the first to believe!" (Note: What about Abraham, Enoch, Noah etc who came before Moses, did they not believe also? Also, Moses did see God as is Biblically recorded, not His face but God's Form (see Exodus 33 v 18-23, 34 v 5-8, Numbers 12 v 8). The facts presented literally here and taken up so, could lead to a war between Jews and Muslims on this one fact. Let us take a closer look. Firstly, if God said to Moses at this time of asking, "You will never see Me (in this life)" or "You will never see My Face in this life" and maybe God thought, "I will show him My Form later but not My Face." Remember, Jesus once said, "No one has seen the Father (God), but he who comes from Heaven" (see John 6 v 46). However, if Moses, and Abraham and Enoch had previously seen God, then, he must have meant, "Nobody alive today has seen God but he who comes from Heaven (himself, Jesus)." Also, Jesus also confirms in Matthew 5 v 8 that "The pure in heart will see God." Remember people, the Qur'an 3:7 openly states that it carries ambiguities to attract the quick and rash minded into an argumentative state who then forfeit their reason and may forget the Living God. You see, the simple and only thing to do, is to offer it all back to God and await His Response Amen. As I typed these Words this morning, I myself was drawn into frenzy and anger, until I clearly felt more than inspiration, something clear and well packaged, maybe from a Heavenly being or higher angel, who I don't normally know or am acquainted with, to my knowledge anyways, and he said, what I have just explained, basically "Maybe Moses asked God a second time to show him Himself as in the Book of Exodus and then God decided to reveal His Form and Dazzling Presence, calling out His Holy Name as He passed by Moses but not showing Moses His Face as he would have

died.” And why would Moses have died? Well, Jesus partly answers this, not because Moses was alive no, but because Moses was not “pure in heart” at this time anyways. And people, God has explained to me, even though we long to see Him desperately, many will never attain the level of purity needed to do so. However, God is Merciful and Kind and has shown me a way around this, for our benefits. On the day of Judgement, as God reveals those in the Light by His Holy Spirit who is God’s faithful witness and servant in all of this and then, removes all evil, sin and those who He deems worthy, and puts them in Hell, so, the world is thus purified from sin. Well God looks at those in the Light and He Sees, that still many are not worthy for there are seven Heavenly Lights and only those pure in heart and who have thus attained the sixth Highest Heaven, that of full brotherhood in Christ in the Yellow Light of Love, are technically worthy. However, because Christ came lower, than this and had to start off as any man in innocence, faith etc and work his way back up to his initial and original rank Given him by God and he did, God temporarily put this and the Light of the Holy Spirit below that of the Higher angels and Heavenly beings who reside in the Fourth Heaven in the Red Light. Thus, God temporarily raised the Light of the Fourth Heaven to the Sixth, one below His Own, the Highest or Seventh in Orange Light in Glory and Holiness. So now, those in the Sixth Heaven or Red Light could see God as God reveals Himself in this: it is known as the Red light of Joy in God’s Presence. You may ask, what is the difference between the Highest Heaven and the one below it and it is this: In the Highest we live in God’s Full Presence always but in the one below it, God visits as He Sees fit, so He is not always there in full Holiness. If he was, those within it would want to leave and go lower at some point. You see, those not Made fully Holy by God and thus worthy of His Constant Presence need time out away from God to think, to allow themselves to be, for in God’s Full Holy Presence, you can never think your own thoughts but what God Gives or allows you. You are in effect a total servant or slave forever of God. But this is no bad thing, no, it is the greatest fulfilment ever possible in time for mankind to achieve amen. Now, to return to the Judgement, Well God as a Grace to all saved, will permit them to climb up to the fourth Heaven which has already be reinstated as so, as Christ and the Holy spirit have retaken up their initial allocations respectively in the Fifth and sixth Heaven. Not to confuse you, the Heavens are now and will remain

so forever as follows, Seventh in the Light of Orange in the Glory of God. Sixth in the Yellow Light of love, that of the Messiah Jesus. Fifth in the Blue Light of Truth, that of God's Holy Spirit. Fourth in the Red Light of Joy in God's Presence, that of the Higher angels and Heavenly beings and Heavenly Council. Third in the Royal Light of Purple that of angels. Second in the Light of Innocence in Pink. First in the Green Light of Faith that of the faithful Amen amen amen.)

145 We inscribed everything for him in the tablets which taught and explained everything, saying, "Hold onto them firmly and urge your people to hold fast to their excellent Teachings. I will show you the end of those who rebel. (Note: I include here an excerpt from Moses' instruction to his people which still holds true today and forever: "Remember that the Lord your God corrects and punishes you just as a father disciplines his children. So then, do as the Lord has Commanded you: live according to His laws and obey Him" (Deuteronomy 8 v 5-6).) 146 I will keep distracted from My Signs those who behave arrogantly on the earth without any right, and who, even if they see every sign, will not believe in them: they will not take the way of right guidance if they see it, but they will take the way of error if they see that. This is because they denied Our signs and paid them no heed: 147 the deeds of those who denied Our signs and the meeting of the Hereafter, will come to nothing – why should they be paid anything other than what they have done?" (Note: I repeat it: So many modern people who may turn to science to answer everything, may even doubt their own senses, were they to see a sign even physically and say, "I must be hallucinating! What did I eat last night?" You see, unless you have done the ground work with God in this unseen (for the most part) life, it's pointless, whether you see or not and if you don't do it in life, then, afterwards in death or if the Judgement Day itself comes upon you while still in life, it is then too late. Yet for those who have worked for and towards God in life, then, they will be elated and sight to them will be absolute Joy and confirmation of their faith amen. Thanks God Amen.) 148 In his absence, Moses' people took to worshipping a mere shape that made sound like a cow (Note: I ask, was this the wind blowing through a part of it? – how ecstatic, gullible, even fearful and foolish can man become when he allows falsehood to rule?) – a calf made from their jewellery. Could

they not see that it did not speak to them or guide them in any way? Yet they took it for worship: they were evildoers. 149 When, with much wringing of hands, they perceived that they had been doing wrong, they said, "If our Lord does not forgive us, we shall be the losers." 150 On his return to his people, angry and aggrieved, Moses said, "How foul and evil is what you have done in my absence! Were you so keen to bring your Lord's Judgement forward?" (Note: Having come to read the Qur'an after I had my early Teaching via the Bible, when I first read this, I thought, "Sure Moses never mentioned the Day of Judgement in the Bible. Did he even know of it? However, even long before Moses, Enoch's Teachings were very clear and precise on the Day of Judgement. Had Moses ever read or heard of these? Did God tell Moses of future happenings in person on the mountain? You see, here again a war could be started by an over-rash Jew or Biblically taught person who rejects the Qur'an. However, do these Jews not also reject Jesus and Enoch who both spoke clearly of the Day of Judgement and themselves coming both before and after Moses. In this, I find the Qur'an both an exercise worth practicing and a view from a different perspective, if one is not so rash, leaving one, at the end of its prayerful reading, more patient and understanding because of it Amen.) He threw the tablets down and seized his brother by the hair, pulling him towards him (Note: see Exodus 32 v 1-35). Aaron said, "Son of my mother, these people over-powered me! They almost killed me! Do not give my enemies reason to rejoice! Do not include me with the evildoers!" 151 Moses said, "My Lord, Forgive me and my brother; accept us in your Mercy: You are the Most Merciful of all who show mercy. 152 Those who took to worshipping the calf will be afflicted by their Lord's Wrath, and by disgrace in this life." This is how We repay those who invent such falsehoods, 153 but your Lord is Most Forgiving and Merciful towards those who do wrong, then repent afterwards and truly believe. (Note: This gives all sinners a chance of redemption, forgiveness and salvation, if they would only turn to God and call Him sincerely, He would then Guide them forever after, through thick and thin, into eternity Amen.) 154 When Moses' anger abated, he picked up the tablets, on which were inscribed guidance and mercy for those who stood in awe of their Lord. (Note Biblically, Moses had broken the first set of tablets in anger at the people's failure in worshipping the gold calf and had to go back with a second set to

have them re-inscribed by God on the mountain (see Exodus 32 v 1-35, 34 v 1- 35 & Deuteronomy 9 v 6-29, 10 v 1-5). It is well worth looking up these readings if you are serious about your religion and relationship with God: in this way you may see that Torah, prophets, Gospel and Qur'an can fit together Amen.) 155 Moses chose from his people seventy men (Note: see Numbers 11 v 16-30) for our appointment and when they were seized with trembling (Note: God's Holy Spirit (see Numbers 11 v 25-26).), he prayed, "My Lord, if You had Chosen to do so, You could have destroyed them long before this, and me too, so will you now destroy us for what the foolish among us have done? This is only a trial from You – through it, You cause whoever You Will to stray and Guide whoever You Will – and You are our Protector, so Forgive us and Have Mercy on us. You are the Best of those who forgive. 156 Grant us good things in this world and in the life to come. We turn to you." God Said, "My Punishment I Bring on whoever I Will, but My Mercy Embraces all things. I Shall Ordain My Mercy for those who are conscious of God and pay the prescribed alms; who believe in Our revelations. (Note: Biblically in Moses time, alms in a prescribed form had not been mentioned. However, "Love of neighbour" and Kindness are (see Leviticus 19 v 18, 33-34) which shows God who truly has a kind and loving heart Amen. However, God also mentioned taxes (see Exodus 30 v 11-16) which may have been inferred as a type of alms and in many of His Holy Laws, God has one way or another always looked out for the poor and needy (see Harvesting Laws Deuteronomy 24 v 19-22 etc) and Laws for offerings (see Leviticus 23 v 1-44) which may also may inferred as types of alms Amen. This can also be seen as far back Biblically as when Abraham offered a tenth to the High priest Melchizedek (see Genesis 14 v 17-20). Also remember, Biblically, again, Moses never mentioned the Hereafter. Biblically, this was not mentioned until the later prophets like Daniel 12 v 1-3, etc and was talked about openly by Jesus. However, by the apocryphal Books of Enoch who came even before Noah, this was well documented and explained so, had Moses heard of the Teachings of Enoch etc? Enoch is mentioned in Genesis alright (see Genesis 5 v 18-24).) 157 who follow the messenger, the unlettered prophet they find described in the Torah that is with them, and the Gospel – who commands them to do right and forbids them to do wrong, who makes good things lawful to them and bad things unlawful and relieves

them of their burdens and the iron collars that were on them. So, it is those who believe in him, honour and help him and who follow the light which has been sent down with him, who will succeed.” (Note: Firstly, is this speech by God really all directed to Moses? Secondly, the only prophet mentioned in the entire Torah and his coming is Jesus (Deuteronomy 18 v 14-22), when Moses says, “He will be one of your own people” and “You will have to do what he says.” You see, Jesus himself refers to this in John 5 v 46 and his apostles verify it in Acts 3 v 22 by Peter and Acts 7 v 37 by Stephen and these were already under guidance of the Holy Spirit who never lies (see John 15 v 26, 16 v 13). Thirdly, in this speech, the Gospel had not even come yet, so how is God supposed to be telling Moses about it? Fourthly, what Muhammad says stands for itself without the need for Biblical authentication. Throughout the Qur’an Muhammad’s message is to urge all people to worship of God alone and to do good deeds for everyone. Remember, Muhammad’s message is one of reminding to all people and not one that can change even One Word of God’s original Law Given to Moses, as Jesus explains in the Gospel to all, that “not One Word, not the smallest detail” can ever be changed for all time to come (see Matthew 5 v 17-20, John 10 v 35). So Muhammad can never change the Torah, because God Himself Says, “I am the Lord and I do not change” (Malachi 3 v 6); yes, he can alleviate by the Qur’an, as the Gospel message does, so as to make the Kingdom of Heaven available to gentiles and not just the Jews, but he can never change it Amen. Alas, a house built on a foundation of sand can never stand the test of time. Fifthly, the Qur’an openly states that it has included “Ambiguities” to trap those who would fight over their own personal opinions and not the truth (see Qur’an 3:7) and these go not just for Christians and Jews but you Muslims also. The Qur’an itself can save no man or woman, no! but it can direct one to seeking and living the truth and thus getting close to God and His Guidance. So, all people, if you come across something in the Qur’an and you are not sure about it, don’t make a rash and hasty decision to fight it, no! let it ride until the end, after firstly having offered the whole thought up to God Himself for His Own Inspection. Thus, the very next verse in the Qur’an could have a very important and meaningful lesson for you and had you hastily retreated from continuing to bear through it to the end, then you may miss this Amen.) 158 Say (Muhammad), People,

I am the messenger of God to you all, from Him who has Control over the Heavens and the earth. There is no god but Him; he Gives life and death so believe in God and the unlettered prophet who believes in God and His Words and follow him so that you may have guidance.” (Note: Read Deuteronomy 32 v 39 wherein God tells of his Greatness in the song of Moses: “I, and I alone am God; no other god is real. I kill and I give life; I wound and I heal and no one can oppose what I do.”) 159 There is a group among the people of Moses who guide with truth and who act justly according to it. We divided them into twelve tribes (as) communities and when his people asked him for water, inspired Moses to strike the rock with his staff (and) twelve springs gushed out. Each tribe knew its own drinking place; we gave them the shade of clouds and sent down manna and quails (saying), “Eat the good things We have provided for you.” they did not wrong Us; it was themselves they wronged. 160 When they were told, “Enter this town and eat freely there as you will, but say, “Relieve us!” and enter its gate humbly: then We shall forgive you your sins and increase the reward of those who do good,” 162 The wrongdoers among them substituted another saying for the one they had been given them, so We sent them a punishment from Heaven for their wrongdoing. 163 (Muhammad), ask them about the town by the sea (Note: Could this be Tyre or Sidon (see Isaiah 23 v 1-18, Ezekiel 26 v 1 - 28 v 23, Amos 1 v 9-10, Matthew 11 v 22)?): how its people broke the Sabbath when their fish surfaced for them only on that day, never on weekdays – We tested them in ways because of their disobedience – 164 how, when some of them asked (their prophets/teachers), “Why do you bother preaching to people whom God will destroy or at least punish severely?” (They) answered, “In this way, we are free from your Lord’s blame (responsibility) and so that they may take heed.” 165 When they ignored (the warning) they were given, We saved those who forbade evil and punished the wrongdoers severely because of their disobedience. 166 When, in their arrogance, they persisted in doing what they had been forbidden to do, We said to them, “Be like apes! Be outcasts!” (Note: Biblically and historically, the Qur’an may include things not recorded, and sometimes seems to jump backwards and forwards in time which may aggravate the Biblical scholar. However, we must not lose ourselves in this; as, what is the Qur’an’s warning and message to all people? It is quite simple and very repetitive: “Worship

God, the Creator alone and do good deeds for all.” I personally have read much Scripture, Guided by God, and I sometimes find the Qur’an’s treatment of all the prophets, new and old, is almost clone like even in their wordings. Biblically, these same prophets show a much more human side and vary in their wordings. However, universally, all do insist on “Worship of the One God and doing good deeds” (including Jesus see Mark 12 v 29-31). Reading the Qur’an, we must try to never lose sight of this central and fundamental theme: God will show us all the true happenings and wordings in the end and then we can compare notes. However, we do not want to be left behind having neglected the most important things of all, yes, “Worship of God alone and doing good deeds.”) 167 And remember when your Lord declared that, until the Day of Resurrection, He would send people against them to inflict terrible punishment on them (Note: see Deuteronomy 28 v 15-68, remember this is a consequence for breaking God’s eternal Law, which a Jew must keep (them all!) for all time.) Your Lord is swift in punishment, but He is (also) Most Forgiving and Merciful. 168 We dispersed them over the earth in separate communities (Note: for their persistent disobedience in obeying God’s Law) – some are righteous and some less so: We tested them with blessings and misfortunes, so that they might all return (to God and obeying all of His Eternal laws) – 169 and they were succeeded by generations who, although they inherited the Scriptures, took the fleeting gains of this lower world (life) saying, “We shall be forgiven,” and again taking them again if other gains (worldly) came their way. Was a pledge not taken from them, written in the Scripture, to say nothing but the truth about God? and have they not studied its contents? (Note: see Deuteronomy 26 v 16 – 28 v 68.) For those who are mindful of God, the Hereafter is better. “Why do you not use your reason?” (Note: There is much in this verse for everyone to contemplate – take the Muslim, who busies himself thinking about the treasures of battle gains and such and not on the horrible and hurtful and painful consequences of any war – is he himself not attaching himself to worldly goods as this verse prohibits the Jews? You will all be treated the same on Judgement Day! And what about those (including Christians, Jews and Muslims) who say, “We are religious!” but neglect to read scripture, even though they can easily and have access to them, the Bible, the Torah, Prophets and Gospel and the Qur’an to see how one might truly please God

(and not just yourselves)? Thus, this verse is not just for the Jews – have you ears?) 170 But as for those who hold fast to the Scripture and keep up the prayer (prayer to God), We do not deny righteous people their rewards. (Note: And in this, the Qur'an is clearly stating that a Jew must hold onto full Torah, so for example, to obey all God's Laws within it, he can never eat the flesh of camel, even though this is permitted by the Qur'an for a Muslim. Also, after having intercourse, or an emission of semen, even after bathing, he remains unclean until evening (see Leviticus 11 v 4-6, 15 v 16). The Qur'an's laws on these things relent for the Muslim (see Qur'an 22:36, 4:43) and remember always as the Qur'an says in 22:17, "God will Judge between" you all "on the Day of Resurrection.") 171 When We made the mountain loom high over them like a shadow, and they thought it would fall on them, We said, "Hold fast to what We have given you and remember what it contains, so that you may be conscious (aware and fearful) of God." 172 (Muhammad) when your Lord took out the offspring from the loins of the children of Adam and made them bear witness about themselves, He said, "Am I not your Lord?" and they said, "Yes, we bear witness." So, you cannot say on the Day of Resurrection, "We were not aware of this," (Note: In this verse there is allusion to us all being from one soul and thus we already have heard God's Command to us before our individual births into the world. God has also placed His Own Holy Light into our souls so as we may recognise Him when we find Him again in life.) 173 or, it was our forefathers who, before us, ascribed partners to God and we are only the descendants who came after them: will you destroy us because of the deeds of those who invented falsehood?" 174 In this way we explain the messages, so that they may turn (to the right Path of God). (Note: There is a Teaching coming from the Bringers/Senders of the Qur'an subtly hinted at in this and I think it is this: that in the beginning, when God made Adam, He may have also made all of us in soul to await our births as they were to be allotted and thus individually face our own individual times of testing in life, whether long or short, as ordained by God Himself. Thus, those who would pass, would receive eternal salvation and those who would reject God, would receive eternal damnation. This truly places colossal emphasis on this sole fact of accepting God alone as God and be this true, then the Qur'an could be construed as a very necessary reminder to all humanity indeed. So, when we face God at the

Judgement, our own souls will be witness against us and all this may come back to us in memory, that we indeed existed at least in soul form from the beginning. Enoch touches on this when he explains how God showed him “all the works of every man (even) before his Creation, all the works of all men for all time” (see Enoch, Forgotten Books of Eden Liii v 2). In this, God truly is all Knowing and truly far Greater than we can ever imagine. This is also a confirmation to my own Teachings Given me by God, to Him Being Greater than time itself and Being Immortal and Capable of Being both in time and outside of time all at once Amen. Now think again modern man, think on how many hours, days, months and years have you wasted in pursuit of folly when you will be faced by what you knew in the beginning, yes, God, who is the Creator of all things! How will this feel to those who spend their entire lives in the pursuit of extra-terrestrials and the evolution of mankind from apes etc, which is really only man’s greed to satisfy his inquisitive nature and his own eyes, ears and senses. He may have been better off blind and finding God in life than to see the stars through a telescope and yet be damned by his own wilful ignoring of his God.)

175 (Muhammad), tell them the story of the man whom We gave Our messages to: he sloughed them off, so Satan took him as his follower and he went astray – 176 if it had been Our will, We could have used these signs to raise him high, but instead he clung to the earth and followed his own desires – he was like a dog that pants with a lolling tongue, whether you drive it away or leave it alone. Such is the image of those who reject Our signs. Tell them this story so that they may reflect. 177 How foul is the image of those who reject Our signs! It is themselves they wrong: 178 those whom God Guides are truly Guided and those whom God allows to stray are the losers. 179 We have Created (Note: Remember God alone can Create, even though the Heavenly beings may have helped God in forming) many Jinn (angels, Heavenly beings, etc, some of whom became devils having rejected God with Satan, and remember, from the Apocryphal Books of Adam and Enoch, some of these rejected angels had intercourse with humans and from the progeny came evil spirits (see also Genesis 6 v 4).) and people who are destined for Hell (Note: see Matthew 25 v 41), with hearts they do not use for hearing. They are like cattle, no! even further astray: these are the ones who are

entirely heedless. (Note: As an exercise, stop and look someday at a busy section of human society and think (not judge) how many of these are actually thinking of and praying to God as they go about their 'normal' lives and business. You know some of us, indeed most of us are born given good eyesight and hearing from God, yet who truly listens with the heart, that does not need eyes or ears to hear or see with. Thus, a blind and deaf man in this life may hear what is truly important with his heart finding God, his Creator and thus be far above those who neglect God in this life (see Qur'an 80:1-16, Matthew 13 v 13-16, Isaiah 6 v 9-10).) 180 The most excellent Names belong to God: use them to call on Him and keep away from those who abuse His Names – they will be requited for what they do (Note: see Exodus 20 v 7). 181 Among them We created (formed) are a group of people who guide with truth and act justly according to it. 182 But we lead on those who reject Our messages, step by step, without them realizing it (fully) (Note: as within one's soul's conscience, no man sins without knowing deep down that it is sin. They may not realize fully what they are doing but deep down they know it is wrong. God has placed this innately by the Light He has given each and every one of us within our souls – it is us, ourselves who ultimately corrupt our own souls and thus stain our souls in God's Light. In sinning, we also refuse to accept God's Holy spirit who guides us in truth and when present shows our own spirit spaces and hearts to have his Light within us from God also.): 183 I will give them respite, but My Plan is sure. 184 Have they not reflected? Their companion (Muhammad) is not mad but is only giving clear warning. 185 Have they not contemplated the Realm of the Heavens and earth and all that God Created and that the end of their time might be near? What (other revelation) will they believe in if they do not believe in this? 186 No one can guide those who God allows to stray: He leaves them blundering about in their insolence. (Note: This is what I love about the Qur'an: it gives us insights into the ways God Himself thinks and to see things from His Almighty Perspective, so that we may see how insignificant we are in the Face of Him. So, those who wilfully ignore or even blatantly turn away from God are merely only laughing stock. So, also those who may think they are God's people but who use God for a screen to mask their own violent and greedy and sinful ways are found out to be utter fools too. Just try to imagine them, these violent and cruel people who have no Light in their hearts calling out

to those who have Light, those who were peaceful and who loved God and Harmony truly and who fought Satan in their hearts and minds often in silence and feeling lonely in this, yet whom God was Guiding and watching over truly all along, "Wait for us! we were your friends!" but alas, these lovers of evil and sin and violence, will not be let in. I tell you all – true believers – live God's Ways of peace and allow His Love to penetrate your hearts; do not entertain false 'justice' or 'judgements' by joining in or killing innocent people in the name of whatever cause or group or cult – you will be judged alone and not in groups – show mercy and reason and forgiveness as you may hope for from God Amen. Leave Judgement to God alone except in an extreme case like a child being hurt, or a woman being raped, or a man being beaten unjustly etc and then before you act, offer it up to God for His Guidance. Causes and regimes are not from God, but Justice is! Those who revel in constant war are in effect dis-believing in God's own Power to Act. God has Acted in the past and will again in the future and He will not need the weapons of humanity or its violence either! Amen.) 187 They ask you (Muhammad) about the Hour, "When will it arrive?" Say, "My Lord alone has knowledge of it: He alone will reveal when its time will come, a time that is momentous in both the Heavens and the earth. All too suddenly it will come upon you." They ask you about it as if you were eager (to find out). Say, "God alone has knowledge of (it), though most people do not realise this." (Note: Jesus confirms this or vice-versa, Muhammad confirms Jesus' Gospel see Matthew 24 v 36-39, which I include here as this one piece of Scripture sets God apart from all of His Creation, including even Jesus: "No one knows, however, when that Day and Hour will come – neither the angels in Heaven, nor the son (Jesus- Remember God did call him "My son" as did Jesus call God, "My Father" (see Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5, John 20 v 17, Psalm 2 v 7, 89 v 26-28) to fulfil Scripture.); the Father (God) alone Knows. The coming of the son of man will be like what happened in the time of Noah. In the days before the flood, people ate and drank, men and women married, up to the very day Noah went into the boat; yet they did not realise what was happening until the flood came and swept them all away. That is how it will be when the son of man comes (Judgement Day)," and just in case one may think God is omitted in this, Jesus adds elsewhere: "You will see the son of man seated at the right of the Almighty and coming on the clouds of Heaven!" (Matthew 26

v 64), “And he (Jesus as the Messiah) will send out his angels to gather up out of his Kingdom all those who cause people to sin and all others who do evil things and they will throw them into the fiery furnace where they will cry and grind their teeth. Then, God’s people will shine like the sun in their Father’s Kingdom. Listen if you have ears!” (Matthew 13 v 41-43) and in another place “The Great Trumpet will sound and he will send out his angels to the four corners of the earth, and they will gather his chosen people from one end of the world to the other” (Matthew 24 v 31) to be granted eternal life, “He will put the righteous people on his right and the others on his left. Then the king will say, ‘Come you that are blessed by my Father! Come and possess the Kingdom which has been prepared for you since the Creation of the world’” (Matthew 25 v 33-34) and in another tells how the evil will be sent to Hell to join the devils, who cannot escape either, “Away from me you that are under God’s curse! Away to the eternal Fire which has been prepared for the devil and his angels!” (Matthew 25 v 41). Many people struggle with Scripture as they are impatient and lack trust in God and true heartfelt prayer to God. In the Gospel these pieces are given in different places and not orderly as I have laid them out here. And the reason for this is so that you may learn patience and to trust God to point these things out to you so that you may understand. For those who are rash and want quick-fit solutions so as not to impede ‘their’ important lives, they can never fully understand these things or God, for they haven’t allowed God to be real and don’t give Him a chance. Realistically, it is themselves they are cutting short, for life is not ‘yours’ but a gift Given to you by God in which to find Him in an unseen state (for the most part). Those who scantily rush over Scripture thinking that a half knowledge of God will get them in and in effect, be sufficient, are always arguing and you may well hear them say things like, “But I thought!” Had you prayed and sincerely tried to find God, you would know! or at least know enough to understand that He is real and that you are on a path of learning towards Him, that lasts forever but you will receive certain accolades along the way to reinsure you. And one of the greatest of these will be seeing angels and how it all works on the Judgement Day, as it does today but we do not see it (for the most part) as it is hidden from us in life.) 188 Say, (Muhammad), “I have no control over benefit or harm, (even) to myself, except as God may please: if I had knowledge of what is hidden, I

would have abundant good things and no harm could touch me. I am no more than a bearer of warning and good news to those who believe.” (Note: I add here that in this, we are shown that even though we may think “abundant good things” may be good for us and satisfying, they may not be by God’s Wisdom, who truly Knows what is good for us. Abundance may be good in the afterlife and indeed given to us then by God, but in life today, often abundance leads us away from God in this unseen state unless we are vigilant and truly loving and knowing of God. This also shows why Jesus could honestly say, “If I testify on my own behalf, what I say is not to be accepted as real proof” (John 5 v 31). Thus, Jesus only taught, as did the other prophets, what God urged him to say and do via and with His Holy Spirit who is also God’s witness for and against us all. God does give us likes and dislikes, talents and opinions of our own as individual people but we can never be wise without Him amen!) 189 It is He who Created you all from one soul, and from it its mate so that he might find comfort in her: when one (of them) lies with his wife and she conceives a light burden, going about freely, then grows heavy, they both pray to God, their lord, “If you give us a good child we shall certainly be grateful,” 190 and when He gives them a good child, they ascribe some of what He has granted them to others. 191 God is far above the partners they set up alongside Him! How can they set up with Him these partners that create nothing and are themselves Created, 192 they cannot help them at all, or even help themselves? (Note: we must turn to God’s Own Words in Isaiah 44 v 24, “I am the Lord, the creator of all things.” Even Jesus turned to God for everything, “Father in Heaven” and “Not my will Father but yours” (see Matthew 14 v 19, 26 v 39) and yet Christians constantly lump praises onto Jesus himself when he strictly tells us, “I do not want human praise” (John 5 v 41) and even onto his mother Mary. Can you picture the above scenario today in the modern world where both man and woman are too busy to barely have a child but wish to have one just to fulfil ‘their destinies’ or in other words to ‘tick the boxes’? They try and try to conceive a child when the time comes that suits them and their busy lifestyles and suppose it doesn’t go to plan. A quick prayer before turning to medical science time and time again until it has failed them for the last time and then with all their hearts they kneel together and truly ask the Lord their God, God of Jesus for a child and He does and as soon as it is born, they run to the

church and thank Mary, Jesus and the saints and even doubt that all along “Maybe we could have had one?” and “Maybe this is a delayed reaction from some medical treatment we have had over the years?” And then, “Thanks Mary mother of God and Jesus your son, for you understood what it’s like to have and to want a child of your own and indeed what it was like to lose one. Oh, holy mother!” Then, “Oh thanks angels of God for watching over us in our ordeal” and “Thanks” to a long list of past relatives and saints and then one day, in church the thought comes, “Oh Yes, and thanks God, Yourself!” Yes, people listen to yourselves! Does this not sound very like a likely scenario from our modern Christian world? Truly you leave God till last on your list and He Sees and Feels this neglect, rejection and all your falsehoods, which are really only ways to cover up your wants and wishes to rule your own destinies and be your own masters leaving God as a stranger outside your ‘busy’ lives. Even this modern charade of ‘busy lives’ is only another way to push God out so that He cannot possibly Rule and Guide you as He should. Then, when Judgement Day comes, you will have the audacity to say, “Oh God sure we prayed to you. Remember the time we asked you for a child and you granted our prayer.” God is no fool! And has already seen right through the whole ‘user’ system that you have adapted in your lives to use and abuse others to find advantage where you can.) 193 If you (believers) call such people to guidance, they do not follow you: it makes no difference whether you call them or remain silent. 194 Those you (idolaters) call upon instead of God are Created beings like you. Call upon them, then and let them respond to you if what you say is true. 195 Do they have feet to walk, hands to strike, eyes to see, or ears to hear? Say (Muhammad), “Call on your ‘partners’! Scheme against me! Do not spare me! 196 My protector is God: He has revealed the Scripture, and it is He who Protects the righteous, 197 but those you call on instead of Him cannot help you or even help themselves.” (Note: we know that this Book in the main was directed towards the pagan Arabs in Muhammad’s time and thus directed at their pagan practices, but the Qur’an is also directed towards “all people” (Qur’an 68:51), even us today, as a reminder to turn back to God, the One, the Holy Creator of all things and to do good. However, this Book that I have written is directed, in the main, towards wayward Christians who have forgotten God, the One Jesus calls “Our Heavenly Father and God,” whom Jesus himself prayed to and

worshipped alone (see John 4 v 22, 20 v 17). Jesus did not pray to anyone other than God and in this, he is our example that, we, as Christians, simply must heed! Yes, Christians! We simply must heed the example set by Jesus (see John 13 v 15) and not our local priests, who for the main, have gone or have been led astray into praying to Mary, a spirit of the dead and other saints who are spirits of the dead and who, by the Eternal Law of Moses (see Leviticus 20 v 27), which Jesus obeyed fully (see John 15 v 10, Matthew 5 v 17-20), should not be prayed to or even contacted. I will include it here so you can see that I am not making this stuff up: “Any man or woman who consults spirits of the dead shall be stoned to death; any person who does this is responsible for his own death.” And why would God invent this Law? Well, quite possibly because He knows human weakness by His incomprehensible Wisdom and that if we thought that the dead held sway with God, we would put them before Him in prayer. That is why God hinted at this even before the Law was sent through Enoch Saying, that we should “not say, ‘Our father is standing before God and is praying for our sins’ as there, there is no helper of any man who has sinned” (Enoch Forgotten Books of Eden, liii v 1). Even praying to Jesus as God is wrong. Talk to him as a brother if you will, for he is alive and not dead, so you are not breaking any Law, but you must put God first, even above Jesus and even if you are to talk to Jesus, how do you know he is listening? How do you know that he is not elsewhere? Well, truthfully? We know that God Hears and Sees all Himself because he said so to the prophet Jeremiah “I am a God who is everywhere and not in one place only. No one can hide where I cannot see him. Did you not know that I am everywhere in Heaven and on earth?” So, if we want to talk to Jesus as a friend, we must firstly ‘ok’ it with God and God is Kind, but He does like to be put first and thought of often. Likewise, talking to angels can be ‘tricky’ especially when God is not invited in as Umpire, for how do we know that the angel we would like to talk to, not that we can really know these personally, without God’s authority, may not be where you think? Then, suppose a devil sticks in and pretends that he is that angel that you are requesting, for why would God protect you from this if you never thought to ask Him? Remember, God permitted many trials and guises of Satan and his allies upon Adam and the first of his people (Read Forgotten Books of Eden Books 1 and 2 of Adam) even as disguised angels of Light. “Why?” One may

ask. Well, did they call God when these visitors appeared? God was trying to teach Adam to always call upon Himself, in all circumstances and as Adam progressed and learned to do this successfully, God even remarked how He regretted that Adam hadn't shown this same guile in the Garden of Eden when first tempted by Satan and had he done so, he would still be there. Even Jared, Enoch's dad, and fifth generation after Adam, was tempted by Satan in guise, yet, as soon as he prayed to God, Satan and his allies had to run by the power of the prayer to God. The Qur'an echoes this to this day for all people to learn from (see Qur'an 7:200-201, 41:36). And today, I only wish that many of these so called angel writers would have called God sincerely before they continued on their Godless paths which mislead many, for it is also written that in the end times that "some people will abandon the faith and obey lying spirits and follow the teachings of demons" (see 1 Timothy 4 v 1-2). So, how can we tell who is right and who is wrong? Well, the answer could not be simpler, call God! if God the Creator is missing then, there is something seriously wrong and actually, He should be held at the very top always in all situations even above Jesus. Look people, the truth is the truth! and I guarantee you, by God's leave, that when the pressure comes on, how are you suddenly going to change from what you are now used to? So, if you are in the practice of devoting to Mary, the saints and Jesus or 'angels' as so many Catholics are today, what will happen when the pressure comes on? Yes, you will turn to them! You will not even think of God the Father, the Creator, for you have already neglected Him all your life. You, in truth, have put Mary and Jesus or 'angels' first before God and have chosen to close your eyes, ears and heart to this truth, especially when you find someone who agrees wholeheartedly with you, like the local priest. Alas, even he will not be able to save you and you may find yourselves exposed on that Day to God's Truth and Light and you may even see that your imagined ideas of Mary and her son Jesus or these 'angels' were all but falsehoods permitted by God as you neglected Him, the one you were supposed to put first all along as Jesus did and by his example, showed us how to. You again may find yourselves saying things like, "But I thought!" and "But he told me, he did it too, the priest even prayed to Mary." Then, you will start to realise the size and magnitude of the fallacy in our church, when it is all too late. And, I tell you, even if God sent me with great Power and miracles, you would only join

against me and brand me a false prophet or false messiah and some foolish priest would even quote Jesus in this, saying, “Well, he (Jesus) told you they would come! Now my people, like never before, we must hold strong to Mary and her son Jesus.” And you would! And in all of this, is the True Living God even mentioned, the God of Jesus, the One in the “Our Father” prayer (see Matthew 6 v 9-15)? No! And in branding me a false prophet when God’s Holy Spirit is with me and in me as he was in Jesus, his disciples and the prophets of God, then, you would be incriminating yourselves as having sinned against God’s Holy Spirit as I fear already one priest has already done (see Matthew 12 v 31-32). This is unforgiveable and why? Well, because you should have contacted God Himself at the first sound, or sight or even smell of trouble and He would have Guided you. That is why! Amen. As you are shown up at the Judgement as falsehood carriers, God may enable you to understand some Scriptures to your own demise and things like “Not all who called me (Jesus) lord (Messiah) will enter, no, only those who have done the will of my Father (God) in Heaven” (see Matthew 7 v 21-23). Jesus has advised us all along both Jew and gentile to having a good relationship with God the Father, “who alone is God” (see John 5 v 44) as the Qur’an tries to do throughout with its pounding waves of reminding. Heed them! Heed Jesus! Today and not tomorrow, call God your Creator and God, the God of Moses, of Jesus, Abraham, Elijah, Noah, all the prophets and of Muhammad too and those good angels who try to do God’s Will and who may know something a little more of God’s Greatness than we do and thus stand in awe at our lack of attention to Him amen.) 198 If you (believers) call such people to guidance, they do not hear. You (prophet) may observe them looking at you, but they cannot see. (Note: This may have been directed to the first Muslims but many of today’s Muslims may feel safe by heeding the Qur’an, but they too have become complacent in their diligence to God alone. They over praise Muhammad himself and look down on Jews, Christians and even Jesus, the Messiah as lesser beings – fools you are as you too will be exposed to having no Light either within your dirty hearts. Find God while you still have time and be kind and loving towards all other people and even God’s creation and show them and it the respect they deserve before your Creator. You will wish you had the time you are now wasting to read and heed the Gospels of Jesus and the Teachings of the Biblical prophets which would guide you and

confirm the goodness factor in Muhammad's teaching. I won't be the one to condemn you, just as Jesus said he will not condemn the Jews in his time, no, Moses will (see John 5 v 45), and I feel Muhammad may not be as tolerant of all who call themselves Muslims either but who have hearts of stone Amen.)

199 Be tolerant and command what is right: pay no attention to foolish people. 200 If Satan should prompt you to do something, seek refuge with God – He is all Hearing, all Knowing – 201 those who are aware of God think of Him when Satan prompts them to do something and immediately, they can see (clearly or straight); 202 the followers of devils are led relentlessly into error by them and cannot stop. 203 When you do not bring them a fresh revelation, they say, "But can you not just ask for one?" Say, "I merely repeat what is revealed to me from my Lord: this revelation brings you insights from your Lord and guidance and Mercy for those who believe, 204 so, when the Qur'an is recited listen and be quiet, so that you may be given mercy." 205 (Muhammad), remember your Lord inwardly, in all humility and awe, without raising your voice, in the mornings and the evenings – do not be one of the heedless – 206 (even) those who live in the Presence of your Lord are not too proud to worship Him: they glorify Him and bow down before Him. (Note: Jesus once said, "We Jews know whom we worship" and to the devil Satan in the desert, "You should worship the Lord your God and serve only Him" (John 4 v 22, Matthew 4 v 10) this is fully in keeping with the eternal Law given to Moses (Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, 13) Glory be to Him, the One, Allah (Most-High) Amen.)

SURA 8 BATTLE GAINS (Al-Anfal):

(As Muhammad tried to spread the message of Islam, he was met with much mocking and violence. This was mostly against the pagans of his own people, many of whom were wealthy around Mecca – he was urged by Gabriel to struggle on and to fight for God’s cause; yet, importantly, he was told if the hand of peace was offered, he had no grounds to fight (Qur’an 8:61) but to live the religion to worship God alone and to do good deeds. There was never meant to be animosity between Jews, Christians and Muslims, as all are supposed to worship God alone as Jesus did and still does! However, over time, some Jewish tribes joined with the disbelievers favouring wealth over true belief in God, so battles ensued. From a rational point of view, one would think as Israel, the nation that is supposed to be “A light to the nations” (Isaiah 49 v 6) showing them how to find God, that with Muhammad’s great ‘find’ they would be eager to help their brothers towards God, but no, wealth has a strange way of dividing people. Much of this Surah addresses these hypocrites who would only join Muhammad’s cause only to gain wealth and who were not concerned with the true wish for a pious people before One God. Thus, he even had to rebuke those who apparently sided with him but not for the right reasons. I say, can any Muslim today who talks of ‘Jihad’ answer themselves honestly, “Is it really for God and His ‘Ways of Peace’ (Qur’an 5:16)?”)

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 They ask you (Muhammad) about (distributing) the battle gains. Say, “That is a matter for God and His messenger, so be mindful of God and amend things between yourselves. Obey God and His messenger if you are true believers: 2 true believers (including Jews and Christians) are those whose hearts tremble with awe when God is mentioned, whose faith increases when his revelations are recited to them (Note: which include all the Scriptures, Torah, Prophets, Gospel & Qur’an), who put their trust in their Lord, 3 who keep up the prayer (Note: this is any prayer to God alone which can be done in private or public and remember this!) and give to others out of what We provide for them. 4 Those are the ones who truly believe. They have high standing with their Lord (God), forgiveness and generous

provision.” (Note: when Jesus came to the Jews, he also tried to put the ‘kindness factor’ of religion to the fore, reminding that sacrifice without “kindness” is worthless (see Matthew 9 v 13, 12 v 7, Hosea 6 v 6, Micah 6 v 6-8.) 5 For it was your Lord who made you (Muhammad) venture from your home for a true purpose, though a group of the believers disliked it 6 and argued with you about the truth after it had been made clear, as if they were being driven towards a death they could see with their own eyes. 7 Remember how God promised you that one of the two enemy groups would fall to you; you wanted the unarmed group to be yours, but it was God’s Will to establish the truth according to His Word and to finish off the disbelievers 8 to prove the truth to be true and the false to be false, much as the guilty might dislike it; 9 when you begged your Lord for help, He Answered you, “I will reinforce you with a thousand angels in succession.” God made this a message of hope to reassure your hearts: help comes only from God, He is Might and Wise. 11 Remember when He Gave you sleep as a reassurance from Himself and Sent down water from the sky to cleanse you, to remove Satan’s pollution from you, to make your hearts strong and your feet firm. 12 Your Lord Revealed to the angels: “I am with you: give the believers firmness; I shall put fear into the hearts of the disbelievers – strike above their necks and strike all their fingers.” 13 That was because they opposed God and His messenger and if anyone opposes God and His messenger, God Punishes them severely (Note: Remember this could be any of God’s messengers God was talking about at their particular times, so for Christians and Jews you have no fear, if you truly obey your own messengers and their message from God who is eternally Unchanging. The true message of Islam is to Worship God alone and to do good deeds and this should not offend any true Jew or Christian ever.) 14 “That is what you get! Taste that! – and the punishment of the Fire awaits the disbelievers.” (Note: a disbeliever is someone who wilfully turns away from God.) (Note: as I write: I was walking with my son yesterday and he asked the question, “What about a person who is kind yet may not have even heard of God?” – a good question! to which I have received the answer before: we all have been given Guardian angels from God who are with us always and even if we had never heard of God, firstly, our soul’s conscience would prompt us not to do evil; then, if we persist towards furthering that evil thought, our angels will remind us not to – if we

stop and remain good in life, when we die or meet God, our angels will plead our case and we may thus enter the Garden, by the Light of Innocence shown within us which is that of the second Heaven. Thereafter, God may Teach us of Himself but our rank in our light colour achieved from life always remains the same amen. To attain the Highest Heaven, we must firstly be pure in heart and then made Holy by God for Himself (see Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8) Amen. Holiness and goodness/innocence are thus two separate things Amen.) 15 Believers (early Muslims), when you meet the disbelievers in battle, never turn your backs on them: 16 if anyone does so on such a day – unless manoeuvring to fight or to join a fighting group – he incurs the wrath of God and Hell will be his home, a Wretched destination! (Note: Remember God is the “Judge of all men” (Psalm 94 v 2, 75 v 2).) 17 it was not you who killed them but God and when you (Muhammad) threw (sand at them) it was not your throw (that defeated them) but God’s, to do the believers a favour: God is all Seeing, all Knowing. (Note: Muhammad reportedly threw a handful of sand at the opposition before the battle as a sign of their defeat) 18 “That is what you get!” and God will weaken the disbeliever’s designs. 19 (Disbelievers), if you were seeking a decision, now you have witnessed one: if you stop here, it will be better for you. If you return, so shall we and your forces, though greater in number, will be of no use to you: God is with the believers. 20 Believers, obey God and his messenger: do not turn away when you are listening to him; 21 Do not be like those who say, “We heard,” though in fact they were not listening: 22 the worst creatures in God’s Eyes are those who are wilfully deaf and dumb, who do not reason. 23 If God had Known there was any good in them, He would have made them hear, but even if they had, they would still have turned away and taken no notice. (Note: Jesus once said this very thing to some Pharisees, “Your answer shows that you have heard and thus you do understand, yet still turn away which makes your punishment all the worse” (see Matthew 12 v 27-28, Luke 11 v 19-20).) 24 Believers, respond to God and His messenger when he calls you to that which gives you life. Know that God comes between man and his heart and that you will be gathered to Him. (Note: God once said, “What gives life are My Commandments” (when obeyed) – (see Deuteronomy 8 v 1-6, Ezekiel 18 v 30-32, 33 v 15-16, John 6 v 63) and in this Jesus also tells that man’s ways are useless, that what gives life is God’s spirit which is enlivened when it hears

the Word of God spoken, which is the living seed that is within our hearts and thus grows into a little plant of Faith for God, who is a Gardener at heart Himself. The Holy Spirit that God sends to keep us within the bounds of His Law is the water of true everlasting life that waters these little plants as they grow. And believe me, these very plants emit the Light of Heaven that will be seen by all at the Judgement Day. So, if you are not truly alive in God, then you will have no Light. People can 'talk the talk' all they like and say they are believers but Truth, Life and Light cannot lie, they are alive within the heart, mind and spirit of the true believer and his soul also remains in the original Light that God gave everyone as a gift and example to everyone in the beginning from Himself. Thanks Father amen.) 25 Beware of discord that harms not only the wrongdoers among you: know that God is severe in punishment. 26 Remember when you were few, victimised in the land, afraid that people might catch you, but God sheltered you and strengthened you with His Help and Provided you with good things so that you might be grateful. 27 Believers do not betray God and the messenger, or knowingly betray (other people's) trust in you. 28 Be aware that your possessions and your children are only a test and that there is tremendous reward with God. 29 Believers, if you remain mindful of God, he will Give you a criterion (to tell right from wrong) and wipe out your bad deeds and forgive you: God's favour is Great indeed. 30 Remember (Muhammad) when the disbelievers plotted to take you captive, kill or expel you, they schemed and so did God: He is the Best of schemers. 31 Whenever our revelation is recited to them they say, "We have heard all this before – we could say something like this if we wanted – this is nothing but ancient fables." 32 They also said, "God, if this really is the truth from You, then rain stones on us from the Heavens, or send some other painful punishment." (Note: Remember, "you should not put the Lord your God to the test" even mockingly! (see Deuteronomy 6 v 16, Matthew 4 v 7).) 33 But God would not send them a punishment while you (Muhammad) are in their midst, nor would He punish them if they sought forgiveness, (Note: Remember people, God is going nowhere and we are all getting older and will have to meet Him at some point! He does not forget!) 34 Yet, why should God not punish them when they bar people from the sacred mosque (in Mecca) although they are not its (rightful) guardians? Only those who are mindful of God are its rightful guardians but most of the

disbelievers do not realise this. 35 Their prayers before the House are nothing but whistling and clapping. “So, taste the punishment for your disbelief.” (Note: remember Jesus’ Teaching on prayer and how he tells of the hypocrisy of the Pharisees who were all show (see Matthew 6 v 1-6).) 36 They use their wealth to bar people from the path of God and they will go on doing so. In the end, this will be a source of intense regret for them: they will be overcome and herded towards Hell. 37 God will separate the bad from the good, place the bad on top of one another, heaping them all up together and put them in Hell. They will be the losers. (Note: see Matthew 25 v 31-46.) 38 (Muhammad), tell the disbelievers (hypocrites) that if they desist there past will be forgiven, but if they persist, they have an example in the fate of those who went before. 39 (Believers) fight them until there is no more persecution and all worship is devoted to God alone: if they desist, then God sees all that they do, (Note: Important – this does not mean that Muslims must convert the world to modern Islam, no, but to worship of God alone in the literal sense, for if a Muslim tries to turn a Jew away from the Torah, he would be sinning – remember Muslims and Christians are only branches grafted onto the Vine of God! Gabriel said to Muhammad, “Your only duty is to remind” (Qur’an 88:21).) 40 but if they take no heed, be sure that God is your Protector, the Best Protector and the Best Helper. 41 Know that one fifth of your battle gains belongs to God and the messenger, to close relatives and orphans, to the needy and travellers, if you believe in God and the revelation We sent down to Our servant on the Day of decision, the day when the two forces met in battle. God has Power over all things. 42 Remember when you were on the near side of the valley and they were on the far side and the caravan was below you. if you had an appointment to fight, you would have failed to keep it (but the battle took place) so that God might bring about something already ordained, so that those who were to die might die after seeing clear proof, and so that those who were to live might live after seeing clear proof – God is all Hearing, all Seeing. 43 (Muhammad), remember when God made you see them in your sleep as few (denoting a small force): if He had shown them to you as many, you (believers) would certainly have lost heart and argued about it, but God saved you. He Knows the secrets of the heart. 44 When you met, He showed you them as few, and He made you few in their eyes so that He could bring

about something that was already ordained: everything goes back to God. 45 Believers, when you meet a force in battle, stand firm and keep God firmly in mind, so that you may prosper. 46 Obey God and His messenger and do not quarrel with one another, or you may lose heart and your spirit may desert you. Be steadfast: God is with the steadfast. 47 Do not be like those who came out of their homes full of conceit, showing off to people and barring others from the way of God: God has full knowledge of all that you do. 48 Satan made their foul deeds seem fair to them and said, "No one will conquer you today, for I will be right beside you," but when the armies came within sight of each other, he turned on his heels, saying, "This is where I leave you: I see what you do not and I fear God: God is severe in punishment." 49 The hypocrites and those who have sickness in their hearts said, "These people (the believers) must be deluded by their religion," but if anyone puts his trust in God, God is Mighty and Wise. 50 If you (Muhammad) could only see when the angels take the souls of the disbelievers how they strike their faces and backs: it will be said, "Taste the punishment of the Fire. 52 This is caused by what your own hands have stored up for you: God is never unjust to any of His creatures." 52 They are like Pharaoh's people and those before them who ignored God's signs, so God punished them for their sins: God is Strong and severe in punishment. 53 (He did) this because God would not change a favour He had conferred on a people unless they changed what was in themselves (to disbelief and sinfulness). God is all Hearing, all Knowing. 54 They are indeed like pharaoh's people and those before them who denied the signs of their Lord: We destroyed them for their sins and We drowned Pharaoh's people (army – note: see Exodus 14 v 1-31) – they were all evildoers. (Note: Just as God is the only One with the Ability to truly Create something from nothing, so also can He fully Destroy something i.e. wipe it from existence or Un-create it totally. No man nor angel can ever do this. Often when we people or even angels talk of "destroying" or "creating" something, we are merely changing their form i.e. we can 'destroy' someone by burning them to ashes, water etc and thus they are now dead, but only God alone has the Power to fully Destroy a person's soul, spirit with mind, and heart amen. So, when an artist says, "I have created a piece," he or she has really only formed it out of materials as even our thoughts are not our

own but given to us from God thus, only God can and will ever be able to fully Create something out of nothing Amen.)

55 The worst creatures in the Sight of God are those who reject Him and will not believe (Note: or in other words are wilfully deaf and blind to his Word and Message); who, whenever you (Muhammad) make a treaty with them, break it, for they have no fear of God. 57 If you meet them in battle, make a fearful example of them, so that they may take heed. 58 And if you learn of treachery on the part of any people, throw their treaty back at them, for God does not love the treacherous. 59 The disbelievers should not think that they have won; they cannot escape. (Note: So people, today, even if you know some who mock God and laugh at His Name, even publicly, as make-believe, think, someday they will meet God and will have to regurgitate every thought, word and action of their whole lives before God and He may not be so welcoming to their 'jokes' and laugh-offs then!) 60 Prepare against them whatever forces you (believers) can muster up, including warhorses, to frighten off (these) enemies of God and of yours and warn others unknown to you but known to God. Whatever you give in God's cause will be repaid to you in full and you will not be wronged. (Note: We today, must not lose sight of the fact that these words were directed at those who opposed Muhammad fiercely and the initial spread of Islam. Today some extremists may feel that it is their 'duty' to 'relieve' the world of all non-Muslims, some of whom may well be true believers in God and not your enemies at all. Remember, it is God's duty to do the Judging! – Muhammad's "only duty was to remind" (see Qur'an 88:21) and never forget the next verse!) 61 But if they incline towards peace, you must incline towards it and put your trust in God: He is the All Hearing, the All Knowing. 62 If they intend to deceive you (Muhammad), God is enough for you: it was He who Strengthened you with His Help, 63 and with the believers and brought their hearts together. Even if you had given away everything in the earth, you could not have done this, but God brought them together: God is Mighty and Wise. 64 Prophet, God is enough for you and for the believers who follow you. 65 Prophet, urge the believers to fight: if they are twenty of you who are steadfast, they will overcome two hundred and if there are a hundred of you who are steadfast, you will overcome a thousand of the disbelievers, for they are a people who

do not understand. 66 But God has lightened your burden for now, Knowing that there is weakness among you – a steadfast hundred of you will defeat two hundred and a steadfast thousand will defeat two thousand, by God’s permission: God is with the steadfast. 67 It is not right for a prophet to take captives before he has conquered the battlefield. You (people) desire the transient goods of this world, but God desires the Hereafter (for you) – God is Might and Wise – 68 and had it not been pre-ordained by God, a severe punishment would have come upon you for what you have taken. 69 So, enjoy in a good and lawful manner the good things you have gained in war and be mindful of God: He is Forgiving and Merciful. 70 Prophet, tell the captives you hold, “If God Knows any good in your hearts, He will give you something better in return for what has been taken from you and He will Forgive you: God is Forgiving and Merciful. 71 But if they mean to betray you, they have betrayed God before and He has given you mastery over them: He is all Knowing, all Wise. 72 Those who believed and emigrated (to Medina) and struggled for God’s cause with their possessions and persons and those who gave refuge and help are all allies of one another. As for those who believed but did not emigrate, you are not responsible for their protection until they have done so. But if they seek help from you against religious persecution, it is your duty to help them, except against people with whom you have a treaty: God Sees all that you do. 73 The disbelievers support one another. If you do not do the same, there will be persecution in the land and great corruption. 74 Those who believed and emigrated and struggled for God’s cause and those who gave refuge and help – they are true believers and they will have forgiveness and generous provision. 75 And those who came to believe afterwards and emigrated and struggled alongside you, they are part of you, but relatives still have prior claim over one another in God’s Scripture: God has full Knowledge of all things. (Note: Jesus says, “Those who do the will of my Father (God) in Heaven, these are my mother and brothers and sisters” (Matthew 12 v 50) teaching that it is more important to put God first, as Abraham had to do, than family, yet in a peaceful situation where all are believers in God then normal family relations and ties resume as God had listed examples of in the Torah for inheritance etc, (see Qur’an 9:23, 64:14-15).)

SURAH 9 REPENTANCE (Al-Tawha): (Note: thought to be a continuation of previous as no entrance address.)

1 A release from God and His messenger from the treaty you had made with the idolaters (is announced) 2 you (idolaters) may move freely about the land for four months but you should bear in mind that you will not escape God and that God will disgrace those who defy (Him). 3 On the day of the great pilgrimage there will be a proclamation from God and His messenger to all people (involved): "God and His messenger are released from (treaty) obligations to the idolaters. It will be better for you (idolaters) if you repent; know that you cannot escape God if you turn away." (Muhammad), warn those who ignore (God) that they will have a painful punishment. 4 As for those idolaters who have honoured the treaty you (believers) made with them and who have not supported anyone against you: fulfil your agreement with them to the end of their term. God loves those who are mindful of Him. 5 When the (four) forbidden months are up, wherever you encounter the idolaters, kill them, seize them, besiege them, wait for them at every look out post; but if they repent, maintain the prayer and pay the prescribed alms, let them go on their way, for God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. 6 If anyone of the idolaters should seek your protection (Muhammad), grant it to him so that he may hear the Word of God, then take him to a place safe for him, for they are people who do not know. 7 How could there be a treaty with God and His messenger for idolaters – as for those with whom you made a treaty at the sacred mosque, so long as they remain true to you, be true to them; God Loves those who are mindful of Him - 8 when, if they were to get the upper hand over you, they would not respect any tie with you, of kinship or of treaty? They please you with their tongues but their hearts are against you and most of them are lawbreakers. 9 They have sold God's message for a trifling gain and have barred others from His Path. How evil are their actions! 10 Where believers are concerned, they respect no tie of kinship or treaty. They are the ones who are committing aggression. (Note: Remember all this is historical, where the pagan Arabs tried to stop the believers of Muhammad's message, from worshipping at the sacred mosque. However, there are some today who twist these words to twist Muslims against the western world wherein there may well be many true believers, Jews,

Christians and even Muslims – how can you judge when God alone knows the heart of man? You must not be an aggressor! If you are, you yourself are spreading corruption in God’s land (see Psalm 75 and 94 for reflection) many countries that have shown recent terrorist attacks have not barred Muslims from worshipping at all and in these very countries that you attack stand mosques to God. “Worship God and do good deeds!” (see Qur’an 103, 107 and heed them!) 11 If they repent, keep up the prayer and pay the prescribed alms, then they are your brothers in faith: (Note: if a Christian or Jew worships God and also does good deeds, he is also your brother in God’s Eyes – how can you see their hearts? (see Qur’an 5:69).) We make the messages clear for people who understand. 12 But if they (the idolaters) break their oath after having made an agreement with you and revile your religion, then fight the leaders of disbelief – oaths mean nothing to them – so they may stop. 13 How could you not fight a people who have broken their oaths, who tried to drive the messenger out, who attacked you first? Do you fear them? It is God you should fear if you are true believers. 14 Fight them: God will punish them at your hands; He will disgrace them; He will help you to conquer them; He will heal the believers’ feelings 15 and remove the rage from their hearts. God turns to whoever He Will in His Mercy; God is all Knowing and Wise. 16 Do you think you will be left untested without God identifying which of you would strive for His cause and who take no supporters apart from God, His messenger and other believers? God is fully aware of all your actions. (Note: Remember Jesus and the true Christians, Moses and the true Jews are all believers and remember also that Jesus is still the Messiah, even by the Qur’an (see Qur’an 3:45), thus placing him as our leader before God. Remember also, that this was a historical battle and that the Messiah’s rule is eternal, so it is far more fitting for a modern Muslim to be acquainting him or herself with the Gospel message of peace, as it will be still the exact same message (see Matthew 24 v 35) when Jesus returns as king and viceroy of God on earth. In Muhammad’s sunnah, he tells us of this very thing and yet, in the heat of the moment many of us can get carried away with violent and heated emotions in war times. Remember that God’s eternal ways are of peace with no war, sin or evil ever again (see Qur’an 5:16, 78:35, Isaiah 25 v 8-9). Remember also people that many Muslims and Jews may get a shock to see Muhammad and Moses both serving under the

Messiah's rule at the Judgement for they know that he only ever does the will of God, the Creator, always (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29). Yes, we will all then only ever pray to and worship God alone. And Jesus himself, in this, will be the first to bow before God, the Almighty, upon which many Christians may scratch their heads. It is worth heeding these Words I am writing, for they come from God too and are for all your benefits. You are getting, in effect, sneak previews of what it will be like at the return of the Messiah with God to rule forever without end Amen. Again, I say, on that Day, there will be only one religion and we all have minor or major changes to make.

On a different note, in these early struggles for God's cause and the initial spread of Islam and think Christians! this was God's Will, for would you have a world full of pagans or a world devoted to God alone? I know which one I would choose! Yes, for a Muslim world. However, this can never fully happen as there will always be Jews and Christians also for God and this is God's Will. However, there are changes a Christian can make to come more into line with the One Truth which are namely to worship God our Father and Creator alone and to stop praying to past saints – God should be enough for you and more than enough, if you only knew! The Jews must also live by the eternal Law given to Moses for all time, so can never or should never change in this. They should, however, acknowledge God's choice of Messiah as being Jesus, and once they do this, they will become a great people once again. However, these things may not happen before the end, as man is a stubborn creature, who sticks to habits and traditions and even in this, you all forget God; for, God is Greater than all Laws and prophecies, He is the Living and ever-Present God who is always with us Amen. The Laws were sent to help us stay close to God and to remain, kind, caring and honest towards each other and not to divide us at all.

These early days of the initiation of Islam as a religion remind me much of the time of king David and his conquests and God was with him in this too (see Books of Samuel, Kings, & Chronicles). So, if a Christian finds this part of the Qur'an a little disturbing from the Gospel's Teaching, then, we must understand that God overrules the Gospel too, for He, Himself sent that through Jesus also and if it wasn't working properly, then, God has got to make changes, or should I say, introduce new methods of approach. It has

come down to me over the past few days, as I edit and type, that the angels of God love Justice and revel in a just war situation. I have been allowed by God to sense their very excitement in times of Justice mete out. They feel 'alive' in times of God's action upon the earth and they rejoice when justice prevails. However, remember people, that even the angels of God will be subservient to the Messiah at the Judgement and thereafter, for his rule and kingdom will never end (see Isaiah 9 v 7, 11 v 2-5, Daniel 7 v 13-14) not until the very end of all time and then Jesus will hand kingship back to Almighty God as it was always meant to be, God alone Ruling all, and thereafter, God will Rule as God alone. You may ask, "How can God say these things if Jesus rules forever?" and this is a perfectly reasonable question to ask and I tell you all the answer: Time, as we know it has a beginning and an end, yet God is Immortal and outside of and greater than time itself, so, this is how God has set it all out: 1. He existed as Himself before time began. 2. He made time and creation from the first day, to the Judgement day, then, through the Kingdom of God till the last day of all time, when we will no longer need Heaven or earth to sustain us only God Himself. After this, or should I say beyond this, God alone Knows, for He is from this outside place Known as Immortality, which is greater than time as we know it. The simplest way to describe this is by a parable God once gave down to me and it is like this: God is Like a Queen bee and wanted to make some other bees for company, so he laid eggs, fed us as larvae, and then pupae, and then as young adults he leads us out to fly. However, He alone is the only one ever to be able to lay eggs and will always be Queen and Sole Ruler alone Amen Glory be to Him and you know, this is why I love the Qur'an also, for it tells us of the simplicities of God's Teachings that can be found in His creation all around us, as it once said, "God is not too proud to use something as lowly as a gnat to illustrate a point" (see Qur'an 2:26) and this is very true for I am witness to this as God has indeed given me many such parables. I never try to make these up myself and could never, for if I took one step in that direction, I would be going away from God. Yet, God Gives. I just Know this that He Gives these things down to me and remember the great summary of the Bible's Philosopher: "This is all that I have learnt: God made us plain and simple, but we have made ourselves very complicated" (Ecclesiastes 7 v 29.)

(Note: Here is another parable from the original writing about a year and a half ago: Two men live in a small town, one of whom is happily married, loving his wife and children, who prays to God and worships Him and loves peace. The other has no wife or children yet loves war and fighting and argument; he reams off his prayers, yet never really talks to God. he constantly incites the first man to join him and his gang to war against a neighbouring village, wherein there are many good-looking women – thinking to himself, “I will kill a few men and steal their wives for myself.”

One night a real villain came to their town and being large and strong beat up a few locals. The second man was seen looking out through his window, from a well-protected building – hoping that someone would succeed in beating this villain as he himself was really a coward at heart. The villain continued on his rampage of beating men up getting very troublesome and then started to beat up one of the first man’s sons who was still only a boy. Out comes his father to call in the boy for his dinner and on seeing what was happening prayed to God – “Father, give me strength, he will kill my boy.” With that, he flew to his son’s rescue and beat the villain up, who once beaten, ran away himself. The man holding his son, thanked God and returned home to his peaceful happy family. Listen if you have ears!)

17 It is not right for the idolaters to tend God’s places of worship while testifying to their own disbelief: the deeds of such people will come to nothing and they will abide in Hell. 18 The only ones who should attend God’s places of worship are those who believe in God and the Last Day (Judgement Day), who keep up the prayer, who pay the prescribed alms and who fear no one but God: such people may hope to be among the rightly guided. 19 Do you consider that giving water to pilgrims and tending the sacred mosque to be equal to the deeds of those who believe in God and the Last Day (Judgement Day) and who strive in God’s Path? They are not equal in God’s Eyes. God does not guide such benighted people. 20 Those who believe, who migrated and strove hard in God’s way with their possessions and their persons, are in God’s Eyes much higher in rank; it is they who will triumph; 21 and their Lord gives them good news of His Mercy and Pleasure, Gardens where they will have lasting bliss, 22 and where they will remain forever: truly, there is tremendous reward with God. 23 Believers do not take your

fathers and brothers as allies if they prefer disbelief to faith: those who do so are doing wrong (Note: see Qur'an 8:75, this being an answer and furtherment to God's truth. This verse Qur'an 9:23 here agrees with Jesus' teaching in Matthew 12 v 46-50. Often times, in the Qur'an, the rash and hurried reader jumps to conclusions and sees differences between it and the Gospel and Torah, yet, mostly if one is patient and perseveres with the Qur'an, the answer or agreement you are looking for may be just around the next corner. In this sense the Qur'an is a great exercise Book in itself, teaching one to remain patient Amen.) 24 Say (Muhammad), "If your fathers, sons, brothers, wives, tribes, the wealth you have acquired, the trade you fear will decline and the dwellings you love are dearer to you than God and His messenger and the struggle for His cause, then wait till God brings about His Punishment." God does not guide those who break away. (Note: Jesus once said that "the oxen that turns back after it has started to plough is of little use to the Kingdom of God" (see Luke 9 v 62); thus Christians, God may not expect you to all become modern Muslims but He sees through all charades and fronts and deceptions and He Knows who are serious about Him, as Jesus was right to his own death. I must add that Jesus preached the message of peace always; yet, he also recognised that the Law of Moses was an eternal Law and does contain consequences for those who partake in sin (see Matthew 5 v 17-20). Yes, he forgave and tried to leave Judgement to God where possible, but this was mainly to teach that the kindness, love and forgiveness factors of the Law should always be kept to the fore, thus helping us "to love our neighbours as ourselves" which is also part of the Law given to Moses (Leviticus 19 v 18). Today Christians, many may argue with the principals of Qur'anic teaching saying that Jesus showed forgiveness and not retribution and thus turn away from it. However, many of these then just head off down to the pub and leave God as a distant un-talked about Word far away and out of sight and sound and love the joker's world more than that of what God may realistically want from us. God Sees all of this and may well and truly Love the devotion even of the modern Muslim who is taught by the Qur'an to keep God to mind always, yes twenty-four hours a day. Once you see this and understand it, you start to see how truly wayward and far away from God our modern world really is, as God starts to show you the Truth and how many today are very far from it. I could say that many pretend

they are Christians and then live a secondary life, their 'normal lives' yet, even this leaves God aside to an hour on Sunday and maybe an odd prayer at home and well out of public sight. To God, this is nowhere near enough and it is these very Christians who will cry to God at the Judgement saying all sorts of things like, "Sure God, I was your friend, I went to Mass every Sunday." Suppose God turned around and said, "So you did! So, I will give you an hour away from the Fire of Hell every Sunday, for that is all you gave Me in life; and I tell you, for all you knew and cared, I could well have been in Hell for all the rest of 'your' life." The look of shock on your own face as you stutter to find an answer to that Given you by the All Wise, our God, will tell a great truth in itself. This is so important and as I type today, on the radio, I hear a psychologist talking about how "we still have part of our 'prehistoric' brains working in us" today and tries to explain that this is responsible for part of our way of thinking. I tell you all, you are so far away from God and can't even see it. Picture this lady's face at the great Judgement of God as she is reminded of her 'wonderful' theory and how this was her preaching in reality. If it was left to her, how would any innocent child ever hear of God? No! God would be left out completely and His Name would be erased from time altogether. Until then, one day, people may start to say, "Something is missing today," as their souls cry out for their Creator Amen. Before you arrive at this situation, which most of you in our modern world, Christian or not, are heading at a ferocious speed towards, let me tell you, it is God that is missing, it is God who you are missing and once more, He is reminding you through me to turn to Him and sincerely call Him. Even this may not be enough in this modern world, for most are so comfortable that you think you don't need God and thus even if you were to call Him, if He did not meet all your ideal criteria, then you would more than likely turn away again. You see, what God wants is a constant relationship between Father and child or in other words between Creator and us the created beings that we are. We need Him for everything, yet, He Gives us so much as a grace that we don't even see it. You see God is Kind and is Good at Giving but we are not good at giving for the most part and we are so spoiled that we are not even good at taking, for we are never happy and always want more or something new. Why God loves us? we may never be able to answer, but it is all worth it for Him when even one comes through who is good and makes

Him truly happy, one who actually cares how He (God) Himself feels, even as God Almighty Amen.)

25 God has helped you (believers) on many battlefields, even on the day of the battle of Hunayn. You were pleased with your large numbers, but they were of no use to you: the earth seemed to close in on you despite its spaciousness and you turned tail and fled. 26 Then God sent down a calm to His messenger and the believers and He sent down invisible forces. He punished the disbelievers – this is what the disbelievers deserve – 27 but after all this God turns in His Mercy to whoever He will. God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. 28 Believers, those who ascribe partners to God are truly unclean: do not let them come near the sacred mosque after this year. If you are afraid that you may become poor, (bear in mind that) God will enrich you out of His Bounty if He Pleases: God is all Knowing and Wise. 29 Fight those of the people of the Book who do not (truly) believe in God and the Last Day (Judgement Day), who do not forbid what God and His messenger have forbidden, who do not obey the rule of justice (jijza contract), until they pay the tax promptly and agree to submit. (Note: Remember, people that true Jews must never be turned away from obeying all the Laws given to Moses in the Torah (see Deuteronomy 29 v 29).) 30 The Jews (some) said, “Ezra is the son of God,” and the Christians said, “The Messiah is the son of God” - they said this with their own mouths, repeating what earlier disbelievers had said. May God thwart them! How far astray have they been led! (Note: The Christian within me wants to scream out, “Sure, God Himself said this!” (see Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5). Yet, I try to reason and understand why the Qur’an through Gabriel would say what it has said? The answer that I come to is: It is not our place to call the Messiah, “The son of God” but God’s alone and this may well be to fulfil the Scriptures only, as much of Jesus’ life was led by God into doing (see Psalm 89 v 26-28, 2 v 7). So, for all of us today, Jews, Christians and Muslims, it is sufficient to worship God alone, the One Jesus also worships and called “My God and My Father” (see John 20 v 17). So, if the Qur’an itself says that it agrees with and “confirms” the Teachings of the Gospel and Torah (see Qur’an 3:3), it must thus also make allowance for God’s speech in this. Remember “God will sort all our differences out at the Judgement” (see Qur’an 3:55). There is no point arguing over these things for

we cannot know who is truly correct until God decides to Speak, but He has given us all enough to live on by worshipping Him alone and doing good deeds for others, as Jesus did and tries still to teach (see John 4 v 22, Mark 12 v 29-31). Remember people, God Hates those who are proud and arrogant telling us Himself: "I am a God who Lives in a High and Holy Place, but I also live with those who are humble and repentant" (Isaiah 57 v 15) amen. Showing once again how He can be and is Omnipresent.) 31 They take their rabbis and monks as lords besides God, as well as Christ, the son of Mary. But they were commanded to serve only One God: there is no god but Him; He is far above whatever they set up as His partners! (Note: Indeed, God is Greater than any of us can ever even imagine, as Jesus himself clearly states that God is "Greater than I" (see John 14 v 24-28). However, God did give the Messiah great authority and showed amazing Power through him, things that us Christians and Muslims and Jews today did not see and witness and yet we still talk of them as if we ourselves were there. We must realise that the Christian churches in their modern forms and teachings may still be far from that of Jesus of Nazareth, who taught "Worship the lord your God and serve only Him" (Matthew 4 v 10), deeming this to be the most important commandment ever (see Mark 12 v 29-31) and he tells us clearly, "We Jews know whom we worship" (John 4 v 22). If this could not be clear enough, he tells us "I do not want human praise" (see John 5 v 41-44), please read these readings over and over and then read of the God of Moses and you may come close to some idea of God. How can we have gone so wrong with our "Hail Mary" and "He (the Holy Spirit) is worshipped and glorified with the Father and the Son" from the creed? Who invented these words? Again, Jesus said and still says, "I do not want human praise!" and "Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him." So, no matter what the Muslims say or think as regards us modern Christians, it is as if we are pulling a hood down over our own heads every time we turn away from these Words of Jesus and accept the ever ready chant of the wolves.

These Words are so, so important, all Christians simply must obey them and try at least to find the Father, our God. I also add that Muslims should stop renouncing the authority given through the Messiah Jesus from God. I tell you Muslims and this has just come down to me, that when the Messiah

appears, if God does not reveal His Own Self immediately, with all the angels of God, I tell you, you will be so terrified that unless you have the Spirit of Truth within your heart and thus the Living Light of God within you, you would worship Jesus as if he were God, if you thought it might save you. This day in time 25/1/2019, as I type and edit, words of man are cheap and easily spoken. Theories and ideas are so easily swapped today as if they were the truth and people turn away with their full arsenal of defenders. Muslims swear by Muhammad, but who among them ever met him? Jews would have us believe that they are best friends with Moses and Abraham. Christians have their own recipes as individual as personalities allow. When my young boy was very sick and dying from cancer, many offered me various medals, and even the glove of Padre Pio and I just thought, as sick as I felt from seeing my boy failing, how sick is our church when not one among us has true faith in God the Almighty and Wonderful Creator of all? I begged for His Healing as any father of his child would but alas God's Will is Greater than any desire we may think is love. Yes, I loved my son as I still do, but I trust God totally in His Decision to Take him away and the answer Given down to me was, "Maybe your boy was not ready for adult life in this (filthy) world today." And I accept this, for even the worst believer must believe that if there is a God at all, He has huge decisions to make that only He can, and they may not please everyone. One may think, "If Jesus was there, he would have healed your boy!" and there may be even some priests who may think that because I do not devote and worship Jesus as God, that this was a punishment from God. However, I know that Jesus only ever did the Will of the Father (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29), "the One who alone is God" (John 5 v 44) as he says clearly himself for those who will see and thus, even if Jesus came into my house and sat and ate with us, unless God Permitted him to heal even my son, then he could not Amen. And furthermore, as I have explained before, God today is desperate to get the last of us thinking on our feet and truly worshipping Him in true Living Faith not words and charades. I have asked Him many times to please allow me to heal the sick and that this may convert, but I know it would only draw in a rabble of miracle and sensation seekers who would swear every oath possible to worship God and then, if a greater miracle giver was somewhere else, both I and God would be left behind as they travelled to see even greater wonders on display. Sayings like, "The

show must go on,” and the likes would soon be coined and as the world is so easy to travel by aeroplane etc today, many of the wealthy would be the closest to these miracle givers. And the real Jesus of Nazareth, if you can remember, was one for the poor and the humble and needy who truly wanted God and not those in high status places. The whole thing would be counterproductive to God’s Own wishes to gather and strengthen those in true Faith. That is why I have begged God even before my birth, that he would not send any false messiahs and bringers of falsehoods and wonders to deceive people on earth for I know, by God’s Wisdom Given me, that you would nearly all fail and follow them as the crazy sensation train started up. But, God has Sent me and it doesn’t matter one bit who I am or what name or names God may call me, but He has Given me the strength to defeat them all in Spirit, with the aid of His Holy Spirit who lives both with and in me. God tells me clearly that I have succeeded fully in this and that Jesus, the true Messiah, is witness to this also. Glory be to God amen. As Jesus once said himself that many of the prophets of old would have loved to see the miracles performed through him, but could not (see Matthew 13 v 16-17) and this is not because they were any less than Jesus, for God alone knows a man’s worth, but because all of the prophets simply had to obey God’s Will and in their time it was not His will to Perform. Many of the miracles done by God through Jesus were indeed Performances by God to show His Own choice of Messiah and thus that his message from God was one of monumental importance for all people and all time amen.

I must also mention why I think, that I feel the angels were very happy at the sending of the Qur’an because it detracts from all but God. Now, if you could see what an angel could see, and saw humans worshipping others than God and putting faith in relics and medals and things which shows up as a form of magic making to them, you too would run to God with complaints. So, by the Qur’an, God has rectified many of these falsehoods and we as Christians must take notice and indeed heed them. The angels are, in this respect, very childish like children in a school yard running to tell the headmaster. They like things kept simple and if you could see like them who is the Boss – God alone and had worshipped Him alone for many generations of man, and then some major change came, you may not like it either. Alas, God will even

rectify the angels' queries on the Judgement Day, for they do not know everything and love to serve God, the Almighty alone Amen amen amen. Finally, Christians haven't a leg to stand on if they worship Jesus or the Holy Spirit as the Scriptures tell you otherwise and thus prove you wrong. They are both servants of God and eternally so (see John 14 v 26, Matthew 20 v 28, Isaiah 52 v 13- 52 v 12, 42 v 1-9). Finally, to return to the original point, which was others than Muslims worshipping others than God, v 31 above, how many Muslims today are close to deifying Muhammad himself, even though they say they are not. And if the Messiah Jesus is their Messiah as the Qur'an tells them he is (see Qur'an 3 v 45) why do they not mention his name more often. I find with many modern Muslims that it is in fact "Muhammad said this" and "Muhammad said that" with little recognition of the true Messiah's Words from God and still are to be found in his Gospels, which the Qur'an came to "confirm" (see Qur'an 3:3-4). I do not say this in rage but for the sake of some of you Muslims who do this and will be shown to have done, just as many Christians and Jews have also with their worshipping of their leaders. And many do this almost unknowingly today in all walks of life, they worship things and beings other than God and how do I know this? Because the soul comes out to worship as the worshipping tool Given us all by God for this sole purpose, worshipping Himself alone. Yet, every day, people's souls come out to worship many things such as the food they eat, in agreement with others, in common likings with others. The soul jumps forward unseen but still felt to worship all it likes unless it is trained by the spirit to stop Amen. And our spirits can only be trained in this themselves by God and His Holy Spirit Amen.) 32 They try to extinguish God's Words with their mouths but God Insists that He Brings His Light to its fulness, even if the disbelievers hate it. (Note: Thus, many Christians do reject certain parts of the Qur'an initially, for they can't see God's Purpose in it – and that is why God has me writing and explaining this Book for them and all who will read, see, hear and understand it Amen.) 33 It is He who has sent His messenger (Muhammad) with guidance and the religion of truth, to show that it is above all (other) religions, however much the idolaters hate this. (Note: Remember true Islam is only a confirmation of the Torah and the Gospel and thus cannot be separated from them (see Qur'an 3:3). Now I am going to dissect this to see how this could be: For Christianity in its modern form, yes Islam redirects

us to worshipping God alone. This may seem a simple thing, but it is of colossal importance to God. Secondly, how could it be greater than Judaism? Well it is not greater than the Torah which is an eternal Law for all time and can never be changed. So, how can it be? Well, it directs Jews towards the truth of the Messiah Jesus being the one true Messiah of God and thus Judaism in its modern form is lost without this. Now, I personally, by Gods Revealing to me, see some faults in modern Islam and indeed every religion and God Himself will easily find fault with every single Muslim on the Judgement Day and everyone else besides as Jesus says, "There is only One who is Perfect" Yes – God! (see Matthew 5 v 48, 19 v 17, Luke 18 v 19), so it is our duties to worship God alone and do good deeds trying to get closer to Him every day amen. We thus have no time to be throwing stones at others for every man stands in a glass house Amen Glory be to God Amen.)

34 You who believe, many rabbis and monks wrongfully consume people's possessions and turn people away from God's path. (Muhammad), tell those who hoard gold and silver instead of giving in God's cause that they will have a grievous punishment. (Note: Remember Christians, Jesus clearly states that not all who call him lord (Messiah) at the Judgement will enter God's Kingdom, no! "only those who have done the will of my Father (God) in Heaven" (see Matthew 7 v 21), so many priests and religious leaders will cry at the Judgement as they claim to have devoted their entire lives to Jesus, as Jesus just points up towards his Father, yes, our Father too and our universal God, who alone is God on His Glorious Throne above all Creation and Shining like no other and he will say, "You forgot Him! You have forgotten God! How could you? I devoted my entire life and existence to Him and look! See how Wonderful He is! (as Jesus points again towards God on His Throne of Glory). I rest my case. God what shall we do?" Need I mention such follies that were in our supposedly holy church until quite recently, things like buying indulgences etc? and that terrible crime on children ... oh how it disgusts! How it disgusts the very person of God, our Creator! Even the blessing of relics and medals etc, can you not see? God is the Living God who is everywhere in Heaven and on earth!)

35 On the Day it is heated up in Hell's Fire and used to brand their foreheads, sides and backs, they will be told, "This is what you hoarded up for

yourselves! Now feel the pain of what you hoard!” 36 God decrees that there are twelve months ordained in God’s Book on the Day when He Created the Heavens and the Earth – four months of which are sacred: this is the correct calculation. (Note: This is not mentioned in the Torah.) Do not wrong yourselves in these months – though you may fight the idolaters at any time, if they fight you first – remember God is with those who are mindful of Him. 37 Postponing sacred months is a further (act of) disbelief by which those who disbelieve are led astray: they will allow it one year and forbid it in another in order to outwardly confirm with the number of God’s sacred months, but in doing so, they permit what God has forbidden. Their evil deeds are made alluring to them: God does not guide those who disregard (Him). (Note: For Christians just as a point aside, if you add up lent, advent and the holy days of Christmas and Easter etc, it probably comes close to four months too but the main point in all of this is that we never take God for granted and treat Him as a chore and headache to our own plans – we must learn to put God first. And it is hard to mix the two, us and God. So, may I suggest that you put God first every moment of every day and you will find that He will organise your personal lives for you and give you what He feels you truly need. So, if you start off thinking like a human, “I have to do my religious duties, but I have much money to make, so, let me hurry through them to get back to what I really like!” – Who are you fooling? You are only fooling yourself! Much of what we think we need today is so surplus to requirements that it beggars belief – simple lives humbly before your God, this is all that is required. Also, in this I must refer to the Qur’an’s advice to Jews and Christians: to judge by our respective Books (see Qur’an 2:139, 5:46-47), so the Qur’an has a message for all people, but it also has a set of instructions for the New Faith of Islam. I must also include here so as to go a step further, Can any of you Jews, Muslims or Christians honestly hear the messiah saying that his duty to god is only for four months? No, Jesus duty to God is for every waking and sleeping moment and we must all take example from our mutual leader Amen. The whole concept of four months for God and thus eight for ourselves is a relenting on God’s part so as we can enjoy our own personal lives. Yet, truly, once one comes to know God truly, you realise that God Provides enough always when we put Him first always amen.)

38 Believers, why, when it is said to you, "Go and fight in God's cause," do you feel weighed down to the ground? (For us Christians to understand this, I often use the example of world war 2, how we had to rise up to protect the Jews and to stop the Nazi regime, even though, by the Gospel message to "Offer the other cheek" (5 v 38-42), it seems hypocrisy.) Do you prefer this to the life to come? How small the enjoyment of this world is compared with the life to come! 39 If you do not go out to fight, God will punish you severely and put others in your place, but you cannot harm Him in any way: God has Power over all things. 40 Even if you do not help the prophet (Muhammad), God helped him when the disbelievers drove him out: when the two of them were in the cave (Note: Abu Bakr and Muhammad), he (Muhammad) said to his companion, "Do not worry, God is with us," and God sent His calm down to him, aided him with forces invisible to you, and brought down the disbelievers' plan. God's Plan is Higher: God is Almighty and Wise. 41 So go out, no matter whether you are lightly or heavily armed, and struggle in God's way with your possessions and your persons: this is better for you, if you only knew. 42 They would certainly have followed you (Muhammad) if the benefit was within sight and the journey short, but the distance seemed too great for them. They will swear by God, "If we could, we would certainly go out," but they ruin themselves, for God Knows they are lying. 43 God forgave you (Muhammad)! Why did you give them permission to stay at home before it had become clear to you which of them spoke the truth and which were liars? 44 Those who have faith in God and the Last day do not ask you for exemption from struggle with their possessions and their persons – God Knows exactly who is mindful of Him – 45 only those who do not have faith in God and the Last Day ask your permission to stay at home: they have doubt in their hearts and so waver. (Note: Remember again, that we must not lose sight of the fact that much of this is historical and if certain people today feel the need to start a war or a fight, they should read Qur'an 42:43 "Though if a person is patient and forgives, this is one of the greatest things.") 46 If they had really wanted to go out (to battle) with you (Muhammad), they would have made preparations, but God was loath to let them rise up and made them hold back. It was said, "Stay with those who stay behind!" 47 They would have only given you trouble if they had gone out with you: they would have scurried around, trying to sow discord among you and some of

you would have willingly listened to them – God Knows exactly who does evil. 48 Indeed, they had tried before that to stir up discord: they devised plots against you (Muhammad) until the truth was exposed and God’s Will triumphed, much to their disgust. 49 Some of them said, “Give me permission to stay at home: do not trouble me.” They are already in trouble: Hell will engulf the disbelievers. 50 If you (Muhammad) have good fortune, it will grieve them, but if misfortune comes your way, they will say to themselves, “We took precautions for this,” and go away rejoicing. 51 Say, “Only what God has Decreed will happen to us, He is our Master: let the believers put their trust in God.” 52 Say, “Do you expect something other than one of the two best things to happen to us (Victory or reward in the next world)? Well, we expect God to inflict punishment on you, either from Himself or at our hands. So, wait! We too are waiting.” 53 Say, “Whether you give willingly or unwillingly, what you give will not be accepted, for you are disobedient people.” 54 The only thing that prevents what they give from being accepted is the fact that they defy God and the messenger, perform the prayer only lazily and give only grudgingly. 55 So (Muhammad), do not let their possessions or their children impress you: though God intends to torment them in this world and for their souls to depart whilst they disbelieve. (Note: Remember God does not enjoy seeing any sinner die “No! I would rather see him repent and live” (see Ezekiel 18 v 20-24) but God hates people who think they are smarter than Him and who try to ‘work’ their way around Him thinking that He does not see them. God Sees all things and Knows and can Feel everything within everything and every being, even all at once. This is the True God that in our Christian faiths today, we are forgetting, in our practices in praying to saints and putting Jesus and Mary before the Great and Terrible God Amen.) 56 they swear by God that they belong with you (believers) but they do not. They are cowardly: 57 If they could find a place of refuge, or a cave, or somewhere to crawl into, they would run there with great haste. 58 Some of them find fault with you (Muhammad) regarding the distribution of alms: they are content if they are given a share, but angry if not. 59 If only they would be content with what God and His messenger have given them and say, “God is enough for us – He will give us some of His bounty and so will His messenger – to God alone we turn in hope.” (Note: There are lessons in all of this for us modern people today, who

seem, more and more, to be unhappy with our lot – Turn to God for true happiness, for with Him can it be only ever found. He Created us! He Made us! He Knows the very fabric of our beings, all of us, each of us in all our uniqueness! God must feel sick from the very beginning, for He Knows our true individual potentials and these are not in quests for wealth and status, no, but in Him, in His Directing of us; for, we are incomplete without Him and His Guidance. How can I tell you this?) 60 Alms are meant only for the poor, the needy, those who administer them, those whose hearts need winning over, to free slaves and help those in debt, for God’s cause and for travellers in need. This is ordained by God: God is all Knowing and Wise. (Note: There is mention here of those “who need winning over” and to the nonbeliever or disbeliever this could be construed as a form of bribery but let me tell you, if you had an underlying ailment that a doctor knew about and he gave you the tablets to make you better out of kindness, even though you knew nothing of this illness before, someday you may thank him. Likewise, if you could look back at your old and blind self from Heaven and saw that you were nearly lost to Hell but for you heeded the advice of a true believer in God, you would kiss him in thanks for his part in your salvation amen.) 61 There are others who insult the prophet by saying, “He will not listen to anything.” Say, “He listens for your own good: he believes in God, trusts the believers and is a mercy for those of you who believe.” An agonising torment awaits those who insult God’s messenger. (Note: To think in this way i.e. to argue with God and His message is a very, juvenile, ignorant and arrogant thing to do, for you cannot see beyond what you think are your immediate needs. God Sees far beyond this and Sees your possible salvation or demise. When a prophet from God comes into our midst, he is a mercy from God and strengthens all true believers, for his message from God tickles the very heart within us. Think people, had Muhammad not come as a messenger from God, would there be Islam today? Probably not, in the sense of magnitude anyways and there would probably be only an odd true believer scattered among the Jews and Christians who would feel very alone in this cold and Godless world. It may feel warm to those who have plenty wealth wise, temporarily, but even these are only running from the truth of God and are living in denial of Him, their Creator Amen. There are even among us today staunch Christian priests who see Muslims as a threat and ‘competition’ and if asked, honestly, would

reply even to themselves that they would be glad if Muhammad was never born. Stop! All of you! If you could see for one second, the effect of what you are saying. If God permitted you to see from Heaven today, to see even part of the effect of Muhammad's coming, you would cringe and wish you, yourself had not been born. You see, from God's point of view, if Muhammad's coming even helped in the salvation of one of his created humans, then it was well worth it. What would it be, if there were millions saved as a result of his bringing the Qur'an to humanity? And from God's Point of View, do you think He would rather See people who worship Him alone and trust in His Almighty Guidance, yet reduce the status of Jesus to a 'mere' brother, or would He like to See millions of lost souls holding onto little pieces of metal and plastic and praying to Jesus alone and the dead and forgetting Him as a figurine in a mystery?) 62 They swear by God in order to please you (believers): if they were true believers, it would be more fitting for them to please God and His messenger (see Matthew 5 v 33-37) 63 Do they not know that whoever opposes God and His messenger will go to the Fire of Hell and stay there? That is the supreme disgrace. (Note: You see Christians, we all may feel slightly threatened by Islam, especially when there are militants who claim they are Muslims, but we must cast this aside, God will Judge all, and think if it really is God's will to spread Islam, so that He can populate the earth with true believers and worshippers in Himself, and we start up a rebellion against this, we will find ourselves on the wrong side of God. If you have doubts and questions, offer them up to God for His answering and you may find, to your surprise even, that God may start to develop your own understanding of Him and His ways. As I have said before, I could find fault with certain aspects of modern Islam, some of which are not even mentioned in the Qur'an and could spend my whole life arguing with various believers, Muslims, Christians and Jews but does this please God? No! We must seek to do His Will not ours! Remember, there is no fear for you Christians, for at the very Judgement there will be Jews, Christians and Muslims as the Qur'an prophecies and they will still need their differences resolved, so this really is a work in progress amen (see Qur'an 5:67-69, 3:55).) 64 The hypocrites fear that a surah will be revealed exposing what is in their hearts – say, "Carry on with your jokes: God will bring about what you fear!" 65 Yet if you were to question them, they would be sure to say, "We were

just chatting, just amusing ourselves.” Say, “Were you joking about God, His revelations and His messenger? 66 Do not try to justify yourselves; you have gone from belief to disbelief.” We may forgive some of you, but We will punish others: they are evildoers. (Note: How many of you modern Christians have not heard someone joke about Muslims, Jews, believers in God, or even God Himself, in a pub, public place, or the workplace? Jokes are jokes but when the perpetrators of these are found out to be disbelievers or complacent and heedless forgetters and neglecters of the True God, then, they will face the consequences of their short-term ‘fun’ producing actions. Can you not see these same smiling faces at the Judgement crying, “But God we were only joking!” Joke as you may, but you have forgotten and neglected God your Creator! Life is for finding God and having a relationship with Him, not for idling through and pretending that it’s all a joke and bit of fun, when it is a serious examination that yields results as its end. God is not miserable and loves fun and enjoyment in life, but He is very Serious about His Own Reality and Being Amen.) 67 The hypocrites, both men and women, are all the same: they order what is wrong and forbid what is right; they are tight-fisted. They have ignored God, so He has ignored them. The hypocrites are the disobedient ones. 68 God promises the Fire of Hell as a permanent home for the hypocrites, both men and women and the disbelievers: this is enough for them. God rejects them and a lasting punishment awaits them. 69 “You are like those who lived before you: they were even stronger than you, with more wealth and children; they enjoyed their share in this life as you have enjoyed yours; like them, you have indulged in idle talk.” Their deeds go to waste in this world and the next; it is they who will lose all in the life to come. (Note: These things are often glanced over, underrated and considered unimportant, yet, Jesus says just the same, “Every idle word you use will be used to judge you” (see Matthew 12 v 36-37). Jesus goes a stage further in saying that even our thoughts can be judged as sinful (see Matthew 5 v 28) and we all know that we will be judged for our actions and this is why Jesus says, “Do for others what you would like them to do for you” and he tells us, “for God will judge you in the same way as you judge others and He will apply to you the same rules you apply to others” (Matthew 7 v 2 & 12). The simplest way for us to avoid idle chatter is to ask God to Guide your life and thoughts and deeds always, in all situations, forever and He will, if you are serious

about it! He can do this for every single living being all at the same time and more, for He and He alone is God, the Almighty, who, as He said Himself to Jeremiah the prophet: "I am a God who is everywhere and not in one place only. No one can hide where I cannot See him. Did you not know that I am everywhere in Heaven and on earth?" Glory be to Him, to God, to You Lord, our One and Only Creator Amen.) 70 Have they not heard the stories about their predecessors, the people of Noah, Ad, Thamud, Abraham, Midian and the overturned cities? Their messengers came to them with clear evidence of the truth: God would not wrong them, they wrong themselves. (Note: Even today, when we are confronted with the truth of God, even if we permit ourselves to argue with it and even reject it, we just know within ourselves, within our souls, that we are going against something that we should not be doing. We feel bad afterwards and then, in guilt and arrogance, we start to make up excuses for our behaviours. We say silly things to our peers like, "Wasn't I right? Wasn't I right to make fun of them do-gooders! Who do they think they are? And the sad part is that you already know within yourself that this was an opportunity to face up to the big and important questions in life about God and the truth but you gamble and tell your own conscience within your soul that there will be other chances and that on no account are you going to back track and undo your rejection of the truth this time. Pride has stuck his ugly head up and will not let you and you can even feel your face turning red as you blush in the face of your witnessing angels and you actually know deep down that they are there witnessing and recording and prompting you to go back, even if it makes you feel foolish, for to stand up for God and His Truth in the face of ridicule is a brave thing to do in God's Eyes but the right thing to do all the same. So often, among friends and colleagues in daily life, when we least expect it, God can present an opportunity for you to stand up for Him and the truth and we find ourselves alone and blushing and feeling slightly embarrassed when we know we must speak out to say, "No! Stop! I am a believer in God and I do not agree with what you are saying and trying to ridicule." Always, we feel good after this, for we know, even if there is a laugh among the peering crowd, that you have won by your defence of Him and you can even feel the angels of God pat you on the back in congratulations. Even groups within a church can isolate themselves into factions and think they are above others when deep down

they even know themselves within their souls that they are only licking up to the 'schoolyard bully' be he a priest who sets off in the Marian way and hates the mention of Muslims or the word Islam, for he himself has forgotten his Creator. You who join him and in his ways are like sheep baaing at a blind shepherd who is about to lead you all over a dangerous cliff edge to your deaths on the seashore below. Once you go over the edge, there is no getting back up unless you call God the Almighty for assistance. Remember even if you are not dead and only injured and lying on that seashore below the cliff, do not fall asleep, for there on that same shore, the tide is coming in and will drown all on it on its arrival. That Day, it will be too late to call on God to save you and you will remain a dead sheep with a blind shepherd in the sea of Hell forever amen. Glory be to Him, our God Amen.) 71 The believers, both men and women, support each other; they order what is right and forbid what is wrong; they keep up the prayer and pay the prescribed alms; they obey God and His messenger. God will Give His Mercy to such people: God is Almighty and Wise. 72 God has promised the believers, both men and women, Gardens graced with flowing streams where they will remain; good, peaceful homes in Gardens of lasting bliss; and greatest of all: God's Good Pleasure. That is the supreme triumph. (Note: Remember the Qur'an also includes Jews and Christians as true believers who live by their respective Books (see Qur'an 3:3, 3:55, 5: 43-47, 5:69). However, the 'extras' that man has added in his various religions will be rectified Amen. So, for example, a Christian who prays to Mary or past saints, must understand that this does not please God and indeed contradicts His eternal Law given to Moses (see Exodus 20 v 3, Leviticus 20 v 27). I am not saying that man has changed the scriptures, no! for just as the Qur'an is, they are numbered verses, but his wilful misinterpretation to suit his own whims is a grave sin and this can just as easily be done by a Muslim with the Qur'an, by twisting its meaning to suit his own selfish desires and whims Amen. So, a Muslim who lives by violent ways murdering as he goes, and thinks he is fine because he claims to be a Muslim, well, John the Baptist puts it very nicely: "Do those things that show you have turned from your sins" (Matthew 3 v 8). So, Muslims and every believer must do good deeds! And worship God alone, of course! which should actually come first and I leave it unedited like this to stress its importance! Good deeds do not include suicide bombings and crashing

vehicles into innocent civilians – you are not the judge! And you will burn in Hell for these evil deeds, all of you, for such acts of violence and un-Godliness. Those who can carry out such acts of torture in the name of ‘Islam’ or whatever other ‘cause’ are evil Amen. This goes for all humanity too, in all time. So, where are all the good deeds? Where is the true worship of God? How could a person kill Christians who are worshipping God in a Church in their own way, where much beautiful music and hymns of praise are sung to God for “His Own Good Pleasure”? Do you not know that God Loves music? He gave us talents to use for His Glory! How dare a Muslim say that music is evil and un-Godly, has he ever heard the angels sing in Heaven as Enoch portrays “The indescribable sweetness of their singing”? Does God permit the angels to sing for His annoyance, you fools? I must add, God Loves the music, for He sends it down as a gift to be presented back to Himself in worship, but He may not like some of the words, so be careful directing all praise and worship and glory back to God the Father, the Creator, the One who alone is God Amen. Jesus explains this so well but many of you have forgotten him in this and thus have not pleased God: “The one who seeks glory for the One (God) who sent him is truthful.” (see John 7 v 18, 5 v 41-44.) 73 Prophet strive hard against the disbelievers and the hypocrites and be tough with them. Hell is their final home – an evil destination! (Note: Remember Muhammad was ordered by Gabriel in this: “Your only duty is to remind (warn)!” (see Qur’an 38:65-70, 38: 87, 68:52, 74:35-37, 76:29, 88:21-22).) 74 They swear by God that they did not, but they certainly did speak words of defiance and became defiant after having submitted; they tried to do something, though they did not achieve it – being spiteful was their only response to God and His messenger enriching them out of His bounty. They would be better off turning back (to God). If they turn away, God will inflict painful torment on them in this world and the Hereafter and there will be no one on earth to protect or help them. 75 There are some among them who pledged themselves to God, saying, “If God Gives us some of His bounty, we shall certainly give alms and be righteous,” 76 yet, when He did Give them some of his bounty, they became mean and turned obstinately away. 77 Because they broke their promise to God, because of all the lies they told, he made hypocrisy settle in their hearts until the day they meet Him. 78 Do they not realise that God Knows their secrets and their private discussions? That

God Knows all that is hidden? 79 It is they who criticize the believers who give freely and those who can only give a little with great effort: they scoff at such people but it is God who scoffs at them – a painful torment awaits them. (Note: Remember Jesus' referral to the old lady who "gave all she had to live on" into the Temple treasury (see Luke 21 v 1-4).) 80 It makes no difference (Muhammad) whether you ask forgiveness for them or not: God will not forgive them even if you ask seventy times, because they reject God and His messenger. God does not guide those who rebel against Him. (Note: Jesus once replied to the question, "How many times must I forgive him (his brother who sins against him), seven times?" and Jesus responded, "Not seven but seventy times seven!" (see Matthew 18 v 21-35) showing the onus is on us to forgive but God Sees all!) 81 Those who were left behind were happy to stay behind when God's messenger set out; they hate the thought of striving in God's way with their possessions and their persons. They said to one another, "Do not go out in this heat!" Say, "Hellfire is hotter." if only they understood! 82 Let them laugh a little; they will weep a lot in return for what they have done. 83 So (Muhammad), if God brings you back to a group of them, who ask you for permission to go out, say, "You will never go out and fight an enemy with me: you chose to sit at home the first time, so remain with those who stay behind." 84 Do not hold prayers for any of them if they die, and do not stand by their graves: they disbelieved in God and His messenger and died rebellious. 85 Do not let their possessions and their children impress you: God means to torment them through these in this world, and that their souls should depart while they disbelieve. 86 When a Surah is revealed (saying), "Believe in God and strive hard alongside His messenger," their wealthy ask your permission, saying, "Allow us to stay behind with the others" – 87 they prefer to be with those who stay behind. Their hearts have been sealed: they do not comprehend. 88 But the messenger and those who believe with him strove hard with their possessions and their persons. The best things belong to them, it is they who will prosper. God has Prepared Gardens graced with flowing streams for them and there they will stay (Note: see Matthew 25 v 34). That is the supreme triumph. 90 Some of the desert Arabs too, came to make excuses, asking to be granted exception. Those who lied to God and His messenger stayed behind at home. A painful torment will afflict those of them who

disbelieved, 91 but there is no blame attached to the weak, the sick, and those who have no means to spend, provided they are true to God and His messenger – there is no reason to reproach those who do good: God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. (Note: remember people today, it is easy for us in our comfortable, peaceful, yet, often neglectful-of-God modern society, to forget tough times when we are asked to stand up for what is right even though it may be uncomfortable at the time. We can look back in hindsight from the comfort of our chairs as we read the Qur’an and other historical battles for God and righteousness, like world war 2 against the Godlessness of Nazi rule. It is easy for us to make hasty remarks on the conditional tense but let me tell you, God Knows the conditional and He Knows truly what you would be like in a given situation of terror. So, seek His Guidance always!) 92 And there is no blame attached to those who came to you (Muhammad) for riding animals and to whom you said, “I cannot find a mount for you” - they turned away with their eyes overflowing with tears of grief that they had nothing that they could contribute. 93 The ones open to blame are those who asked you for exemption despite their wealth and who preferred to be with those who stayed behind. God has sealed their hearts: they do not understand. 94 When you return from the expedition, they will carry on coming to you (Muhammad) with excuses. Say, “Do not make excuses. We do not believe you: God has told us about you. God and His messenger will watch your actions now and in the end (Judgement day), you will be returned to the One who Knows the seen and the unseen. He will confront you with what you have done. 95 When you return to them, they will swear to you by God in order to make you leave them alone – so leave them alone: they are loathsome and Hell will be their homes as a reward for their actions. (Note: As I write, I am disturbed as I hear on the radio of the murders in Spain last night claimed once again, by Islamic state militants – people from 24 different countries harmed and some killed – for what? What is your purpose Satan? You and all your followers will burn in Hell – no doubt! I urge true believers in Islam to rout this foolish and evil terrorism out of your religion, which is giving all true Muslims and indeed God Himself a bad Name! Who are the hypocrites today? Yes, you terrorists! You fools! You are bringing filth onto God’s Holy Name! I truly pray to God for all truly good Muslims whose hearts are truly open to the Light and Life of God and who “urge people to

the truth of God, reminding, if reminding is useful" (see Qur'an 103,) and who do not turn to violence, corruption and disorder to prove your points. What part of "Good deeds" is done in this? is done murdering another human being who is innocent in all of this, most of whom you yourselves do not even know; they could even be truly holy and devout people of God's? You are wilfully deaf and blind evil fools who have closed your hearts to the darkness of sin and evil as Satan would like you to do! You have spread corruption in the land as Satan would like you to do. Amen. I feel if Muhammad was alive today, he would be disgusted by these Islamic state terror-spreaders of evil and hatred who are against true Islam and he would disown you publicly, as I feel, he will on Judgement Day as God himself Permits me to write Amen. If Muhammad was incognito today, you would probably murder him too blind fools! God has spoken on this before: "Violence produces more wickedness I will punish you for all you have done and will Judge you in the same way as you have judged others, this will show you that I am the Lord" (Ezekiel 7 v 11, 27) and those who say "Christ is nothing but a prophet!" should at least read his prophecy about them: "God will Judge you in the same way as you judge others and He will apply to you the same rules that you apply to others," and "Do for others what you want them to do for you: this is the meaning of the (entire) Law of Moses and the Teachings of the prophets" (see Matthew 7 v 2, 12). So, if you are one of those who can carry out human torture, what can you expect but the same in return? Except God won't even waste time on you – He will simply banish you to Hell and have His angels remove you – you won't even get a chance to plead your case! I pray for you Amen. Stop! For how can your hearts show Light, when they are full of darkness? and you know this yourselves but you actually prefer darkness to Light Amen. Many talk of "Jihad" but true Jihad is fighting Satan at the source, where he enters your mind with evil thoughts, which you yourselves then, let down into your own hearts willingly and permit sin and evil to take root. You can't even blame Satan for this, for you enjoyed sinning yourselves. Remember just wars for God are temporary situations and were never meant to last, for the Eternal state of God is one of Peace. Many young Muslims who are faced with teenage pressures and who are vulnerable to 'moulding' by those already in evil and darkness, see a way of achieving success and reward through 'Jihad' by violence but remember God's Kingdom is One of Peace

and what are you going to do with hearts that have become accustomed to doing evil deeds? Just toss them aside? I'm afraid they will stick to you like glue on the Day God Punishes and you would wish that you could but alas, then it is too late. That day, you may find yourselves crying, grinding your teeth and even pulling out your hair as you see simple and humble Christians, Jews and Muslims walking into the Kingdom past you. Turn to your tutors and advisors in the ways of 'Jihad' for advice that Day and you will find them in the darkest darkness trying to hide away. Muhammad himself must indeed be very sad if God permitted him a look at these things of today, for the Qur'an was sent as a "Light guiding to the ways of peace" (Qur'an 5:16) and the ways of peace are the same as they always were: "Worship God alone and do good deeds for others" Amen. Here is a parable for you: If God is Painting a wall white, what do you think he will do to those who keep on throwing mud and dirt at it? Think you fools!) 96 - they will swear to you in order to make you accept them, but even if you do accept them, God will not accept people who rebel against Him. 97 The desert Arabs are the most stubborn of all peoples in their disbelief and hypocrisy. They are the least likely to recognise the limits that God has sent down to His messenger. God is all Knowing and all Wise. 98 Some of the desert Arabs consider what they give to be an imposition; they are waiting for fortune to turn against you, but fortune will turn against them. God is all Hearing and all Knowing. 99 But there are also some desert Arabs who believe in God and the Last Day and consider their contributions as bringing them nearer to God and the prayers of the messenger: they will indeed bring them nearer and God will admit them to His Mercy. God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. (Note: Remember people in this verse there is a source, even for Muslims, for "an ambiguity" (see Qur'an 3:7) and it is an exercise for those on the straight path, and this is it: No man can depend on the prayers of any other man (even Muhammad) or any intercessor before God and as Enoch includes in his Teaching "Do not say, 'Our father is standing before God and praying for our sins,' for there, there is no helper of any man who has sinned" (Enoch, Forgotten Books of Eden liii 1). So, in this, Christians who pray to Mary and the saints and even Jesus and the angels, cannot rely on any intercessor before God. God actually answers this earlier on in this same Surah 9:80, where Gabriel tells Muhammad, "It makes no difference whether you ask forgiveness (pray) for

them or not: God will not forgive them even if you ask seventy times.”)

100 God will be pleased with the first emigrants and helpers (Note: those who helped the early Muslims in Medina) and those who followed them in good deeds and they will be well pleased with Him: he has Prepared Gardens graced with flowing streams for them, there to remain forever. That is the supreme triumph. 101 Some of the desert Arabs around you are hypocrites, as are some of the people of Medina – they are obstinate in their hypocrisy. You (Muhammad) do not know them, but We know them well: We shall punish them twice and then they will be returned to (face) a painful punishment (at the Judgement). (Note: Is this “twice” a reference to punishment in life, death and finally at the Judgement in the Hereafter.) 102 And there are others who have confessed their wrongdoing, who have done some righteous deeds and some bad ones: God may accept their repentance, for God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. 103 In order to cleanse and purify them (Muhammad), take alms out of their property and pray for them – your prayer will be a comfort to them. God is all Hearing, all Knowing. 104 Do they not know that it is God Himself who accepts repentance from His servants and receives what is given freely for His Sake? He is always ready to accept repentance, the Most Merciful. 105 Say, (Muhammad), “Take action! God will see your actions – as will His messenger and the believers – and then you will be returned to Him who Knows what is seen as well as what is unseen and He will tell you what you have been doing. 106 And there are others who are left for God to decide either to punish them or to show them Mercy. God is all Knowing and Wise. 107 Then there are those who built a (rival) mosque in an attempt to cause harm, disbelief and disunity among the believers as an outpost for those who fought God and His messenger before; they swear, “Our intentions were nothing but good,” but God bears witness that they are liars. (Note: Jesus once called on the Witness of God, stating that the “Law states that when two witnesses agree, their testimony is true. I testify on my behalf and the Father (God) who sent me also testifies on my behalf” (John 8 v 17-18). Proving also that both Jesus and the Father God are two separate persons in this.) 108 (Muhammad), never pray in that mosque. You should rather pray in a mosque founded from its first day on consciousness of God. In this mosque there are men who desire to grow in purity: God Loves those who seek to purify themselves. 109 Which is better, the person who founds

his building on consciousness of God and desire for His good pleasure, or the person who founds his building on the brink of a precipice that will tumble down into the Fire of Hell, taking him with it? God does not guide the evildoers: 110 the building they have founded will always be source of doubt within their hearts, until their hearts are cut to pieces God is all Knowing and Wise. 111 God has purchased the persons and possessions of the believers in return for the Garden – they fight in God’s way: they kill and are killed – this is the true promise given by Him in the Torah, the Gospel and the Qur’an. who could be more faithful in his promise than God? So, be happy with the bargain you have made, that is the supreme triumph. (Note: Jesus talks about the “good fight” which is the one all true believers fight, against Satan and all that is evil, including evil thoughts, words and deeds that we may be tested with, God Willing, each day. I implore Imams today to urge young Muslims to see the difference between the “good fight” for God and good and what is deemed as ‘jihad’ i.e. Islamic state violence which so often lead to acts of cowardice against people who don’t and never wanted to fight them in the first place, or have never wanted to bar any Muslim from his mosque and worshipping God either. Remember God’s everlasting Commandment given in the Torah and Gospel and confirmed in the Qur’an “DO NOT COMMIT MURDER” (Exodus 20 v 13, Deuteronomy 5 v 17, Matthew 19 v 18, see Qur’an 4:29-30, 17:33).) 112 (The believers are) those who turn to God in repentance; who worship Him and praise Him; who fast, bow down and prostrate themselves; who order what is good; forbid what is wrong and observe God’s Limits. Give glad news to such believers. (Note: I think in all of this, the Qur’an urges us all as believers not to be bystanders on the fence permitting evil to happen in our presence if we can do something about it. Whereas, in the Gospel Jesus preached forgiveness and “turn the other cheek” (see Matthew 5 v 39), this was mainly aimed at the victim himself and not the bystander. Many cowards over the years may have used these Words of Jesus from God, as a cover up and a way to opt out of having to actually hurt yourself in defence of someone else. Remember also that Jesus was brought up on and lived the full Law of Moses in its entirety. He actually tells us this and that he never wanted to change one Word of this Law, not that he could as it is eternal (see Matthew 5 v 17-20, John 10 v 35, 15 v 10) and remember that within these eternal Laws are retribution and repayments to

be meted out in its deliverance and obeying. Much of what us Christians presume today can often be taken as a misunderstanding and actual neglect to the underlying obedience Jesus had to God's Law. So, for example, today in the modern world it seems to be very fashionable to be gay, yet if Jesus was presented with this case and was here himself this very day and was asked of its regard to God and His Will, he would say, "What does the Law state on this?" and someone would have to say, "The law states that it is wrong for two men to lay down (have sexual relations) together" (see Leviticus 18 v 22, 20 v 13) and in this, much of the Law given refers to he or him also infers to her. And Jesus may simply say, "Well do this!" And then, a retort from the angry crowd, "But God made them that way." And Jesus could just as easily say, "So, you know God, do you? Now, let me tell you, there must be something very important in this for God to have included it in His Eternal Law. It is better to enter the Kingdom of God upset and feeling neglected having obeyed the Law then to disobey it in one Commandment and be thrown into Hell for your deliberate and wilful disregard and taunting of the Most High Amen." In regards to Jesus Teaching to "turn the other cheek," I think, he saw a situation where two men stand in an open space and one slaps the other across the face and the other, by the Law, slaps him back and then the first man does the same again and again and again back and forth until the two men fall down dead. God being Wise, had already entered a get-out clause for both in the Law in Leviticus 19 v 18, "Do not take revenge on anyone or continue to hate him." In the Gospel, Jesus is merely stating, "Who will be the brave man and take the first knock, feel shame and back away, even in public?" The Qur'an joins both Torah and Gospel together in this, as it says that the man who is slapped is within his rights to slap back but if he is patient and forgives, then God will reward him Himself on the Day of Resurrection. So, the brave man is often the one who stoops in humility to avoid a revengeful scenario. This shows true Wisdom from the Most-High Himself, as the Qur'an also alludes to Amen (see Qur'an 42:40-43, 41:34-35). However, if the same humble man sees a large brute of a man hitting a child in the street, he shows true courage in approaching him and asking what is he doing to the child? And if the strong man continues, then he does all in his power after praying to God for Guidance and Strength, to prevent the brute from continuing in his evil act. If this ends up in the murder of the brute, then

God sees all and is Forgiving and Merciful Amen. I hope all of you can understand something from these writings and I praise God, my Lord and Creator for all of His Help and Guidance in this amen.) 113 It is not fitting for the prophet and the believers to ask forgiveness for the idolaters – even if they are related to them – after having been shown that they are the inhabitants of the Blaze. (Note: I was writing this Book by pen firstly around a year and a half ago, as I mostly do with all the Books written by me and directed by God, and I will include my notes unedited for this verse so that you may see how God can often sends an answer later on: I ask, “Did Gabriel show the believers the Judgement Day and who would inhabit the Blaze? I thought God was the ‘Judge of all men’ (see psalm 94 v 2, 75 v 2). Is God not a God of forgiveness?” Jesus adds, “We should pray for our enemies and even love them” (see Matthew 5 v 44). Today, as I type and edit, a year and a half later, God has just revealed in my mind and thus reminded me, maybe even by Gabriel, of an incident that happened in my own life since then and it includes where a friend, but staunch disbeliever, actually called on Satan in the spirit in my presence in a public place. God showed me this as it was happening and thus told me that because of this terrible sin in the Holy spirit, that this man could never be forgiven for this (see Matthew 12 v 31-32). He has even revealed to me what the likes of these disbelievers would do if God gave them power and insight: they would kill and even torture every believer. I believe God and have learned to trust Him so in this; thus, I can now understand something of Gods ways in illuminating the evil ways of other disbelievers to Muhammad and the early Muslims. However, in general unless God shows you these things Himself then leave Judgement to Him and pray for all sinners that God may still convert them to Himself.) 114 Abraham asked forgiveness for his father only because he had made a promise to him, but once he had realised that his father was an enemy of God, he washed his hands of him. Abraham was tender-hearted and forbearing. 115 God would not condemn for going astray those He has already Guided (to the faith) before making entirely clear to them what they should avoid (Note: Remember also that all souls were Given Light and conscience by God). God has Knowledge of everything, 116 Control of the Heavens and the earth belongs to God; He alone Gives life and death (Note: see Deuteronomy 32 v 39): you have no ally or helper other than Him. 117 God has relented towards

the prophet and the emigrants and helpers who followed him in the hour of adversity when some hearts almost wavered. In the end, he has relented towards them; He is Most Kind and Merciful to them. 118 And to the three men who stayed behind: when the earth for all its spaciousness, closed in around them, when they realised that the only refuge from God was with Him, He relented towards them in Mercy in order for them to return (to Him). God is Ever-Relenting, the Most Merciful. 119 You who believe, be mindful of God: stand with those who are true. 120 The people of Medina and their neighbouring desert Arabs should not have held back from following God's messenger, nor should they have cared about themselves more than him: if ever they suffer any thirst or weariness or hunger in God's cause, take any step that angers the disbelievers, or gain advantage over an enemy, a good deed is recorded in their favour on account of it – God never wastes the reward of those who do good. 121 If they spend a little or a lot in God's cause, if they travel a mountain pass, all this is recorded to their credit so that God can reward them in accordance with the best of their deeds. 122 Yet, it is not right for all the believers to go out (to battle) together: from each community, a group should go out to gain understanding of the religion, so that they can teach their people when they return and so they can guard themselves against evil. 123 You who believe, fight the disbelievers near you and let them find you standing firm: be aware that God is with those who are mindful of Him. 124 When a surah has been revealed, some (hypocrites) say, "Have any of you been strengthened in faith by it?" it certainly does strengthen the faith of those who believe and they rejoice, 125 but, as for the perverse at heart, each new surah adds further to their perversity. They die disbelieving; 126 can they not see that they are afflicted once or twice a year? yet they neither repent nor take heed. 127 Whenever a surah is revealed, they look at each other and say, "Is anyone watching you?" and then they turn away – God has turned their hearts away because they are a people who do not use their reason. 128 A messenger has come to you from among yourselves. Your suffering distresses him: he is deeply concerned for you and full of kindness and mercy towards the believers. 129 If they turn away, (Muhammad) say, "God is enough for me: there is no god but Him; I put my trust in Him; He is the Lord of the Mighty Throne."

(Note: Before I leave this surah, I must remind that Muhammad's only duty to the world was to "Remind" (Qur'an 88:21) and indeed that the Qur'an itself is "Nothing other than a reminder for all peoples" (Qur'an 68:52) confirming Muhammad's mission. Earlier in this same surah 68, we see that aggression and violent people are not tolerated: "Do not yield to any contemptible swearer, to any backbiter, slander-monger, or hinderer of good, to anyone who is sinful, aggressive, coarse, and on top of all that, an imposter" (Qur'an 68:10-13). Many of these things were directed at the hypocrites in Muhammad's time but those today who feel they are above the Law of God because of their birth right and who are "Sinful and aggressive and hinder goodness" then you are the hypocrite. The angels may well call you to account for your violent wicked ways. So, once again, if you profess to being a believer, you must live "Worship God alone and do good deeds" which are the two fundamental rules of the Qur'an and actually cannot be truly lived without "Taqwa" (consciousness, mindfulness, awareness, fear and love of God), which basically asks, "What would God like?" and not "What would I like?" This theme of selfishness carries through into all divisions in religion, if man so lets it rule him. Last night, as I write, my wife told me of a 'face book page' that she visited for bereaved mothers who share feelings and experiences for each other's mutual benefit and help and comfort. However, low and behold, bang in the middle of it all was an entry from a supposed grieving mother: Ring or call me for help, I am a Jehovah witness and will direct you to God where your child is all but asleep in death" – you fool! You insensitive selfish fool! You are picking on the vulnerabilities of others in their hour of need and desperation to sell your wares. This is your message and not from God, the Compassionate. And just for your information, why did Jesus say to the 'good' thief? "This day I will see you in Paradise" (Luke 23 v 43). Would there be much point to this, if the 'good' thief and Jesus were both asleep in death? You fool! Yes God once said, "Good people will find rest and peace in death" (Isaiah 57 v 2) but we are also supposed to rest and remain peaceful on God's Sabbath day too, yet do we sleep all day on the Sabbath? How blind and foolish does man be when it comes to spreading his own ideas? These are not from God but a leader within their own church. They are baaing the baa of a fool! Had you asked God first woman, you may have found His answer to be full of compassion

for these grieving mothers and He may have included: “How would you, yourself feel after losing a child?” Do you think that God and His Messiah Jesus are going to hand out ‘brownie points’ for conversions to your individual religions? Like for example, “Jesus, I have converted thirty grieving mothers to Jehovah witness-ism!” Jesus may well say, “Did you show any of them love, kindness and compassion?” He may further add, “I am a Jew. Who and what are these Jehovah witnesses that you talk off? Did I not tell you to love God and to love your neighbour as yourself? What you did was devious and cunning, nothing to do with love!”

If an Imam turns up on Judgement Day (or before in death) to Muhammad, “I have killed one thousand Christians, one hundred Jews and have made a thousand more submit to Islam, even though some are missing a few teeth!” Do you honestly think Muhammad will say, “Well done!”? No, he will probably ask the nearest angel for a pliers. Can you not see? Where are all the good deeds? Where is the mercy and love and forgiveness shown by God to you? and thus why haven’t you shown the same to others? And let me tell you Muslims, to convert someone to Islam as a religion against his will is like making a man swallow stones. What you all should have been doing is explaining lovingly about God and how Great and Powerful He truly is and how all should worship Him alone as Jesus did: this way people understand that it is God they are worshipping and not some man-made trap! Man must be urged to see and hear and understand. This is what is meant by: “The Qur’an is none other than a Reminder to all peoples” (Qur’an 68:52).

Likewise, a Christian priest, devoted to Mary (his idea of Mary), says, “Well Jesus, I have converted fifty nonbelievers and redirected one hundred lapsed Catholics. We meet every Tuesday night to say the rosary and pray to you and your mother Mary – now what about that?” Jesus may well say, “Did you feed the poor and needy? Did you tell them of my Father, our Great God in Heaven?” I could go on and on as Jesus once said to the Pharisees, “You travel half way around the world to convert one person and then make him twice as bad as yourselves” (see Matthew 23 v 15).

Listen all of you to the true message of the Qur’an: But “those who believe (in God) and do good deeds will have a never-ending reward.”

SURAH IO JONAH (Yunus):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Alif Lam Ra

These are the verses of the decisive scripture. 2 Is it so surprising to people that We have revealed to a man from among them, that he should warn people and give glad news to those who believe, that they are on a sure footing with their Lord? (Yet), those who disbelieve say, "This man is clearly a sorcerer." 3 Your Lord is God who Created the Heavens and the earth in six days, then established Himself on the Throne, Governing everything; there is no one who can intercede with Him, unless He has first Given permission: this is your Lord, so worship Him. How can you not take heed? 4 it is to Him that you shall all return – a true promise from God. it was He who Created (you) in the first place and He will do so again (Resurrect), so that He may justly reward those who believe and do good deeds. But the disbelievers will have a drink of scalding water and agonizing torment, because they persistently disbelieved. 5 It is He who Made the Sun a shining radiance and the Moon a light, determining phases for it so that you might know the number of years and how to calculate time. God did not Create all these without a true purpose; He explains His Signs to those who understand. 6 In the succession of night and day, and in what God Created in the Heavens and the earth, there truly are signs for those who are aware of Him. 7 Those who do not expect to meet Us and are pleased with the life of this world, contenting themselves with it and paying no heed to Our signs, 8 shall have the Fire for their home because of what they used to do. 9 But as for those who believe (in God) and do good deeds (Note: that Qur'anic wave of reminding again!), their Lord will guide them because of their faith. Streams will flow at their feet in the Gardens of bliss. 10 Their prayer in them will be, "Glory be to You God!" their greeting "Peace" and the last part of their prayer, "Praise be to God, Lord of the worlds." 11 If God were to hasten on for people the harm (they have earned) as they wish to hasten the good, their time would already be up. But We leave those who do not expect to meet Us to wander blindly in their excesses. 12 When trouble befalls man, he cries out to Us, whether lying on his side, sitting or standing, but as soon as We

relieve him of his trouble, he goes on his way as if he never cried out to Us to relieve his trouble. In this way, the deeds of such careless people are made attractive to them. 13 Before you people, We destroyed (Note: Remember God alone can totally Destroy from existence and creation anything, so in this case it means killed and maybe put their souls and spirits in Hell) whole generations when they did evil – their messengers brought them clear signs but they refused to believe. This is how We repay the guilty. 14 Later, We made you their successors in the land, to see how you could behave. 15 When Our clear revelations are recited to them, those who do not expect to meet with Us say, “Bring (us) a different Qur’an, or change it.” (Muhmmad) Say, “It is not for me to change it of my own accord; I only follow what is revealed to me, for I fear the torment of an awesome Day, if I were to disobey my Lord.” Say, “If God had so Willed, I would not have recited it to you, nor would He have made it known to you. I lived a lifetime among you before it came to me. How can you not use your reason?” (Note: I feel that a lot of young people who make radical mistakes for their respective religions are such, ones “who do not use their reason.” God Being Wise Commands that the young show deference and respect for the old (as long as they themselves are not blatant sinners against God) (see Leviticus 19 v 32). So, does the young suicide bomber see reason? The Jehovah witness who seeks conversion ratios? The catholic priest who calls others to pray to Mary and past saints? The Jew who dispels Jesus as the Messiah as a lie? Can you all not see the simple and uncomplicated reasoning behind the Qur’an’s Teaching to worship God alone and do good deeds?) 17 Who could be more wicked than someone who invents lies about God or denies His Revelations? The guilty will never prosper. 18 They worship alongside God things that can neither harm nor benefit them, and say, “These are our intercessors with God.” Say, “Do you think you can tell God about something He Knows not to exist in the Heavens or the earth? Glory be to Him! He is far above the partner gods they associate with Him! (Note: This was partly directed at the pagan Arabs who worshipped idols in Muhammad’s time – yet, can you as a Christian, not see this directed towards yourself as to not associate others like Mary, saints, angels, even Jesus with God “Who alone is God” (see John 5 v 44), especially in a worshipping role, even if this is partly unknown to yourselves? Well, without getting annoyed, you should! And take it as a

valuable lesson to redirect all worship to God our Heavenly Father – Just think, what prayer did Jesus actually teach us? Yes – the “Our Father” (see Matthew 6 v 9-15). This is so, so, so important! You are not letting Jesus or Mary down in this or indeed any attachment to any other being or thought of a being or thing, by worshipping God, the Father alone. I think now of the Holy spirit, who is God’s Holy helper and witness and he agrees totally with all of this. I assure you all, that priests, imams and rabbis who are true to God; it is their duty to point you all to worshipping God our Father (Allah) alone. So, anyone who tells you anything else is acting out of selfish reasons from his or her own viewpoint and not God’s. Yes, “God will sort all of our differences out” (see Qur’an 3:55) at the Judgement, but why wait till then? Sort them out now as much as you can by using your reason given to you by God in your own soul and once we see this truth, then, do not tie up your own soul, but let it see the truth and accept it as true. Allow your soul to be honest! I pray for you all Amen. Remember also two things as I type and edit today, I am reminded of them by God: firstly, God is in no way hurt by the Name “Father” as some Muslims may like to have us believe as they may feel this word associates God too much with the idea of there being a trinity. Secondly, God Knows things that we do not and that we cannot see. So, for example, suppose we all turn up at the Judgement Day, and God reveals both Jesus and then Mary as two people far removed from our ‘personalised’ ideas of them? Suppose the real Mary turns around and says to all those Catholics who had devoted to her in life and she says, “I was in paradise all along, did Jesus not tell you in the parable of Lazarus and the rich man, that even if I had wanted to return to the earth to warn you all, God would not have permitted me to? No! the message Jesus gave you all in the Gospel is the same forever amen. It was up to you, especially those of you who could read it yourselves to understand its message by praying to the Father for Guidance” (Luke 16 v 19-31). A priest shouts up, “Where is Mary of Medjugorje, the queen of Heaven?” “Where is she yourself, I do not see her here today!” answers the real Mary. Then from above, a Major and Powerful Voice, “Reveal it to them Gabriel!” and Gabriel and the angels unbind the imposter Satan in many disguises one after the other as the people fall down wanting to be sick, for they know and knew in their own souls in life that they had been duped, yet permitted these amusing charades in life to occupy the

place where the Living God should have been. Then the false prophets speak up, "But Lord, we thought! It was so convincing!" and Jesus answers, "Did I not tell you all that there would be many false prophets who would speak in my name?" Then, one priest from his hands and knees like a sick animal, asks, "So it was all so simple! and I did actually think this once, I remember now, I did, but then, I rejected the thought as being too simple. Oh Lord, what a fool I have been! God above I'm truly sorry, I understand now that this was truly a childish simplicity and that all along, we should have simply worshipped You, Great God and Creator alone and that you, Jesus were merely our older and a little wiser brother of us all. Oh Lord, my God, what fools we have been! Oh Lord! Oh Lord I feel sick. It has all been for nothing! As one turns around to see the faces, then one sees some Jehovah witnesses and Muslims smiling with an inner satisfaction that cannot be bought, "God we knew! We simply knew it was all about You, Great God. Thank you for Guiding us Lord, please God, tell us if You will, our own mistakes now and prepare us for whatever punishment that You may deem us worthy of. Amen!" And somewhere else some Jews, who at first were rejoicing but now the furtive glances are being exchanged and the mutters are heard, "Is that not the Jesus of Nazareth whom we crucified wearing the Messiah's outfit? Oh God, if he is with the Almighty God, then, we are doomed!")

19 All people were originally one single community, but later they differed. If it had not been for a Word from your lord, the Judgement would already have been passed between them regarding their differences. (Note: This is clearly explained as far back as the Books of Adam as God threw Adam out of the Garden, He decreed that this would be for a certain time and that afterwards there would be a Great Judgement when Adam and his righteous seed may enter the Garden again. It is well explained as in days of a week representing periods of time; yet, Jesus clearly tells us in his Gospel that this Day is known only to the Father (God) and not the son (Messiah) nor the angels of Heaven (see Matthew 24 v 36). God also describes the time of the Kingdom and an eight day in this, (see Forgotten Books of Eden). These things will all be explained at the same Judgement but I assure you all, that the Judgement Day is not the end of time, no, only the end of our time of testing Amen and Glory be to God Amen.) 20 They say, "Why has no miraculous sign

been sent down to him (Muhammad) from his Lord?" Say (Muhammad), "Only God Knows the unseen, so wait, I too am waiting." 21 No sooner do We let people taste some mercy after some hardship has afflicted them, than they begin to scheme against Our revelations. Say, "God Schemes even faster." Our messengers (the recording angels) record all your scheming. 22 It is Him who enables you to travel on land and sea until, when you are sailing on ships and rejoicing in the favouring wind, a storm arrives: waves come at those on board from all sides and they feel there is no escape. Then they pray to God, professing sincere devotion to Him, "If You save us from this, we shall be truly thankful." 23 Yet no sooner does He save them, than, back on land, they behave outrageously against all that is right. People! Your outrageous behaviour only works against yourselves. (Note: Take heed all those of violent, sinful and selfish nature who abandon God and reason!) Take your little enjoyment in this present life; in the end you will return to Us and We will confront you with everything you have done. 24 The life of the world is like this: rain that We send down from the sky is absorbed by the plants of the earth, from which humans and animals eat. But when the earth has taken on its finest appearance and adorns itself and its people think they have power over it, then the fate We have commanded comes to it, by night or by day and We reduce it to stubble, as if it had not flourished just the day before. This is the way We explain the revelations for those who will reflect. (Note: see Matthew 13 v 1-9, 18-23.) 25 But God invites (everyone) to the Home of Peace and Guides whoever He Will to the straight path. (Note: Remember Ezekiel 18 v 23, "I do not enjoy seeing a sinner die, I would rather see him repent and live.") 26 Those who did well have the best reward and more besides. Neither darkness nor shame will cover their faces: these are the companions in Paradise and there they will remain. 27 As for those who did evil, each evil deed will be requited by its equal and humiliation will cover them – no one will protect them against God – as though their faces were covered up with veils cut from the darkening night. These are the inmates of the Fire and there shall remain. 28 On the Day We gather them all together, We shall say to those who associate partners with God, "Stay in your place, you and your partner gods." (Note: It has just been pointed out to me – maybe another confirmation of the "We" in the Qur'an being God and His angels or Heavenly beings: Jesus says on Judgement day, "The angels will go

out and gather up” (see Matthew 13 v 40-41, 13 v 47-50, 24 v 31, 25 v 31-46).) - then We shall separate them and their partner gods will say, “It was not us you worshipped – 29 God is witness enough between us and you – we had no idea that you worshipped us.” (Note: this obviously refers to the worshipping of other living beings who can speak and not inanimate idols -- however, the worship of any idol or being can be brought about by a temptation from the evil one Satan and his allies Amen.) 30 Every soul will realise, then and there, what it did in the past. They will be returned to God, their rightful Lord and their invented (gods) will desert them. (Note: there is no escape for Satan and his allies either, as Jesus has already told us that they too will be thrown into Hell (see Matthew 25 v 41). The Qur’an also tells us of this (see Qur’an 59:16-17).) 31 Say (Muhammad), “Who Provides for you from the sky and from the earth? Who Controls hearing and sight? Who Brings forth the living from the dead and the dead from the living? And who Governs everything?” They are sure to say, “God.” Then say, “So why do you not take heed of Him?” (Note: Remember this was back in the day when many, even idol worshippers in Muhammad’s area, had heard of God and feared Him, as the Jews did in Jesus’ time. Think! what of the people of today? Even those who appear good among us may answer, “Evolution and science” to these questions. It is only when we see this and see the magnitude of its prevalence in our society today, that we can actually see how far removed modern man has come away from the Living God who is Eternal and the Creator of all things. These same people will still be shamed regardless of the age and time they lived in. Remember people, Jesus warned us of this very thing in the last days, how people will lose their faith in God and become cold (see Matthew 24 v 12). So, when you see it pointed out to you, you may argue, “Sure God, it couldn’t be me, I was a hard-working busy person who never did wrong to anyone.” And then, it will be pointed out to you, a time when you denied God and even taught children all about the theory of evolution. How do you expect these children to ever find God their Creator, when you have denied Him and all His Teachings by your own words spoken through your own mouth?) 32 That is God, your Lord, the Truth. Apart from the truth, what is there except error? So how is it that you are dissuaded?” 33 In this way, your Lord’s Word has been proved to those who defy (the truth and God) – that they do not believe. 34 Ask them, “Can any

of your partner gods Originate creation then bring it back to life again in the end?" (Note: This may seem a simple and trivial statement in itself but it is the Qur'an's attempt in distinguishing true Creation that only God can do and our designing, making and forming things from already Created by God materials. And believe it or not, but the very thoughts and 'free style' artistry we use are mere Guidance from God all along, as He Gives us thoughts and talents at our disposals; yet, He must also Give us the ability and power to even use them. Thus, it is God who does all of these things, the Great Orchestrator and as the Qur'an says, "Governor of all" (Qur'an 10:31) and we can do nothing without Him. Think, we can't even breathe without Him! So, how can you so easily deny Him and His very Existence?) – Say, "It is God who Originates creation and then brings it back to life, so how can you be misled?" 35 Say, "Can any of your partner gods show the way to the Truth?" Say, "God shows the way to the Truth. is someone who shows the way to the Truth more worthy to be followed, or someone who cannot find the way unless he himself is shown? What is the matter with you? How do you judge?" 36 Most of them follow nothing but assumptions but assumptions can be of no value at all against the Truth: God is well aware of what they do. 37 Nor could this Qur'an have been devised by anyone other than God. It is a confirmation of what was revealed before it and an explanation of the Scripture. Let there be no doubt about it, it is from the Lord of the worlds. 38 Or do they say, "He has devised it"? Say, "Then produce a surah like it and call on anyone you can besides God if you are telling the truth." 39 But they are denying what they cannot comprehend – its prophecy has yet to be fulfilled for them. In the same way, those before them refused to believe – see what was the end of those evildoers! 40 Some of them believe in it and some do not: your Lord Knows best those who cause corruption. If they do not believe you (Muhammad), say, "I act for myself and you for yourselves. You are not responsible for my actions nor am I responsible for yours." 42 Some of them do listen to you: but can you make the deaf hear if they will not use their minds? 43 Some of them look at you: but can you guide the blind if they will not see? (Note: see Matthew 13 v 13.) 44 God does not wrong people at all – it is they who wrong themselves. 45 On the Day He Gathers them together, it will be as if they have stayed (in life) no longer than a single hour and they will recognise one and other. Those who denied the meeting with God will

be the losers, for they did not follow the right guidance. (The strange thing is at the Judgement, as many of our modern day 'thinkers' are placed together with those from previous generations, they will still show the same arrogance they show today, thinking that they are better and wiser than any generation that ever came before and that they are among the unlearned of the past. Then, when they see many of the older generations being taken into the Kingdom and them themselves being left behind, they will start to worry and realise that knowledge or supposed knowledge of facts has absolutely nothing to do with the Kingdom of God. Then, they will start to mutter, "What? it has all been worthless! All our knowledge seeking has been pointless! Why didn't somebody tell us of this?" And a voice will be heard to say, "Would you have listened? Did I not tell you that you must be like children to enter the Kingdom of God? (see Matthew 18 v 3). Did I not show you how I rejoiced when on earth at how God kept from the wise and learned of my time what He gave to the humble and unlearned? (see Matthew 11 v 25-26, Luke 10 v 21). As wise and learned as you are, or think you are, you could not see or hear or understand these simple things, for pride, prestige and status got in your ways and worse than that, you have rejected the Light within your own souls which has called you all your lives into not rejecting God at any cost, but you tried to tie your own souls and righteousness and truth up and loved the darkness instead. Satan accommodated your thirst for knowledge and to be great and now you must join him in Hell as God Punishes those who have rejected Him amen.") 46 Whether We let you (Muhammad) see some of the punishment We have threatened them with, or cause you to die (first), they will return to Us: God is witness to what they do. (Note: This verse strongly suggests to me again of the "We" in the Qur'an to be of the Heavenly council, of angels, Heavenly beings and God Himself when He decides to be in it, as in Genesis 1 v 26, for if He Spoke these Words directly there would be no "if" for God Knows all things. It also explains how the angels actually admit that they themselves do not know the Day or Hour of the Judgement to come as Jesus describes in (Matthew 24 v 36) and that God alone, the Father alone Knows this. This is no disrespect to the Qur'an at all, for God Himself did authorise its sending down and placed His Seal of approval on it, for Yes, God is an impassioned God (jealous) and Tolerates no rivals to His Dominion and Sole Rule Amen (see Exodus 20 v 3-5).) 47 Every

community is sent a messenger and when their messenger comes they will be judged justly; they will not be wronged. (Note: See John 5 v 45-46 as Jesus explains how it won't be him to condemn the Jews but Moses in whom they put their trust in. Is this verse here hinting at Muhammad's aid in the judgement of God of the Muslims?) 48 They ask, "When will this promise be fulfilled, if what you say is true?" 49 Say (Muhammad), "I cannot control any harm nor benefit that comes to me, except as God wills. There is an appointed time for every community and when it is reached, they can neither delay nor hasten it, even for a moment." (Note: this can mean two things: there is an appointed time for all communities to be judged and it is the Day of Judgement or in a lesser sense, there is an appointment punishment time on earth for each community as in Moses and Pharaoh, etc. What brings both together is the fact that they can no longer change what is within themselves once either comes. Life is the time for change Amen.) 50 Say, "Think: if His punishment were to come to you, during the night or day, what part of it would the guilty wish to hasten? 51 Will you believe in it when it actually happens?" It will be said, "Now (you believe) when (before) you sought to hasten it!" 52 It will be said to the evildoers, "Taste the punishment. Why should you be rewarded for anything but what you did?" 53 They ask you (Muhammad), "Is it true?" Say, "Yes, by my Lord (God), it is true and you cannot escape it." 54 Every soul that has done evil, if it possessed all that is on the earth, would gladly offer it as ransom. When they see the punishment, they will repent in secret, but they will be judged with justice and not be wronged. 55 It is to God that everything in the Heavens and the earth truly belongs: God's promise is true, but people do not realise it. 56 It is He who Gives life and Takes it (Note: see Deuteronomy 32 v 39) and you will all be returned to Him (see Ezekiel 34 v 17). 57 People, a Teaching from your Lord has come to you, a healing for what is in (your) hearts and guidance and mercy for the believers (for all believers in God who worship Him and do good). 58 Say (Muhammad), "In God's Grace and Mercy let them rejoice: these are better than all they accumulate." 59 Say, "Think about the provision God has sent down to you, some of which you have made unlawful and some lawful, (Note: This refers to pagan Arab practices and not the Torah). Say, "Has God given you permission (to do this) or are you inventing lies about God?" 60 What will those people who invent lies about Him think

on the Day of Resurrection? God is Bountiful towards people but most of them do not give thanks. 61 In whatever matter you (Muhammad) may be engaged and whatever part of the Qur'an you are reciting, whatever work you people are doing, We witness you when you are engaged in it. Not even the weight of a speck of dust in the earth or sky escapes your Lord, nor anything lesser or greater: it is all written down in a clear record (Note: see Daniel 7 v 10). 62 But for those who are on God's side, there is no fear, nor shall they grieve. 63 For those who believe and are conscious of God, 64 for them there is good news in this life and in the Hereafter – there is no changing the Word of God – that is truly the supreme triumph. (Note: Firstly, for those who worship God and do good, God guarantees in Isaiah 57 v 1, "Those who live good lives will find peace and rest in death." Jesus says to the repentant thief in Luke 23 v 43, "This day you will be with me in Paradise." So also, is there the Resurrection to look forward to for those who have done good, where we are reunited with our bodies and become like Jesus is today after his Resurrection and Ascension into Heaven and "Possess the Kingdom which has been prepared for you since the Creation of the world" (Matthew 25 v 34). Christians, if you reread Qur'an 10: 62-64 above again, you will see that there is little difference in our true faith from that professed by the Muslims. However, this day in our modern world, many people think that they can do good and still reject God, as they turn to the theories of evolution etc, but this is hypocrisy. And I can tell you in all honesty as God is my true Witness, that the greatest of all good deeds is to worship God alone seeking His Almighty Will for your lives and thus the worst deed one can do is to reject God.) 65 Do not let what they say grieve you (Muhammad). Power belongs entirely to God; He Hears all and Knows all. (Note: If there are still thoughts of how "Jesus had power" remaining in you, read John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49, 5 v 41-44, for Jesus says, "I can say or do nothing on my own authority without the Will and Power of my Father who alone is God and who is always with me Amen." God also tells Jeremiah the prophet once again, "I am a God who is everywhere and not in one place only. No one can hide where I cannot see him. Do you not know that I am everywhere in Heaven and on earth?" (Jeremiah 23 v 23-24). So, in effect, the one who rejects God, is asking God to step outside of his personal presence, for if God is everywhere, He is already through us and in us. By His very Power alone do we exist, and when

those truly Judged to have been deemed of wanting withdrawal from God's Presence are found out on the Judgement Day, they will be very sad as God actually takes the Grace Given Light of His, Given by Him to all in our souls. Yet once removed, even without Hell, the pain of loss and true separation from God is immense. Yes, by His Ways of Retribution may God permit you to exist in torment in Hell for the rest of all time – eternity, but even this is only possible by His Sole Power, for as God once said to Enoch, "If I Turned My Face away, all would perish" (Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch xxxiii 5). Thus, and I know these things have not been revealed before my own coming, but as God Decides at the end of all time, past the Judgement, past the Kingdom of Heaven on earth and in Heaven itself, God has already decided to bring those who have been saved at the Judgement even a stage further into Immortality to be with Him as He was and still is before time began. This was the purpose of His Creation and even this last sentence has only just come down to me today as I type. A Muslim man once asked me when I told him of these Books Given to me and Guided by God for all humanity, which do not contradict any of God's Teachings Sent before, "Is there anything more in your Books than is in the Qur'an?" I replied, having read the Qur'an many times, "Yes, there is." He turned away and another took up his position and asked, "Do you not believe that Muhammad was the last of all the prophets and thus the seal of them?" Well, I answer you back today, "How can Jesus say in the Gospel, "Elijah is indeed coming first and he will get everything ready" (Matthew 17 v 11)? This is an often glanced over piece of Scripture, which means that Elijah will come before the Day of Judgement and the Messiah's return to "prepare everything"? I, as a speak, write and type for you, those of you who will listen, am living this very Scripture just as Jesus once opened the Scroll of Isaiah in Nazareth (see Luke 4 v 16-30). I do not fully understand these things, but I needn't have to, as I Know God is with me and has things to Say to 'tidy things up' as it were, before He Comes to Judge with the Messiah at His right-hand side and all the good angels with Him, Gory be to Him Amen. Moses also tells us in the Law, which has been pointed out to me, of things that were not sent in Moses' time but were later sent in Jesus' time and still later in mine Amen (see Deuteronomy 29 v 29). So now, all things available to man before the Great Judgement of God have been retrieved for your use and development

Amen.) 66 Indeed, all who are in the Heavens and on earth belong to him. Those who call on others besides God are not really (even) following partner gods; they are only following assumptions and telling lies. 67 It is He who Made the night so that you can rest in it and the daylight so that you can see – there truly are signs in this for those who hear. (Note: As I write, it has just been revealed to me from an angel in Heaven, as a ‘thought parcel’ that this means: “We have all our lives as in ‘daylight’ to find and get to know God; for when we die ‘night’ time comes and it is time to rest i.e. ‘we can no longer search for God for our times are then up.” Those who do good and please God in life, well for them, after death, as spirits (with soul, hearts and minds), they may still learn in Paradise or things may be explained a little more clearly to them by the angels but that your order of merits are achieved in life and this is what you receive at the Judgement. For those who do evil in life, they, alas, must remain in the world of the dead (Hades) to await Judgement; for in life, they ignored God and did evil. Some may even be thrown in Hell even as Spirits to be punished and will receive even more after the Judgement as God takes the seventh part of His relenting away and bodies are reunited. Remember also that even if you have never heard of God in life and yet you still live goodness by the conscience in your own soul, then, your angels will argue your case at the same Judgement or even before, after your individual life on earth, before God and you may be returned to innocence. You may not receive the higher honours achieved through faith, truth and love but to be saved is something truly special, and that is a gross understatement. In my (God’s) first Book “Manifestations” in chapter 85 “Suitcases and lunchboxes” page 371, I had a dream wherein I saw many men in a dark room awaiting Judgement. Each man had a suitcase and I was in this room checking the contents of the men’s suitcases wherein most there was nothing but dirt and dust. The men kept opening them, looking inside and wondering is this all they have to show for their entire lives? From inside this dark room, one could see a very small and narrow window – there was the truth and Light of God outside and the expectancy of the imminent Judgement and Justice to come. Amen.) 68 They (the pagan Arabs who worshipped angels as God’s daughters) say, “God has children!” may He be exalted! He is the Self-Sufficient One; everything in the Heavens and the earth belongs to Him. You have no authority to say this. How dare you say things about God without

any knowledge? (Note: A Christian who treats Jesus as “The son of God” may jump at this; yet, this was directed at pagan Arabs who worshipped angels as children of God alongside God and treated them as intercessors. I say, have patience! God will call Jesus what He wishes on the Day of Judgement – for us, all of us, ours’ is to worship God the Creator alone and to love one another or in other words do good deeds. God will explain all else at the Judgement, so there is no point us fighting over our allegiances and ideas when they may be wrong. If we turn to the Book of Enoch again, God explains in unparalleled clarity, how He existed before the Creation and tells Enoch, “I am Self-Eternal, not made with hands and without change” (Forgotten books of Eden, Enoch xxxiii 3). Many who say that Jesus is the son of God have also received no authority from God and are truly only voicing their own understandings and traditional bias.) 69 Say, (Muhammad), “Those who invent lies about God (without any knowledge) will not prosper.” 70 They may have a little enjoyment in this world but they will return to Us. Then, We shall make them taste severe torment for persisting in blasphemy.

(Note: When a cold-hearted selfish man thinks on a good deed, he should not say, “Why start now?” or “This will be insignificant and will not count!” If he goes ahead and does the good deed, even if it’s only ‘something small’, God will see how hard it is for him to do good and may decide to ease things for the man and Help him (see Ezekiel 18 v 21-23) “If an evil man stops sinning and keeps my Laws, if he does what is right and good, he will not die; he will certainly live. All his sins will be forgiven and he will live because he did what is right. Do you think I enjoy seeing an evil man die?” asks the Sovereign Lord (God), “No, I would rather see him repent and live.” And just in case you think as a modern evolutionist and disbeliever in God that this means: “If I do good, I am safe!” the greatest Commandment in the whole Law of Moses is to “worship God alone” (see Exodus 20 v 3, Deuteronomy 5 v 7, Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-31), Thus, you cannot avoid it and this it is God Himself amen.)

71 Tell them the story of Noah. He said to his people, “My people, if my presence among you and my reminding you of God’s signs is too much for you, then I put my trust in God. Agree on your course of action, (call) your

partner gods – do not be hesitant or secretive about it – then, carry out your decision on me and give me no respite. 72 But if you turn away, I have asked no reward from you; my reward is with God alone and I am Commanded to be one of those who devote themselves to Him.” 73 But they rejected him. We saved him and those with him on the Ark and let them survive and We drowned those who denied Our revelations – see what was the end of those who were forewarned! 74 Then, after him, We sent messengers to their peoples who brought them clear signs. But they would not believe in anything they had already rejected: in this way we seal the hearts of those who are full of hostility. (Note: as I type and edit, it just comes to mind that those who are lapsed Christians today who spend their time in the making of money and having fun, on Judgement Day, as you see many Muslims poor and humble walking in past you and you shout out, “But God, nobody ever told us, we thought it was all about Jesus!” God will say, “No you did not! I Gave you eyes and ears and hearts just the same and often more opportunity in worldly wealth, yet, you closed the Book, and decided to gamble with time. Has your gamble paid off? No, gamblers always lose! You never even asked for My Guidance that I would have Given you and brought you around to finding Me and the Truth. Now you too must face the consequences for your wasted and gambled lives.) 75 Then after them, We sent Moses and Aaron with Our signs to Pharaoh and his leading supporters but they acted arrogantly – they were wicked people. 76 When the truth came to them from Us, they said, “This is blatant sorcery?” 77 Moses said, “Is this what you say about the Truth when it comes to you? Is this sorcery? Sorcerers never prosper.” 78 They said, “Have you come to turn us away from the faith we found our fathers following, so that you and your brother could gain greatness in this land? We will never believe in you.” (Note: There is an important message in this for all Christians today and indeed all people who have simply drifted along following their parent’s religion and traditions. This thought has just come to me, so I am learning too as I write: I had often wondered what Jesus meant when he said, “A seed must die (germinate) before it grows into a plant and produces corn itself.” I had previously thought this to mean that we must die and shed off our earthly bodies to be born in Heaven – but NO! it means, we must all die to the ways and traditions of our ancestors and each person must individually undergo a transformation

to spirituality and learn to see the truth, “We must all be born again” in the Spirit (see John 3 v 3-7) as Jesus further confirms in John’s Gospel. So, for Christians who follow their parent’s traditions and the local priests who profess the rosary and prayer to Mary as salvation – No! shed it! – worship God alone and you will then see that God alone is God. When Jesus returns, this is the way it will be! And as for those who follow the ways of their parents and friends in quest of money and fame, saying in joke and jest “Money is the only real god!” and laughing it off and I have heard people say this very thing, then, these same people turn up on Sunday for Mass in church and don’t even concentrate on God and what is really important; well, can you really expect anything more than a hypocrite’s reward? I even recognise how the priests themselves befriend these very hypocrites because they are successful in life and joke about at the back of the churches with them as if they are all in some lodge or club and are safe from everything in life and death. So, also for Jews who disown Jesus as the Messiah. If they had accepted him as such, even today, they would receive God’s Blessing. They will have to accept Jesus at the Judgement but for many that day, it will be all too late. Likewise Muslims who pass on traditions including the worst of all, hatred of others than Muslims, well “God will sort all our differences out at the Judgement” (see Qur’an 3:55) and if you turn back to verse 74 of this surah, you will find that God has also sealed your hearts for hatred and hostility is not part of “Do good deeds” and you too are blind!)

79 And Pharaoh said, “Bring me every learned sorcerer.” 80 When the sorcerers came, Moses said to them, “Throw down whatever you have.” 81 when they did so, Moses said, “Everything you have brought is sorcery and God will show it to be false. God does not make the work of mischief makers right; 82 He will uphold the truth with His words, even if the evildoers hate it.” 83 But no one believed Moses except a few of his own people, for fear that Pharaoh and their leaders would persecute them: Pharaoh was domineering in the land and prone to excess. 84 Moses said, “My people, if you have faith in God and are devoted to Him, put your trust in Him.” 85 They said, “We have put our trust in God. Lord! Do not make us an object of persecution for the oppressors. 86 Save us, in Your Mercy, from those who

reject (You).” 87 We revealed to Moses and his brother: “House your people in Egypt and make these houses places of worship; keep up the prayer (to God); give good news to the believers!” (Note: Some Muslims today would have us believe that “the prayer” is the Muslim daily prayers and them only, yet how could Moses and the early Hebrew people recite the Muslim daily prayers which include much mention of Muhammad’s name? Had they even heard of the name of Muhammad or even Jesus yet? “The true prayer” is talking to God alone and mention of any other name is totally unnecessary. As an example, Jesus teaches us the “Our Father” (Matthew 6 v 9-15) prayer which is to God alone with no mention of his own name at all. It is easy for Muslims today to throw stones at Christians in how they include the names of others in prayer, which is wrong; yet, they themselves mention the name of Muhammad much in their daily prayers, which is also unnecessary and will be shown to be by Jesus on his return at the Judgement. I merely include these things so as you all have a sneak preview of what’s going to be, like it or not!) 88 And Moses said, “Our Lord, You have given Pharaoh and his chiefs splendour and wealth in this present life and here they are, Lord, leading others astray from your path. Our lord, obliterate their wealth and harden their hearts so that they do not believe until they see the agonising punishment.” (Note: Biblically, it was God Himself who told Moses that He would make Pharaoh stubborn (see Exodus 7 v 3-6) and God needed no advice from Moses. Think! did Moses really need to think thoughts like these, of revenge and hatred, when God Himself also Created Pharaoh and God does not enjoy seeing a sinner sin? (see Ezekiel 33 v 11-16). These things are important for all of our overall understandings of God and thus, I urge you sincerely, to look these Biblical Scriptures up as you go along; they will benefit you all immensely, Christians, Muslims and even Jews Amen, for my sole purpose in all of these Books is to explain the full truth of our Loving God who alone Created all things and who alone is God Himself so as we are not tainted by the sways of man’s traditions. No Muslim or Christian can truly understand the story of Moses without reading the Torah, if not meeting God first.) 89 God said, “Your prayers are answered, so stay on the right course and do not follow the path of those who do not know.” (Note: Anyone with understanding can see the underlying hints in these suggestions to the Muslim believer to follow on in Muhammad’s way and to not heed anyone

else. And I could say, I agree, to a certain extent, but do not let the Muslim 'cause' become greater than God Himself. In my own opinion, I see many clever ploys by Gabriel and the Heavenly council in the deliverance of the Qur'an, yet the overall effect and message is "to worship God alone and to do good," and over the centuries, by its results, it seems that the Qur'an has delivered more people who are in line with the truth of God and His Sole Rule than any other religion. Personally again, I hate slyness, and would rather simple facts and not subtle suggestion. God will point out the things that I need to learn too, I hope Amen.) 90 We took the children of Israel across the sea. Pharaoh and his troops pursued them in arrogance and aggression. But as he was drowning, he cried, "I believe there is no god except the One the children of Israel believe in. I submit to Him." 91 "Now? When you had always been a rebel and a trouble maker! 92 Today, We shall save only your corpse as a sign to all posterity. A great many people fail to heed Our signs." 93 We settled the children of Israel in a good place and provided good things as sustenance for them. It was only after knowledge had come to them that they began to differ among themselves. Your Lord will Judge between them on the Day of Resurrection regarding their differences. (Note: There is an underlying message in all of this too, and it is that we should "not divide into factions" within the one true religion which pierces through the centre of all folly taking no prisoners with it. This is mentioned and hinted at much throughout the Qur'an (see Qur'an 3:105, 3:84), and we are all reminded not to waver from this. In this sense, can you not see Christians, how you have veered from the straight path of God in your individual devotions to others? Try to think back as you read the Gospel to who Jesus actually prayed to himself? And you will see, it is the same God of Moses and Abraham and he even tells us this in many places (see John 8 v 54-55, 5 v 44, 4 v 22) if you would only see and take the dark glasses of falsehood that have been placed on your eyes by yourselves in attraction to traditions and things that give us a nice feeling, be they true or not (see John 8 v 54-55, 4 v 22, 5 v 41-44, Matthew 14 v 19, 26 v 39). Every child knows that eating lots of sweets may make you feel well while eating them but the pain in the tummy comes later!) 94 So, if you (Muhammad) are in doubt about what We have revealed to you, ask those who have been reading the Scriptures before you. The truth has come to you from your Lord, so, be in no doubt and do not deny God's signs

– 95 then you would become one of the losers. 96 Those against whom your Lord’s sentence is passed will not believe, 97 even if every sign comes to them, until they see the agonising punishment. (Note: I have said this before: This is why it is so important to find God, the One, our Lord, in life in this unseen state (for the most part); as, if indeed we were shown miraculous signs without first having believed, we would even doubt our own senses to the point of thinking, “We are hallucinating!” Those today who have put their ‘faiths’ in evolution and theories will almost explode as their worlds crumble around them as the Judgement approaches. Some may even think, “Is the earth gone off its orbit or something? we are all doomed!” For even then, they will not think to call God, for their very souls’ consciences are all but dead after lifetimes of being tied up and lied to. However, a point will come when all souls will know and recognise that the Judgement of the True God has arrived and that they indeed knew of it all along deep down and that in life they had indeed abandoned God Amen.) 98 If only a single town had believed and benefited from its belief! Only Jonah’s (town’s – Nineveh) people did so and when they believed, We relieved them of the punishment of disgrace in the life of this world and let them enjoy life for a time. (Note: see Book of Jonah, one of the most important Books in the Bible, for it shows God’s Mercy in action and how He even Holds Power over His Own Prophecy and Word and shows that if people heed His warnings and repent, that He Forgives, even if this means not fulfilling a previously spoken Prophecy of His. Thus, all Prophecy is within God’s Power and His alone to change if He Wishes to and in this, we can see that if humans were obedient to Him, that God indeed would mould our futures and even the Judgement Day itself would not be a frightening event for so many sinners (as it will not be frightening at all for those who are about to be saved – for, God’s Holy Spirit will be in them rejoicing). If we all believed then, when God’s time is up, He would merely come upon the earth in peace bringing His Kingdom with Him. But who today even truly believes in God? Who truly seeks His Will and Guidance and is willing to sincerely obey His eternal Commandments given to us for our benefits and not as some strict ‘school rules’? However, God is a Just and Fair God, and even as the Judgement Day approaches and there are still many disbelievers and theory holders on earth, the true believer need not fear, for God has already Made provision for your safekeeping and as the horrifying

and terrible events unfold, you will actually want to sing, for your hearts and souls will be in ecstatic Joy, the Joy of Heaven, then Peace, then Love and that you are truly Loved and knowing that you are about to be saved for all eternity. I tell you these things and in this, I myself am a prophet of God and prophecy them to you, for before I Knew God, as I do now, I knew nothing of these things. They have come down to me from Heaven itself, Guided by God, His Holy Spirit, angels and Messiah, for God wants to strengthen his true believers before the Last Day and the Judgement to come with it Amen.)

99 Had your Lord Willed, all the people on earth would have believed. (Note: To a disbeliever, he may argue, "So why doesn't God save all and guide them in life?" with an arrogant tone. The reason is: God Made us with ability to see, hear and open our hearts to Him and thus be spiritual beings of high standing; actually, if we truly obey Him, to be the highest beings in all creation, even above the angels (see Qur'an 95:3-8, also Books of Adam, forgotten Books of Eden, Psalms 8 v 4-6, Hebrews 2 v 7) but many remain arrogant seeking their 'own' life's destinies and wilfully reject and neglect God by following their selfish desires to please themselves.) - So, can you (Muhammad) compel people to believe? 100 No soul can believe except by God's Will and He brings disgrace on those who do not use their reason. 101 Say, "Look at what is in the Heavens and on earth." But what use are signs and warnings to people who will not believe? 102 What are they waiting for but a punishment like that which came to those before them? Say, "Wait then, I too am waiting." 103 In the end, We shall save Our messengers and the believers. We take it upon Ourselves to save the believers. 104 (Muhammad) say, "People, if you are in doubt about my religion, I do not worship those you worship other than God but I worship God who will cause you to die and I am commanded to be a believer (in Him)." 105 (Muhammad), Set your face towards religion as a man of pure faith. Do not be one of those who join partners with God; 106 do not pray to any other (god or deity) that can neither benefit nor harm you: if you do, you will be one of the evildoers. (Note: Remember Christians, Jesus prayed to God alone: you do the same!) 107 If God inflicts harm on you, no one can remove it but Him and if he intends good for you, no one can turn His bounty away: He Grants His bounty to any of His servants He Will. He is the Most Forgiving, the Most Merciful. 108 say, "People, the truth has come to you from your Lord. Whoever follows

the right path, follows it for his own good and whoever strays, does so to his own loss: I am not your guardian.” 109 (Muhammad), follow what has been revealed to you and be steadfast until God Gives you His Judgement, for He is the Best of judges.

(Note: If a disbeliever ever asks you, “What advantage have you over me, a nonbeliever?” Say, “Can you see around corners?” He may be smart and reply, “What are you talking about? You can’t see around corners yourself!” Then reply, “But God can!”

I must also mention to many of today’s Christians who still carry such false hoods as, and I have heard them, “Don’t bring a banana on a boat going fishing, it’s bad luck!” etc and if you could only stand back and listen to yourselves through the true sense that God has already made available to you, you would be shocked at some of the rubbish you speak and take for granted. How can you honestly say that you are “awake” as Jesus warns us to remain (see Matthew 24 v 42-44)? Firstly, call God and ask Him to Guide you to what He wants you to be and He will gradually bring you through rebirth into life in the Spirit so you will be awake and aware of Him always, every day, every moment and you will long for your Lord who is God, the Almighty Amen. “Father”

As I edit, last night in bed, God reminded me of something and it is this: The self-made man! Today, in our world of hypocrisy, if any of you stop on a street corner and ask anyone who is passing by: “Please sir, I am doing a survey about modern thinking, can I ask you just a few short questions: Firstly, if you had a choice what would you like in life?” You will find that most in modern society will start by saying, “Hmm! let me see! if I am serious, a good job, enough wealth to be happy, a nice wife, a nice house, enough to go on holidays, cause I like travel. Oh ya! security for my family and ah! I suppose that’s it!” Now stand back all of you and look! Then, a devout Christian comes along and when asked the same question answers, “Well, world peace, yes! a world with no war and the starving all fed and a maybe pollution to be all gone and ah! Well maybe a nice holiday for my family and pay off my mortgage and debts and ah, give up work. I think that’s all! Then

a Jewish man comes and when asked the same question, looks all around and thinks out loud, “What is this? some kind of trap!” and quickly trots away. Then a Muslim man is asked the same question and he responds: “Hmm! let me think! Yes, I could say many things that I would like but I must be honest and say, whatever God wants for me is good enough! And I long to see Him!” Survey complete! Let us now examine. Who among them all even mentions God?

People, this is how the Judgement works – reality and not dreams!)

SURAH 11 HUD:

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Alif Lam Ra

(This is) a Scripture whose verses are perfected, then set out clearly, from One who is all Wise, all Aware. 2 “Worship no one but God. I am sent to you from Him to warn and to give good news.” 3 Ask your Lord for forgiveness, then, turn back to Him. He will grant you wholesome enjoyment until an appointed time and give His Grace to everyone who has merit. But if you turn away, I fear you will have the torment of a terrible Day: 4 it is to God that you will all return and he has Power over everything.” 5 See how (the disbelievers) wrap themselves up, to hide their feelings from Him. But even when they cover themselves with their clothes, he Knows what they conceal and what they reveal: He Knows well the innermost secrets of the heart. 6 There is not a creature that moves on earth whose provision is not His concern. He Knows where it lives and its final resting place: it is all there in a clear record. 7 It is He who Created the Heavens and the earth in six days – and his Throne was on the water (see Genesis 1 v 2) – so as to test which of you do best. Yet (Muhammad), if you say to them, “You will be resurrected after death.” The disbelievers are sure to answer, “This is clearly nothing but sorcery.” 8 If We defer their punishment for a determined time, they are sure to say, “What is holding it back?” But on the Day, it comes upon them, nothing will divert it from them; what they mocked will be all around them. 9 How desperate and ungrateful man becomes when We let him taste Our mercy and then withhold it! 10 and if We let him taste mercy after some harm has touched him, he is sure to say, “Misfortune has gone away from me.” He becomes exultant and boastful. 11 Not those who are steadfast and do good deeds: they will have forgiveness and a great reward. 12 So (Muhammad), are you going to abandon some part of what is revealed to you and let your heart be oppressed by it, because they say, “Why is no treasure sent down to him? Why has no angel come with him?” You are only there to warn; it is God who is in charge of everything. 13 If they say, “He has invented it himself,” say, “Then produce ten invented surahs like it and call

on whoever you can besides God, if you are truthful.” 14 If they do not answer you, then you will all know that it is sent down containing Knowledge from God and that there is no god but Him. Then, will you submit to Him? 15 If any desire (only) the life of this world with all its finery, We shall repay them in full in this life for all their deeds – they will be given no less 16 but such people will have nothing in the Hereafter but the Fire: there work here will be fruitless and their deeds futile. 17 Can they be compared to those who have clear proof from their Lord, recited by a witness from Him (Gabriel) and before it, the Book of Moses as a guide and mercy? These people believe in it, whereas those groups who deny its truth are promised the Fire. So, have no doubt about it (Muhammad): it is the truth from your Lord, though most people do not believe so. 18 Who could be more wrong than someone who invents lies about God? Such people will be brought before their lord and the witnesses will say, “These are the ones who lied about their Lord.” God’s rejection is the due of those who do such wrong, 19 who hinder others from God’s path, trying to make it crooked and deny the life to come. 20 They will not escape on earth and there will be no one other than God to protect them. Their punishment will be doubled. They could not hear and they did not see. (Note: Remember, the Qur’an says elsewhere that an evil deed will be repaid only by its equivalent – yet, God has much room for play with this, for the knock-on effect of sin is such that it not only affects the perpetrator and the one to whom the sin was committed but many more besides. God has the scales of justice in His hand and He weighs fairly, yet mercifully.) 21 It is they who will have lost their souls and what they have invented will have deserted them. 22 There is no doubt they will be the ones to lose most in the life to come. 23 But those who believed (in God), did good deeds and humbled themselves before their Lord will be the companions in Paradise and there they will stay. (Note: The ever-present Qur’anic wave again reminding of its simplicity in message! (see Isaiah 66 v 1-2 for comparison).) 24 These two groups are like the blind and the deaf as compared to those who can see and hear well: can they be alike? How can you not take heed? 25 We sent Noah to his people to say, “I have come to you to give a clear warning: 26 worship no one but God. I fear you will have torment on a painful Day.” 27 But the prominent disbelievers among them said, “We can see that you are nothing but a mortal like ourselves and it is clear to see that only the lowest among

us follow you. We cannot see how you are any better than we are. In fact, we think you are a liar.” 28 He said, “My people, think: if I did have a clear sign from my Lord (God) and He had Given me Grace of His Own, though it was hidden from you, could we force you to accept it against your will? 29 My people, I ask no reward from you; my reward comes from God. I will not drive away the faithful: they are sure to meet their Lord. I can see you are foolish. 30 My people, who could help me against God if I drove the faithful away? Will you not take heed? 31 I am not telling you that I hold God’s treasures, or have any knowledge of what is hidden, or that I am an angel. Nor do I say that God will grant any good to those who are despised in your eyes: God Himself Knows best what is in their souls. If I did this, I would be one of the wrongdoers.” (Note: Much of the first-person speech of all the mentioned prophets in the Qur’an sounds very much like what Muhammad himself was told to say and to the casual observer it may seem very uniform in content, almost to the word. Whether these are summaries of what each prophet said or actual words and thoughts exactly – well, was I there to hear the exact words and thoughts of each prophet – No! I wasn’t, to my knowledge anyways. Yet, the fact remains that the central theme of all i.e. to worship God alone and to do good deeds remains the same throughout. And the Qur’an is “The Reminder.” So, listen to its reminding, as I said before, God Himself, our Father, will hand out the due credits etc when He Sees fit and this includes to even Jesus, His chosen Messiah. It is all of our duties to worship God our Father alone and not to waste time arguing about worship of Jesus, the trinity, veneration of saints or angels etc – worship God alone and do good deeds instead! – I tell you it is these deeds that you will be rewarded for and not your personal allegiances. Biblically, Noah’s story is well documented and he is mentioned in the apocrypha too. It is worth reading these to get a more complete picture (see Genesis 6 v 1 – 9 v 28, Forgotten Books of Eden, Adam book 2 and Enoch). As regards the Qur’an’s central theme message being Biblical also, then, just read Psalm 11 v 7 “The Lord (God) is Righteous and Loves good deeds; those who do them will live in His Presence” Amen.) 32 They said, Noah, you have argued with us for too long. Bring down on us the punishment you threaten us with, if you are telling the truth.” 33 He said, “It is God who will bring it down, if He Wishes and you will not be able to escape. 34 My advice to you will be of no use to you if God

Wishes to leave you to your delusions: He is your Lord and to Him, you will be returned.” 35 If (these disbelievers in Mecca) say, “He has made this up,” say (Muhammad), “If I made this up, I am responsible for my own crime but I am innocent of the crimes you commit.” 36 It was revealed to Noah, “None of your people will believe, other than those who have already done so, so, do not be distressed by what they do. 37 Build the Ark under Our (Watchful) eyes and with Our inspiration. Do not plead with Me for those who have done evil – they will be drowned.” 38 So, he began to build the Ark and whenever leaders of his people passed by, they laughed at him. He said, “You may scorn us now but we will come to scorn you: 39 you will find out who will receive a humiliating punishment and on whom a lasting suffering will descend.” 40 when what We commanded came and water gushed up out of the earth, We said, “Place on board this Ark a pair of each species (Note: Biblically seven pairs of each clean animal were to board the Ark and one pair of unclean (see Genesis 6 v 19- 7 v 3)) and your own family – except those against whom the sentence has already been passed and those who have believed,” though only a few believed with him. 41 He said, “Board the Ark. In the Name of God, it shall sail and anchor. My God is Most Forgiving and Merciful.” It sailed with them on the waves like mountains and Noah called out to his son, who stayed away, “Come aboard with us, my son, do not stay with the disbelievers.” 43 But he replied, “I will seek refuge on a mountain to save me from the water.” Noah said, “Today, there is no refuge from what God has Commanded, except for those on whom He has Mercy.” The waves cut them off from each other and he was among the drowned. 44 Then it was said, “Earth swallow up your water and sky, hold back!” and the water subsided; the Command was fulfilled. The Ark settled on mount Judi and it was said, “Gone are those evil people!” (Note: A lesson for all not to do evil!) 45 Noah called out to his Lord, saying, “My Lord, my son was one of my family and Your Promise is true and You are the Most Just of Judges.” 46 God said, “Noah, he was not one of your family. What he did was not right. Do not ask Me for things you know nothing about. I am warning you not to be foolish.” 47 He said, “My Lord, I take refuge with You from asking for things I know nothing about. If You do not Forgive me and Have Mercy on me, I shall be one of the losers.” (Note: Firstly, compared to the Biblical recordings of these events, well, there are inclusions and omissions. Many spend their entire lives arguing over these

differences and some carry hatred in defence of their own beliefs. God is Wise and Gave us humans only slight accounts, so as not to have us thinking that “We know everything” and then, walk out and reject God. God has Given enough to have an understanding of the past but the fact is, this has nothing to do with each of us finding God in life and having personal relationships with Him, trusting Him and seeking His Constant Guidance all throughout our lives. This is the true meaning of each of our lives: to find God today and have this relationship with Him and to move through His Testing in life with Him always at our sides. God Himself once said to Hosea the prophet, “I would rather My people know me than burn offerings to me” (Hosea 6 v 6). Then, it is easy! Yes, we all meet challenges in life but we can then see the purpose of it all through God and His Wisdom and Will, for He is, after all, the Sole Creator of all things and He Orchestrates, Organises and Sustains all things with or without us and our ‘consent’ each day. However, He Gives us the chance to be His and to have this close relationship with Him. In this, Jesus’ description of God as our “Father” is very apt.

The Qur’an itself hints at this in Qur’an 3:7 of the “ambiguities” that are like traps set for those who care not truly for God but are only interested in satisfying their own quest’s for knowledge and historical facts. And this leads me into the next point which is, how many modern people, even Christians today, would have the kind of faith needed to trust God with the life of their child and still not question God’s Wisdom and Decision? Many today in our churches are still arguing for and against the worship of Jesus as part of a trinity, when Jesus clearly worshipped God himself and treated God as God (see John 4 v 22, 5 v 41-44, 20 v 17, Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-31) and may I suggest that you look up all of these Scriptures as they are laid out for your own benefits. Do not worry about getting to the end of a Book of God, no, for you do not know what tomorrow brings, so learn your lesson today! amen. I have personally lived through this very thing, where God took my son aged twelve to cancer. Yes, I cried and yes, I am still heart-broken but God, when I questioned Him, answered me, “Your boy may not have been happy in life as an adult – you must trust My Wisdom and Judgement.” And I did and still do. I still am heart-broken for I loved my boy and still do. Yet, God has, in His Wisdom, Kindness and Mercy, has also Told me that in the New

Kingdom, i.e. after the Judgement, when evil and sadness and temptation are removed forever, I will be reunited with my son and he may live again in a kinder, more loving world without death, temptation, sin and evil, wherein it “will be as full of the knowledge of God as the sea is full of water” (see Habbakuk 2 v 14, Isaiah 11 v 9).

I must also add, as I edit and type today 2 /2/2019, since I wrote these words on 26/8/2017, over a year ago, that I have seen a modern film about Noah since then and it was abominable and an insult to God. It was wrong on many counts, and to sensationalise the film, it presented Noah as a murderer and the “Watchers” as kind protectors, when the “watchers” as they are called in this film were actually rebellious angels that had come among man and fornicated with them, the seed of Cain and the fallen and were and still are doomed, as they await the Great Judgement to be thrown into Hell forever. Also, progeny from them and mankind existed as is Biblically recorded and well documented in the Apocrypha (see Genesis 6 v 1-4, Forgotten Books of Eden, Books of Adam and Enoch). Finally, many today who may argue with you about God and historical facts and their clashing, do not even entertain them! for God will reveal all at the end of our time of testing, which is now! Ask any of them, “Do you actually believe in God? and have you a viable relationship with Him that spawns this hunger of yours for these facts?” You will find that most will scratch their heads in wonder at your question for they have absolutely no faith at all in the Living and Wonderful God, who Created them and seek only self-glory and knowledge. These same people think nothing of “putting their God to the test” (see Deuteronomy 6 v 16, Matthew 4 v 7) and have already pre-recorded messages prepared for a chance meeting with God at the Judgement, “should there be one?” And these are: “God, we were only looking for the truth!” But alas, God Knows the real Truth and to find God truly in life, you need no history whatsoever but a willingness to kneel before Him and ask Him sincerely and humbly.)

48 And it was said, “Noah, descend in peace from us, with blessings on you and on some of the communities that will spring from those who are with you. There will be others We will allow to enjoy life for a time but then a painful punishment from Us will afflict them.” 49 These accounts are part of

what was beyond your knowledge (Muhammad). We revealed them to you. Neither you nor your people knew them before now, so be patient: the future belongs to those who are aware of God. 50 To the Ad, We sent their brother Hud. He said, "My people worship God. you have no other god than Him; you are only making up lies. 51 I ask no reward from you, my people; my reward comes only from Him who Created me. Why do you not use your reason? 52 My people, ask forgiveness from your Lord and return to Him. He will send down for you rain in abundance from the sky and give you extra strength. Do not turn away and be lost in your sins." 53 They replied, "Hud, you have not brought us any clear evidence. We will not forsake our gods on the strength of your word alone, nor will we believe in you. 54 All we can say is that one of our gods may have inflicted some harm on you." He said, "I call on God to Witness and you too are my witnesses, that I disown those you set up as partners with God 55 other than Him. So, plot against me, all of you and give me no respite. 56 I put my trust in God, my Lord and your Lord. There is no moving creature which He does not control. (Note: A Christian may ask, "What about the devil, Satan, does God control him? Alas, yes God does, for He, the Almighty, has permitted Satan a time to test humanity in his arrogance – yet, at any point, God can stop him in his tracks and, in fact, Satan can do nothing without God's permission. God gave all life, Gives all life and Is the continual Source of all life, Heavenly or earthly; for He alone is God. God Holds all Control of all things and has Created all things (see Isaiah 44 v 24). Temptation is only a temporary condition, for once Judgement Day comes, the evil one Satan and all evil will be dismissed to Hell. Thereafter, people will then only know good amen. Praise the Lord Amen.) – my Lord's way is straight. 57 But if you turn away, then, I have conveyed the message with which I was sent to you and my Lord will bring along another people in your place. You cannot do Him any harm: it is my Lord who Protects everything." 58 And so, when Our judgement came to pass, by Our grace, We saved Hud and his fellow believers. We saved them from a severe punishment. 59 These were the Ad: they rejected their Lord's signs, disobeyed His messengers and followed the command of every obstinate tyrant. 60 They were rejected in this life and so shall they be on the Day of Judgement. Yes, the Ad denied their Lord – so away with the Ad, the people of Hud! 61 To the Thamud, We sent their brother Salih. He said, "My people,

worship God. You have no god other than Him. It was Him who brought you into being from the earth and made you inhabit it, so, ask forgiveness from Him and turn back to Him: my Lord is near and is ready to answer.” 62 They said, “Salih, we used to have such great hope in you. Will you forbid us to worship what our fathers worshipped? We are in grave doubt about to what you are asking us to do.” 63 He said, “My people, just think: if I did have clear proof from my Lord (God) and if He had given me Mercy of His Own, who could protect me from God if I disobeyed Him? You would only make me my loss greater. 64 My people, this camel belongs to God, a sign for you, so leave it to pasture on God’s earth and do not harm it, or you will soon be punished.” 65 But they hamstrung it, so he said, “Enjoy life, continue to live in your homes for another three days: 66 this warning will not prove false.” And so, when Our Command was fulfilled by Our Mercy, We saved Salih and his fellow believers from the disgrace of that day. (Muhammad), it is your Lord who is the Strong, the Mighty One. 67 The Blast struck the evildoers and they lay dead in their homes, 68 as though they had never lived and flourished there. Yes, the Thamud denied their Lord – so away with the Thamud! (Note: Both of these stories of the people of Ad and Thamud who were sent their respective messengers Hud and Salih are not Biblically recorded, yet they add strength to the repetitive nature of the Qur’an’s message to all people to worship God alone seeking His Will and doing good deeds.) 69 To Abraham, Our Messengers brought good news. They said “Peace.” He answered, “Peace,” and without delay he brought a roasted calf. When he saw their hands did not reach towards the meal, he found this strange and became afraid of them. (Note: We must read Genesis 17 – 19) to see that these messengers did in fact eat the meal (see Genesis 18 v 8) and the Lord God Himself, was also with the two angels which made up the “three” (see Genesis 18 v 2, 22 & 19 v 1) – but they said, “Do not be afraid. We have been sent against the people of Lot.” 71 His wife was standing nearby and laughed. We gave her good news of Isaac (her son) and after him Jacob (her grandson). 72 She said, “Alas for me! How am I to bear a child when I am an old woman and my husband here is an old man? That would be a strange thing!” 73 They said, “Are you accustomed to what God ordains? The Grace of God and His Blessings be upon you, people of this house! For He is worthy of all praise and glory.” 74 Then, when the fear left Abraham

and the good news came to him, he pleaded with Us for Lot's people, (Note: Does this little hint at the "Us" not tell us something of these messengers who had God with them as being the "We" in the Qur'an, as Biblically as the angels went forth from Abraham to Sodom and Lot's household, God remained with Abraham and Abraham pleaded with Him for the salvation of at least his nephew Lot, in a long-winded way (see Genesis 18 v 16-33)?) 75 For Abraham was forbearing, tender-hearted and devout. 76 "Abraham cease your pleading: what your Lord has ordained has come about; punishment is coming to them, which cannot be turned back." 77 And when Our messengers (Note: the "two angels" see Genesis 19 v 1) came to Lot, he was anxious for them, feeling powerless to protect them and said, "This is truly a terrible day!" 78 His people came rushing towards him; they used to commit foul deeds (Note: homo-sexual acts – see Genesis 19 v 1-11). He said, "My people, here are my daughters. They are cleaner for you, so have some fear of God and do not disgrace me with my guests. Is there not a single right-minded man among you?" (Note: see Genesis 19 v 4-11). 79 They said, "You know what we want, we have no claim to your daughters (Note: they wanted to have homo-sexual relations with God's two angels.) 80 He said, "If only I had the strength to stop you or could rely on strong support!" 81 They said, "Lot, we are your Lord's messengers. They will not reach you. Leave with your household in the dead of night and let none of you turn back. Only your wife will suffer the fate that befalls the others. Their appointed time is the morning: is the morning not near?" (The Qur'an's style in presenting facts clearly is often questioned compared to the Bible. For example, further on in the Qur'an it tells of the "Blinding" of those who were trying to push in Lot's door (Qur'an 54:37), yet it is omitted here. Likewise, elsewhere it mentions the one who was left behind as "an old woman" (see (Qur'an 26:160-175). Many lay readers get frustrated with this. Some may even toss the Qur'an aside as factually misleading, but the Qur'an's message is not really for fact finders and historians and the impatient but those who truly wish to find God. If one perseveres and as one goes further in its pages, you may find these subtly placed 'filler-ins' later on or some of them anyways. The Qur'an makes no apology for this and in fact tells us from the outset, if you can truly see, that ambiguities are included and that many will spend their time occupied with them, instead of finding the true message which is to please

God, the Almighty and Ever-Living God Amen (see Qur'an 3:7). For those who stand in 'protection' of the Qur'an saying or thinking that the Bible is wrong when there is a comparison; yet, the Qur'an openly professes the truth and authenticity of both the Torah and the Gospel (see Qur'an 3:3), so you too must question yourself to your reasoning behind this arrogance. You see, the Bible may give facts; the Qur'an gives a viewpoint from a slightly different angle as does the Gospel sometimes; yet, God will explain all of these things in full truth at the Judgement. So, for all of us Jews, Christians and Muslims today, ours' is to worship God alone and to do good deeds. There is no point having all the facts, even if God permitted you to see them and then be a cruel and heartless tyrant, for you will go to Hell if you choose this way before kindness Amen. Let your motto in this be: "God first, facts later!" This way, salvation is achievable Amen.) 82 And so when what We ordained came about, We turned their town upside down and rained stones of baked clay down on it, layer upon layer (see Genesis 19 v 24) 83 marked from your Lord. It is not far from the evildoers. 84 And to Midian, We sent their brother Shu'ayb (Note: Not Biblically recorded). He said, "My people, worship God. You have no other god than Him. Do not give short measure nor short weight (Note: see Leviticus 19 v 35-36). I see you are prospering, but I fear you will have torment on an overwhelming Day. 85 My people, in fairness give full measure and weight. Do not withhold from people things that are rightly theirs and do not spread corruption in the land. (Note: You may feel like children as I point out the obvious to you here but God has asked me to do so and I have no reason to lie, for God Himself is close to me: so, as regards to ambiguity seeking, if we spend all our lives seeking whether and where Shu'ayb existed historically (just because it wasn't mentioned Biblically) and yet, we treat others as things to be used for our own advantage and steal and cheat them, then, have we really understood these verses or our Bibles?) 86 What lasts with God is best for you if you are believers: I am not your keeper." 87 They said, "Shu'ayb, does your prayer tell you that we should abandon what our forefathers worshipped and refrain from doing whatever we please with our own property? Indeed, you are a tolerable and sensible man." 88 He answered, "My people, can you not see? What if I am acting on clear evidence from my Lord (God)? He, Himself has given me good provision: I do not want to do what I am forbidding you to do; I only want to put things right

as far as I can. I cannot succeed without God's Help: I trust in Him and always turn to Him. 89 My people, do not let your opposition to me bring upon you a similar fate to the peoples of Noah or Hud or Salih: the people of Lot are not far away from you. 90 Ask forgiveness from your Lord and turn to Him in repentance: my Lord is Merciful and Most Loving." 91 They said, "Shu'ayb, we do not understand much of what you say and we find you very weak in our midst. But for your tribe, we could have stoned you, for you have no great status among us." 92 He said, "My people, does my tribe have more power over you than God? How can you ignore Him? My Lord is fully aware of all that you do. 93 My people, do whatever is within your power and I will do likewise. Soon you will know who will receive a disgraceful punishment and who is a liar. Watch out and so will I." 94 When what We had ordained came about, in Our Mercy, We saved Shu'ayb and his fellow believers, but a mighty blast struck the wrongdoers. By the morning, they lay dead in their homes, 95 as if they had never lived and flourished there. Yes, away with the people of Midian, just like the Thamud! 96 We also sent Moses with Our signs and clear authority, 97 to Pharaoh and his supporters but they followed Pharaoh's orders and Pharaoh's orders were not rightly guided. 98 He will be at the forefront of his people on the Day of Resurrection leading them down towards the Fire. What a foul drinking place to be led to! 99 They were pursued by God's Rejection in this life and will be on the Day of Resurrection too. What a foul gift to be given! 100 We relate to you (Muhammad) (Note: even though much of the Qur'an is directed to Muhammad, we must all take this as if it were being directed to each of us individually too) such accounts of earlier towns: Some of them are still standing; some have been mown down; 101 We did not wrong them, they wronged themselves. Their gods, which they called on besides God, were of no use to them when what your Lord had ordained came about; they only increased their ruin. 102 Such is the punishment of your Lord for towns in the midst of their sins: His Punishment is Terrible and Severe. 103 There truly is a sign in this for anyone who fears the punishment of the Hereafter. That is a Day in which all people will be gathered together, (Note: see Matthew 25 v 32, 13 v 41,49) a day for all to see. 104 We are delaying it only for a specified period, 105 and when that Day comes, no soul will speak except by His Permission and some of them will be wretched and some happy. 106 The wretched ones will be in

the Fire, sighing and groaning, 107 there to remain for as long as the Heavens and earth endure, unless your Lord Wills otherwise. (Probably one of the most important statements in the entire Qur'an and in fact, in all the Scriptures, for God Almighty has Final Say on all things. Also, personally, this is a confirmation to my own Teaching from God on the fact that at the very end of all time, past the Judgement Day, past the time of rejoicing in the Gardens of Paradise or in other words the Kingdom of Heaven and then the Kingdom of Heaven on earth as people live and then pass into Heaven body and soul and even as Heaven and earth are fully united in Heavenly Bliss; then, when Heaven and earth are no longer needed, as God is about to bring us, all who are saved, out to Immortality to join Himself as He was before time began, He will fully Destroy or un-Creat what remains of all sin, evil and evil doers who had been stored in Hell suffering, so as we enter perfection in Immortality nothing sinful or evil will be brought there Amen and Glory be to God for all of these Teachings that He has sent humanity since the beginning. I tell you, he who heeds these words given me for your benefits have accepted a view into the future that has been planned by God since even before time began. Who among you will understand these things though? These things had not been revealed to even Jesus whilst he was on earth, for he needed them not then Amen. All these things are now available to humanity as never before through God's Holy Spirit in me. How fortunate we are to have the hindsight and experience of the lives of such as the prophets to remind us of God. Yet, who today sees them? In this respect, people today have more at their disposal than Jesus had in Scripture. We have all before us today in Scripture his (Jesus') life on earth and all before and afterwards well documented and reachable by so many in this fairly well-educated world; yet, who avails of it to their advantage? Instead of saying stupid things like, "Wouldn't it have been great to be around in Jesus' time with all the miracles!" etc. Would you have heeded him back then? or would you have been too busy with other business as you are today? We are blessed today more than in any age to have all the Scriptures at our disposal and furthermore, most of us or so educated as to be able to read and understand them but do we?) 108 As those who have been blessed, they will be in Paradise, there to remain as long as the Heavens and earth endure, unless your Lord Wills otherwise – an unceasing gift. (Note: Just in case you

don't understand my notes in the last verse, the gates of Paradise will be open, so even as Jesus brings the Kingdom of God on earth as it should have been from the beginning, we will be able to return to our eternal homes therein. You see God, in His Wisdom has shown me many things; so, for example, what of the man who had no enjoyment in life and wanted to raise a family etc yet was prohibited by some wretched tyrant? God is Just, remember! So, after a lengthy time in Paradise after the Judgement, God will allow the gates of Paradise to open upon the earth and man will return to live a peaceful Kingdom on earth with Jesus as the ruling Messiah. There will be no sin or death though and as a result of this, no pollution etc. Life will be simple and humble worshipping God Amen. Not all will have to avail of this and one will be allowed to remain in Paradise or to return to Heaven in the Light of your rank achieved in life to be as like angels before God, if you prefer, after seeking God's Will for you. For then, we all will relish doing God's Will openly and will enjoy pleasing God. You see, some may have already had a good life on earth already and seek Higher things. But the fact will be that now there is no hurry or time limit on achieving what we would like to have achieved in life, pleasing God always of course Amen. There will be children born in the Light of Innocence in this time on earth too, for how else will Jesus fulfil the Scriptures of himself being a daddy on earth with honourable men (see Isaiah 52 v 13- 53 v 12)? God has saved this wonderful prize for His best boy Jesus, as he had already given up his first life so willingly for God's Will and Sacrifice. Glory be to God for him in this and people like him, our wonderful unselfish Messiah Jesus. Then, when all have enjoyed life and have returned to the Heavens to take up their Heavenly rank and status, previously achieved in life, then after a time of this and you know, even while in Heaven, the gates of Paradise joined to the perfected earth will still be open to us to return to visit when we like for God will truly be a happy God then, orchestrating all of His Own creation as it should have been right from the start, but we slowed this process down by our rejection of Him. And thanks also to those patient angels and Heavenly beings who have always sought to do and have obeyed God's Will, for their extra patience in awaiting our perfecting for the Big Day, so as in the very end we will all advance together to God our Immortal Creator who is, was and always will be Greater than time itself, for He Made it and all things visible and invisible amen. I cry as I

write these Words from God as I even feel the Joy and Hope in the Messiah and angels for at last, the end of sin will be Amen. Glory be to God Amen Amen amen.

I add another note here, as man may be confused between what Heaven is and what Paradise is. In the Books of Adam, we can clearly see that in the beginning when Adam was in Eden, the Garden of Paradise, which was directly linked to the earth, the angels within the Garden were seen clearly by him as they rose up and down to and from Heaven to God. So, there are various Heights or Ranks within the Heavens wherein the Highest Heaven, God Resides on His Glorious Throne. Any Giving or Sightings from God below this right down to the earth itself are Graces from God, not deserved by us, unless we have achieved this from life through our personal relationships with God. I assure you all that time spent in God is the best time you will ever spend! This does not have to be boring or painful either, but God is a Friend to us in all we think, say and do forever Amen. And I assure you that as God Advances you, you will realise the Wonder and Joy and True Friendship that is and has been always available to all humanity since the time of Adam Amen (see Forgotten Books of Eden.)

109 So (Muhammad), have no doubt about what these people worship: it is merely what their fathers worshipped before them and We shall certainly give them their share in full, without any reduction. 110 We gave Moses the Scripture before you, but differences arose about it and if it had not been for a prior Word from your Lord (God), a decision would already have been made between them, though they are in grave doubt about it. (Note: In this, we can clearly see, as is once again to be seen in the Books of Adam that as God ordered Adam out of Eden, Adam wept wanting desperately to be returned and God Told Adam that both he and his good seed would be returned to the Garden of Eden, after the Day of Judgement, which is Known only to God Himself and no other, not Jesus nor any angel and this is clearly documented by Jesus (Matthew 24 v 36) and told to Muhammad by Gabriel in the Qur'an many times (see Qur'an 79:42-45).

I also add here to the Christians, remember it is this very Scripture given to Moses for all time of which Jesus clearly states that he “did not come to change one Word or tiny Detail of” (see Matthew 5 v 17-20). So, for Christians who dismiss the Old testament and its Teachings from God as something archaic and unimportant and merely vaguely historical, I say read it! as Peter the apostle of Jesus also advises us to do, treating their Teachings as “Lights in a dark place until the rising of the dawn” or in our parlance, until the coming of Christ Jesus at the Judgement Amen (see 2 Peter 1 v 19). Only the other day on tv as I glanced at an add, I nearly got sick as openly two men were in a close and sinful way as an advertising to some holiday resort show, showing how “We are modern and cater for all!” I assure you, even in my short life so far, as I look back to my childhood, this would then have been seen by the general public as an abhorrence. Yet, today, we are ‘conditioned’ into thinking that this is a ‘normal’ practice. Many would even openly argue for ‘their rights’. I assure you all, that this was as it was just before Noah and indeed Lot, as man became complacent and accepting of blatant sin and say what you please but the Law of Moses does not lie and God Hates this behaviour (see Leviticus 18 v 22, 20 v 13). It is this same Law, this same eternal Law given to us by God Himself, that will be used to Judge you all regardless of your births. You must learn from it or be punished at your peril and your flagrant ignorance and rejection of God Amen.

And to you Christians who wilfully follow the local priest and his ideas and ways and whims, who thinks that the rosary to a dead person (Mary) is the ‘completion’ and ‘perfection’ of prayer, I tell you, you are like school children who still refuse to walk. Even if God permitted the dead to speak and to come back with a message from Him, what mother among you would still keep their child restrained in a child’s walking aid, when they are well grown children who should be at school and running around playing with friends? I tell you all, call God right now and ask Him to Help you to walk as you should and to Help you to leave behind the restraints of the ideas of tradition and the attachments to other deities. Focus on God as Jesus, your ‘big brother’ did and tries to teach you to in his Gospels Amen. So, if there is one lesson to be learnt from the Qur’an, then, let it be to worship God alone, the Creator, our Heavenly Father amen.)

111 Your Lord will give everyone full due for whatever they have done: he is Aware of everything they do. 112 So (Muhammad), keep to the right course as you have been commanded, together with those who have turned to God with you. Do not overstep the limits for He Sees everything you do. 113 Do not rely on those who do evil or the Fire may touch you and then you will have no one to protect you from God, nor will you be helped. 114 (Muhammad), keep up the prayer at both ends of the day and during parts of the night, for good things drive bad away – this is a reminder for those who are aware. (Note: Remember God is in total Control of all good and bad things so, it is best to ask for His Constant Guidance always and not use mottos and sayings as ways to live and in fact as short cuts Amen. It is God who actually drives the bad or evil away but those who talk to Him or remain in prayer, for prayer is talking to God, remain in His Favour amen.) 115 Be steadfast: God does not let the rewards of those who do good go to waste. 116 If only there had been, among the generations before your time, people with a remnant of good sense, to forbid corruption on the earth! We saved only a few of them, whilst the unjust pursued the enjoyment of plenty and persisted in sin. 117 Your Lord would not destroy any town without cause if its people were acting righteously (Note: see Book of Jonah). 118 If your Lord had pleased, He would have made all people a single community but they continue to have their differences – 119 except those on whom your Lord has Mercy, for He Created them in this way and the Word of your Lord is Final: “I shall definitely fill Hell with both jinn and men.” 120 So (Muhammad), We tell you the stories of the prophets to make your heart firm and in these accounts, truth has come to you, as well as lessons and reminders for the believers. 121 Say to those who do not believe, “Do whatever you can: we too are doing what we can,” 122 and “Wait: we too are waiting.” 123 All that is hidden in the Heavens and the earth belongs to God and all Authority goes back to Him (Note: as Jesus confirms: see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29). So (Muhammad), worship Him and put your trust in Him: your Lord is never unaware of what (all of) you are doing.

SURAH 12 JOSEPH (Note: Jacob's son – see Genesis 37 v 1- 50 v 26, I suggest that you read it firstly):

(Note: As I edit this morning, I arose to having had a dream wherein I was showing my sister, who is a Jehovah witness, a verse in the Qur'an and as I showed her it to read for herself, she stepped back and declined to read it. Just then, God gave me a mind vision of a bucket of sand with some nuggets of gold peeping through the sand and without pause, I said to her, "Must you always see the sand?" To those who cannot see clearly, this means that much of the Qur'an may appear repetitive and mundane but among its verses there are gems of pure gold Amen.)

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Alif Lam Ra

These are verses of Scripture that makes things clear – 2 We have sent it down as an Arabic Qur'an so that you (people) may understand. 3 We tell you prophet the best of stories in revealing this Qur'an to you. before this you were one who knew nothing about them. 4 Joseph said to his father (Note: Jacob), "Father, I dreamed of eleven stars and the sun and the moon: I saw them all bow down before me," 5 and he replied, "My brother, tell your brothers nothing of this dream, or they may plot to harm you – Satan is man's sworn enemy. 6 This is about how your Lord (God) will choose you, teach you to interpret dreams and perfect His Blessing on you and the house of Jacob, just as He perfected it earlier on your father's Abraham and Isaac: your Lord is all Knowing and Wise." 7 There are lessons in the story of Joseph and his brothers for all who seek them. 8 The brothers said (to each other), "Although we are many, Joseph and his brother are dearer to our father than we are – our father is clearly in the wrong." (Note: you see, Jacob had children by four different women and Joseph and "his brother" Benjamin were born to Rachel, who was Jacob's first choice wife and last to have children (see Genesis 29 v 31- 30 v 24, 35 v 22-26). This is why, to attempt to truly understand the Qur'an without first reading the Bible, well, you are at a huge loss. I must add, neither are necessary to know God and to do good and thus enter the Kingdom of God.) 9 (One of them) said, "Kill Joseph or

banish him to another land and your father's attention will be free to turn to you. After that you can be righteous." (Note: need I add that, to all who think that by murdering someone will bring them closer to God, well, take heed! Truly, when we see another person before us, no matter how they look or are dressed, can you know what they know and like? Can you hear as they can? Can you see as much or as well as them? Do you love as their heart loves? Do you cry as they do when they are sad? Do you feel as they feel? Or touch as they touch? Taste as they taste? Or even smell something as they smell it? – How can you kill another living being? A beautiful life when God alone Knows fully all the above things – "Life is sacred!" (see Qur'an 25:68 and for reflection 25:63-77).) 10 (Another of them) said, "Do not kill Joseph but if you must, throw him into the hidden depths of a well where some caravan may pick him up." (Note: Remember, it is best if you turn to Genesis 37 v 1-36 to get the full picture, as sometimes the Qur'an seems to jump from one place to another in its recordings. Also remember that Muhammad is reported to have had no Biblical training before receiving the Qur'an, so to him all this was new, but to us who have the Bible and Qur'an at our availability, then, why not use them? Remember also, that Gabriel and God's wish was not to turn Muhammad into a historian of impeccable renown, no, but a strong and obedient person to God's True Will which urges all to worship God alone and to do good deeds. Thus, historical and Biblical stories were only used to teach Muhammad and the Qur'an's readers lessons and similarities of other messengers of God in the past and thus strengthen us by them. So, people who spend their time arguing over things that seem slightly different from a Biblical or Qur'anic perspective and try to authenticate their side of the argument are like two flies both caught in a spider's web and hurling insults back and over at each other. Have you both even thought to worship God and to do good deeds for all around you, be they friend or unknown traveller?) 11 They said to their father, "Why do you not trust us with Joseph, we wish him well? 12 Send him with us tomorrow and he will enjoy himself and play – we will take good care of him." 13 He replied, "The thought of you taking him away with you worries me: I am afraid a wolf may eat him when you are not paying attention." 14 They said, "If a wolf were to eat him when there are so many of us, we would truly be losers!" 15 Then, they took him away with them, resolved upon throwing him into the hidden

depths of a well – We inspired him, saying, “You will tell them of all this (at a time) when they do not realize (who you are)!” (Note: this is not Biblically recorded but shows another Kind side to God’s Nature in thinking to prepare the boy for his unsure and unknown future. This way we can all use the Qur’an to advantage even historically) 16 – and at nightfall, they returned to their father weeping. 17 They said, “We went off racing one another, leaving Joseph behind with our things and a wolf ate him. You will not believe us, though we are telling the truth!” (Note: Jesus once said of the Jews who opposed him, “Right from the beginning, you were a pack of liars” (see John 8 v 31-47 especially v 44).) 18 and they showed him his shirt, deceptively stained with blood. He cried, “No! Your souls have prompted you to do wrong! But it is best to be patient: from God alone I seek Help to bear what you are saying.” 19 Some travellers came by. They sent someone to draw water and he let down his bucket. “Good news!” he exclaimed. “Here is a boy!” They hid him like a piece of merchandise – God was well-aware of what they did – and then sold him for a small price, for a few pieces of silver, so little did they value him. (Note: Many people often question God and His Will in doing things like this. They say, “Why would God later punish these criminals if He used them in His plan for the future in Egypt?” Well, the truth is, yes, they were instrumental in God’s bringing about of His Future plan, but all along the way God Tests all and moulds His Future plan. He Makes the future happen! And He has said this before to the prophets, “I will make what I have told you happen!” or “I will make what I have told you come true.” So, we as humans, must not take God for granted ever. He is far Greater and Wiser than we can ever even imagine, for imagined thoughts are in fact handed to us from God before we even think them Amen. The logically minded person could add, “But if these men did the right thing and looked around for someone to identify the boy and thus return him to his family, then, how could God have brought about his plan in Egypt?” I could say, a good question, but the conditional tense is not ours, as humans and even created beings to know and is only God’s. Even the angels do not know the conditional tense – they could guess if God permitted them to, as so many of us humans spend our lives doing, yes, living the conditional. Alas, this is a lesson we must all come to learn: we can never know the conditional, so why even try? Leave it all to God and His Wonderful Decision-Making Capabilities

Amen Amen amen. For only He can truly Weigh all the parameters within time itself. And if He is ever unsure, He can always step out of time into Immortality, to look at things and think. We cannot even understand this part of God's Awesome Armoury, for He is always one step or more ahead of us and in fact, has been right from the beginning, before time even began by His Inventing and Creating. Such scriptures as "I am the Lord, the Creator of all things (including time)" (Isaiah 44 v 24) and "Lord, before time began, You existed" see Psalms 90 v 2, 93 v 2). God even explains His Pre-Existence to Enoch (see Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch xxiv 1—5.) 21 The Egyptian who bought him said to his wife, "Look after him well! He may be useful to us or we may adopt him as a son." In this way We settled Joseph in that land (Egypt) and later taught him how to interpret dreams: God always prevails in His Purpose, though most people do not realise it. 22 When he reached maturity, We gave him judgement and knowledge: this is how We reward those who do good. 23 The women in the house he was living in tried to seduce (him); she bolted the doors and said, "Come to me," and he replied, "God forbid! My master has been good to me: wrongdoers never prosper." She made for him and he would have succumbed to her if he had not seen evidence of his Lord – We did this in order to keep indecency and evil away from him, for he was truly one of Our chosen servants. 25 They raced for the door – she tore his shirt from behind and at the door they met her husband. She said, "What other than prison or painful punishment should be the reward of someone who tried to dishonour your wife?" 26 but he (Joseph) said, "She tried to seduce me." A member of her household suggested, "If his shirt is torn at the front then it is she who is telling the truth and he who is lying 27 but if it is torn at the back, then she is lying and he is telling the truth." 28 When her husband saw the shirt was torn at the back, he said, "This is another instance of woman's treachery: your treachery is truly great. 29 Joseph overlook this; but you (wife) ask forgiveness for your sin – you have done wrong." 30 Some women of the city said, "The governor's wife is trying to seduce her slave! Love for him consumes her heart! It is clear to us that she has gone astray." 31 When she heard their malicious talk, she prepared a banquet and sent for them, giving each of them a knife. She said to Joseph, "Come and show yourself to them!" and when the women saw him, they were stunned by his beauty and cut their hands, exclaiming, "Great God! He

must be a precious angel, he cannot be mortal! 32 She said, "This is the one you blamed me for. I tried to seduce him and he wanted to remain chaste, but if he does not do what I want now he will be put in prison and degraded." 33 Joseph said, "My Lord! I would rather prison to what these women are calling me to do. If You do not protect me from their treachery, I shall yield to them and do wrong," 34 and his Lord answered his prayer and Protected him from their treachery – He is the All Hearing, All Knowing. 35 In the end, they (the governor and his household) thought it best after seeing all the signs of his innocence, that he should imprison him for a while. (Note: Read Genesis 39 for more details on this.) 36 Two young men went to prison alongside him. one of them said, "I dreamt that I was pressing grapes;" the other said, "I dreamt that I was carrying bread on my head and that birds were eating it." (They said), "Tell us what this means – we can see that you are a knowledgeable man." 37 He said, "I can tell you what this means before any meal provided for you arrives: this is part of what my Lord has taught me. I reject the faith of those who disbelieve in God and deny the life to come, 38 and I follow the faith of my forefathers Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. We would never worship anything besides God. This is part of God's Grace to us and to all mankind, but most people are ungrateful. (Note: Biblically (see Genesis 40), these words/thoughts are not recorded, and in my opinion, they seem very centralised and similar to the theme and message of the Qur'an given to Muhammad; yet, Joseph may well have spoken or thought them. Biblically, there was not much mention of the life to come until Jesus came and he talked much about it in his Gospels. To me, the message given by all the prophets in the Qur'an is almost 'carbon copy' and this may have been a universal summary by its Heavenly angelic senders, to emphasize the strength of its message, which at its core reads, "Worship God alone, giving all worship to Him, the Creator and to do good deeds.") 39 Fellow prisoners, would many diverse gods be better than God, the One, the All Powerful? 40 All those you worship instead of Him are mere names you and your forefathers invented, names for which God has sent down no sanction. Authority belongs to God alone (Note: see John 5 v 30) and He orders you to worship none but Him: this is the true faith, though most people do not realise it. 41 Fellow prisoners, one of you will serve his master with wine; the other will be crucified and the birds will pick at his head. That is the end of

the matter on which you asked my opinion (Note: we must recognize that Joseph had to seek God's Opinion on this and thus he was only relaying God's Message and not his own)." 42 Joseph said to the one he knew would be saved, "Mention me to your master," but Satan made him forget to do this and so Joseph stayed in prison for a number of years. (Note: in this, there is an often overlooked message and that is the same given by Jesus in the "Parable of the sower" (Matthew 13 v 1-9, 18-23) and it is the explanation of how Satan can actually snatch away the Word of God from us if we do not let it enter our hearts sincerely, with God's Permission of course!) 43 The king said, "I dreamt about seven fat cows been eaten by seven lean ones: seven green ears of corn and (seven) others withered. Counsellors, if you can interpret dreams, tell me the meaning of my dream" (Note: see Genesis 41). 44 They said, "These are confusing dreams and we are not skilled at dream-interpretation," 45 but the prisoner who had been freed, at last remembered (Joseph) and said, "I shall tell you what this means. Give me leave to go (to Joseph)." (Note: Here again is a much-overlooked piece of valuable information for all to see: how did the man suddenly remember Joseph again? Well, with God's permission, an angel brought the thought close to him, prompted him with it and when the man recognized it, he acted immediately. So much thought that we humans take for granted every day is not ours but from God and even the bad thoughts come only by His Permission also. We are so interconnected with God that it begs belief; yet, we are so foolishly stubborn that we actually tell ourselves that we are not and that we are individual and independent superbeings. If one could only see all that God is doing right now out of His Grace and Goodness, Giving you every chance to recognize Him, you would all be shocked and truly amazed.) 46 "Truthful Joseph! Tell us the meaning of seven fat cows been eaten by seven lean ones, seven green ears of corn and (seven) others withered, 47 then, I can return to the people and inform them." Joseph said, "You will sow for seven consecutive years as usual. Store all that you reap, left in the ear, apart from the little you eat. 48 After that will come seven years of hardship which will consume all but a little of what you stored up for them; 49 after that will come a year with abundant rain and the people will press grapes." 50 The king said, "Bring him to me," but when the messenger came to fetch Joseph, he said, "Go back to your master and ask him about what happened

to those women who cut their hands? My Lord Knows all about their treachery.” 51 The king asked the women, “What happened when you tried to seduce Joseph?” They said, “God forbid!” We know nothing bad of him!” and the governor’s wife said, “Now the truth is out, it was us who tried to seduce him – he is an honest man.” 52 (Joseph said, “This was) for my master to know that I did not betray him behind his back: God does not guide the mischief of the treacherous. 53 I do not pretend to be blameless, for man’s very soul incites him to evil unless my Lord shows Mercy: He is Most Forgiving, Most Merciful.” (Note: The soul is perfect and in God’s own Holy Light when Given to us from God, yet it is also foolish and untrained and thus can be easily led astray and can become unruly leading us even further astray. A typical example of this is when we allow the soul to false worship anything other than God. You see, the soul wants to worship, it was Made by God for worship of Himself, but if we do not point it to God for worship, it jumps out at any chance it gets to worship other things like today, football teams and players, personal desires and interests like hobbies and when this happens, we all actually feel it happening. We can feel our souls come up to our throats out through our hearts. It’s like it wants to vomit praise. We must point it as a worshipping tool to our Creator and it rejoices at a Word from God and longs for more. It relishes and thrives and even grows on truth. This is your soul’s correct place amen. This can be very difficult to do by ourselves but when we pray to God, He may send us His Holy Spirit who teaches our own spirits in turn how to train our souls amen. God’s Holy Spirit can work in all of us at the same time in all creation preparing us and making us Holy for God Himself, to be then able to enter our ‘houses’. If we were not Holy and God entered our beings (‘houses’), we would instantaneously burn up. God is Truly Wise and He is always one step or more ahead of us and I thank God Himself for this and that He always will be ahead of us. Thanks God Amen.) 54 The king said, “Bring him to me: I will have him serve me personally,” and then, once he had spoken with him, “From now on, you will have our trust and favour.” 55 Joseph said, “Put me in charge of the nation’s storehouses: I will manage them prudently and carefully.” 56 In this way, We settled Joseph in that land to live wherever he wished: We grant Our grace to whoever We will and do not fail to reward those who do good. 57 The reward of the Hereafter is best for those who believe (in God, the God of Noah, Abraham,

Moses, Jesus and Muhammad) and are mindful (conscious and spiritually awake and aware) of God. (Note: the Qur'an can be summarized in the last verse and is a reminder to all humanity to worship God alone and be conscious and mindful of Him always and when you are, you will always do good, for God will Remind and Teach you how to Amen.) 58 Joseph's brothers came and presented themselves before him (Note: see Genesis 42 v 1- 50 v 26). He recognised them – though they did not recognise him – 59 and once he had given them their provisions, he said, "Bring me your brother (his full brother Benjamin, who you left with) your father! Have you not seen me giving you generous measure and being the best of hosts? 60 You will have no more corn from me if you do not bring him to me and you will not be permitted to approach me. 61 They said, "We shall do all we can to persuade his (our) father to send him with us, indeed we shall." 62 Joseph said to his servants, "Put there (traded) goods back into their saddle-bags, so that they may appreciate (this gesture) when they go back to their family and (be eager to) return." 63 When they returned to their father they said, "Father we have been denied any more corn but send our brother back with us and we shall be given another measure. We shall guard him safely." 64 He said, "Am I to entrust him to you as I did his brother before? But God is the best Guardian and the Most Merciful of the merciful." 65 Then, when they opened their packs, they discovered that their (traded) goods had been returned to them and they said, "Father! We need no more (goods to barter): look, our goods have been returned to us. we shall get (more) corn for our household; we shall keep our brother safe; we shall be entitled to another camel load of grain, an extra measure so easily achieved!" 66 He said, "I will never send him with you, not unless you swear by God that you will bring back to me if that is humanly possible." Then, when they had given him their pledge, he said, "Our words are entrusted to God." 67 He said, "My sons, do not all enter by the one gate – use different gates. But I cannot help you against the Will of God: all Power is in His Hands. I trust in Him: let everyone put their trust in Him." 68 And when they entered as their father had told them, it did not help them against the Will of God, it merely satisfied a wish of Jacob's. He knew well what We had taught him, though most people do not. 69 Then, when they presented themselves before Joseph, he drew his (full) brother apart and said, "I am your brother, so do not be saddened by their past

actions.” 70 And once he had given them their provisions, he placed the drinking cup in his brother’s pack (Note: see Genesis 44 v 1-17). A man called out, “People of the caravan! You are thieves!” 71 and they turned and said, “What have you lost?” 72 They replied, “The king’s drinking cup is missing” and “whoever returns it will get a camel load (of grain),” and “I give you my word.” 73 They said, “By God! You must know that we did not come to make mischief in your land: we are no thieves.” 74 They asked them, “And if we find that you are lying, what penalty shall we apply to you?” 75 And they answered, “The penalty will be (the enslavement of) the person in whose bag the cup is found: this is how we punish wrongdoers.” 76 (Joseph) began by searching their bags, then his brother’s and he pulled it out from his brother’s bag. In this way, We devised a plan (set up) for Joseph – if God had not willed so, he could not have detained his brother as a penalty under the king’s law – We raise in rank whoever we will. Above everyone who has knowledge, there is the One who is all Knowing. 77 (His brothers) said, “If he is a thief, then his brother was a thief before him,” but Joseph kept his secrets and did not reveal anything to them. He said, “You are in a far worse situation. God Knows best the truth of what you claim.” 78 They said, “Mighty governor, he has an elderly father. Take one of us in his place. We can see that you are a very good man.” 79 He replied, “God forbid that we should take anyone other than the person on whom we found our property: that would be unjust of us.” 80 When they lost hope of (persuading) him, they withdrew to confer with each other: the eldest of them said, “Do you not remember that your father took a solemn pledge from you in the name of God? and before that you failed in your duty towards (your brother) Joseph. I will not leave this land until my father gives me leave or God Decides for me: He is the Best of deciders – 81 so go back to your father and say, ‘Your son stole. We can only tell you what we saw. How could we guard against the unforeseen? 82 Ask in the town where we have been: ask the people of the caravan we travelled with: we are telling the truth.’” 83 Their father said, “No! Your souls have prompted you to do wrong! But it is best to be patient, may God bring all of them back to me, He alone is the All Knowing, the All Wise” 84 and he turned away from them, saying, “Alas for Joseph!” His eyes went white with grief and he was filled with sorrow. 85 They said, “By God! You will ruin your health or even die, if you don’t stop thinking of Joseph.” 86 He said, “I plead my grief

and sorrow before God. I have knowledge from God that you do not have. 87 My son, go and seek news of Joseph and his brother and do not despair of God's Mercy." (Note: This shows a side not presented in the Bible, the fact that God does indeed communicate with man and has always done so, if only we will listen to Him, giving Him the respect that is His due.) 88 Then, they presented themselves before Joseph; they said, "Mighty governor, misfortune has afflicted us and our family. We have brought only a little merchandise but give us full measure. Be charitable to us: God rewards the charitable." He said, "Do you now realize what you did to Joseph and his brother when you were foolish?" 90 and they cried, "Could it be that you are Joseph?" He said, "I am Joseph. This is my brother. God has been gracious to us: God does not deny anyone who is mindful of God and steadfast in adversity the rewards of those who do good." They said, "By God! God really did favour you over all of us and we were in the wrong!" 92 but he said, "You will hear no reproaches today. May God Forgive you: He is the Most Merciful of the merciful. 93 Take this shirt of mine and lay it over my father's face: he will recover his sight. Then bring your whole family back to me." 94 Later, when the caravan departed, their father said, "You may think I am senile but I can smell Joseph," 95 but (some people) said, "By God! You are still lost in that old illusion of yours!" 96 Then, when the bearer of good news came and placed the shirt onto Jacob's face, his eyesight returned and he said, "Did I not tell you that I have knowledge from God that you do not have?" (Note: you know, God Talks to us all the time; it may be through angels, your conscience within your soul, the Holy spirit or indeed Himself. We humans often dismiss our thoughts as 'our own' yet every day we are tested by God by good thoughts and bad – we all must learn to listen: for God made all our thoughts, just as we have the choice to eat good fruit or poisonous berries, so also must we choose what we think on, and indeed speak. God says in Psalm 33 v 13-15 "The Lord Looks down from Heaven and Sees all mankind. From where he Rules, He Looks down on all the earth. He Forms all their thoughts and knows everything they do." In the Book of Jeremiah, God also says, "I the Lord, Search the minds and Test the hearts of men. I treat each one according to the way he lives, according to what he does" (Jeremiah 17 v 10). In Proverbs 17 v 3, God also Says, Gold and silver are tested by fire and a person's heart is tested by the Lord." Jesus says, "On Judgement day

everyone will have to give account of every useless word he has ever spoken” (Matthew 12 v 36); that our thoughts are also held to account (Matthew 5 v 28) as are our deeds (Matthew 7 v 1-2, 12). Many of us today may scoff at someone like Joseph who says, “I know things from God.” Yet, God actually wants us all to know things from Him – so as we may have a relationship with Him, yes each and every one of us. Why did Jesus call those who tried to obey the Will of God his brothers? Get it yet? Yes, all believers are brothers before One Almighty God, our Father and Creator Amen. Say “Yes” to God and He will Guide you for “All who ask the Lord for help will be saved and no one who asks the Lord for help will be disappointed” (see Joel 2 v 32, Isaiah 49 v 23). Jesus says, “Ask and you will receive, knock and the door will be opened to you” (Matthew 7 v 7). All we have to do is ask, to knock sincerely on God’s Door. When we truly do this, it is God’s responsibility to Answer us, for we have done our bit. We must be sincere in this and God, Being the All Hearing, All Seeing, All Knowing, will Answer you. Just trust that he Hears all and he will get back to you Giving you things for your own good and benefit and Teaching you things you never knew or noticed before. He doesn’t always Give us what we want and think we need but for our own betterment and development towards Him. In the end, we will thank Him for His Wisdom in this and His True Guidance like a true caring Father. Jesus calls God “My Father and my God” (see John 20 v 17). Moses also addressed the Israelites about God that actually emerged from this initial settlement of Jacob and his sons in Egypt over four hundred years before, “He is your Father, your Creator” in his song (Deuteronomy 32 v 6). I tell you all: the man who denies God is a true fool!) 97 The (brothers) said, “Father (Jacob) ask God to Forgive us our sins – we were truly in the wrong.” 98 He replied, “I will ask my Lord to forgive you: He is the Most Forgiving, the Most Merciful. 99 (Later), when they presented themselves before Joseph, he drew his parents to him – he said, “Welcome to Egypt: you will be safe here, God Willing” 100 and took them to (his) throne. They all bowed down before him and he said, “Father, this is the fulfilment of that dream I had long ago. My Lord has made it come true and has been Gracious to me – He released me from prison and He brought you here from the desert – after Satan sowed discord between me and my brothers. My Lord is most subtle in achieving what He Will; He is the All Knowing, the Truly Wise. (Note: There is much hidden prophecy in this

example of Joseph for the Muslims and indeed Christians and Jews of today, and it is this: God also foretold that all will bow before the Messiah on the day of Judgement. This is not in worship, no! but a gesture to show one's obedience to the Will of God. God Knows already those who truly worship Him alone and who treat Jesus as their leader and teacher from God, which after all, is the fulfilment of Jesus' role as the Messiah of God. Jesus has already told us all clearly that he does not want human praise (John 5 v 41) and that he himself worships God (John 4 v 22, Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-30) but he also hints at God's Prophecy originally given in Isaiah 49 v 23 in John 5 v 23 that he will be honoured by all Amen.) 101 My Lord! You have given me authority; You have taught me something of the interpretation of dreams; Creator of the Heavens and the Earth, You are my Protector in this world and in the Hereafter. Let me die in true devotion to You. Join me with the righteous." (Note: Remember God's Word's to Adam as he left the Garden: "After the allotted time (the Judgement Day), you and your righteous seed will enter the Garden again.")

Also, there are people today who would love the higher gifts from God like healing, interpretation of dreams, etc, but ask yourselves: is it truly for God's Glory that you want these things? or self-importance? or indeed to show that your traditional bias is the one that is right? Jesus did everything for God's Glory and nothing for himself (see John 7 v 18, 8 v 49-50) – God Knew and still knows this, that is why God Gave Jesus so much and He will Give him much more when he returns as king at the Judgement at God's right-hand side. Even when Jesus returns as king, he will always treat God as the true King and God alone and after the Messianic age on earth and God's Kingdom is established there, Jesus will hand kingship back to God, his Lord and God and ours and us as witnesses to this and we will all be one brotherhood before one God as it was always meant to be from the very beginning. It is humanity's sinful and stubborn rebellion that has led to this unnecessary 'loop'. This may further explain Paul's prophecy in 1 Corinthians 15 v 28 amen Amen Amen.)

102 This account is part of what was beyond your knowledge (Muhammad). We revealed it to you: you were not present with Joseph's brothers when

they made their treacherous plans. (Note: To the casual observer, one has to comment on the fact that if Muhammad had no literary skills and had never read any previous Scriptures, then, how could he make up such an accurate account that is very close to the Biblical records? I do not doubt the fact that Gabriel brought these Words to Muhammad or at least an angel who called himself Gabriel. However, this is not proof enough that it came from God, for we must firstly examine all of the message's content, to see does it agree with God's everlasting Law given to Moses. If it does then, if we obey this, we can get close to God regardless of the bringer's personal intentions. What does the Qur'an tell us all to do? "Worship God alone and do good deeds." Jesus tells us to do this (see Mark 12 v 29-31) and so does Moses (Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, Leviticus 19 v 18). And I tell you all, do this, and you will be saved Amen regardless of where you heard it from, Torah, Gospel or Qur'an. As the saying goes the proof of the cooking is in the eating and if we do not 'taste' good to God, well, out we go! The Qur'an only varies from God's Law in small things that are permitted as temporary measures but are still covered by the Gospel's reprieve to the gentiles. The reason I tell this like it is, is today there are many who tell of angelic experiences and some are very convincing like the lady in Ireland who has even appeared on national television. She reports many experiences and things that she couldn't possibly know herself, in my opinion anyways; yet, when you hold her teachings up to the Eternal Law of God, Given by God Himself to Moses for all time, the Law that Jesus lived and still lives and spoke openly about never being able to or wanting to change one Word of it by God's unchanging Will (see Matthew 5 v 17-20), well, it does not hold true. There are many cracks in it. She teaches that "gay love" is fine and is even encouraged by our 'guardian angels' and has even reported seeing the people's 'angels' drawing them closer together. This is absolute rubbish and an abhorrence to God, the One, the God who never changes (see Malachi 3 v 6) and if you don't believe me, here are God's Own Eternal Words: "I AM THE LORD AND I DO NOT CHANGE." And in God's eternal Law, He States to Moses "No man is to have sexual relations with another man: God Hates that" (Leviticus 18 v 22) and was thought to be such a serious crime by Him that it is punishable by death (see Leviticus 20 v 13). Also, she urges people to contact their past loved ones which is also strictly forbidden by God in His eternal Law (see Leviticus 20 v

27). I still do not doubt that this woman sees things and hears them, but even Adam was tricked by Satan into believing that he was an angel of Light, even though he had already been cast down from Heaven into eternal darkness, to be punished with the heathen in the Fires of Hell at the Judgement as Jesus predicted and prophesied (see Matthew 25 v 41). So, what this woman sees is evil and trickery and has come from the evil one Satan. These things were also foretold by Jesus and his disciples via God's Holy Spirit telling of the coming of many false prophets, lying spirits and demons before the end and in the last days (see Matthew 24 v 11-12, 24, 1 Timothy 4 v 1, 1 John 4 v 1, Jude v 4). There is no need to fear my people at all for anyone who has called or still calls God will be protected from this falsehood by the Power of God through His Holy Spirit given to all the faithful, regardless of birth or creed and this Spirit is stronger than any other spirit ever Created by God (see 1 John 4 v 4). The only prerequisite for this, much as others would disagree, is to call God sincerely. For once you do, God opens your heart and places His seed of Love, His Word, within it and this in turn germinates into a living plant of Faith. And what waters a plant? Yes water, however, this water is the Light of the Spirit of Life, God's Holy Spirit and eternal servant and helper amen. What feeds a plant? Fertiliser, yes, and what did Jesus ask God to permit him to do? Read Luke 13 v 6-9 please so as you will begin to understand Amen. This is also why Jesus calls himself "The bread of life" and to come to him to receive "The water of life" (see John 4 v 10, 34, 5 v 24, 6 v 27, 35, 63, 7 v 37-39). So, Jesus had both the water (the Spirit) and the food (the Word of God) and was sent by God to give them to those willing to accept them, and not the Jews only. The Qur'an is merely a great reminder to put God first and never to forget Him, even for a moment. This Most important message of the Qur'an puts the correct placement of all praise and worship in its right place with God alone and not with Jesus, the Holy Spirit or any angel or Heavenly being, or person or thing. This 'angel' woman talks a lot about love but has been used by the clever Satan in trickery to try to make the God of the Old Testament look archaic, old fashioned and out of date and in fact a cruel monstrous person. The truth is, as Jesus says and Muhammad in the Qur'an, that God is the same now as He always was: The God who does not change Amen (see Qur'an 35:43). Some would have us believe that God Loves all unconditionally, yet, why then, does God Himself Say quite openly in the

Psalms and thus Scriptures, that are all edited and authenticated as true by God's Holy Spirit, "The lawless (wicked) He Hates with all His Heart" (Psalm 11 v 5)? And these same Scriptures are in fact verified by Jesus as authentic (see John 10 v 35, Matthew 5 v 17-20). So to say that now God has changed His mind and allows gay love and marriage and people to contact spirits of the dead, be they those of deceased loved ones or not, is breaking God's eternal Law on all counts (see Leviticus, 18 v 22, 20 v 13, 27). I thank God that He has decided to send me to rectify these things and to point them out as utter lies and deceit, unintentional or not. God just now gives me a parable that I have never thought before, straight from Heaven: "If a man gives a hungry person a slice of bread that has been laced with poison by another, does the hungry person still not die?"

103 Yet most people will not believe, however eagerly you may want them to. 104 You (Muhammad) ask no reward from them for this: it is a reminder for all people, 105 and there are many signs in the Heavens and the earth that they pass by and pay no heed to. 106 Most of them will only believe in God while joining others with Him. 107 Are they so sure that an overwhelming punishment from God will not fall on them, or that their last hour will not fall on them when they least expect it? 108 Say (Muhammad), "This is my way: based on clear evidence, I and all who follow me, call (all people) to God – Glory be to God! I do not join others with Him." (Note: A Christian may say to all of this, "Did Jesus not say that 'The Father and I are one" (John 10 v 30)? and he did, but to fully understand this, we must also read, "I am in the Father and the Father is in me" (John 14 v 10) and further how Jesus prays for those who believe in him that they too may become one with himself just as he is one with God (see John 17 v 20-23). So, we see from this, that Jesus would like us all one in Spirit and made Holy by God, so Holy in fact, that no sin remains in us and that if God chooses, He can visit and come inside anyone of the true believers. It is like the parable God Gave me about our spirit spaces that surround us and are through us, that they are like houses that must be cleaned out by God's Holy spirit so as then God Himself can enter them. Jesus knew this and was clean enough all through his ministry to have God live inside him and also with him as a separate Person, the Lord our God, "The One who alone is God" (John 5 v 44) and

“when two witnesses agree” (see John 8 v 16-18). Jesus further explains this and hints at how we too may join him in this, saying, “I say only what the Father (God) has instructed me to say. And He (God) who sent me is with me: He has not left me alone, because I always do what pleases Him” (John 8 v 28-29). Now, as regards to us worshipping himself, Jesus, he strictly tells us not to, “I do not want human praise” (John 5 v 41) and “You should worship the Lord your God and serve only Him” (Matthew 4 v 10, Luke 4 v 8) and “We Jews know whom we worship.” Jesus also confirms all of this by saying that we must all be born in the spirit (see John 3 v 3-7, 6 v 63). Jesus further confirms this when he tells us that he is seeking “Glory for the One (God) who sent him” (John 7 v 16-18) and not himself. Finally, in many places Jesus calls God “My God,” most notably after he had risen from death when he no longer had anything to prove (see John 20 v 17). I tell you all that Jesus himself associated nothing with God and worshipped Him alone as he still does today and would be delighted if we too could see this. Alas, man has always been foolish and worse, stubborn, even when he knows he is wrong and this is what has happened in the Catholic church and various other Christian churches worldwide. In defence of the Jehovah witnesses, I think in this they have tried to rectify all worship to God the Father our Creator alone. This does not mean they are right in everything though and are just as stubborn about other things. Why am I telling you all these things? you may ask. Well, when Jesus returns this is how it will be!

As I edit, God told me only the other night, that this first Commandment is so important that if we were to take all the Law of Moses and its individual Commandments from God and compare them in value to the first and most important one, to “Worship no other God but Me” it is 99:1 which means 99% of the Law’s importance is in worshipping God alone and only 1% makes up all the other Commandments. And now I understand that this makes perfect sense, for if we worship God alone and love Him with all our hearts, souls and strengths (spirit and mind) devoting ourselves to Him entirely and always remaining conscious, aware and awake to Him, then, He Guides us through everything in Heaven and on earth and indeed forever Amen. He leads us away from all sin and Teaches us His Ways of Righteousness. Jesus tried to explain this by his simplifying of the Law into worship of God and

loving our neighbours and to keep kindness to the fore. Yet, that is why he stressed the importance of being born in God's Holy Spirit; for, God's Holy Spirit is God's personal servant and directs us and cleans us for God. The Holy Spirit has no personal agenda only what God Commands him to do. And if this was not the way and we tried to bypass this step ordering God to enter us unclean, then, if God did so, we would all burn up instantaneously. However, among the Muslims, there is much confusion as to this Holy Spirit being Gabriel the Arch angel, but no, this Holy Spirit was the same spirit that was in Jesus and all the prophets of old (see John 4 v 34, Isaiah 11 v 2, 42 v 1, Numbers 11 v 16-30, especially 11 v 29, Qur'an 4:171, 5:110). We must not get hung up in all of this though for the only necessary and compulsory thing that we all must do is to call God personally and sincerely – He will do and has done all the rest Amen (see Qur'an 40:60). Think: 99% of the Law is worshipping God alone! All the rest comes through God's Guidance Amen.

And as I double edit today, 18/5/2020, God Gave me another parable on this the other morning as I woke up. He Said, it's like this: there are three towns A, B, and C and while we humans spend all our time trying to get from B to A, He Wants us to go to C. When He returns, only those in C will be saved, much as many will use the excuses of 'good reason' for their actions to go to town A, they will be dismissed as not having ever asked God at all for His True Will Amen. God has also Showed me of late that as I truly wish to tell others of what He has Given and Told me that I cannot do this either without His Approval and Will. He even brought a man to my house the other night to see my polytunnel and as I spewed out as much about God as I possibly could, I felt that not much was going into the man, even as I continued. Later God Explained to me that this is the Love within my heart that wishes to save all, just as Jesus does and to give them all a chance. However, God, in Glory, is Greater than Love for He is Holy and Wise also and He can See those who will respond truly and accept Him as God and those who truly need Him as God. He Sees how many have allowed themselves to rely on the world to provide all their needs in town A Amen.)

109 All the messengers We sent before you (Muhammad) were men to whom We made revelations, men chosen from the people of their towns.

Have the (disbelievers) not travelled through the land and seen the end of those who went before them? For those who are mindful of God, the Home in the Hereafter is better. Do you (people) not use your reason? 110 When the messengers lost all hope and realized that they were dismissed as liars, Our help came to them: We saved whoever We pleased, but Our punishment will not be turned away from the guilty people. 111 There is a lesson in the stories of such people for those who understand. This revelation is no fabrication: it is a confirmation of the Truth of what was sent before it: an explanation of everything; a guide and a blessing for those who believe. (Note: To all believers, Jews, Christians and Muslims, the Qur'an uses repetition of Biblical stories of the previous prophets summarised, often showing their similarities and thus highlighting their simplicity and constancy through time – to worship God alone and to do good deeds. It also reinforces our resolve to remain firm in the face of adversity and tries to remove all complication. After all, Jesus summarised the whole Law thus, "Worship God alone and serve only Him. And in another place Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your mind and with all your strength and love your neighbour as yourself" (see Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-31). Those who seek differences between us, trying to frustrate and hinder God's Plans for worldwide peace and love before Himself alone as God, are really not helping anybody, including God and themselves. Really, keep it simple, "Worship God alone and do good" Amen.

As I wrote this chapter the first time, I had a note included on some Syrian families whom I had met on walks on the greenway (an old disused railway line made into a walk with no cars) and I noticed particularly how humble the women were. Then, I got to thinking, if God asked me to do a sermon in our local Catholic church on Muslims and how we differ and how we are similar, as many in sheltered secluded worlds in the west of Ireland may never have heard about what the real Muslim human being is like. I made a list of points: Firstly: Our God is One and the same – we call Him "God the Father" and they call Him "Allah (The Most-High)." Secondly: They believe Jesus is the Messiah and a prophet and if you read Moses' Book Deuteronomy 18 v 14-20, Jesus is spoken about as exactly this a "Prophet" and he confirms it himself in John 5 v 46 that "Moses wrote about me (Jesus)" and both Peter and Stephen

confirm this in Acts 3 v 22, and 7 v 37 under the influence and direction of God's Holy Spirit. Thirdly: So, why all the fighting when these Muslim people could actually teach us how to live the "Our Father" prayer (Matthew 6 v 9-15), showing their wonderful respect for God? Fourthly: The message Jesus brought to worship God alone and love our neighbours as ourselves is very similar to the central theme of the Qur'an to worship God alone and do good deeds (see Qur'an 103) Fifthly: let us not fight over Jesus and his titles, for God will Give him whatever titles He Chooses to, regardless of our opinions, at the Judgement and no Christian, Muslim, or Jew, or angel or Heavenly being will change this either Amen. In general Christians, the good Muslim lives all God's Commandments to the letter of the Law; they don't steal, are not adulterous; are kind-hearted; have a huge reverence for God so never blaspheme; so, what have you to fear? Those who associate with violent groups are not true Muslims at all, so do not fear the true Muslim.)

SURAH 13 THUNDER (Al Ra'd):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Alif Lam Mim Ra

These are the signs of the Scripture. What your Lord has sent down to you (Muhammad) is the truth, yet most people do not believe. 2 It is God who raised up the Heavens with no visible supports and then established Himself on the Throne; He has subjected the sun and the moon each to pursue its course for an appointed time; He Regulates all things and Makes the revelations clear so that you may be certain of meeting your Lord; 3 It is He who spread out the earth, placed firm mountains on it and rivers and made every kind of fruit; He draws the veil of night over the day. There truly are signs in this for those who reflect. 4 There are in the land neighbouring plots, gardens of vineyards, cornfields, palm trees in clusters or otherwise, all watered with the same water, yet We make the yield of some better than others; there truly are signs in this for people who reason. (Note: see "Parable of the Sower" Matthew 13 v 1-9 and its explanation 13 v 18-23 for similarity and a hint at the meaning of these "Signs" – see can you now understand the above!) 5 If anything can amaze you (Muhammad), then, you should surely be amazed at their asking, "What? When we become dust, shall we be created (formed) anew?" These are the ones who deny their Lord (God), who will wear iron collars around their necks and be the inhabitants of the Fire, there to remain. They ask (taunt) you to bring on the punishment rather than the promised rewards, though they have many examples before them – your Lord is full of Forgiveness for people, despite their wrongdoing, but He is truly Severe in punishment. (Note: This shows God's Compassion and constant Waiting for us to turn to Him and all we have to do ask Him sincerely for Help: He will Lead you into all the necessary changes and Teach you the error of your past ways Amen.) 7 The disbelievers say, "Why has no miracle been sent down to him from his Lord?" But you are only there to give warning: (earlier) communities each had their guide. 8 God Knows what every female bears and how much their wombs shrink or swell – everything has its measure with Him; 9 He Knows what is not seen as well as what is

seen: he is the Great, the Most-High. (Note: God is all of these things and even more, for He is Greater than we can imagine, Greater than the full stretch of our minds – yet, He is the Most-High also, as Jesus says, “If you loved me, you would be glad that I am going to the Father: for He is Greater than I” (John 14 v 28). An understatement, yes! for even Jesus can never fully comprehend the Almighty’s Greatness Amen. At least Jesus recognised this, as God had given him a lot of power and he could have become ‘big-headed’ and pushed others around with this, but no, he showed his willingness to obey God in everything and thus acknowledged God’s Being Greater than himself. This should in fact put to bed any doubts within those who think that Jesus is God’s equal and indeed some think he is the manifestation of God’s Person. How can he sit at the right hand-side of God, the Almighty ,at the Judgement then, by his Words (see Matthew 26 v 64)? Christians today or lapsed ones kind of accept answers like this from people they look up to saying foolish things like, “If it’s good enough for him, then, it’s good enough for me,” without ever actually opening your own eyes and ears and hearts that God Gave you so as you could see the truth for yourselves. This will not be accepted from you at the Judgement, for God will Say this very thing that I am warning you today about: “I Gave you eyes, ears and hearts to open and thus see, hear and understand Me with so that you could have become My children of Light, but no, you chose darkness, blindness, deafness and comfort in man made things, so, now you will have darkness but your sins will also not be forgiven and thus you will face the punishment by Fire.” I have heard a personal friend say the above thing to myself: “Isn’t Jesus the manifestation of God?” and I could almost see these words oozing out of his old and wise looking uncle, who is also a well renowned and famous priest of high standing, yes out through him as my friend may have left his own share of faith with what he thinks is his faithful and ‘wise’ uncle for a ‘rainy day’. This is much like banking your faith with someone else or buying it in the ground for ‘safe’ keeping as we humans have learned to do with wealth. But God is not hoard-able! This friend of mine is subconsciously pushing his own faith into the protection of his uncle ‘a priest!’ and is hoping, even though he knows it will not work in his own soul, so, he is gambling, that this priest will argue before God for him ‘a poor innocent who wouldn’t hurt a fly’ and win him salvation. But one Look from God at the Judgement puts to flight and

dispels all these theories and in the same Look from God, the man will know that he has neglected to open his own eyes, ears and heart so as he may have received true living Faith which is seen in the Light of God at the Judgement and unseen by us today in life (for the most part), even though it can be felt by us all in soul and spirit (remember the spirit contains the mind) and in heart amen.) 10 It makes no difference whether any of you speak secretly or aloud, whether you are hiding under cover of night or walking about during the day: 11 each person has angels before him and behind, watching over him by God's Command. (Note: The Qur'an says elsewhere that we have angels at our left and right also recording all our doings, be these thoughts, words, or deeds (see Qur'an 50:17). Jesus confirms the presence of angel's direct involvement with us as he says about children, "See that you do not despise any of these little ones. Their angels in Heaven, I tell you, are always in the Presence of my Father in Heaven (God)" (Matthew 18 v 10-11). And the reason that I can openly call the Father (God) is because Jesus did so himself in John 5 v 44 "The One who alone is God." So, Jesus has already disintegrated the theory of there being a trinity long before man invented it Amen. The "Oneness" that Jesus talks about and that is through the Holy Spirit is the Light of God and is Given only by God's Permission into whom God alone Feels is worthy to have it Amen. So, every true believer who is in the Light of God, even the Lowest of these which is Faith is on his or her way to this "Oneness" with God; but this again, is only by God's Choice and Guidance, for God Sees all and does not waste His time on losers and wilful arrogant disbelievers. Sinners yes, He Forgives sin and can wipe the slate clean of those whom He so Chooses to, but He can see every trick and folly of man and devil, so do not try to pull the wool over God's Eyes – you will lose! Amen.) – God does not change the condition of people (for the worse) unless they change what is in themselves, but if He Wills harm on a people, no one can ward it off – apart from Him, they have no protector. (Note: This also confirms the fact that God sends us into the world in innocence, it is only by sinning that we stain our souls in God's Holy Light given to all by God before birth Amen.) 12 It is He who shows you the lightening, inspiring fear and hope; He builds up the clouds heavy with rain; 13 the thunder sounds His praises, as do the angels in awe of Him; He sends thunderbolts to strike whoever He Will. Yet, still they dispute about God – He has Mighty Plans. 14

the only true prayer is to Him; those they pray to besides Him give them no answer any more than water reaches the mouth of someone who simply stretches out their hands for it – it cannot do so: the prayers of the disbelievers are all in vain. (Note: There are two things in this verse of colossal importance: firstly, all prayer should be directed to God alone, as Jesus actually taught us to do; so, Christians today, who pray to other deities, no matter what they say, intercessors or not, are all wrong – follow Jesus and his example given! And this is what is meant by the Qur’an’s Words telling Christians to judge by the Gospel (see Qur’an 5:47) and what is in it. It also advises our heeding of the Torah and the Qur’an later on (see Qur’an 5:68). However, shocked as you Muslims may be to what I am about to say, I advise you to heed it: you too should only pray to God and cut out all your sneaking praise of Muhammad – do you think God is blind? Secondly: in the above verse, if a man wants water, he must go to a stream or well or tap and not just hold out his hands – correct! So, to receive the water of life from God you must ask Him too, just the same for He has all control of Heavenly water which is the Light of His Holy Spirit. This waters all our little plants of true Faith and is in fact more necessary to our salvation than the water we drink to quench our bodily thirsts. Jesus talks much of this “Water” in John’s Gospel (see John 4 v 10, 6 v 63, 7 v 37-39, 8 v 12) and if you ‘bother’ to read all of these readings above chosen by God for your understanding you will see that the “Water” and the “Spirit” and the “Light” are all one and the same. Why do you think the Qur’an constantly talks of “Water” and being “The same water for all the different plants”? We are the plants you fools! Produce fruit, be it grapes, corn or dates and God has shown me that “The grapes” are the Jews, “The corn” is the Christians and “The dates” are the Muslims. God Loves all and just in case you think that he loves dates more than corn, can you make bread with dates? No! all are unique and good in their own right and tasty in different ways but what of the plants who choose not to produce any crops and fold their ‘arms’ and raise their chins to God in arrogance and insolence? Will He not say, “Worthless plants! You produced no crops for me. Angels gather up all the unproductive crops and burn them together with the weeds in the Fires of Hell that never goes out! Now let me take all the good plants into My Barn for a very nice Festival”? Compare “Parable of the weeds” (Matthew 13 v 24-30, 36-43).) 15 All that are in the Heavens and

earth submit to God alone, willingly or unwillingly, as do their shadows in the mornings and in the evenings. (Note: Many times, in the Qur'an, the first part of this verse is given and can draw out anger and complaint from the impatient reader and thus may be another ambiguity (see Qur'an 3:7) presented to trap the flies in a web of their own making; patience shows that God answers! So, many, on seeing the first part in another place only "All that are in the Heavens and the earth submit to God alone" may find themselves saying, "What about Satan? He doesn't bow to God." Well, here in this verse above, this is explained, "Willingly or unwillingly" and I cannot speak of the conditional or the future but God assures me that all in Hell will scream submission to God, but God Knows that these are only lies from them and even if He let them out and they were put back in the field of testing, they would all return to their evil and sinful ways Amen.) 16 Say (Muhammad), "Who is the Lord of the Heavens and the earth?" Say, "God." Say, "Why do you take protectors other than Him, who can neither benefit nor harm themselves?" Say, "Are the blind equal to those who can see? And are the depths of darkness equal to the Light?" Have the partners they assign to God created anything like His creation so that their creation is indistinguishable from His? Say, "God is the Creator of all things: He is the One, the All Compelling." (Note: Biblically, God Speaks these very Words in Isaiah 44 v 24, "I am the Lord, the Creator of all things. I Alone stretched out the Heavens; when I Made the earth, no one helped Me." This is important as Jesus relied heavily on the prophecies of Isaiah and indeed all the Scriptures and eternal Law of God given to Moses. Jesus verifies these things when he says, "We know that the Scriptures are true forever" (John 10 v 35) and in Matthew 5 v 17-20, he tells us that he did not come to change one Word of them. In all of this, we as Christians, thus cannot simply toss the old Testament and its Teachings aside and accept some things and not others. Once again: "I am the Creator of all things." And this means exactly this: "all things" so, our thoughts and makings and doings are included in this. so, any artist cannot say, "I created this piece!" for God has already given him the inspiration and talents, hands, eyes, ears, touch and feeling, even smell, in all of this. Even our thoughts are as good fruit and bad poisonous berries before us and God who Created them too, so when we choose to sin it is right there before us and God as living proof that we chose to 'eat it' Amen. Also, who

can protect us but God? Well, let me give you an example, as I edit, only last night, my auntie came to visit me and we suddenly got to talking about this very subject. Now, as you probably know by now, I have lost a son to cancer in my personal life, who was only twelve. This aunt who is a staunch Catholic, also lost a young baby of her own, so we have something in common. However, she told me that she visits the graves often and even told me how she prays to my son, and how “he has a path made for you (me) to Heaven” and I just retorted, “Is God not enough for you?” This woman is, in my opinion, a very kind-hearted person, but like many Christians, has accepted these things as ‘normal’ and part of our church. Many priests would agree with her ways and may even chastise me for telling her she is wrong but alas, I know at the return of Jesus, she and they will be told of their folly and mistakes. I am merely pointing these mistakes out to you all, Muslim, Jew and Christian, so as you will understand God’s reasoning behind His Laws. He wants us to pray to Him alone and has included in His Eternal Law, given to Moses that contacting spirits of the dead is forbidden (see Leviticus 20 v 27). Now, it is not ours to know all the reasoning behind God’s Laws and this is why we must accept God as like, “The Good Father” who Makes our decisions for us and Knows what is best for us. When these are shown to us at the Judgement, we will all go, “Oh Lord, now we see!” and many may say, “What fools we have been for neglecting all Your Laws God!” By the way, in the compiling and writing of this Book, I have not once organised where notes appear, but write them as God Guides me to.) 17 He Sends water from the sky that fills riverbeds to overflowing, each according to its measure. The stream gathers on its surface a growing layer of froth, like the froth that appears when people melt metals in the fire to make ornaments and tools: in this way God illustrates truth and falsehood – the froth disappears, but what is of benefit to people stays behind – this is how God makes illustrations. (Note: God has permitted me to explain this to you: When one calls God and sincerely asks Him for His Eternal Guidance, He then Sends His Holy Spirit ahead of Himself to clean out our ‘houses’ or “river beds” in this example, where the Light of the Holy spirit exposes our sins and they are thus washed away so we are left pure for God. I have told you before if God were to enter an unclean ‘house’ He would burn all before Him, for He Detests all sin Amen. God has always used parables like this so as we may use our senses

that he Gave us Amen.) 18 There will be the best rewards for those who respond to their Lord; those who do not respond would willingly give away the earth's contents twice over, if they had it, in order to ransom themselves, so terrible will be their reckoning. Hell will be their home and their bed wretched. (Note: This is why I say to you all today to take heed of the Qur'an's warning because even Jesus describes the annoyance and regret and jealousy of the sinners "who will cry and grind their teeth and (even) pull out their hair as they are thrown into the Fiery furnace" (see Matthew 13 v 49-50). Many people will say, "I knew it! I knew it all along, but I neglected it! What a fool I am!" as they fall on their knees in utter despair at their own failures in not having taken God seriously in life.) 19 Can someone who knows that the revelation from your Lord (the Qur'an) is the truth be equal to someone who is blind (to it)? Only those with understanding will take it to heart; 20 those who fulfil the agreements they made in God's Name and do not break their pledges; 21 who join together what God commands to be joined; who are in awe of their Lord and fear the harshness of the Reckoning; 22 who remain steadfast through their desire for the Face of their Lord (Note: remember how Jesus said, "The pure in heart will see God" (Matthew 5 v 8)); who keep up the prayer; who give secretly and openly from what We have provided for them; who repel evil with good (Note: Remember Jesus telling us to "love our enemies and pray for them" (Matthew 5 v 44)). These will have the reward of the (true) home: 23 they will enter the Perpetual Gardens, along with their righteous ancestors, spouses and descendants; the angels will go into them from every gate, (saying) 24 "Peace be with you, because you have remained steadfast. What an excellent reward is this home of yours!" (Note: Remember how Jesus said not to worry about and store up worldly goods where rust and moths can attack them and robbers can steal them but put aside things that do not rust and moths or robbers cannot get them, in Heaven (see Matthew 6 v 19-21). Also, in these last few verses are listed the true attributes of the true believer be he or she Muslim, Christian or Jew, regardless of birth. How I wish, as Jesus did and still does, that the whole world would "repel evil with good." Yet, to do good truly from your heart, you must first call on God and ask Him for His Guidance. We just cannot now or ever manage this ourselves. Even Jesus said, "Not my will Father (God) but Yours" (Matthew 26 v 39, John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29). I thank

God for Jesus and the prophets and the disciples, and the example God has given us through their lives and example to us all be we Jew, Christian or Muslim.) 25 But there will be rejection for those who break their confirmed agreements made in God's Name, who break apart what God has Commanded to be joined and who spread corruption on earth: theirs is the dreadful home – 26 God Gives abundantly to whoever He Will and sparingly to whoever He Will – and though they may revel in the life of this world, it is but a fleeting comfort compared with the life to come. 27 The disbelievers say, “Why has no miracle been sent down to him from his Lord?” (Muhammad) say, “God leaves whoever He Wills to stray, and Guides those who turn towards Him, 28 those who have faith and whose hearts find peace in the remembrance of God – truly it is in the remembrance of God that hearts find peace – those who believe and do righteous deeds: joy awaits these and their final home coming will be excellent.” (Note: That Qur'anic wave of reminding again! Seriously, regardless of your birth, Jew, Christian or Muslim, God wants all true believers in Him to unite before Him, not fight each other over who is the 'rightest'. God Knows the truth well and when He returns with His Messiah to Judge the world, there will be one religion only and only one way Amen. So, be prepared to be put in your place and to be corrected as we may all have things to be put right. For now, do as Jesus did, focus on God our Heavenly Father, the One true God Most-High, all of you! and stay focused! Amen. Do not be one to be found separating God's flock and spreading corruption! Repel evil with God and what is good! Amen. So, I say to the Christian who says about the Muslims, “Those Muslims don't believe in Jesus – shame on them! They don't believe as we Christians do,” I say to you: Are you really concerned with what God wants Himself? Are you concerned about God's true Will and how He, Himself may wish to be worshipped? Was it not Himself, in His Vastness, who allowed Judaism, then Christianity and then Islam? Who are you to say what God should do? Really? Likewise, to the violent Muslim who wants his own version of what he thinks is Islam exclusively on earth and all Jews and Christians to be wiped out, I say: What a fool you really are! Read “Repel evil with good,” from this very surah and elsewhere (Qur'an 13:22, 41:34)! Amen. God is Wise and I say to Him directly, “Thank You God for Being so Wise above all the foolishness of mankind Amen.” As I edit today, it comes to mind, Words that God sent down

to me earlier this morning and these are: "A Jew is a Jew; a Christian is concerned with saving everyone else and forgets himself; A Muslim tries to save himself." Jesus can say to all three at the Judgement: "You Jew remained a Jew but in all your Jewishness, you have denied your Messiah and have chosen to follow blind leaders. You Christian were so concerned about saving everyone else and getting people to see the way you do, that you forgot to ask God what He Himself may have wanted. You Muslim tried to know God and save yourself by trying to mimic Muhammad but in doing so, you neglected others and closed your heart; you too forgot the Living God and what His true Will might be. All of you asked questions but then, went off and answered them yourselves without waiting for God's answer Amen." Think of town A, B, and C on page 386 in the editing notes and how we often go our own way and ignore God.)

30 So, We have sent you (Muhammad) to a community – other communities passed away long before them – to recite to them what We reveal to you. Yet, they disbelieve in the Lord of Mercy. Say, "He is my Lord: there is no god but Him. I put my trust in Him and to Him is my return." (Remember Christians, as much as you doubt the Muslims, God, the same God of Jesus and Moses, said these very Words and made them the First Commandment: "Worship no god but Me" (Exodus 20 v 3, Deuteronomy 5 v 7). In all your misunderstandings of each other, it is an onus on all Jews, Christians and Muslims to obey this firm Command of God. So, in all your arguing, remember not to forget what you, yourself, were supposed to do and still are expected to do by God: to call, to find, to know, to worship and to love God with all your heart, soul and strength. How can you say you love God if you have not even looked for Him?) 31 If there were ever a Qur'an with which mountains could be moved, the earth shattered, or the dead made to speak; but everything is in God's Hands truly. Do the believers not realize that if God Willed, He could have Guided all mankind? As for the disbelievers, because of their misdeeds, disaster will not cease to afflict them or fall close to their homes until God's Promise is fulfilled: God never fails to keep His Promise. 32 Many messengers before you (Muhammad) were mocked, but I granted respite to the disbelievers: in the end, I took them to task – how terrible my punishment was! 33 Is He who stands over every soul marking its action (in

need of any help)? Yet, they ascribe partners to God. Say, "Name them," or, "Can you tell Him about something on earth that He does not Know to exist, or is this just a display of words (from you)?" But the things they devise are made alluring to the disbelievers and they are barred from the (right) path: no one can guide those God leaves to stray. 34 There is torment for them in this world, but the torment of the Hereafter will be harder – no one will defend them against God. (Note: And a wilful Christian in reading this might pipe up and say, "Will Jesus not stand before God for us?" The fact is my friends, if you had opened your eyes, you would have seen that Jesus already answers this fully for us: Firstly, Jesus does say that he will stand up for those who were not ashamed to stand up for him in life before God and His angels at the Judgement (see Matthew 10 v 32-33, Luke 12 v 8-9). However, before you all go running off professing to be Christs 'protectors', remember more importantly, Jesus also said that not all who call him "Lord (Messiah)" will enter the Kingdom of God, no! only those who do the Will of my Father (God) in Heaven (see Matthew 7 v 21) and that his true brothers (in God) were those who sought to do God's Will for them (see Matthew 12 v 46-50). So, it comes right back to knowing God again and to remind us of this we have God's Own Words written in the Book of the prophet Hosea 6 v 6, "I (The Lord your God) would rather have My people know Me than offer sacrifices. I want your constant love." Again, how can you love someone that you do not even know or try to know?) 35 Here is a picture of the Garden that those mindful of God have been promised: flowing streams, perpetual food and shade. This is the reward that awaits those who are mindful of God; the disbelievers reward is the Fire. 36 Those to whom We sent the Scripture rejoice in what has been revealed to you (Muhammad); some factions deny parts of it. Say, "I am commanded to worship God alone and not join anything with Him in worship: to Him (God) I call (others) and to Him I shall return." (Note: Firstly, this surah is one of the most acceptable to all Jews, Christians and Muslims in its teaching. Secondly, this may have been directed at the pagan Arabs in Muhammad's time but there may also be an allusion to Christians and their worship of the trinity. Look! There is only one answer to this: Jesus worshipped and still worships God our Father alone (Matthew 4 v 10, John 4 v 22) and Jesus does treat the One he calls his "Father" and "Our Father" his "God" (see John 20 v 17) and he says about Him clearly, "The One

who alone is God” (John 5 v 44), so we too must open our hearts to this too. And the request of every true Muslim for all others is that they too may open their breasts (hearts) to Islam (devotion to God alone). This is, in fact, the very relationship Jesus tried to teach: between Father and child, God and created being.) 37 So, We have sent down this Qur’an to give judgement in the Arabic language. If you were to follow their desires, after the knowledge that has come to you, you would have no one to protect you from God. We sent messengers before you and gave them wives and offspring; no messenger was ever given the power to produce a miracle except with God’s permission (Note: Remember Jesus always did and still does the Will of the Father (God) and “ does nothing on his own authority” (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49).) There was a Scripture for every age: God erases or confirms whatever He Will and the source of Scripture is with Him (Note: We must also remember as God is All Knowing, that He Gave the eternal Scripture and Law to Moses for all time (see Deuteronomy 8 v 1,11, 29 v 29) and this is never to be changed “not by one detail,” confirmed by Jesus (see Matthew 5 v 17-20). God also confirms that He Himself never changes: “I am the Lord and I do not change” (Malachi 3 v 6). The Qur’an also confirms the unchanging nature of God’s Way and Words (see Qur’an 35:43, 6:115, 10:64) and think, if God is greater than time itself, and he is (see psalm 90 v 2, 93 v 2), then, why would He ever want to change anything, once given? unless to ease our ways slightly and temporarily as with the gospel to the gentiles and the Qur’an. When God permits something ‘new’ that appears to change the Law, it is only an alleviation, for His Law is eternal. However, we must also remember that as the Qur’an says here, God has all Control and Command of even what He says, as in the prophecy given to Jonah by God for the people of Nineveh, which did not come to pass, for the people of that city repented and God changed His Mind as a response to their change Amen.) 40 Whether we let you (Muhammad) see part of what We threaten them with, or cause you to die (before that), your duty is only to deliver the message: the Reckoning is Ours. (Note: In my opinion, there is an allusion here to the “We” and “Us” in the Qur’an again being made up of a Heavenly council that includes God at its head and with final authority but who can also speak God’s message within the bounds delivered from Him; so here, Gabriel is including himself in this and speaking directly to Muhammad but in this, alludes to the fact that

no one, even in this Heavenly council knows the Day or the Hour of the Judgement, only God Himself who is also above and beyond all in Heaven and on earth including this Council, which includes Gabriel himself, as Jesus has already explained in the Gospel: “Neither the angels in Heaven, nor the son, know the day or the hour – the Father alone Knows” (Matthew 24 v 36). This also explains why He, Himself alone, is Immortal as Paul tries to explain in I timothy 6 v 16. I understand this, as God has Given me an understanding of this from Himself and thus I can understand how He is Greater than time itself by this way He has explained it to me, which I explain in the first Book, Given me by God “Manifestations” by the Light of God and how He has divided them. The second part of this verse deals with Muhammad’s duty being one of deliverance and thus reminding and warning, as is also recorded many more times throughout the Qur’an (see Qur’an 68:52, 79:42-45, 88:21). However, in this it is also the responsibility of every Muslim: to remind. This does not include ‘wiping out’ another people, no matter how much one may be coerced into thinking this by idealists and traditionalists. “Reckoning, Judgement, and Punishment” are all God’s to hand out and not ours Amen.) 41 Do you not see how We come to a land and shrink its borders? God Decides – no one can reverse His Decision – and He is swift in reckoning. 42 Those before them also schemed, but the over-all Scheme belongs to God: He Knows what each soul does. In the end, the disbelievers will find out who will have the excellent home. 43 They say, “You have not been sent.” Say, “God is sufficient Witness between me and you: all knowledge of the Scripture comes from Him.”

SURAH 14 ABRAHAM (Ibrahim):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Alif Lam Ra

This is a Scripture which We have sent down to you (Muhammad) so that, with their Lord's Permission, you may bring people from the depths of darkness into the light, to the path of the Almighty, the Praiseworthy One, 2 God, to whom everything in the Heavens and earth belongs. How terrible will be the torment of those who ignore (Him), 3 those who prefer the life of this world over the life to come, who turn others from God's way, trying to make it crooked: such people have gone astray. 4 We have never sent a messenger who did not use his own people's language to make things clear for them. (Note: When the early apostles of Jesus started to preach under the Power Given by God through His Holy Spirit – well, whatever language they spoke, the listeners heard the message in their own language as the Spirit made it possible – such was its importance that God Permitted this. There were people from many different countries there at the time. This is an example of God's Power (see Acts 2 v 1-13). Also, this should put to bed any thoughts of speciality in the Arabic language over others, as God uses languages only as a means to communicate. Thus, if one can ease a person's way to learning about God and understanding Him, then, language should not be a barrier to it. So, all those who seek to enforce Arabic learning of the Qur'an or even the Christians who would have us all learn Latin, are harbouring falsehood and are farcical to think that this would be Permitted by the Almighty and only show up their adherence to man-made traditions. Muhammad's own personal way was to ease things for all people towards God Amen. As I second edit today, 18/5/2020, God has just revealed to me that on the Judgement Day, we will all be brought back into one people with one language and that all up to that day itself was only a mere prelude. He alone Knows this language but it will be Given by Him to us in an instant on that day Amen. It is the language spoken by the angels today and that of Adam in the Garden Amen.) But still God leaves to stray and Guides whoever He Will: He is the Almighty, the All Wise. (Note: Already twice in this surah God has

been termed "The Almighty." Biblically, when God appeared to Abraham, He, Himself, used this very Name or Description of Himself "I am the Almighty God, Obey Me and always do what is right" (Genesis 17 v 1, Christian Bible) and "I am EL SHADDAI (God Almighty). Walk in My ways and be blameless" (Hebrew Tanakh.) 5 So We sent Moses with Our signs: "Bring out the people from the depths of darkness into light. Remind them of the Days of God: there truly are signs in this for every steadfast thankful person." 6 And so Moses said to his people, "Remember God's Blessing on you when He Saved you from Pharaoh's people, who were inflicting terrible suffering on you, slaughtering your sons and sparing only your women – that was a severe test from your Lord! 7 Remember that He Promised, "If you are thankful, I will Give you more (Note: "My Blessing" (see Deuteronomy 30 v 1-20)) but if you are thankless, My Punishment is terrible indeed." 8 And Moses said, "Even if you, together with everyone else on earth, are thankless, God is Self-Sufficient, worthy of all praise." 9 Have you (disbelievers) not heard about those who went before you, the people of Noah, 'Ad, Thamud, and those after them, Known only to God? Their messengers came to them with clear proof, but they tried to silence them, saying, "We do not believe the message you are sent with. We have disturbing doubts about what you are asking us to do." 10 Their messengers answered, "Can there be any doubt about God, the Creator of the Heavens and the earth? He Calls you to Himself in order to Forgive your sins and let you enjoy life until your appointed hour." But they said, "You are only men like us. You want us to turn away from what our forefathers used to worship. Bring us clear proof then, (if you can)." 11 Their messengers answered, "True, we are only men like you, but God Favours whichever of His servants he Chooses. We cannot bring you any proof unless God Permits it, so, let the believers put all their trust in Him – 12 why should we not put our trust in God when it is He who has Guided us to the ways we follow? We shall certainly bear steadfastly whatever harm you do to us. Let anyone who trusts, trust in God." 13 The disbelievers said to their messengers, "We shall expel you from our land unless you return to our religion." But their Lord Inspired the messengers: "We shall destroy the evildoers, 14 and leave you to dwell in the land after them. This reward is for those who are in awe of meeting Me and My warnings." 15 They asked God to decide and every obstinate tyrant failed – 16 Hell awaits each one; he will

be given foul water to drink, 17 which he will try to gulp but will be scarcely able to swallow; death will encroach on him from every side but he will not die; more intense suffering will lie ahead of him. 18 the deeds of those reject their Lord are like ashes that the wind blows furiously on a stormy day: they have no power over anything they have gained. This is to stray far, far away. 19 (Muhammad), do you not see that God Created the Heavens and the earth for a purpose? He could remove all of you and replace you with a new creation, if He Wished to: 20 that is not difficult for God. 21 When they all appear before Him, the weak will say to the power-seekers, "We were your followers. Can you protect us from God's Punishment?" They will reply, "If God had guided us, we would have guided you. It makes no difference now whether we rage or endure with patience: there is no escape." (Note: Christians, Muslims and even Jews and all modern man who will listen, seriously, how many of you today follow the ways of the rich and famous, the wealthy and even the good-looking and talented, saying to yourselves, "I want a piece of that"? The weakness of humanity is shown by its own folly in questing for things like lottery money, 'X-factor' fame, sports and movie 'stars' and all forms of wealth and fame, when deep down, we all know the frail nature of life itself and how we should be questing our Creator and His Wishes and Guidance for us. We try to blot Him out with theories of evolution and science and 'proofs'; yet, how short is life? Can you not see how those all around you, even with wealth and fame, wear the falsest of smiles and pretend happiness all the more?) 22 When everything has been decided (at the Judgement), Satan will say, "God Gave you a true promise. I too made promises, but they were false ones: I had no power over you except to call you and you responded to my call, so do not blame me; blame yourselves. I cannot help you, nor can you help me. I reject the way you associated me with God before." (Note: There is much in this verse to discuss. Firstly, Satan will be punished in Hell by God, as will all the evildoers whom God Chooses, as is written in Matthew 25 v 41 and Jesus will utter these Word's at the Judgement to them: "Away from me you that are under God's curse! Away to the eternal Fire which has been prepared for the devil (Satan) and his angels!" This proves beyond doubt that there is no escape for Satan and his allies. Secondly, God may permit Satan to tempt us with an evil thought but it us who take it into our hearts as sin and may later act upon it in further sin.

We all know this from an early age as God Tests us in life. For example, I may see a beautiful woman pass me by and the thought appears before me, "Look at that; isn't she gorgeous?" Now, if I do not hand this to God here and say, "Yes, God she is, but she is not mine. Lord thank You for the beauty you Created in the female form. Please Lord satisfy my request for such in this life or the next, be it that I need it, or You Will it for me. Lord, You Know best what I desire and what is good for me, so, I leave all in Your Hands Amen." If I do this, God, may turn to His angels and Say, "I told you all that this was a good one. Was I not right? I am proud of such among man." However, if I permit Satan to further this thought and allow it in, then, what ensues is indeed sinful. Satan may say in my mind, as thoughts presented before me, "Oh, wouldn't you just love to meet her in a quiet place and make love to her?" and he may even go further than this even into masturbation, whereupon he may turn to God and say, "Look God at the filth of humanity! I told you this one would fail and become a sinner!" And God is left to look a fool because of your sin. However, God is Far Greater and Wiser than all of this and can See further into this person's heart and may See the possibility of change and repentance, where once the man changes and refuses to follow these thoughts, then, he shames Satan before God, for God Gave man power over sin and indeed the angels, for man was made close to God and in a good and Holy state, the Highest of all God's Creation. You may not believe this, but it is true. You may say, "Are the angels, archangels, even the Holy spirit not Higher than us?" And they are when we sin but when we answer to God and obey Him, they are but servants of God before God and His children. I tell you all this now, so when you see it, you will know it. Biblically, God told Cain that had he acted correctly, he would have mastered sin (see Genesis 4 v 5-7) and by his example, advises us all to do the same thing. Jesus hints at the subtlety of sin, even in thought (see Matthew 5 v 28), as he warns us that even if we look at a woman and want to possess her, we are then guilty of sin in our hearts. The Qur'an advises both man and woman to "lower their eyes" or in other words "Do not be waiting with eyes open to sin at the first sight of temptation" and furthers this, more importantly, by advising all of us to "call God, when Satan prompts us to do something" (see Qur'an 24:30-31, 7: 200-201, 41:36, 40:60 - please read all these readings as they appear for your own benefits amen). In this advice, lies the answer to

all things and it is so simple “Call God” for in God, can we only succeed. We can try to be perfect for God but alas, we never quite make it; so, the best and only thing to do is to ask Him for His Help and Guidance in everything and when we do this, we acknowledge the fact that we need and always will need God for everything. This is the secret of life. and I assure you all, as soon as you even think the thought of calling God sincerely, He is already by your sides ready and waiting. As humans, we must learn to stand up with God and to choose God and righteousness, which include righteous thoughts and not just deeds and words. Yes, God Tests us and He may even let Satan tempt us on occasion, yet if we constantly turn to God and good thoughts, then, there is no bad thoughts thought upon. It really is just like a basket of good fruit before us and a basket of bad or poisonous berries – just because Satan may be permitted to offer us a poisonous berry (thought) and put it before us, does not mean that we have to eat (think) it. thus, when it comes to Judgement Day, we can’t just say, “He made me eat it!” – you chose to eat (think) it and if you eat poison, you will die. Yet, don’t despair, always call God, every day, every moment and He will Guide you to good thoughts and good deeds (the good fruit) Amen. God once said, “I want your constant love” (see Micah 6 v 8, Hosea 6 v 6). And thirdly, in all this, if God permits Satan to disguise himself as a false god before us in this thought process, we really do look a fool at the Judgement Day as God shows us the truth. So Christians, suppose God permits Satan to disguise himself in your mind as an idea of Mary as the queen of Heaven and has even permitted artists to portray this idea and suppose it looks or is nothing like the real Mary and mother of Jesus, then, do we not look a terrible fool when God exposes this folly at the Judgement? and worse, for putting it before and above the One Living God, “who alone is God” (see John 5 v 44)? This is an example of what is meant in this verse when Satan can stand back outside of the invented folly and say, “Well God, they wanted it themselves! I only accommodated their desires for other gods than You!”) – a bitter torment awaits such wrongdoers, 23 but those who believed (in God) and did good deeds will be brought into Gardens graced with flowing streams, there to remain with their Lord’s Permission; their greeting is “Peace.” (Note: That Qur’anic wave of reminding again, to believe in God and do good deeds!) 24 (Muhammad), do you not see how God makes comparisons? A good word is like a tree whose root is firm and

whose branches are high in the sky, 25 yielding constant fruit by its Lord's leave – God makes such comparisons for people so they may reflect – but an evil word is like a rotten tree, uprooted from the surface of the earth, with no power to endure. 27 God will Give firmness to those who believe in the firmly rooted Word, both in this world and the Hereafter, but the evildoers He leaves to stray: God does whatever He Will. (Note: If you read the “Parable of the sower” again (Matthew 13 v 1-9, 18-23), can you not see the similarity? Truly, there is little difference between the true Muslim and true Christian, for a true believer is a true believer Amen.) 28 (Muhammad), do you not see those who, in exchange for God's Favour, offer only ingratitude and make their people end up in the home of ruin, Hell, 29 where they burn? What an evil place to stay! (Note: Remember people, Hell itself is not evil, but the sin and sinners that exist therein are. Remember also that much of the Qur'an is addressed to Muhammad directly, (even though his name is added in brackets); yet, by this exclusion or even if his name was included directly, can we take up the strong hint from God and His good angels to heed its directing to us, directly; and thus we must take heed also. We cannot just say that the Qur'an was meant for Muhammad. No! it is meant for all who will listen to its meaning and reminding and warning (see Qur'an 68:52, 69:48).) 30 They set up (false deities) as God's equals to lead people astray from His path. Say, “Take your pleasure now, for your destination is the Fire.” (Note: and since this Book is directed at Christians, I must include that God once explained to me, “in a catastrophe, who do they turn to?” So, ask yourselves Christians, if there was an unforeseen hardship or catastrophe, who do you truly kneel down before and talk to? I feel many of you would put Mary and Jesus and even past saints or your ideas of them, before God, the Almighty and He Knows, Sees and Feels this. There is no lying to God Amen. Who did Jesus ask us all, including himself, to worship with all our heart, soul, mind and strength? Yes! God, you fools! Can you not see yet? How can you say that you love someone without even calling them sincerely and trying to get to know them? (see Mark 12 v 29-31 & Matthew 4 v 10).) 31 Tell My servants who have believed to keep up the prayer and give, secretly and in public, out of what We have provided for them, before a day comes when there will be no trading or friendship. 32 It is God who Created the Heavens and earth, who has sent down water from the sky and with it

brought forth produce to nourish you: He has made ships useful to you, sailing the sea by His Command and the rivers too; 33 He has made the sun and the moon useful to you, steady on their paths; He has made the night and day useful to you 34 and Given you some of everything you asked Him for. If you tried to count God's favours you would never calculate them: man is truly unjust and ungrateful. 35 Remember when Abraham said, "Lord, make this town safe! Preserve me and my offspring from idolatry, 36 Lord, the (idols) have led many people astray! Anyone who follows me is with me but as for anyone who disobeys me – You are surely Forgiving and Merciful. 37 Our Lord, I have settled some of my offspring in an uncultivated valley, close to your sacred house, Lord, so that they may keep up the prayer. Make people's hearts turn to them and provide them with produce, so that they may be thankful (Note: see Genesis 21 v 9-21, 25 v 12-18). 38 Our Lord, You Know well what we conceal and what we reveal: nothing at all is hidden from God, on earth or in Heaven (Note: see Jeremiah 23 v 23-24). 39 Praise be to God, who has granted me Ishmael and Isaac in my old age: my Lord hears all requests! 40 Lord, grant that I and my offspring may keep up the prayer (contact with God). Our Lord, accept my request. 41 Our Lord, forgive me, my parents and the believers (in You) on the Day of Reckoning. (Note: I add the bracketed explanations in these two verses to explain that Abraham had neither received, Torah, Gospel or Qur'an but God's Living Word in his heart. So, for Muslims who think that "Believers" today are modern Muslims only and that "The prayer" consists of the Muslim daily prayer alone, think on Abraham, who knew neither daily Muslim prayer nor Qur'an. Also, to Christians, who may say, "How could Abraham have built the first mosque or sacred house of prayer?" Well, were you there? This may have been nothing more than a recognisable place. Also, remember even Biblically, God had laid Blessing upon Ishmael's posterity and not only Isaac's (see Genesis 21 v 12-13) and that Abraham had other children (see Genesis 25 v 1-18). So, out of both Ishmael and Isaac's grandson Jacob, did God issue twelve tribes from each.

The best way to understand Scripture and I include the Qur'an in this here, is to, when one has doubt or think something contradictory about it, is to offer it up to God immediately, even though you may think you are right and you

may be amazed at the further understanding you receive back from God – He is Mighty and Wise and Knows everything and is the Living and Ever-Present God who Cares amen. So even though, Biblically, we are often led to follow the life and times of Isaac, Jacob, etc, it does not mean that Abraham did not still love and worry for his other children and he may well have visited them from time to time. God is far Greater than even the Bible or the Qur’an and yes, the source of Scripture is with Him. He also Knows all things and everything that has ever happened and in fact everything only happens by His Will and Leave. We simply cannot ‘wrap our heads’ around His Knowledge and Power or whatever, for even these are only human terminologies, words and understandings. God did bother to Make us though and He does Love us, especially those who are bothered to call Him and think of Him Amen.

An example in God Waiving Scripture or as it says in the previous surah “God erases or confirms whatever He Wills” (Qur’an 13:39) is: early in the apostles of Jesus’ ministry, the Holy Spirit spoke to Peter telling him to “Kill-eat!” showing him a vision of unclean meats. Peter argued against this, being a staunch Jew, but the Wisdom of God is shown here: as, had this not happened, how would the Gospel ever reach the gentiles who eat unclean meats? Let’s think of an Eskimo, who eats seal’s flesh and often raw. The Spirit, being God’s Witness, sees the good Eskimo and also the bad – for even the good Eskimo may still eat seal’s flesh, he may also be kind and after hearing the Word of God through the Gospel, became a believer in God and prayed to Him, the Father, our Creator, who alone is God. The Spirit sees this and tells God, “Father, this Eskimo keeps the essence of the Law which is to worship and love You as God and to love his neighbour as himself.” God Agrees and Says, “I have Seen this kind Eskimo and he will be one of those saved.” However, God being All Wise, said that “The Scriptures are true forever” (John 10 v 35, see also Matthew 5 v 17-20) through Jesus and told Moses this also by saying, “You are to obey all these Laws forever” (see Deuteronomy 29 v 29) and in this Law is a list of clean and unclean foods (Leviticus 11 v 1- 47, Deuteronomy 14 v 3-21). Now, God, again showing His Great Wisdom, tells that in the New Age (after the Judgement), those saved, all of them, will not eat any unclean foods – so, the Eskimo will then be given clean foods only to eat in God’s Kingdom in Heaven and on earth. You know

people, you are Blessed to read this, for this is living prophecy from God Amen.)

42 Do not think (Muhammad) that God is unaware of what the disbelievers do: He only Gives them respite until a Day when their eyes will stare in terror. 43 They will rush forward, craning their necks, unable to divert their eyes, a gaping void in their hearts. 44 So warn people of the Day when punishment will come to them and when the disbelievers will say, "Our Lord, give us a little more time: we shall answer Your call and follow Your messengers." Did you (disbelievers) not swear in the past that your power would have no end? (Note: Remember people for all of us, time starts now – not tomorrow!) 45 You lived in the same places as others who wronged themselves before and you were clearly shown how We dealt with them – We gave you many examples. 46 They made their plots but even if their plots had been able to move mountains, God had the answer. (Note: Firstly this is not an assault on Jesus who compared good faith to telling mountains to move and them doing so, (see Matthew 17 v 20, 21 v 21) no, as Jesus also describes the answer that he himself will have to give to those who have not heeded the will of the Living God in life, even if they did move mountains or do miracles in his name and it is this, "I do not know you!" (see Matthew 7 v 21-23). So, if those who seek power, even by God, if they could and He was to Permit them to, you have missed the whole point! God is even Greater than all Power even though He Holds this also. Seek God and He will Teach you and show you things that you could never have even imagined yourself Amen. Those who forget God - are truly lost. Unfortunately, this may include many of today's Christians, even priests, who have tried to make Jesus into God – thus forgetting the Almighty, who Holds all Control and who must feel very 'left out' and 'put in the background'. When Jesus was on earth preaching the Gospel, there was hardly a sentence spoken by him that did not include God, his Father, our Father, our God – how can we merely overlook this?

Those who put wealth before God and even lie to themselves, saying, "I believe, but I must do this thing for myself firstly" – again, putting God to the background – well, when your time is up, you will have nothing in your heart but thoughts of wealth and greed. God is Wise and has already Foreseen this

– so, is it too late for you? What is left in one’s heart when God burns away all the evil thoughts, including greed? Yes, “A gaping void!” (see Qur’an 14:43, see also “Suitcases and lunchboxes” chapter 85 “Manifestations”). God cannot be left in the background! This is your chance to fill your minds, spirits, hearts and souls with good things that last from God Amen.) 47 So, do not think (Muhammad) that God will break His Promise to His messengers: He is Mighty and capable of retribution. 48 One Day – when the earth is turned into another earth, the Heavens into another Heaven and people all appear before God, the One, the Over powering – (Note: see Isaiah 65 v 17, Psalm 75 v 1-10). 49 You (Muhammad) will see the guilty on that Day, bound together in fetters, 50 in garments of pitch, faces covered in Fire. 51 (All will be judged) so that God may reward each soul as it deserves: God is swift in reckoning. 52 This is a message to all people, so that they may be warned by it and know that He is the only God and so that those who have minds may take heed.

(Note: Thus, I say to all Christians, it is good for you to read and try to find the message of the Qur’an – to turn all worship to God, the God and Father of Jesus and us all (as brothers) and to do good deeds for one another Amen. Likewise, Muslims should read the Gospel and the Bible or Old Testament for your development. I even go so far to say that priests and imams should use cross references from the Gospel and the Qur’an and use the examples of the previous prophets from the Bible in their sermons and speeches – for we all will be one people before one God, the Father. Yes, Jesus is the Messiah, thus our leader and teacher (see Matthew 23 v 8-10, John 13 v 12-15); yet, he is all but our older brother; for he said himself, “The son of man did not come to be served and but to serve” (Matthew 20 v 28, see also Isaiah 52 v 13- 53 v 12 and pray that God will open your eyes) Amen.

Nothing would make Jesus happier than to see a Holy people before our One God and Father amen. What did Moses say again? “He is your Father, your Creator” (Deuteronomy 32 v 6). Once again, Jesus said to Mary Magdalene after rising from death, “Go to my brothers and tell them that I am returning to Him who is my Father and their Father, my God and their God” (John 20 v 17). Praise the Lord our God Amen!)

SURAH 15 AL HIJR (Note: This is the place where the Thamud lived):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Alif Lam Ra

(Note: This morning, as I walked my daughter to school, on the return journey home, on our “Greenway” walk, God showed me a beautiful vision/parable where He showed Himself as like the light outside the window of a dark house. We, as humans, inside the house have to look out of the window to see the light or open the curtains to see inside. We can hide in our house, under the stairs even and try to tell ourselves it is bright there but really it is dark. To see, we simply have to turn to God our Father. One may say, what if man lights a candle or even electric lights – does he then need God? Well, let me tell you, at some stage you will have to leave your house. If you are used to daylight, then your eyes are well adjusted to the Light of God. There is no other way! God, like the daylight, surrounds your house completely and you will have to face it at some stage. Those who avoid the Light are really, most stubbornly, hindering themselves alone – for God is still the same – unchanged. Whether we choose to stumble and crawl around in dark rooms mumbling and muttering to ourselves, does not change the fact that it is still daylight outside. What happens when God decides to allow night to fall? Man is then truly in darkness, whether he likes it or not. For this darkness brings death, just as the earth cannot sustain itself without the daylight and warmth of the sun, so does it die in darkness.)

These are the verses of the Scripture, a Qur’an that makes things clear (Note: The word Qur’an can be taken to mean “The decider”). 2 The disbelievers may well come to wish they had submitted to God, 3 So, (Muhammad) leave them to eat and enjoy themselves. Let (false) hopes distract them: they will come to know, (that God exists and is All Powerful). 4 Never have we destroyed (brought to death) a community that did not have a set time; 5 no community can bring its time forward, nor delay it. 6 They say, “Receiver of this Qur’an! You are definitely mad. 7 Why do you not bring us the angels, if you are telling the truth?” 8 but We send down the angels only to bring justice and then these people will not be reprieved. 9 Indeed We have sent

down the Qur'an and We will guard it. Even before you (Muhammad), 10 We sent messengers among various communities of old, (Note: Once again Biblically, God always uses "I" and has done so to all the Biblical prophets; yet once, in the beginning, God addresses His Higher beings and includes them with Himself as "We," as He was about to form man from clay: "Then God Said, 'And now We will make human beings; they will be like Us and resemble Us'" (Genesis 1 v 26). Be these of the "We" angels, or Heavenly beings or a type of Heavenly council that is mentioned in the Psalms by David, "God Presides in the Heavenly Council" (Psalm 82 v 1) and in Enoch's Book as: "And thence those men (angels) took me and bore me up to the sixth Heaven and there I saw seven bands of angels, very bright and very glorious and their faces shining more than the sun's shining, glistening and there is no difference in their faces, or behaviour, or manner of dress; and these make the orders and learn of the goings of the stars and the alternation of the moon, or revolution of the sun and the good government of the world. And when they see evil-doing they make commandments and instruction and sweet and loud singing and all songs of praise (to God). These are the archangels who are above angels, measure all life in Heaven and on earth and the angels who (are) appointed over seasons and years, the angels who are over rivers and sea and who are over the fruits of the earth, and the angels who are over every grass, giving food to all, to every living thing, and the angels who write all the souls of men and all their deeds and their lives before the Lord's Face; in their midst are six Phoenixes and six Cherubim and six six-winged ones continually with one voice singing, and it is not possible to describe their singing and they rejoice before the Lord at His Footstool" (The forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch xix 1-3). I include these here as I edit as I think they are so valuable as insight into the Ways of God, who undoubtedly Holds all Control, Power and Final Decision on all things. When Gabriel speaks with Muhammad, he may simply be including himself by God's Permission in this "We" and all who are part of this "We" can only be so by God's Authority and are 100% directed by God when speaking in His Name. This is why the person of God's Holy Helper, the Holy Spirit, is so important since the beginning, as he enters man at God's request to purify them for His coming and for His Word. I think at the time of the sending down of the Qur'an, these Higher beings or angels decided to omit the editing skills of the Holy Spirit,

the same Spirit that is mentioned in the Qur'an as being in Jesus (see Qur'an 4:171), possibly as a consequence of his and Jesus' being worshipped by some Christians in a trinity, when all worship is due to God alone, the One Jesus calls "Father" and "God." This proved to the angels that God does not need the Spirit or any Heavenly being to function. However, in the Spirit's absence, the ambiguities that are included in the Qur'an and mentioned in Qur'an 3:7, draw many arguments between Biblical Scholars and Qur'anic. God Being Wise may have chosen to include these to show these same argumentative people up to having omitted the really important things like worship of God alone and kindness to one another as Jesus also tries to teach in his Gospel amen. Remember Christians, before Jesus, and indeed during his time on earth there was never any mention of a trinity and this has been included by man since his ascension to Heaven, possibly at a much later date.

This whole scenario can be best understood by a parable God gave to me for your ears and hearts and mine Amen: God is Like a wise man who has a huge business empire and a dedicated management team. At one time, God pointed out to the team a member of staff on the factory floor with awesome skills. God brought the young apprentice into the office one day to show off his skills to His team of managers. He revolutionised the plant with his ideas and streamlined the business. However, out on the floor, the other workers started to praise this young man's skills so much so, that it was as if the Owner and the board of management faded into the background. The board noticed this and got a bit jealous and annoyed, so sent out a new dossier on work principals and did not consult the young apprentice. The business fell a little and went downhill for a few years. Then, one day, the young apprentice came to the Owner and said, "Had you shown me that dossier firstly, I could have shown You a few minor changes that would have made a lot of difference." The Owner said, "I Know young man, you are a great worker, yet do you not understand how We were put in the background? I am the Owner and I must be seen to front the business." So, one day called all the management in and this time included the 'whizz-kid'. God sat them all down and said, "From now on, I Myself will front My business. Now, board of management, you must listen, this young 'whizz-kid' is good, for I made him so – I Gave him talents that you do not have. However, from now on, We will

all, including the apprentice, sit down and discuss and show each other Our ideas. Remember, I am Almighty God and I Give you all everything you have, even your ideas that you may think are your own. I may even have a new apprentice who is even greater than you all together – so what if I have? I Made him that way! I am still and always will be, the Owner of this business though and from now on, I will show My Presence and Authority.” Amen.)

11 but they mocked every single messenger that came to them. 12 In this way, We make the message slip through the hearts of evildoers. 13 They will not believe in it. That was what happened with the peoples of long ago, 14 and even if We opened a gateway into the sky (Heaven) for them and they rose higher and higher through it, 15 they would still say, “Our eyes are hallucinating. We are bewitched.” (Note: I tell you all, if you don’t try to find God in this unseen state in life firstly i.e. spiritually, then, when you do see, you will doubt even your own senses. For the believer though, who tried to find God in life and kept faith in Him, what a reward he finds once he sees; for, for him, this is merely confirmation to what he already knew and believed. There is one addition to this as I edit: the fact that our own souls given us by God actually know Him innately by His Own Light put therein before our births and our souls constantly tweak and twitch at us to turn to the truth of God. So, even though the disbeliever doubts what he is seeing, his soul still shouts to him that he is not. Unless God has totally removed all His Light from the worst of sinners, then their conscience remains alive within their souls. This also explains why God talks of the darkness of Satan, for God Knows how much if any of His Light is left within his soul. On the Day God removes His Light from the souls of those deemed to be lost forever, the pain of this is worse than any physical pain imaginable, even the Fire of Hell itself as it burns from without both body and soul. The void within the lost soul is truly terrible and I can only write about this with authority from God, for how do I know how this feels? And as I write these Words, God reminds me that I have felt this on a few occasions in my life as Satan jabbed my soul with his lance. God permitted him to do this and I have felt this horrible feeling for a split second or so, on more than one occasion. I truly pray that no one ever has to feel this for more than a second in time for it is almost indescribable amen.)

16 We have set constellations up in the sky (Heaven) and made it beautiful for all to see, 17 and guarded it from every pelted (rejected) Satan (devil) 18 any eavesdropper will be pursued by a clearly visible flame (see Qur'an 72:8-9) 19 as for the earth, We have spread it out, set firm mountains on it and made everything grow there in due balance. (Note: Just to remind that in the beginning, God alone Created all things, as He Tells us in Isaiah 44 v 24, "I am the Lord, the Creator of all things. I alone stretched out the Heavens; when I Made the earth, no one helped Me." And this tells me that there is a huge difference in the Creation of matter by God and helping in its after formation and maintenance under His Ever-Watchful Eyes amen.) 20 We have provided sustenance in it for you and for all those creatures for whom you do not provide. 21 There is not a thing whose storehouses are not with Us. We send it down only according to a well-defined measure; 22 We send the winds to fertilise and We bring down water from the sky for you to drink – you do not control its sources. 23 It is We who give life and death; it is We who inherit (everything). (Note: Remember God has final say on everything, as He says Himself in Deuteronomy 32 v 39, "I and I alone am God; no other god is real. I kill and I give life, I wound and I heal and no one can oppose what I do." In this, even if the "We" in the Qur'an and in Genesis 1 v 26 is a Heavenly council, then, God still has final say and always will and in fact is so Great as to Guide the thoughts of every living creature, be they earthly or Heavenly Amen.) 24 We know exactly those of you who come first and those who come later. 25 (Muhammad), it is your Lord who will Gather them all together: He is all Wise, all Knowing. We formed man out of dried clay made from dark mud. (Note: Remember Genesis 1 v 26, "And now We will make human beings; they will be like Us and resemble Us." This makes sense then, that God Created all matter, but had His Heavenly beings (or some of them) help Him in the formation and maintenance of creation Amen.) 27 The jinn We formed before, from the fire of scorching wind. (Note: God says in Enoch that "for all the Heavenly troops I imaged the image of fire..... And from the rock I cut off a great fire and from the fire I created the orders of the incorporeal ten troops of angels and their weapons are fiery and their raiment a burning flame and I Commanded that each one should stand in his order" (The Forgotten Books of Eden, see Enoch xxix 1-4).) 28 Your Lord said to the angels, "I will Create a mortal out of dried clay, made from dark mud. 29

When I fashioned him and breathed My Spirit into him, bow down before him.” (Note: This did not mean to worship man, no, but to acknowledge obedience to God.) 30 and the angels all did so. 30 But not Iblis (Note: Iblis or Iblees which is often taken to be another name for Satan. However, we must also note that there were a number of rebellious angels thrown down from Heaven with Satan (see Enoch xxix 3-4 ,The Forgotten Books of Eden) “as one from out the order of angels, having turned away with the order that was under him, conceived an impossible thought, to place his throne higher than the clouds above the earth, that he might become equal in rank to My Power (God’s). And I (God) threw him out from the height with his angels and he was flying in the air continuously above the bottomless.” Remember people! We do not need to know everything to enter Heaven and Paradise after death or at the Judgement, but to do God’s Will for us as individuals and to respect His Holy Name as the Lord and God alone above all creation, including His Messiah and angels and the Holy Spirit and all Heavenly beings Amen. It is our human inquisitive natures that want to answer questions, but we must be patient and understand that life is only a temporary state of testing before God. So, it is best not to write anything in stone only to have God break that stone at the Judgement as a falsehood and thus to leave one looking foolish for having put forward a theory as truth, when it was unnecessary in the first place Amen. Religious writers and teachers of the faith have to be very careful not to let their ‘own’ opinions count as truth and this is for all traditions, be they Muslim, Christian or Jew.) 32 God said, “Iblis, why did you not bow down like the others?” 33 And he answered, “I will not bow down to a mortal that You Created from dried clay made from dark mud.” “Get out of here!” said God, “You are an outcast 35 rejected until the Day of Judgement.” Iblis said, “My Lord, give me respite until the day when they are raised from the dead.” 37 “You have respite,” said God 38 “until the Day of the appointed time.” 39 Iblis then said to God, “Because you have put me in the wrong, I will lure mankind on earth and put them in the wrong, 40 all except your devoted servants.” 41 God said, “(devotion) is a straight path to Me: you will have no power over My servants, only over the ones who go astray and follow you. 43 Hell is the promised place for all there 44 with seven gates, each having its allotted share of them. 45 But the righteous will be in Gardens with springs – 46 ‘Enter them in peace and safety!’ – 47 and

We will remove any bitterness from their hearts (they will be like) brothers, sitting on couches face to face. 48 No weariness will ever touch them there, nor will they ever be expelled.” 49 (Muhammad), tell My servants that I am the Forgiving, the Merciful, 50 but My Torment is the truly painful one. (Note: Jesus tells of a similar fate: “Then, the king (himself, Jesus as ruling Messiah) will say to the people on his right, ‘Come you that are blessed by my Father (God)! Come and possess the Kingdom which has been prepared for you ever since the creation of the world.’ Then he will say to the people on his left, ‘Away from me, you that are under God’s Curse! Away to the eternal Fire which has been prepared for the devil (Satan) and his angels!’” (see Matthew 25 v 31-46). Also, the reason why Satan and his allies have no power over God’s servants is written about by the apostles/disciples of Jesus as the Holy Spirit, by God’s Guidance, taught them and this is and is still the same today: All who call on God sincerely or who ask for His Help, are immediately sent this same Holy Spirit that was in Moses (see Numbers 11 v 25) and Jesus (see Isaiah 11 v 2, 42 v 1, John 3 v 34) and this “Spirit who is in you is more powerful than the spirit in those who belong to the world” (1 John 4 v 4). Thus, I am not making up any of these things that I write about and continually beg God for His daily Guidance Amen.)

51 Tell them too about Abraham’s guests: (Note: see Genesis 17 v 1- 19 v 29) 52 when they came to him and said, “Peace” he said, “We are afraid of you.” 53 “Do not be afraid,” they said, “We bring you good news of a son who will have great knowledge.” (Note: The three in Genesis who came to Abraham were God Himself and two angels (see Genesis 18 v 1-2, 19 v 1) and remember the Qur’an agrees with the Torah (see Qur’an 3:3).) 54 he said, “How can you give me such news when old age has come to me? What sort of news is this?” 55 They said, “We have told you the truth, so, do not despair.” 56 He said, “Who but the misguided despair of the mercy of their Lord?” 57 and then asked, “Messengers, what is your errand?” 58 They said, “We have been sent to a people who are guilty. 59 But We shall save the household of Lot, all except his wife: We have decreed that she will be one of those who stay behind.” 61 When the messengers came to the household of Lot, 62 he said, “You are strangers.” 63 They said, “We have brought you what they said would never happen. 64 We have brought you the truth, we

speaking truly, 56 so leave in the dead of the night with your household and walk behind them. Let none of you look back. Go where you are commanded." 66 We made this decree known to him: the last remnants of those people would be wiped out in the morning. 67 The people of the town came along revelling, 68 and he (Lot) told them, "These are my guests, do not disgrace me. 69 Fear God and do not shame me!" 70 They answered, "Have we not told you not to interfere (between us and) anyone else?" 71 He said, "My daughters are here, if you must." 72 By your life (Muhammad), they wandered on in their wild intoxication (Homosexual perversions) 73 and the blast overtook them at sunrise: 74 We turned their city upside down and rained on them a shower of clay stones. 75 There truly is a sign in this for those who can learn – 76 It is still there on the side of the road (highway) 77 there truly is a sign in this for those who believe. (Note: and what could this sign possibly be? Yes, that God never changes his eternal Ways and Laws and part of them are Homosexual relations are forbidden and an abhorrence to God (see Leviticus 18 v 22, 20 v 13). Today, in our ever more accepting world of homosexual relations, prostitution, broken down marriages, over indulgence, greed and selfishness, pollution, overuse of alcohol, drugs and cigarettes, we must ask ourselves sincerely, would we give any of these things to a child? What can the good Muslim do? What can the good Christian do? or the good Jew? well, one simple step is to sincerely turn to God seeking His Guidance, praying all the more to Him for His Eternal Guidance. Help where you can, God Willing of course, always standing up for truth which is the same today as it was in Abraham's time. Yes, God is a God who does not change – ever! So, don't listen to those who call themselves messengers of God and who say, "God is a kinder God today than the God of the Old Testament and today he accepts homosexuality, abortion and prostitution, etc." Are you mad? NO! NO! NO! God is the same today as He was then and always will be the same – and I thank You God directly for this, for You are truly Constant. These supposed (false) prophets have been duped and tricked. I don't care what 'angel' or 'Mary' or 'Jesus' (Remember false prophets and false messiahs were prophesied, even by Jesus (see Matthew 24 v 10-27, 1 John 4 v 1-6, Jude v 17- 23, 1 Timothy 4 v 1-2) and tells you "It's fine to have sex with another man, for God loves all," you are wrong and you will be shown to be wrong and under the direction of the evil one Satan at

the Judgement, like it or not! The Law Given by God to Moses was and still is for all eternity and again, I thank God for this as David once said: “The Law of the Lord is perfect” (Psalm 19 v 7). Jesus confirms this, like it or not: “I did not come to take away one Word of the Law of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets” (see Matthew 5 v 17-20). God Himself Says, “I am the Lord and I do not change” (Malachi 3 v 6) and God also confirms many times through Moses and to Moses that “these Laws, all of them, are to be obeyed for all time” (see Deuteronomy 29 v 29, 6 v 12-18, 8 v 1, 8 v 11, 11 v 1, 11 v 8, 11 v 22 etc). How can I tell you that God does not change ever? The Qur’an itself verifies this quite strongly: “You will never find any change in God’s practice; you will not find any deviation there” (Qur’an 35 v 43).

78 The forest dwellers (the people of Shu’ayb) too, were wrongdoers 79 and We took retribution on them; both are still there on the highway, plain for all to see. 80 The people of Al-Hijr (the Thamud) also rejected Our messengers: 81 We gave them Our signs, but they turned their backs 82 They carved out dwellings in the mountains and lived in security – 83 The blast over-whelmed them early in the morning. 84 What they had gained was of no use to them. 85 We (I) did not Create the Heavens and the earth and everything between them without a true purpose (Note: see Isaiah 44 v 24): The Hour will certainly come, so, (Muhammad) bear with them graciously. 86 Your Lord is the All-Knowing Creator. 87 We have given you the seven oft-recited verses and the great Qur’an. 88 Do not look longingly at the good things We have given some of them to enjoy. Do not grieve over the (disbelievers), but lower your wings over the believers 89 and say, “I am here to give you plain warning,” 90 like the warning We have sent down to those who divide themselves into bands (Note: refers to those who rejected the Qur’an in Muhammad’s time) and tried to warn pilgrims against it 91 and abuse the Qur’an – 92 By Your Lord, We will question them all, 93 about their deeds, (Note: This again confirms to me the “We” as including other members of God’s Heavenly council, be they angels, archangels or whatever, and when you read the Gospel’s description of the Judgement how “the angels will go out and gather” and all the various parables like the fishermen sorting their catch and putting the different types of fish into their different buckets/baskets, it makes sense (see Matthew 13 v 41-43, 47-50).) 94 So,

proclaim openly what you have been commanded (to say) and ignore the idolaters. 95 We are enough for you against all those who ridicule your message, 96 who set up another god beside God – they will come to know. 97 We are well aware that your heart is weighed down by what they say. 98 Celebrate the Glory of your Lord and be among those who bow down to Him: 99 worship your Lord until what is certain comes to you.

(Note: as I write this Book: “The Qur’an for Christians” I just pray for God’s Guidance and start writing a translation of the Qur’an. As I write, inspirations or thoughts from God and the angels and His Holy Spirit come to me and I, after offering them back to God for His Own inspection and that of His Editor, the Holy Spirit (God’s “Helper” see John 14 v 26, 15 v 26, 16 v 13). I then, God Willing, include them. So, to the reader, it may seem somewhat disjointed, i.e. a few verses of the Qur’an, then stop a thought, then continue, etc. This, however, is God’s way. I have not planned this – so, it comes to you, the reader, as I receive it. God Knows what He is doing – I don’t need to question its apparent relevance – I leave it to God. And just so, I now include this that came to me a few evenings ago about over-indulgence in alcohol.

Well, God said, if you were a sheep farmer and had a collie dog – well-bred and well-trained and a good worker and one day you noticed him sick and off-form. So, you followed him and you found him over at the neighbours pig trough drinking the slops from the local pub. “Hmm! this can’t go on!” you would say. So, you tie up the dog. Then, he looks unhappy – so, you let him off again and lo and behold, next morning, you are heading for the mountain and you need your trusted sheepdog to herd the sheep. However, once again, the dog is ‘down in the dumps’ and won’t work. What do you do? Do you tie the dog up permanently when he was always happy as a free dog? Do you get a new dog? Hmm?

Once I saw something on tv which really turned my eye and caught my attention, actually, it made me sick! I saw this medical research company who had a poor dog ‘force smoking’ cigarettes, attached to a mouthpiece and a machine. You could see the poor dog turning and twisting his head to try to get out of the contraption and away from the smoke that was obviously

causing him great discomfort. Alas, he could not, as this was scientific research of cancer from cigarettes for the 'monstrous' human race. How can we smoke ourselves, when we find a struggling dog smoking unwillingly appalling? Would you force your infant child to smoke and drink whiskey or take drugs? Answer yourself honestly! Please people, pray to God and ask Him to Help you with in all of your life, in every aspect of your living, to Help you give up poisons and for that matter poisonous thoughts too. Ask Him to Help you to see, to see life clearly, so as you may obey His commandments that are for our own good Amen.

We, as humans so often care for dogs and animals, yet ourselves, we treat as dustbins and punchbags for punishment, when God made us so much more. Seriously, God made us worthy of Heaven. But how could we live there, even if God opened the doors wide for all to enter? We would pollute that too in no time. God is Wise and has kept us outside for the time of testing Amen. You will be the first person to condemn your own folly at the Judgement and you will agree wholeheartedly with your worthless efforts to please God and you amazingly, would throw yourself into Hell as being a failure before God, once you see the Heavenly state of perfection. Why not do it now? Make a start by calling God sincerely and asking Him to Help you. This is the only way! Amen. The secret to life is knowing how much we need God for everything and how we simply cannot exist or function without Him. How many today, in our modern world, think like this, do you think? When is the last time you heard a famous tv presenter, sports personality, rock or movie star or such 'well known' people talk of God openly in this way? When you start to see this and how far-removed we have become from God, then, you will realise how close we are to a possible annihilation from God for our heedless, dismissive, and even arrogant and insolent ways towards Him Amen.)

SURAH 16 THE BEE (Al Nahl):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate.

1 God's Judgement is coming so do not ask to bring it on sooner. Glory be to Him! He is far above anything they join with Him! 2 He sends down angels with inspiration at His Command, to whichever of His servants He chooses, to give (His) warning: "There is no god but Me." (Note: Remember God's first commandment to Moses: "Worship no god but Me" (Exodus 20 v 3, Deuteronomy 5 v 7, also 6 v 13).) 3 He Created the Heavens and the earth for a true purpose and He is above whatever they join with Him! 4 He Created man from a drop a drop of fluid and yet man openly challenges Him. (Note: Remember! "You should not put the Lord your God to the test" (Deuteronomy 6 v 16) Jesus confirms that he agrees and obeys these commandments of God also wholeheartedly (see Matthew 4 v 7, 10). We, as Christians just cannot hide these things in the sand and make up our own rules.) 5 And livestock – He Created them too. You derive warmth and other benefits from them: you get your food from them; 6 you find beauty in them when you bring them home to rest and when drive them out to pasture. 7 They carry your loads to lands you, yourselves could not reach without great hardship – truly your Lord is Kind and Merciful (Note: think camels in the desert for example) 8 horses, mules (Note: In the Law of Moses, it is not permitted for man to cross-breed animals of different species (see Leviticus 19 v 19) and this is quite logical when you think man must cause something of a perversion for the animals themselves to mate when their natural inclination from God is not so. Would you like if God presented you with a gorilla on your wedding day? No! of course not, so, do not pervert God's natural order Created and Held by Him, the Almighty. Man forgets God's eternal Law so easily when he sees some advantage or liking for himself, not to mention his uncaring nature for other 'lesser' species. Amen.) and donkeys for you to ride and use for show and other things you know nothing about. 9 God points out the right path, for some paths lead the wrong way: if He wished, He could guide you all. (Note: But life is a test from God, that is why He has given us choice in this unseen state so we can reject Him or accept Him and return to a truly wonderful state of being, a Heavenly one Amen. If

He guided us all against our wills back to a Heavenly state, we would be the first to complain about not having had choice and then God would have the terrible headache of having to listen to our conditional complaints forever after. This way, God sorts the 'men from the boys' and the good from the bad and the obedient from the disobedient and wilfully disrespectful and arrogant among His Own creation. As He once told to Moses that He needs answer to no one for "no one can oppose what I do" (Deuteronomy 32 v 39.) 10 It is He who sends down water for you from the sky, from which comes a drink for you and the shrubs you feed to your animals. 11 With it He grows for you grain, olives, palms, vines and all kinds of other crops. There truly is a sign in this for those who reflect (Note: remember "Parable of the Sower" Matthew 13 v 1-9, 18-23). 12 By His Command, He has Made the night and day, the sun, the moon and the stars all of benefit to you. There truly are signs in this for those who use their reason. 13 He has made of benefit to you many coloured things He has multiplied on the earth. There truly are signs in this for those who take it to heart. 14 It is He who Made the sea of benefit to you: you eat fresh fish from it and bring out jewellery to wear; you see the ships cutting through its waves so that you may go in search of His bounty and give thanks. 15 He has Made mountains stand firm on the earth, to prevent it shaking under you and rivers and paths so that you may find your way, 16 and landmarks and stars to guide people. 17 How can He who Creates be compared to one who cannot create? Why do you not take heed? 18 If you tried to count God's Blessings, you would never take them all in: He is truly the Most Forgiving and Most Merciful. 19 He Knows what you conceal and what you reveal. 20 Those they invoke besides God create nothing: they are themselves Created (by God). 21 They are dead, not living. They do not know when they will be raised up . 22 Your God is the one God. As for those who deny the life to come, their hearts refuse to admit the truth and they are arrogant. 23 There is no doubt that God Knows what they conceal and what they reveal. He does not love the arrogant. 24 When they are asked, "What has your Lord sent down?" They say, "Ancient fables." 25 On the Day of Resurrection, they will bear the full weight of their own burden, as well as some of the burden of those they misled with no true knowledge. How terrible their burden will be! (Note: The Qur'an tells us elsewhere that the sinner will be only repaid with its equivalent yet, if we

take a closer look at this, we may see that the knock on effect of every sin can truly be astounding and catastrophic, thus the true equivalent value is a very heavy burden indeed, even if one was only partly paid back for its effect. For example, if a man kills another and a feud starts up as a result, then, there is the hurt and possible hatred unnecessarily caused and felt by other family members and revenge and further hatreds and paybacks down the line, which can take hundreds of years to fully eliminate, can result. A rape in a quiet village can cause a horrific fear and worry factor for years afterwards for caring parents and loved ones. Thus, the initial act of sin is only part of the cost of the overall damage done. In this verse Qur'an 16:25, the knock-on effects of idol worship or even today worship of other deities that God is not happy with can be just the same. So, for example, if the local parish priest has a 'devotion' to Mary and let's say, he enters a new parish and digs up a lot of old customs from the traditional past and tries to resurge their interest, he may think that he is doing good, but in fact, he may be leading people away from God and the way Jesus told us to worship God alone, the One he called "Our Father." If this priest is made to pay for even part of his misleading damage and that of others who 'pass on' his message of devotion to Mary being paramount, then, this can be huge. People love to run with gossip and stories and the latest news and if they agree with or even partly agree with something, they can sensationalise it and try to spread it around. We all know the sayings that come from things like these, such as: "It caught on like wildfire" etc. So, let's say a prophet went into a village and turned all the people back to worshipping God alone as they should and in Heaven, God and Jesus and the angels smiled. Then, when the prophet left, this new priest came into the village and dug up all the old traditions of the past and got everyone to buy rosary beads again. God looks down and sees people who could see now gone blind again, so, He gets angry Amen.) 26 Those who went before them also schemed but God attacked the very foundations of what they built. The roof fell down on them: punishment came on them from unimagined directions. 27 In the end, on the Day of Resurrection, He will shame them, saying, "Where are these 'partners' of Mine, on whose account, you opposed (Me)?" Those given knowledge will say, "Shame and misery on the disbelievers today!" Those whose lives the angels take while they are wronging themselves will show submission: "We are doing no evil." "Yes, you

were: God Knows fully everything you have done, so enter the gates of Hell. There you will remain – the home of the arrogant is evil indeed.” 30 But when the righteous are asked, “What has your Lord sent down?” they will say, “All that is good.” There is good in this present (life) world for those who do good but their home in the Hereafter is far better: the home of the righteous is excellent. 31 They will enter the perpetual Gardens graced with flowing streams. There they will have everything they wish for. This is the way God rewards the righteous, 32 those whose lives the angels take in a state of goodness. They will say to them, “Peace be upon you. Enter the Garden as a reward for what you have done.” 33 Are the disbelievers waiting only for the angels to come to them, or your Lord’s Judgement? Those who went before them did the same. God did not wrong them: they wronged themselves. 34 So the evil they had done hit them and the very thing they had mocked surrounded them. 35 Those who worshipped others alongside God say, “If God had willed, we would not have worshipped anything but Him, nor would our fathers. We would not have declared anything forbidden without His Sanction,” (Note: A pagan Arab practice). Those before them did the same. Are the messengers obliged to do anything other than deliver (God’s message) clearly? 36 We sent a messenger to every community, saying, “Worship God and shun false gods.” Among them were some God Guided; misguidance took hold of others (Note: See Solomon’s tale for example, 1 Kings 11 v 1-13 and the Pharisees, Matthew 23 v 1-3). So, travel through the earth and see what was the fate of those who denied the truth. 37 Though you (Muhammad) may be eager to guide them, God does not guide those who misguide (others), nor will they have anyone to help them. (Note: Personally, I often find myself in this position: I would love to personally guide and turn people back to God, but when I try, God and His Higher angels, the Torshon and His Holy Spirit, say “We told you they would not listen for they cannot hear what you are saying or trying to tell them.” One may say, “Why is God so mean?” But meanness does not come into it. Those who will not listen are not ready to hear because their hearts are elsewhere and engaged in Godless things. Just now on the radio, as I type and edit, I heard a woman being interviewed about her musical work and as she tried to describe how things went well for her, she said, “The powers that be came together on that one.” Now, what is this supposed to mean exactly? I know

that her angels and soul's conscience would have warned her against saying this; yet, to her, this may seem trivial. To God it is not! At the Judgement, God may just as easily say to her, "Where are these powers that be now to save you?" and she will reply, "But God, I was only saying, I was only" If God Wills a furtherment to her answer, He may say, "I alone Hold all Power; there is no other powers that be, you foolish selfish girl, who lost yourself in your own self and success and in this, you lost yourself to Me. Life was for getting close to Me and you have wasted your opportunity on personal success and fame." And earlier this morning and recently, God has been allowing me to think a lot about this very thing, how life is our chance, our opportunity to become so close to God that He permits us to sit in His Own Presence as beings who are worthy. However, who avails of this? Who takes this seriously? People today even tell themselves that they believe in God but try to box and bag Him into slots of time and this just cannot be; for God will not be boxed or bagged by man. When you look back on the chance you had and wasted on foolish wealth etc, you will cringe and then as you cringe, all the Scriptures will rush back to you and make sense. You will say, "Oh no! that's what it all meant and I knew it deep down. Why didn't I heed myself? I am such a fool!" So, as you sit through Sunday school or church or whatever may be your 'boxing' of God, bored out of your minds, thinking "What's next after this today, so as I may have joy again?" think, what a chance you have wasted to call God truly and sincerely and to try to understand His Holy Scriptures so as you can reach the heights of this worthy being that He Made you to be. Even if God let you into Heaven, you would not be happy at your own neglect of this simplicity in life that you failed to observe and live. So, how can I explain? Life with God is nowhere near boring, but it is an awakening to Him, the Almighty and His Awesome and Omnipresence in everything. Sometimes, you may have to take a step back to go forward and in this ever quickening and time-consuming world, this may seem impossible but the rewards for such are so colossal that you will kick yourself for having missed out Amen. Even the 'wise' and famous among us will be seen to hold their heads in their hands in regret of this missed opportunity at the Great Judgement of God Amen.) 38 They have sworn by God with their strongest oaths that He will not raise the dead to life. But He will – it is His binding promise though most people do not realise – 39 in order to make clear to

them what they differed about and so the disbelievers may realise what they said was false. 40 When We will something to happen, all that We say is, “Be” and it is (Remember, any worthy to be in this “We” angel, Heavenly being, Holy Spirit and even man, must already be one in God, for God alone has the last say on all things and nothing is passed without His Final authority Amen. I could just as easy, as many modern and past Muslims have done, say that this “We” is God alone. But God would not permit me to do this, for He is advancing your teaching through me. You see, God is not a schizophrenic and has permitted me an understanding of Himself and those Higher beings that He permits into His Presence and who speak in His Name under His Command. Any who are in this order, know well enough that you cannot fool God and themselves have an understanding of God’s incomparable Greatness and Power and their own insignificance and in fact, nothingness without Him. For any who go against God, do so at their own peril and ultimate loss. To live without God’s Presence even if God permitted this, would be a truly painful condition Amen. The Bible backs me up in one vital sentence or verse if you like, in Genesis 1 v 26). 41 As for those who emigrated in God’s cause after being wronged, We shall give them a good home in this world but the reward of the Hereafter will be far greater, if they only knew it. 42 They are the ones who are steadfast and put their trust in (God) their Lord. 43 (Muhammad), all the messengers We sent you were simply men to whom We had given the Revelation: you (people) may ask those who have knowledge if you do not know (Note: Christians, many of you may feel like rallying in defence of Jesus as “The son of God” at these words; yet, read 1 John 4 v 2 where John, his close disciple and who was under duress of God’s Holy Spirit, describes Jesus to have “come as a man.”) 44 We sent them with clear signs and Scriptures. We have sent down this message to you (Muhammad) so that you can explain to people what was sent for them, so that they may reflect. 45 Are those who plan evil so sure that God will not make the earth swallow them up, that punishment will not come on them from some unimagined direction, 46 that it will not catch them out (unawares) suddenly in the midst of their comings and goings – for they cannot frustrate God – 48 or that it will not catch up on them gradually? Indeed, your Lord is Kind and Merciful. (Note: Jesus warns us of this “Be on your guard then, for you do not know what day your Lord will come”

(Matthew 24 v 42) and in the next chapter he gives a parable about the ten girls, five of whom were vigilant and the others who were not prepared (see Matthew 25 v 1- 13.) 48 Do the (disbelievers) not observe the things that God has Created, how their shadows move right and left, submitting themselves to God obediently? 49 It is to God that everything in the Heavens and earth submits, every creature that moves, even the angels. They are far from arrogance: 50 They fear their Lord above them and they do as they are Commanded. 51 God Said, “Do not take two gods” – for He is the One God – “I Alone am the One you should hold in Awe.” (Note: The first Commandment Given to Moses by God Himself: “Worship no god but Me” (Exodus 20 v 3). Many times, throughout the Bible, God Says of Himself, “I Alone am God” for example: Isaiah 42 v 8, “I Alone am the Lord your God, no other god may share My Glory.” He even goes so far to Say, in Isaiah 45 v 5, “I am the Lord, there is no other god.” Jesus confirms this when he says, “Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him” (Matthew 4 v 10); if he was God himself or even part God, as in part of a trinity, would he not have said, “Worship me”? and Jesus further confirms his own part in this as he addresses the Samaritan woman at the well, “We Jews know whom we worship” (John 4 v 22). A child in primary school knows that 2 plus 2 is 4, so can you understand that Jesus himself worships God our Father, the Creator alone? The real Jew, the real Muslim, the real Christian actually lives the “Our Father” prayer that Jesus taught us all (see Matthew 6 v 9-14). You can only succeed in all of this if you direct yourself wholeheartedly to God alone, as Jesus did himself. There is a saying in Ireland, “The grass is always greener in the far field” and in this, we are reminded how we, as humans often look to others and what they have, when we should focus on God alone. There is no need to look elsewhere and as you begin to understand this you will start to understand your brotherly relationship with Jesus and realise your true importance as an example of a child of God. Keep focused on Him, the God of the Muslims, Jews and true Christians, the angels, Heavenly beings and Holy Spirit Amen.) 52 Everything in the Heavens and the earth belongs to Him: everlasting obedience is His right. Will you heed anyone other than God? (Note: a Christian may answer, “Why did Jesus say, ‘The Father (God) gives everything to the son (The Messiah)’ (see John 3 v 35, Matthew 11 v 27)?” Well, God only Gives Jesus anything because He Knows that Jesus is the perfect servant, even giving his

life, “Not my will Father (God) but Yours” (Matthew 26 v 39). God Knows that Jesus would never go against Him and that is why God permitted Jesus to say, “The Father (God) and I are One” (John 10 v 30), for Jesus only ever says and does what God his Father Commands him to (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49-50). Thus, we must all call God, ask Him to Guide us, trust Him and remain steadfast and firm in faith. Muslims who belittle Jesus as ‘merely’ the Messiah, may well be offered a share in what Jesus offered to God at the Judgement and you will see the vast majority, if not all, decline the offer as long as they are saved because what Jesus did was so courageous and against human nature, to willingly sacrifice oneself for God. I tell you, many of these same Muslims who appear today like they ‘know everything’ will look like very frightened little boys when faced with what Jesus had to go through and will willingly bow to his greater status by God’s Own Choice Amen. I thank God every day for the example of Jesus to us and God Knows His choice was correct.) 53 Whatever good things you possess come from God and when hardship afflicts you, it is to Him alone you that cry out for Help, 54 yet, when He has relieved you of your hardship – lo and behold! – some of you attribute partners to your Lord. 55 Let them show ingratitude for the favours We have shown them; “Enjoy your brief time – soon you will know.” (Note: Today, since this Book is directed in the main to Christians, how many of you Christians have prayed for exams or a health issue or a child etc, and then when God granted this very thing to you, well, you run into the local church overjoyed at God’s answer to your prayers; yet, as you kneel, God Tests, and you find yourselves thanking Mary and the saints and Jesus for putting a ‘good word’ in. Think! Is this not a contradiction to God? Truly? What would you yourself think if God permitted your seeing through His Eyes for a moment? Amen.

Again to Christians, who may make Jesus a ‘partner’ of God and fall into the trap of worshipping Jesus as God, even though, deep down personally, I think very few people actually go this far in reality, as your conscience and your guardian angels will prompt you not to. But many may argue in words that it is right to worship Jesus as part of the trinity, well I say, “Do not! Worship God the Father, our Creator alone.” Open your eyes all of you, priests included and even the pope, Jesus says clearly, “I do not want human praise”

(John 5 v 41), so again, I tell you “Praise and worship God alone as Jesus did and sought glory for God (see John 4 v 22-23, 7 v 16-18). I am not being arrogant but what will you say Mr. priest and Mr. pope when you die or at the Judgement when God questions you, “Why did you lead people to worship the one I call My son, Jesus? Why did you not lead them to worship Me, the Lord your God alone? Well?”? You may answer, “What about the trinity?” God may Say, “Look! Here is the Holy Spirit, My Holy Helper and here is my Messiah Jesus, both are My honoured servants – see – see them kneeling before Me in worship. Yes, I treat them well and Jesus is the king of all My creation but he still worships Me, the Lord his God. You have missed the point – I am God alone and always will be. Do you know that I Existed even before time itself and that I am Greater even than time? Your human mind cannot comprehend My Greatness.” Glory be to God! for this is the Word of the Lord as I write, you have received a true Revelation inspired by God Himself Amen. I cry tears as I write praise God Amen and the angels shout in unison beside me, “Praise the Living God Amen.”

After a pause – I return to write guided by God’s Holy Spirit as normal, I tell you, I have nothing to gain from this personally – I am not trying to turn Christians into Muslims or Muslims into Christians. I have no agenda for a particular religious group or cult. I am merely serving my God as His honoured servant and messenger. The reason I am a messenger of God is this: there is a great calamity about to come upon the earth – if you do not hold onto the truth – you won’t last. It is hard enough to hold onto the One Truth without trying to hold onto falsehoods and personal mini-beliefs – you are about to be Tested severely and just as God sent John the Baptist, like Elijah before the first coming of Jesus, so is He sending me like Elijah before Jesus’ second coming “to get things ready.” I did not choose this – God Chose me and He Sends me Amen. I once had a dream-vision wherein I was cycling a bicycle with a lawn roller before the bike and attached to it – as I cycled, the roller rolled before it and was trying to flatten the road ahead of it. As it started to get tough, I heard a loud noise behind me and felt afraid as a large steam-roller, the full width of the road approached from behind, I thought it may flatten me as well. When it caught up to me, as I gave up, a voice called out, “Hop up here beside me” in a friendly voice and to my amazement, it

was none other than Jesus driving the steam-roller. The road for God will be flattened I assure you all, for God. I am not a false prophet, for I turn all people to God the Almighty and not myself – if you read in the Book of the Law given to Moses and in it its description of what a false prophet is, well, it is a person who “leads people away from God” (see Deuteronomy 13 v 1-11). If you are still in doubt, read what Jesus said to Mary Magdalene after his resurrection, “Go to my brothers and tell them that I must return to Him who is my Father and their Father, my God and their God” (John 20 v 17). We can’t merely overlook these Words of Jesus. I pray for you all.

Now to the Muslims who may think that I have come to authenticate the Qur’an, I have not, but to tell you good Muslims that God Judges you for your deeds and as the Qur’an tells you to “do good deeds” you had better do them! God Hates gloaters! Be thankful that God may have Guided you and thus included you among the believers; for remember, “We are only branches grafted onto the true vine” which is God’s chosen people – the Jews lead by their Messiah Amen Amen Amen. Let us turn to Psalm 11 v 7, all of us, Jews, Muslims and Christians, “The Lord is Righteous and Loves good deeds; those who do them will live in His Presence.” And to “the pure in heart” yes, “You will see God” (see Matthew 5 v 8), so, strive for this the supreme prize Amen.)

56 They set aside part of the sustenance We give them for (idols) about which they have no true knowledge. By God! You will be questioned about your false inventions. 57 They assign daughters to God (Note: A pagan Arab practice calling angels daughters of God in which much of the rebuke in the Qur’an against God having children is directly related to this) – may He be exalted! And they desire (sons) for themselves. 58 When one of them is given news of the birth of a baby girl, his face darkens and he fills with gloom. 59 In his shame, he hides himself away from his people because of the bad news he has been given. Should he keep her and suffer contempt or bury her in dust? How evil is what they decide! (Note: See Qur’an 81:8-9 showing how it is not forgotten by God – ever Amen.) 60 Those who do not believe in the Hereafter should have the contemptible image and God should have the highest One: He is the Mighty, the One to Decide. 61 If God took people to

task for the evil they do, He would not leave one living creature on earth, but he relieves them until an appointed time: when their time comes, they cannot delay it for a moment, nor can they bring it forward. 62 They attribute to God what they themselves dislike, while their own tongues utter the lie that the best things belong to them. Without doubt it is the Fire that belongs to them: they will be given priority there!

(Note: The first time I read the Qur'an, as a young man in my early twenties as a Christian, who was ignorant to much of its true meaning, I felt insecure and attacked by every comment about God not having children as a 'stab' at Jesus – yet, in truth, Muhammad was condemning his own people for pagan practices, who believed that the angels were God's daughters. So, when we read things like "God forbade that He have children" then, this could have well been directed at these pagans and not Christians at all. However, since then, I am now in my late forties approaching fifty years, God has Guided me through all of the Scriptures and I can now see, that God does not need an heir as He is Eternal and is going nowhere! In the Books of Enoch God tells us clearly that "there is no counsellor nor inheritor to My creations. I am Self-eternal and made without hands and without change." In the Psalms 89 v 26-28 and 2 v 7, God does say that He will call and indeed "make" the Messiah His first-born son and that Jesus will call Him "Father." These things are written and can never be changed, yet, both Christian and Muslim views on Christ's authenticities may be isolated as varying degrees of bias. These untruths will be ironed out at the Great Judgement, so there is no huge danger in our respective beliefs and the only thing hurt will be our self-prides at the same Judgement if we live the fundamental aspects of true religion: "to worship God alone and do good". However, if we allow our beliefs to rule us and indeed cause us to fight and kill others because of them, then, what will we be made to look like at the Great Judgement of God when we are pointed out as inaccurate and thus wrong? God and Jesus went on to fulfil the prophecies within the Scriptures of the above-mentioned Psalms in the Gospels, where God did in fact call Jesus "My son" on more than one occasion with some very prestigious witnesses (see Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5) and Jesus openly called God, "My Father" yet nevertheless, "My God" (see John 20 v 17). And Just like with me initially, all those years ago, these Words within

the Gospel must truly annoy or at least irritate any Muslim who knows the Qur'an especially Surah 112. Yet, God, in His Great Wisdom, can make fools of us all, especially the foolhardy and hot-headed among us who are liable to set up arguments and wars without firstly having known all the facts. These Scriptures are all we really have to go on, so God can just as easily say, "I call Jesus 'My son' figuratively to fulfil the Scriptures" and then both Qur'an and Gospel can fit side by side without any need for change in either. We must leave this to God, worship Him alone, as Jesus suggested and even commanded us to do (see Mark 12 v 29-31, Matthew 4 v 10, 22 v 34-40) along with loving our neighbours as ourselves, doing for them as we would like them to do for us (see Matthew 7 v 2, 12). You see, God is, was and always will be God "alone" and Jesus actually subtly confirms this in a much-hidden verse in John 5 v 44, confirming in v 41 of the same piece that he, Jesus himself, does "not want human praise." God is greater than time itself as is also hinted at in the Psalms 90 v 2, 93 v 2. So, the Muslim 'fear' in God having sons and daughters who would grow up to be gods and goddesses, so there would then be many gods is unfounded as God alone will always be the only God, even if He made Jesus His son and why? Because God is the only One ever to have the ability to truly Create or Destroy something into or from existence and alas no one else will ever have this power and I am going to get up now, as I type and worship Him on my hands and knees for this, and I truly thank Him for Being and for withholding such power from us Amen. This is also why Jesus relied so heavily on the "Father" "who alone is God," for everything as he confirms in John 5 v 30-31, 5 v 41-44, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49. If we can try to truly picture Jesus before he fed the crowds of people with a meagre few loaves and fishes and what did he do firstly? Yes, he looked up to Heaven and thanked God for this Power and Wisdom that God was Giving through him Amen (see Matthew 14 v 18 & 15 v 36). God has Given us humans all a chance to become His children as Jesus invites us to become (see Matthew 5 v 9) and if we obey God and heed His Guidance in life in this unseen state, then, in the afterlife, we are worthy of high honours indeed, even, in this role, above the angels of God who are His servants Amen (see Hebrews 2 v 6-8, Psalms 8 v 4-6, Qur'an 95:4-5). Remember, God may also have many surprises in store for His faithful angels too at this same

Judgement, for God is truly like the good father who loves to give and see smiles on our faces and in our hearts Amen. Glory be to Him forever Amen.

Jesus knew he was the Messiah, and his life was made up of many fulfilments of prophecies from Moses in Deuteronomy 18 v 15 as the prophet who would “be one of their own people” and whose words would have to be listened to and “obeyed,” to the Psalms of David speaking of his role as king, (Psalm 110 v 1), to Isaiah’s “Suffering servant” of God (Isaiah 52 v 13 – 53 v 12, 42 v 1-9, and his Messianic duties in Isaiah 9 v 7, 11 v 2-5 and Daniel & 7 v 13-14, Ezekiel 34 v 20-24, etc. However, Jesus always prayed to, worshipped and treated God alone as God, our Creator (see Matthew 26 v 39, John 4 v 22, 5 v 44), so, a Christian who says, “I would die for Jesus for he is the son of God” and the Muslim who says, “Jesus is the Messiah and a prophet and messenger of God, yet, God forbade that He have children,” please, both of you, God is the Living God – let us wait to see His explanations. Yes, Jesus is still God’s chosen king or Messiah for all, so let us worship God alone and busy ourselves with good deeds until then Amen.)

63 By God, We have sent messengers before you (Muhammad) to other communities, but Satan made their (the people’s whom the prophets were sent to) foul deeds seem alluring to them. He is the patron of these present disbelievers (those in Muhammad’s time) too and a painful punishment awaits them all. 64 We have sent down the Scripture to you only to make clear to them what they differ about and as a guidance and mercy to those who believe. 65 It is God who sends down water from the sky and with it revives the earth when it is dead. There truly is a sign in this for people who will listen. (Note: This is why I feel that all Christians can learn immensely from the Qur’an, especially to redirect all praises and worship and Glory to God where they belong and in this, it teaches us something of the true Greatness and Awesomeness of God our Creator Amen. For those who can see, well, not alone does God send down the water of life to provide for all our physical needs but He also sends down the water of the Spirit of Life, to water the seed of the Word of God within our hearts and souls that enters through our minds which are part of our own spirits - Glory be to God! For a little extra insight into these things read Isaiah 44 v 1-8 and what about Isaiah 55 v 10-11, “My Word is like the snow and the rain that comes down from

the sky to water the earth. They make crops grow and provide seed for sowing and food to eat. So also does the Word that I Speak – it will not fail to do what I Plan for it; it will do everything I send it to do.” Also please read the Parable of the Sower Matthew 13 v 1-9 and its explanation in 13 v 18-23, for within these verses lies the secrets of Heaven for those who have open hearts, eyes and ears Amen. May God Bless you, Amen. Praise the Living God. Thanks Father Amen.) 66 In livestock too, you have a lesson – we give you a drink from the contents of their bellies, between waste matter and blood, pure milk, sweet to the drinker. (Note: as I edit today, it comes down to me from above that the pure milk is the example given by certain angels in Heaven that we can learn from .) 67 From the fruits of date palms and grapes you take sweet juice and wholesome provisions. There truly is a sign in this for people who use their reason. (Note: from this we can see that the water of God when accepted by a good plant, in turn produces good fruit for the gardener. So, God expects His Jews to produce good sweet grapes and his Muslims to produce good crops of dates and His Christians to produce good corn for His bread. Yes, it is truly the same water that enters all three plants, yet it produces different fruits in each; yet does the plant produce good fruit for its owner? Thus, how can a Christian say to a Muslim, “I am better than you”? or a Muslim to a Jew “I am better than you”? or vice versa? This would be like a vine saying to a palm tree, “I was planted before you in the garden, so I am better than you.” Yet, if God likes the taste of dates, how can a vine produce them for Him? and God does like all the various fruits and cereal crops or why would He have Created them? He Knows best Himself amen. So, I tell you all, produce the good crop for your Creator whatever plant you are! Jesus once said, “Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown in the fire” (Matthew 7 v 19). And if we turn to Isaiah 44 v 2-3 “I am the Lord who Created you..... I will give water to the thirsty land and make streams flow on the dry ground. I will pour out My Spirit on your children and my Blessing on your descendants,” (read all of it to v 8 to see how God indeed has predicted all that would happen right from the beginning).)

68 And the Lord inspired the bee, saying, “Build yourselves houses in the mountains and trees and what people construct 69 then feed on all kinds of

fruit and follow the ways made easy for you by your Lord.” From their bellies comes a drink of different colours in which there is healing for people. There truly is a sign in this for people who think. (Note: Wow! I have just received a beautiful insight into this – if you are a good and healthy (hearted) plant, bees visit you and help pollinate your flowers etc. well, what say, God allows good angels to visit good plants of the human sort? God’s writings have always been full of insights if we would only open ourselves up to Him amen. Jesus also alluded subtly to this very thing when he mentioned the mustard seed, the smallest seed of all, yet when it grows up even “the birds come to nest in its branches” (see Matthew 13 v 31-32). Glory be to God! How Wise God truly is! You learn my friends as I am learning too. what a God! To return to the bee in the Qur’an there is even further teaching in this for the advanced student of God’s third level college “From their bellies comes a drink of different colours” – Light – seven Heavens – hmm!) 70 It is God who has Created you and in time will cause you to die. Some of you will be reduced in old age, to a most abject state, so that, after having knowledge, they will know nothing at all: God is truly all Knowing, all Powerful. 71 It is God who has Given some of you more provision than others. Those who have been Given more are unwilling to pass their provision on to the slaves they possess so that they become their equals. How can they refuse to acknowledge God’s Blessings? (Note: this may seem very forward thinking for its time in the mid seventh century i.e. making slaves equal to their owners. God, however, has always shown care towards any ‘lesser beings’ be they orphans, widows, foreigners, the old, or slaves and has made provision and order for their caring in His eternal Laws given to Moses. We can see that God has included get out clauses for slaves after six years of service and that they were not to be sent on their ways empty-handed (see Deuteronomy 15 v 12-15 & Leviticus 19 v 9-10, 32-34). God wishes to see kindness and love in man and it kept to the fore and not forgotten, twisted or manipulated Amen.) 72 And it is God who has Given you spouses from amongst yourselves and through them has given you children and grandchildren and provided you with good things. How can they believe in falsehood and deny God’s Blessings? (attributing God’s Blessings to false gods). (Note: If God took away His Graces and Blessings from the world it would be a terrible place and I can’t help but to think how modern man must taunt God every day in His

Face as they speak even openly of His non-existence. I assure you all, you will see these same people begging for His Mercy and Friendship at the Judgement, but God is no fool. God continues in His often, thankless giving, so as the good among us will have as smooth a time as possible. I also think that God would even Bless a whole country just for the very being of one good believer in it. This is not to say that the good and just among us don't suffer, but even in this, God is with them and Helps them and in fact has Permitted its happening as much as He may dislike it. Yes, He will reward the good for being punished in the wrong and He will punish those who carried out these often atrocious and vindictive crimes especially as they are often against His Own Name and those who loved Him. We as Christians must also remember to thank God personally as Jesus did in life and showed us by his own example how to follow.) 73 Those they worship besides (or beside) God have no power to provide anything for them from the Heavens and the earth: they can do nothing (Does Jesus not echo these Words as he patiently explains to us: "I can do nothing on my own authority" (John 5 v 30) needing God, "the One who sent him" for everything?) 74 so do not make up images about God: God Knows and you do not. (Note: We must not forget that God Himself has always used certain comparisons of himself to things that we can understand like a kind Father or the owner of a vineyard etc as in the Gospel (see Matthew 21 v 33-46). We don't sit down and draw an image of the owner of a vineyard and then worship it – No! we worship God alone without need for an image; for, God Reveals Himself to us individually as He Sees fit to do. However, in parable form, we can start to understand Him better and remember that we are all but little children who often learn by stories.) 75 God presents this illustration: a slave controlled by his master, with no power over anything and another man We have supplied with good provision, from which he gives alms privately and openly. Can they be considered equal? All praise belongs to God, but most of them do not recognise this. (Note even in this, God presents Himself as a free and kind man for us to understand something of Himself and His Ways and thus, by it, He shows us how He is in control of all things and not controlled by any as are His subjects.) 76 God presents another illustration: two men, one of them dumb, unable to do anything, a burden to his carer – whatever tasks he directs him to, he achieves nothing good. Can he be considered equal to one who commands

justice and is on the straight path? (Note: Once again God, in this, is showing Himself as a Just and righteous man in total control as compared to every living being who needs Him in everything and is so weak and helpless as to not even be able to speak without God's Help and this is so true and actually a confirmation to my own teaching from God that man's thoughts are indeed not his own, never mind his words or abilities to act or speak and all are Presented to us daily in a form of testing from the One who is Almighty, the only One Amen. This presents God as He should be presented, as the One who is needed for everything, every single minute of every single day. To the Christians who have never thought these thoughts about God, the Almighty, they must be refreshing and indeed a satisfier to the thirsts that you have. You see Christians, we are geared towards so much wasteful time on prayers to saints and this and that, that you must acknowledge how you have forgotten God, the Almighty, whom we need for everything, even the air we breathe and the ability to breathe in each breath. It's no wonder that the true Muslim is not afraid to shout out "Allah uh Achbar" which means "God You are the Greatest." Just think Christians, when God Calls the Judgement, how these same Muslims will be shouting out "Allah uh Achbar" in rejoice and you may find yourself terrified and lost, wondering, "What is this all about? Could this be the Judgement Jesus talked about?" and "Nobody told us about God! for now we can clearly see that it is, in fact, all about Him." You will possibly not even think of the saints and other deities that you wasted your time praying to in life when you are so awe-stuck and dumb-struck by the sheer Force and Power and Glory of the Most-High God. When you see Jesus rise up of his throne and genuflect with a special smile of reassurance before the Almighty God as he prepares to address the masses, you will know by his smile that it speaks of utter awe, of love, of appreciation for God; proof of the Almighty God's Existence all along and it will almost tell all who can see, "I told you so!" Praise the Lord, for even you Muslims must be amazed at these Words that God is Writing through me for all the ears of all the true believers so that you may be strengthened by them before the Great Judgement comes Amen Glory be to God Amen.) 77 All that is hidden from view in the Heavens and the earth belongs to God. The coming of the hour of Judgement is like the blink of an eye, or even quicker: God has Power over everything. 78 It is God who brought you out of your mother's wombs

knowing nothing and gave you hearing and sight and minds, so that you might be thankful. 79 Do they not see the birds made to fly through the air in the sky? Nothing holds them up only God. There truly are signs in this for those who believe. 80 It is God who has given you a place of rest in your homes and from the skins of animals made you homes that you find light (to handle) when you travel and when you set up camp; furnishings and comfort for a while from their hair, wool and fur. 81 It is God who has Given you shade from what He has Created and places shelter in the mountains; garments to protect you from the heat and garments to protect you in your wars (Note: Remember God's Voicing of His Own disdain of violence and murder to Moses, "Do not commit murder" (Exodus 20 v 13).) In this way, He perfects His Blessings on you, so that you may devote yourselves to Him. 82 But they turn away (Muhammad), your only duty is to deliver the message clearly (Note: This same duty has been Worded in three different ways throughout the pages of the Qur'an, "Warn, remind and deliver clearly" as Muhammad's only duty to all humanity (see Qur'an 88:11, 74:36, 69:48, 68:52, 64:12-13, 74:49-56, 76:29-31, 79:42-46, 50:45, 38:86-88) and its message is simple worship God alone and do good deeds and is thus very similar to that of Jesus and Moses (see Mark 29-31, Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, Leviticus 19 v 18) and indeed all the Biblical prophets amen.) 83 They know God's Blessings, but refuse to recognise them: most of them are ungrateful. 84 The day will come when We raise up a witness from every community, when the disbelievers will not be allowed to make excuses or amends. 85 When the evildoers face the punishment, it will not be lightened for them, nor will they be given any respite. 86 When the idolaters see the partners they joined with God, they will say, "Our Lord, these are the partners we used to invoke beside (besides) You," but the partners will retort, "You are liars," (Note: This must allude to persons or beings who can talk) 87 and on that Day they will offer total submission to God: their false deities will desert them. (Note: Jesus himself alludes to this himself as many of those who call him "Lord, lord (Messiah)" at the Judgement will be answered with a surprising answer for many, "I don't know you" and why would Jesus answer with these apparently cruel words? Well, he goes onto tell us, for those who will see, hear and understand with the eyes, ears and hearts and minds that God Gave you: "Only those who do the Will of my Father (God) in Heaven will enter the

Kingdom of Heaven” (see Matthew 7 v 21). Even those who did miracles in his name are not exempt from this as he continues to explain in the next couple of verses. Many a priest will almost eat his own hand at this response as he sees Muslims walking in past him to the Kingdom of Heaven who were humble in their approach to God and not duped by traditions and ideas that they chose to continue to pass on as the truth without ever even opening their own eyes or ears or hearts to examine and worse still, did they ever truly call God their creator, the God of Jesus? Or did they lazily except an idea of the trinity as the be all and end all. Jesus worshipped God and obeyed every single Command of His. How can we simply cast this aside as an understatement?

Note: as I type and edit today, I have heard of terrible atrocities carried out on Muslims at two mosques today Friday, the 15 of March 2019 in New Zealand. A while back, the Chinese picked on them also, trying to make them eat pork and drink alcohol against their wills and their devotion to God. Whoever does this is as well to have done it to Jesus right in front of God’s Face at the Judgement, for they will suffer an awful torment as God Spits them out in disgust. Just as Isis does so against non- Muslims, these acts are evil and from Satan and I urge you to be steadfast and not respond with acts of revenge which may not even get close to those cowards who committed these atrocities but only hit some other innocent and start up a cycle of pain, hurt, revenge, pain, hurt, revenge again. You did not deserve this my Muslim brothers and it is your right to worship God as you do and I know that you do please God in this, for He has Told me this very thing Himself directly Amen. Some may even say that this is a revenge for what Isis had done elsewhere and even a preparation against future attacks but no! this is evil and is taken straight from Satan and his allies as a pain causing act against the Living God of all. Fools you are! I work so hard for peace, like many more like me are doing and then, when savage acts of evil like this are committed, it actually hurts my soul. Please! God Loves all who pray to Him, be you Muslim, Christian, or Jew and this Book is designed to turn people towards God Himself, the God of Jesus. All those who are against this are really against God and are truly blind, even going so far as to like being blind and even if they were given their eyesight back from God would immediately put on dark glasses, as Jesus once described them as “Those who love the darkness” and

“all who love the Light will come to the truth and to himself” (see John 8 v 12, 42-47) and this does not mean to worship him, No! but to be directed by him to God the One he called “Our Father.”) 88 Because of the corruption they spread, We will add torment upon torment for those who disbelieved and barred others from the path of God. 89 The Day will come when We will raise up in each community a witness against them and We shall bring you (Muhammad) as a witness against these people, for We have sent the Scripture down to you explaining everything and as a guidance and mercy and good news to those who devote themselves to God. 90 God Commands justice, doing good and generosity towards relatives and He forbids what is shameful, blameworthy and oppressive. He Teaches you, so that you may take heed. 91 Fulfil any pledge you make in God’s Name and do not break oaths after you have sworn them, for you have made God your surety: God knows everything you do. (Remember Jesus advice to us on simply saying “Yes and No” to anything without needing an oath at all (Matthew 5 v 33-37, see also Deuteronomy 23 v 21-23) You see, once we use an oath or say that we will do something without adding “God Willing” as in the Qur’an’s advice to us in Qur’an 18 v 23-24, then, we leave the door open for Satan to distract us from keeping our words, if God so permits him to Amen). Do not use your oaths to deceive one another – like a woman who unravels the thread she has firmly spun – just because one party may be more numerous than another. God Tests you with this and on the Day of Resurrection, He will make clear to you those things you differed about. 93 If God so willed, He would have made you all one people, but He leaves to stray whoever He Will and Guides whoever He Will. You will be questioned about your deeds. (Note: In Psalm 11 v 4-7, God explains clearly how “He Examines the good and the wicked alike; the lawless He Hates with all His Heart” and how “The Lord is Righteous and Loves good deeds; those who do them will live in His Presence.” This theme is pretty prevalent throughout nearly every page of the Qur’an and is so repetitive as a reminding tool that it reminds me of the Waves of the sea lapping against the shores of the human heart.) 94 Do not use your oaths to deceive each other lest any foot should slip after being firmly placed and lest you should taste the penalty for having hindered others from the Path of God and suffer terrible torment. (Note: Remember people, revenge killings only serve to turn others away from God’s Path also,

especially in our modern world where global messaging is possible. People right across the world may be turned away from true Islam in their hearts to God and never read the Qur'an because of stupid and wilful murder on some groups' parts. This is also true for Jews and Christians who have a responsibility to be examples of love and kindness before our universal God. How can you claim to be an ambassador for God if you have passed on a cycle of hatred and revenge partly causing or at least giving people an excuse to say things like: "Religion only causes war!" or "God is responsible for an awful lot of hurt and death in so called religious war!"? God must be truly sick at what is put forward as "His Way" when it is truly far from His True Path of peace, love, kindness and justice Amen. Oh Lord, I pray for the true believers. Lord please keep them strong and firm in their faith and resolve Amen.) 95 Do not sell for a small price any pledge made in God's Name: What God has (to Give) is better for you, if you only knew. 96 What you have runs out but what God has endures (Note: Jesus explains this also as he warns us against gathering up wealth for ourselves here on earth, where moths and rust can destroy it and robbers can steal it but store up riches instead in Heaven where moths and rust cannot destroy them and robbers cannot steal them. He goes onto subtly advise us all that where your riches are, there will be your heart. So, if you put wealth and this life before God, then, your heart will not tell a lie at the Judgement and you will be exposed before God to have put Him in the background or worse, to have forgotten Him altogether in your lifelong pursuit of self-satisfaction Amen (see Matthew 6 v 19-21, 24).) and We shall certainly reward those who remain steadfast according to the best of their actions. 97 To whoever, male or female, does good deeds and has faith, We shall give a good life and reward them according to the best of their actions. (Note: That Qur'anic wave again! "Worship God alone and do good deeds.") 98 (Muhammad), when you recite the Qur'an, seek God's protection from the outcast Satan. 99 He has no power over those who believe and trust in their Lord. (Note: and why is this? John, the disciple of Jesus, explains in his ministry with God's Holy spirit present in him, that this very Spirit that is in all true believers is "stronger than the spirit in those who belong to the world" Because "we belong to God" see (1 John 4 v 4-6). 100 His (Satan's) power is only over those who ally themselves with him and those who because of him, join partners with God. 101 When We substitute

one revelation for another – and God Knows best what He reveals – they say, “You are just making it up,” but most of them have no knowledge (Note: Remember people, all of you, that God’s Law is eternal and unchanging, the Law He Himself, Gave to Moses, for God has already said “I am the Lord and I do not change” (see Deuteronomy 29 v 29, Malachi 3 v 6). The Qur’an actually agrees with this saying that “The Word of God can never be changed” and “You will never find any change in God’s practice; you will not find any deviation there” (see Qur’an 35:43, 6:115, 10:64). So, how can Gabriel say, “When We substitute one revelation for another”? Let me tell you: God permits alleviations to His eternal Law for the sake of our salvation, as I have said before. So, for example, an Eskimo who lives on raw seal’s flesh can enter Heaven if He worships God and is kind to his neighbour after receiving the Word of God. God has made things easy for us in life, but we must not ever forget Him and take Him for granted and those who try to please Him are well seen amen. God has shown me a three-tier system in all of this and it is this: Firstly and most importantly comes the worship of Himself alone. Secondly, to be kind to others and thirdly, the sacrificial and Laws of cleanliness. I must also tell you all that because God is unchanging, that when the Judgement Day comes, that all who are saved will return to full Torah or the Law given to Moses for all time. It is not that different from Qur’anic Law and in fact Jesus, even though he alleviates certain gentile practices as long as they are kind (and I add, don’t forget God!), he said plainly that he “did not come to change one Word of God’s Law given to Moses or the Teachings of the prophets” (see Matthew 5 v 17-20, see also showing alleviations: 15 v 10-20, 12 v 7, 9 v 13, 23 v 23) Amen. So, any change in the Qur’an is temporary and for our benefits and ease so as we may enter Heaven, wherein full Torah is upheld Amen.) 102 Say that the Holy spirit (in this case this means the angel Gabriel) has brought the revelation with the truth, step by step, from your Lord, to strengthen the believers and as guidance and good news to the devout. 103 We know very well what they say, “It is a man who teaches him,” but the tongue of the person they maliciously allude to is incapable of expression, while the revelation is in clear Arabic. 104 If people do not believe in God’s revelation, God does not guide them and a painful torment awaits them. 105 Falsehood is fabricated only by those who do not believe in God’s revelation: they are the liars. (Note: Remember this could

just as easily read revelations as had Moses or Abraham or Noah or Jesus ever heard the Qur'an? No! however they still believed in God, worshipped Him alone and were kind-hearted to others amen.) 106 With the exception of those who are forced to say they do not believe, although their hearts remain firm in faith; those who reject God after believing in Him and open their hearts to disbelief will have the wrath of God upon them and a grievous punishment awaits them. 107 This is because they love the life of this world more than the one to come and God does not guide those who reject Him. 108 These are people whose hearts, hearing and sight have been closed off by God: they are heedless (Note: see Matthew 13 v 13-15, Isaiah 6 v 9-10), 109 and there is no doubt that they will be the losers in the Hereafter. 110 But to those who leave their homes after persecution, then strive and remain steadfast, your lord will be Most forgiving and Most Merciful. 111 That will be on the Day, when every soul will come pleading for itself, when every soul will be repaid in full for all its actions and they will not be wronged. 112 God Presents the example of a town that was secure and at ease, with provisions coming to it abundantly from all places. Then, it became ungrateful for God's Blessings, so God afflicted it with the grip of famine and fear, for what its people had done. 113 A messenger, who was one of them, came to them but they called him a liar. So, punishment overwhelmed them in the midst of their evildoing. 114 So eat of the good and lawful things God has provided for you and be thankful for His Blessings, if it is Him that you worship. 115 He has forbidden you only these things: carrion, blood, pig's meat and animals over which any name other than God's has been invoked. (Note: see full list in Leviticus 11 v 1-47, Deuteronomy v 3 -21 by the Torah) and know that God's Law is for all time. Alleviations from it are temporary. Most animals and birds that are on God's list of forbidden foods are in fact disgusting anyways like rats and mice, birds of prey etc. This eternal list in God's eternal Law given to Moses can never be changed and Jesus as the bringer of Christianity agrees with this, believe it or not – see Matthew 5 v 17-20 if you don't believe me Amen. Remember however, God's alleviations even extend to the far reaches of distant gentiles who eat different foods and meats, yet, if they worship God alone and are kind to their neighbours then, they too can enter the Kingdom of Heaven where inside they will not be given any unclean foods by the eternal Torah. This is how God's Law works Amen and this is the

Word of the Lord Amen for God does indeed Speak through me for your benefits and explanations and to strengthen all true believers in Him before the Great Judgement, regardless of your births or religious traditions, be you Jew, Christian or Muslim. I tell you, unite and see the common ground in worship of God alone, the God of Jesus, Moses and Muhammad and love one another – there is no other way Amen Amen Amen.) 116 Do not say falsely, “This is lawful and that is forbidden,” inventing a lie about God: those who invent lies about God will not prosper (Note: this refers to pagan Arab practices in Muhammad’s time) – 117 they may have a little enjoyment (in this life) but a painful torment awaits them. 118 (Muhammad), We forbade the Jews what We told you about (see Qur’an 6:145-146). We did not wrong them, they wronged themselves. 119 But to those who rashly do something wrong and afterwards repent and make amends, your Lord is Most Forgiving and Merciful. 120 Abraham was truly an example, devoutly obedient to God and true in faith. He was not an idolater; 121 he was thankful for the Blessings of God who chose him and Guided him to a straight path. 122 We gave him blessings in this world and he is among the righteous in the Hereafter. 123 Then, we revealed to you (Muhammad), “Follow the creed of Abraham , a man of pure faith who was not an idolater.” 124 The Sabbath was made obligatory only for those who differed about it. On the Day of Resurrection your Lord will Judge between them as to their differences. (Note: Remember the Sabbath was made for the good of man in two respects: one, so that man learns to rest and not be always thinking of commerce and himself and that he may learn to set time aside for true contemplation of his Lord and God, who Created him and all things and holds them from dwindling away by His Awesome Power. Two, that the land and animals and slaves etc also have a rest and by God’s own example at the Creation must rest on the seventh day. Muslims may not obey this and Christians may do so on a different day than the true Sabbath but all will live the full Sabbath Law in the New Age in God’s Own Kingdom of Heaven on earth Amen. God, in all of this, shows that He is Caring and Sympathetic towards all of His creation and not just man Amen. To remind us of this, God once said to the Jews who were going on a waring mission, “Do not cut down the trees, they are not your enemies,” showing His concern for even the trees of His Amen.) 125 (Muhammad), call people to the way of your Lord with wisdom and good teaching. Argue with them in

the most courteous way, for your Lord Knows best who has strayed from His Way and who is rightly guided. 126 If you (believers) have to respond to an attack, make your response proportionate, but it is best to stand fast. 127 So (Muhammad) be steadfast; your steadfastness comes only from God. Do not grieve over them; do not be distressed by their scheming, 128 for God is with those who are mindful of Him and who do good.

SURAH 17 THE NIGHT JOURNEY (Al Isra') (Note: It is reported that one night Muhammad was brought from Mecca to Jerusalem and from there to Heaven and back again):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most compassionate

1 Glory be to Him who made His servant travel by night from the sacred place of worship (Mecca) to the furthest place of worship (Jerusalem), whose surroundings We have blessed, to show him some of Our signs: He (God) alone is the All Hearing, the All Seeing. 2 We had also given Moses the Scripture and made it a guide for the children of Israel. "Entrust yourselves to no one but Me, 3 you descendants of those We carried with Noah: he was a truly thankful servant." 4 We declared to the children of Israel in the Scripture, "Twice you will spread corruption in the land and become highly arrogant." 5 When the first of these warnings was fulfilled, We sent against you servants of Ours with great force and they ravaged your homes. That warning was fulfilled, but then We allowed you to prevail against your enemy. We increased your wealth and your offspring and made you more numerous. 7 Whether you do good or evil, it is to your own souls (you do it) and when the second warning was fulfilled to shame your faces and enter the place of worship (the Temple in Jerusalem) as they did the first time and utterly destroy whatever fell into their power. (Note: This refers to the Babylonian and Assyrian invasions (see 2 Kings, 2 Chronicles, Jeremiah & Isaiah for details.) 8 Your Lord may yet have Mercy on you but if you do the same again, so shall We: We have made Hell a prison for those who defy (God). 9 This Qur'an does show the straightest way. It gives the faithful who do right the good news that they will have a great reward and 10 warns that We have prepared an agonizing torment for those who do not believe in the world to come. 11 Yet man prays for harm just as he prays for good: man is ever hasty. We made the night and the day as two signs, then darkened the night and made the daylight for seeing, for you to seek your Lord's bounty and to know how to count the years and calculate. We have explained everything in detail. (Note: Enoch further explains that this available ability to chart time was to aid man in keeping account of his deeds. Throughout the Qur'an, day and night are mentioned often which means to those who

can see, you have daylight or life to find God and do good, for once night comes or death, your time is up and your chance is over. God may further explain things after death but your order of merit or Light is achieved in life Amen.) 13 We have bound each human's destiny to his neck. On the Day of Resurrection, We shall bring out a record for each of them, which they will find spread wide open, 14 "Read your record. Today your own soul is enough to calculate your account." (Note: see Daniel 7 v 9-10, wherein this is confirmed.)

(Note: Whilst walking the other evening as I looked in towards an old cottage, I saw a glimpse of a dark spirit of a man zoom away from the back-garden wall across a field. I asked God, "Why is he still on earth?" – the man answered almost simultaneously in my mind in spirit, "We await the Judgement." So, then, I thought of his wife and where she might be? The thought came, "in Heaven as a spirit – she can do nothing for him as we are all judged separately." Maybe the man had no faith in life. I don't fully understand God's boundaries in the world of the dead. We don't need to. Ours is to pray to God and to love each other showing kindness to all we meet Amen. God shows me things like this sometimes. He is my Boss, my Organiser, my Guide, my Lord Amen. There is no fear with God, for He really is in control of all things at all times and thus the Best Protector Amen.) 15 Whoever accepts guidance does so for his own good; whoever strays does so at his own peril. No soul will bear another's burden, nor do We punish until We have sent a messenger. (Note: Remember in this age of information-at a button etc, the eternal Law of Moses is still as clear today as it was when given in the desert of Sinai. Remember also the Gospel is an eternal message, confirmed so by Jesus himself (see Matthew 24 v 35) and that the Qur'an is a reminder for all people (see Qur'an 68:52) to turn to God in worship alone and to do good deeds for others Amen. So, the message is there all around us but who will heed it? Amen.) 16 When We decide to destroy a town, We command those corrupted by wealth (to repent and reform), but they (persist in their) disobedience; Our sentence is passed and We destroy them utterly. 17 How many generations We have destroyed since Noah! Your Lord Knows and Observes the sins of His servants well enough. (Note: Remember, in Muhammad's time, much of these warnings were being given to Mecca to

warn it to permit the religion and message of God to be allowed to exist unhindered. Today, however, this is a worldwide message, not so much in the spread of modern Islam as a religion with all of its associated traditions included by man over the years, but for simple faith in God alone and to be allowed to live humble and good and kind lives in worship before Him, the One God, the Lord our Creator Amen.) 18 If anyone desires (only) the fleeting life, We speed up whatever We will in it, for whoever We wish; in the end, We have prepared Hell for him in which to burn, disgraced and rejected. (Note: How many people today say things like, “I haven’t the time to ………” or “I am too busy for all that nonsense” and “Religion and God, oh, I’m much too busy for all that”? I assure you all, God and your religion is no nonsense and in fact the only worthwhile thing in life Amen. Everything else is excess and superfluous and cannot be brought forward into the Hereafter Amen. And one may question me on this by saying, “Can you not bring your God-given talents and likes and dislikes with you?” and the answer is: you can as long as they were used for God’s Glory and before His Face always Amen.) 19 But if anyone desires the life to come and strives towards it as he should, as a true believer, his striving will be thanked. (Note: and from God’s Own Point of view, this has nothing to do with being a Muslim or a Jew or a Christian but one who lives in truth before Him wishing to please Him always Amen. If God looks down from above on Christians who attack the Qur’an and in this, they neglect to see God and kindness, then they are no better than the Muslim who picks up a weapon to kill another life and in doing so leaves behind all that is in the Qur’an of God who is Merciful and Compassionate and indeed themselves who are by the Qur’an supposed to be kind (see Surah 107:4-7). To God, He does not see chickens under the banner of our various sects as our mother hens, no, He Sees each individual doing good or bad and the greatest of all good deeds is to worship Him alone, seeking His Will, Guidance and good pleasure always amen.) 20 To both the latter and the former, We give some of your Lord’s bounty. (Note: Jesus confirms this in the Gospel by saying that “God makes the sun to shine on both good and bad alike and gives rain to those who do good and to those who do evil” (see Matthew 5 v 45).) (Muhammad), your Lord’s bounty is not restricted – 21 see how We have given some more than others – but the Hereafter holds greater ranks and greater favours. (Note: thus, showing that it is our choice to choose

God and goodness in life where afterwards we will be rewarded for such choosing Amen. It is only the neglectful and the rejectors who are punished for choosing lives of sin and evil instead of God, His Guidance and goodness amen.

Note: As I write out and try to explain the Qur'an in Christian terms, I am prompted constantly by God and His angels and Holy Spirit as director, to include notes. I cannot see the overall effect of these as yet, because I have not finished writing the Book yet and thus have not re-read it. I don't plan – I just leave it to God, so where He Wishes to add another note is His Business. To continue on the previous note, I was walking recently, maybe a month or so ago with my brother and his two dogs. As we approached our local graveyard, my brother went into my son's grave and I remained at the gate with the two dogs – anyways, I decided to join him and as I approached, I saw the white flash of a spirit departing from my brother's company. I immediately asked God, "What?" He replied, maybe via an angel, that my son comes here to console my wife who is heart-broken for her little boy. My boy has been told in Heaven of my religious devotion to God and His Holy Law, so knows to keep clear, mostly from my presence as I am in God's Holy Presence much of the time. Sometimes God permits certain visitations and I feel close to him then, yet I never contact him or any spirit of the dead directly as God has forbidden this by His Holy and Eternal Law given to Moses Amen (see Leviticus 20 v 27). God is Kind and Patient and Forgiving but He is Strict and I thank Him immensely for this Amen.) 22 Set up no other god beside God (Note: to all mankind), or you will end up disgraced and forsaken. 23 Your lord has Commanded that you should worship none but Him (Note: see Exodus 20 v 3, Deuteronomy 5 v 7) and that you be kind to your parents (Note: see Exodus 20 v 12, Deuteronomy 5 v 16). If either or both of them reach old age with you, say no word to show impatience with them and do not be harsh with them, but speak to them respectfully 24 and lower your wing in humility towards them in kindness and say, "Lord, have Mercy on them, just as they cared for me when I was little." (Note: To me, these words in the Qur'an show a true kindness in God's and the good angels' wishes for us to be kind and respectful to others especially the old and feeble among us and is further enhanced in Leviticus 19 v 32, "Show respect for old people

and honour them. Reverently obey Me; I am the Lord.”) 25 Your Lord Knows best what is in your heart. If you are good, He is Most Forgiving to those who return to Him. 26 Give relatives their due and the needy and travellers – do not squander your wealth wastefully: 27 those who squander are the brothers of Satan and Satan is most ungrateful to his Lord – 28 but if, while seeking some bounty that you expect from your Lord, you turn them (the needy) down, then at least speak some word of comfort to them. 29 Do not be tight-fisted, nor so open-handed that you will end up blamed and overwhelmed with regret. 30 Your Lord Gives abundantly to whoever He Will and sparingly to whoever He Will: He Knows and Observes His servants thoroughly. 31 Do not kill your children for fear of poverty – We shall provide for them and you – killing them is a great sin. (Note: To the Christian who is casually and peacefully reading through these laws of kindness, and then this, a great slump in one’s heart, the murder of one’s own children – what a barbaric practice! But halt, before you go onto judge those, these words were firstly directed at pagan Arabs who really looked on the birth of a daughter as a disgrace. Many such pagan practices existed in our own not too distant pasts as many westerners came from pagan stock into Christianity by God’s Good Grace to us leading us out of pagan ignorance too. However, are we not returning today with such barbaric practices as abortion of the innocent and unborn? and are we not closing our eyes to such atrocity, thinking that what goes on behind closed doors is unseen and thus is ok for we don’t have to see it? Amen. God Sees it and He Sees it well and is disgusted by some of our hidden and not so hidden practices today as we try to pervert the course of normal childhood innocence by introducing such hidden and evil subliminal messages as “Gay couples are normal” etc. God Sees and Knows all of these twisted and perverted practices that humans have always been drawn to and to try and make them ‘normal’ and worse to pervert the innocence of children into thinking otherwise Amen.) 32 Do not go anywhere near adultery: it is an outrage and an evil path. (Note: See Exodus 20 v 14, Deuteronomy 5 v 18 & Matthew 5 v 27-30 where this is confirmed and further explained by Jesus telling us that even looking lustfully at a woman is sin in one’s heart. Once again, many try to twist God’s Laws in this to satisfy their own lusts, yet God Sees all and especially your twisting of what He has made Holy and eternal and thus unchangeable Amen. Some of

you say that it is no sin to do it with your slaves and try to pin the Qur'an down to this but you are fools, for your own Qur'an tells you that every slave deserves the chance to live a good and honest life before God and should be married off as the free. I would not waste my time finding these quotations for you to argue over for you are already doomed and have used your wealth and power to manipulate others, even the innocent. To pervert innocence is one of the most heinous sins before God Amen.) 33 Do not take life, which God has made sacred (Note: see Exodus 20 v 13, Deuteronomy 5 v 17), except by right: (Note: Remember an extreme circumstance and exception and not the norm and an excuse to abandon God's eternal Law given to Moses which states "Do not commit murder." Anyone who twists God's Law for his own evil desires will pay and pay dearly Amen.) if anyone is killed wrongfully, We have given authority to the defender of his rights but he should not be excessive in taking life, for he is already aided (by Heaven). (Note: In the eternal Law, given to Moses, God did give the Law of repayment of an equal harm, "a life for a life" (Exodus 21 v 12, v 23-25); yet Jesus reprimands us in the Gospel (Matthew 5 v 38-42) for being unforgiving as the same Law of Moses also recommends us to be in Leviticus 19 v 17-18. The Qur'an clarifies and confirms this in Qur'an 42: 40-43 which explains that we are within our rights to exact retribution but if we forgive, then, God Himself will repay us Amen. Those today who cause wars over such for revenge's sake would do well to remember these things Amen.) 34 Do not go near orphan's property except with the best of (intentions), until he reaches the age of maturity. Honour your pledges: you will be questioned about your pledges. (Note see Deuteronomy 23 v 21-23 and see also, Matthew 5 v 33-37). 35 Give full measure when you measure and weigh with accurate scales: that is better and fairer in the end (Note: see Leviticus 19 v 35-37). 36 Do not follow blindly what you do not know to be true: ears, eyes and heart, you will be questioned on all of these. (Note: Remember Christians, following the local priest's ideas will not grant you results, for all are given eyes, ears and hearts to find God with Amen. Remember also that Jesus taught us the "Our Father" prayer to our God and Jesus claims openly that God is his God (see John 20 v 17) and more that only those who do God's Will, will enter the Kingdom of Heaven (see Matthew 7 v 21, 12 v 50).) 37 Do not strut arrogantly around the earth: you cannot break it open, nor match the mountains in height. (Note: If we

read Isaiah 66 v 2, we can see who and what God likes: “I Myself Created the whole universe! I am pleased with those who are humble and repentant, who fear Me and obey Me.”) 38 The evil of all of these actions is hateful to your Lord. 39 (Muhammad), this is some of the Wisdom your Lord has revealed to you: do not set up another god alongside God or you will be thrown in Hell, blamed and rejected. 40 What? Has your Lord favoured you people with sons and taken daughters for Himself from the angels (Note: see Qur’an 16:57-62)? What a monstrous slander for you to say! 41 We have explained things in this Qur’an, so that such people might take notice, but it has only turned them further away. 42 Say, “If there were other gods along with Him, as they say there are, then they would have tried to find a way to the Lord of the Throne.” 43 Glory be to Him! He is far above what they say! (Note: Remember Christians even though ideas of Jesus on a throne beside God etc, it is God who puts him there. All are subject to God’s Sole Rule, as He says time and time again “I alone am God” (see Isaiah 42 v 8, 44 v 24, 45 v 5, Deuteronomy 32 v 39 etc).) 44 The seven Heavens and the earth and everyone in them glorify Him. There is not a single thing that does not celebrate his Praise, though you do not understand their praise: He is Most Forbearing, Most Forgiving. (Note: One may ask does Satan or the stubborn hearted celebrate God’s praise? Have you ever seen or heard what those in a Fire will say when the heat is turned up? Not that it would change their evil hearts – God is All Wise!) 45 (Muhammad), when you recite the Qur’an, We put an invisible barrier between you and those who do not believe in the life to come. (Note: Sincere prayer and conversation with God has always received His Protective force as God sends His Holy Spirit and angels to make clean and protect our spirit spaces and hearts Amen.) 46 We have put covers on their hearts that prevent them from understanding it, and heaviness in their ears (Note: Jesus spoke about this with the Gospel message and Isaiah did before him in the Old Testament (see Matthew 13 v 13-15, Isaiah 6 v 9-10 Amen. However today, there is always the danger of people who think they can see by their own religion and who dismiss and judge others as being blind for theirs. So, those who exclusively think that by understanding the Gospel that they are safe, may not be so safe; for, have they also not forgotten God, the God of Jesus, also? And the Muslims who think that God has only given understanding to those who read the Qur’an alone, yet these

same Muslims dismiss the Gospel and even the Torah as antiquated. And even some Jews may think because of their birth rights that they are the only ones with the ability to understand above all others. People, God is the Judge and gentiles are welcome before God, if they respect and obey Him Amen). When you mention your Lord in the Qur'an and Him alone, they turn their backs and run away. (Note: Christians, firstly let me tell you that Jesus only ever talked of God our Father as God alone (see John 5 v 44). I must add, that the Qur'an alone does not own exclusive rights to God, for Jesus and Moses and Abraham and Noah etc had never read it, yet they were still protected by God. And if a modern Muslim recites the Qur'an for twenty-three hours of the day, even having learnt it off by heart, if he then goes out and murders someone or takes a woman that is not rightfully his wife, he is still a sinner and will face Hell. The message of the Qur'an, the Gospel and all the Biblical Scriptures can be all linked together in a common simple message: worship God alone, call Him and seek His Will and Guidance for your life Amen. If you are truly sincere in this, you will never sin or even want to sin against God, or your neighbour and you will have a loving and living relationship with Him forever amen.) 47 We know best the way they listen, when they listen to you and when they confer in secret and these wrongdoers say, "You are only following a man who is bewitched." 48 See what they think you are like! but they are lost and cannot find the right way. (Note: Christians, if Muhammad were alive today and spoke exactly the same Qur'an that he did when here before, and suppose he spoke this out at Sunday Mass in a Catholic church, would you say in private with your local priest who is 'devoted' to Mary and Jesus, "This man is bewitched. He must be, for how can he speak about worshipping God alone and not Jesus? and how can he tell us we are wrong to pray to Mary?"? Now let me tell you all, remember what Jesus said about those who speak against the Holy spirit, how they can never be forgiven (see Matthew 12 v 32), well, suppose God sent Muhammad in the same Holy Spirit that was in Jesus with this message and not merely passed on from the angel Gabriel as a bonus to the world, well, if you said these things, you would then be sinning against the Holy Spirit and thus be unforgivable. Now, whilst we have Muhammad forward and in the present day in thought, I question, if Muhammad today had a good education and he read the Gospel of Jesus and indeed the Torah of Moses and the Biblical Teachings of the

prophets of God that were not available to him in his time on earth as he was illiterate back then, what do you think he would say? As I edit today, these thoughts came to me last night and I have been reminded of them today and to include them for your own development. Well, if Muhammad, picked up the Gospel and when he stumbled on the first apparent contradiction as in God calling Jesus, "This is My son, listen to him" (see Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5), would he throw down the Gospel and dismiss the Messiah Jesus as a hoax who disagreed with the Qur'an? or would he have shown true patience like I think he would have and presented it back to the Living God for His Approval and Ruling? Suppose this same God, the God of Muhammad and Jesus said to Muhammad on his handing back of the Gospels to Him, "Muhammad, I had to call Jesus My son, to fulfil Biblical Scriptures, yet I alone am God. I will also call all those whom I approve off at the Judgement My children also and they will become brothers of Jesus, who, in effect, is my first born son and an example to them showing them his devotion, even unto death, to Me, his God, whom he also had to call "My Father" to fulfil these same Biblical prophecies. Muhammad, I sent Jesus My beloved, into the world to teach them kindness and love and not to twist My scriptures for their own benefits and profits." As Muhammad's doubts were answered, he further reads on through all of God's Biblical Scriptures and he cries much and his heart is deeply moved as he turns to God in the end and says "Father, these are my brothers. I feel like I know these people, the prophets and even Jesus so close. I feel like I can relate to them. I know how they feel and God, I thank You deeply for having shown me others like myself, for I did feel very alone in the world Amen. Lord, I must add, You have confirmed also, so deeply for me, the truth of your everlasting Law that I so longed to read first-hand from the Scriptures themselves. With Your Guidance, Lord, You have shown me, your servant, Your Ways amen and You have shown me the truth of Your Qur'an that how You alone are God and deserve all praise and worship and glory forever as You alone are the Creator and God of all things Amen.")

49 They also say, "What? When we are turned to bones and dust, shall we really be raised up in a new act of Creation?" Say, "(Yes), even if you were (as hard as) stone or iron, 51 or any other substance you think hard to bring to life." Then, they will say, "Who will bring us back (to life)?" Say, "The One

who Created you the first time.” Then, they will shake their heads and say, “When will that be?” Say, “It may well be very soon: 52 it will be the Day when He Calls you and you answer by praising Him and you think you have stayed (on earth) only a little while (Note: see also Qur’an 46:35, 79:42-46). 53 (Muhammad), tell My servants to say what is best. Satan sows discord among them: Satan is a sworn enemy of man. 54 Your Lord has the most knowledge about all of you: if He Pleases, He will have Mercy on you and if He Pleases, He will Punish you. (Muhammad), We did not send you to take charge of them. 55 Your Lord Knows best about everyone in the Heavens and the earth. We gave some prophets more than others: We gave David a Book (of Psalms). 56 Say, “Call upon those you claim to be deities besides God: they have no power to remove or avert any harm from you.” (Note: Christians, believe it or not, but Jesus himself confirms this in Matthew 7 v 21-23 where he says even though many will call him “lord” at the Judgement, only those who have done “the Will of his Father (God) will enter the Kingdom of Heaven” Amen.) 57 Those (angels) they (the pagan Arabs in Muhammad’s time) pray to are themselves seeking a way to their Lord, even those who are closest to Him. They hope for His Mercy and fear His Punishment. The Punishment of your Lord is much to be feared: (Note: There are two lessons in this for all to learn from: one, Solomon as chosen king of God, in all his splendour still turned away from God and was punished by God for doing so (see 1 Kings 11 v 1-13) and thus, if even the Messiah Jesus chose to reject God, not that he would, God could still Punish him and even throw him out of Heaven just as secondly, God once threw Satan and his followers, certain angels, out of Heaven for rebellion. Thus, we must all eternally accept God as Sole Ruler, Sole Power Holder and God alone Amen. These Words may seem hard to take for those who have never truly searched or questioned, be you a Christian who has sheepishly followed traditions of devotion to Mary and Jesus and thus have left God as a background figure, or indeed, a Muslim who has taken Muhammad as an infallible being. Now think Muslims, if Muhammad were to toss these same Scriptures, especially the Gospel away, before he handed them to God for His Almighty Inspection, even one Word of them, if he was angry with his own lack of understanding of it and if you were to follow him in his fit of rage deeming the Holy Scriptures as mistakes, then, you all would face the Fire, I assure you. Remember God Sent

the Qur'an so as man would learn to use his reason and thus not follow sheepishly even Muhammad Amen. And remember Christians, Jesus said to one who called him, "Good Teacher," – "Why do you call me good? No one is good except God alone!" (Luke 18 v 18-19). Jesus also tells us to strive "to be perfect like our Father (God) in Heaven" (see Matthew 5 v 48). What can this mean? Well, God will always be God alone and far, far Greater than even our minds can imagine Holding, always, all Power of Control, Wisdom, and Creating. He is the only One ever to have this Power to fully Create something from nothing or to Destroy it from existence into nothingness, breaking all of our scientific laws. I was already thinking about this this morning, not knowing that I would be using it today – God is truly at work – and I thought where we can be like God in our thoughts and actions. God always uses his Wisdom in His decision making and is never rash. So, we, to be "perfect like Him," must not be judgemental to each other e.g. a man who drinks a lot, well, it may be easy for 'Perfect Peter' to say, "He is a waster and an alcoholic," yet, God may see a very loving man who came from a family of alcoholics and even though he drinks, he is always kind to his family and others, whereas he himself was beaten as a child by an abusive alcoholic father. God Loves! God Sees through things that we do not see and He Sees effort. Thus, we, to be perfect, must do the same and put patience and forgiveness to the fore (see Qur'an 41: 34-35, 42:43). However, the best and in fact only way to ever achieve this is to ask God for His Guidance firstly and then He may Show us how to. We must include God in everything. Seriously and truly, man cannot exist without God.) 58 there is no community (of evildoers) We shall not destroy or punish severely, before the Day of resurrection – this is written in the Book (with God). (Note: Remember also that this same "We" has deemed that "Peace it will be until the dawning of the Day" (see Qur'an 97:5) and in this, obviously show even the higher angels or the Heavenly Council's desire for peace. Remember God holds all Power over any prophecy given even directly by Himself and it is His alone to change as He alone may deem worthy. Anyone who doesn't understand this, please read the Book of Jonah to see how Forgiving God can be in the face of repentance even having prophesied destruction Himself amen. The Qur'an itself actually points this lesson out for those of us who would see. (see Qur'an 10:98). 59 Nothing prevents Us from sending miraculous signs, except

the fact that previous peoples denied them. (Note: There is such subtle importance in this apparently 'thrown in' sentence to some, that it could change the whole world's way of thinking towards God. For example: Suppose God sent me among the various religions of the world to try to unite them and He sent me with miraculous healings and miracles. Well, who would believe them? God has already Told me this and it took me a while to really accept it that only those already with faith would be strengthened by them. Those who would deny truth would find a fault with me and tell themselves and all who would listen to them that I was a false prophet, even one of those Jesus himself predicted would come. I fear many a modern Christian would fall into this at my condemnation at their apparent need to pray to other deities besides God alone. The Jews would more than likely cast me out as a crack-pot gentile, especially at the mention of Jesus and my acceptance of him as my king and Messiah before the One Living and only God. Some Muslims who are peaceful and who have sought to please God truly, may find me a complete revelation and confirmation to their previously held views on God amen. The fact is, if God sent me without His Power and only His Words, those deniers would label me a false prophet for not having produced any miracles and the amazing fact is, the same ones who would have accepted me with miracles would accept my Words from God as true anyways without them, for they can see and understand Amen. The net effect is the same, except that if God did send me with miracles, there would be a colossal following by miracle seekers, sensation hunters, the lost and those in need of healings. Think forward people as God has also shown me that one such receiver of healing for, let's say, his sick child with incurable cancer, and him being desperate as all else has failed, turns up with a million euros on his hip in case of any fee, if he could afford it, as any desperate father might do for his child; yet, after the initial rejoicing of the Power God has shown through this healing, he turns to church and thanks God for a few weeks until finally he diminishes back into his own world of commerce and money-making. Yes, he never will forget it but is he any closer to God in all of this? Has he sought to truly find the Living God and furthermore, is he willing to change his whole life if God deemed it necessary? No! You see unseen to us, God is working all the time with his team of angels and the Holy spirit and various Heavenly beings, maybe even some humans to touch the

depths of our hearts from within from our souls and from without from our minds in spirit. So, as the man receives the miracle for his son, he turns to God momentarily, but as soon as God Calls him spiritually to open his heart to Himself and His team for change, the man closes the door in God's Face saying, "Oh no! I have business to attend to. Now, that's great! my son is healed and now I can return to normal; it was well worth a million euro" with an inner smile of self-satisfaction with what he himself wants from life and not what God may have wanted truly amen. Sorry people, God is foretelling you this in the depth of His Qur'an but you choose not to see this but to find niggly faults within its pages instead. I am not even asking anyone to be a Muslim by modern standards for personally, I disagree with some of their traditional practices like the total cover-up of their women, when many of these same lustful men, would leer at the first pair of nice legs that passes and are female. The Qur'an 24:30-31 actually addresses the man or men before the woman in its utterance of its advice on this, if you would choose to read it again regardless of what Muhammad's personal ideas were. Remember God is far, far Greater than Muhammad and in fact Muhammad would be nothing, just like any other man but a blob of mess, without God and what God has Given or Chooses to Give him Amen. I urge you Christians only to redirect your prayers to God alone as Moses and Jesus did and that you may heed the warning and reminding given in the Qur'an for all people Amen (See Qur'an 81:26-29, 88:21). You will be judged as the Christians or Jews or indeed Muslims that you (see Qur'an 5:43-48) are but amazingly to many of you, there is only one truth and it is already plain to be seen; for, God never lies Amen.) – We gave the people of Thamud the she-camel as a clear sign, yet they maltreated it. We send signs only to give warning. 60 (Muhammad), We have told you that your Lord Knows all about human beings. The vision We showed you (in the night journey) was only a test for people, as was the cursed tree (mentioned) in the Qur'an. We warn them but this only increases their insolence. 61 When We said to the angels, "Bow down before Adam," they all bowed down but not Iblis. He retorted, "Why should I bow down to someone You have Created out of clay?" 62 and said, "You see this being You have honoured above me, if You reprove me until the Day of Resurrection, I will lead all but a few of his descendants by the nose." 63 God said, "Go away! Hell will be your reward and the reward of any

of them who follow you – an ample reward. 64 Rouse whichever of them you can with your voice, muster your cavalry and infantry (Note: other rebellious angels (see Enoch forgotten Books of Eden xxix 3-4) against them, share their wealth and their children with them and make promises to them – Satan promises them nothing but delusion – 65 but you will have no authority over My (true) servants: your Lord can take care of them well enough.” 66 (People), it is your Lord who makes ships go smoothly for you on the sea so that you can seek His bounty: He is Most Merciful towards you. (Note: We can also take this as a parable as God leading us as ships through the sea of life for the development of your understanding of Him.) 67 When you get into distress at sea, those you pray to besides Him desert you, but when He brings you back safe to land (Note: continuing on the theme of the parable, the land is the good times in life or if we look again, can be taken as the end of life), you turn away: man is ever ungrateful. 68 Can you be sure that God will not have you swallowed up into the earth when you are back at land, or that He will not send a sandstorm against you. Then you will find no one to protect you. (Note: To continue on the parable, God can desert you in the rest of your life for having neglected Him, or again in another way, He can desert or punish you at the end of life if He chooses to Amen.) 69 Or can you be sure that He will not send you back out to sea and send a violent storm against you to drown you for being so ungrateful? You will find no helper against us there. (Note: God can just as easy bring you out into a calamitous part of life except this time because of your previous rejection of Him, He may leave you all alone this time.) 70 We have honoured the children of Adam and carried them by land and sea; We have provided good sustenance for them and favoured them specially above many of those We have created (formed). 71 On the Day when We summon each community, along with its leader, those who are given their record in their right hand will read it (with pleasure). But no one will be wronged in the least: those who were blind in this life will be blind in the Hereafter and even further of the path. (Note: Christians, and all who will listen, life is the time to find God and His Light of Heaven – if you don’t you will still have no light in the Hereafter (see “The parable of the ten girls” Matthew 25 v 1-13) for reflection.) 73 (Muhammad), the disbelievers almost tempted you away from what We have revealed to you, so that you would have invented some other revelation and attributed

it to Us and then they would have taken you as a friend. (Note: This has always been the way with God's prophets, the powerful and wealthy among them have always rejected God's true message, yet would accept a more favourable one of man, just so that they could blunder on in their wealth and refusal to open their eyes, ears and hearts to God and truth Amen (see John 5 v 41-44, 8 v 37-47, 54 & 5 v 30-31 for an example of this.) 74 If We had not made you stand firm, you would have almost inclined a little towards them (see Qur'an 80:1-16 for an example of this). 75 In that case, We would have made you taste a double punishment in this life and a double punishment after death and then you would have found no one to help you against Us. 76 They almost drove you out of the land but they would not have lasted for more than a little while after you. Such was our way with the messengers We sent before you and you will find no change in Our ways. (Note: As I write, I awake today to thinking, maybe it is time for us Christians reading this Qur'an to reflect: Well, the main message of the Qur'an is firstly it is a reminder to all people to worship God alone and to do good. It is a warning for some and a harbinger of good for others. The warning being that the Day of Judgement is approaching and for disbelievers, wilful disbelievers in God and goodness, you will perish and yes, you will be sent to Hell for your rejection of God. For those of you who have respect and even love for God, well there is the "Garden" or as Jesus calls it "The Kingdom" which awaits you (see Matthew 25 v 34). Those who believe in God will find that they are already humble and drawn towards doing good deeds as God is already working through them in life, often unknown or not fully understood by themselves Amen. Many however, spend their time (God's time) arguing, "You are wrong and we are right! God is a trinity," without ever reading the Qur'an's true message: to love God and do good. These same people are still arguing with themselves and the fact that they may have to break away from tradition to find the Truth of God, to open their eyes, ears and hearts so as they may see, hear and understand. Some do in fact, yet strangely when they hear the "Baa" of the other sheep or "wolves in sheep's clothing" they run back towards it fearing isolation and loneliness from the flock Amen. But God did not make us simple sheep, no, He made us sheep with the potential to become children of His who can see, hear and understand so as we may know God and love our neighbours as ourselves Amen. Wilfully blind sheep have missed out on

the point of life being to find God in Spirit in this unseen state by calling Him sincerely and allowing Him to awaken your own spirit to God's development of it towards His Holiness Amen. "Baa" as you may at the Judgement, you will either have God's Spiritual Light within you or you will not and it will be plain for all to see that Day Amen. "Baaing" at the local priest as one of his and what he believes in, be it praying to Mary, spirits of the dead, as in past saints, or whatever concoction he has mixed, will not give you God's Spiritual Light that Day! You will have missed the once off chance in life to progress towards God as His spiritual children, as Jesus says, "You must all be born in spirit" (see John 3 v 3-8).

A beautiful parable has just been revealed to me whilst in the bathroom a few minutes ago – when God reveals, He just does! His Holy Spirit, as His Holy Helper, holds these Words and further develops them for us to understand at my pace, so, here I am writing as it comes to me. My mind is completely blank before I write, it just comes. I may see glimpses of the original revelation or parable as it originally came in a thought package to steer me on as I write. An apostle of Jesus once said to him, "All we need now is to see God, the Father" (see John 14 v 8-14)- Jesus looked at him as if to say, "I have been given all that you need for now, so heed what I say!" Many would interpret this as Jesus saying, "When you see me, you see God" as he once said, "The Father (God) and I are one" (John 10 v 30) but he explains this further also in this piece above "The Father is in me and I am in the Father (God)." Many run with this as enough evidence of there being a trinity but this is not the case, for Jesus also clearly states that at the Judgement, "you will see the son of man (himself) seated at the right hand side of the Almighty (God) and coming on the clouds of Heaven" (Matthew 26 v 64). Many Christians struggle with this and Muslims and maybe even Jews, yet in this parable, God explains. You see, Jesus perceived God as a Great Spirit who as Jeremiah the prophet said, be "everywhere in Heaven and on earth" (Jeremiah 23 v 23-24, John 4 v 24) simultaneously but concentrated His Being around and in Jesus at his time on earth as the Messiah of God. Jesus often remarked that "The Father (God) is with me and in me" (see John 8 v 28-29) and that he never did anything on his own authority but only under God's Directing. Thus, Jesus delivered to us via his Gospels only what he heard from

God. It is like this: God in Spirit is like a lake of pure milk – Jesus at his time on earth was like a jug – God poured His Milk or Spirit into the jug and Jesus poured it into our cups (hearts). Remember, why did Jesus say to the Pharisees, “Clean what is on the inside of your cups and then the outside will be clean too” (Matthew 23 v 26)? And “Come to me all you who are thirsty!” (see John 4 v 10-14, 7 v 37). What part of a cup does the milk enter? Yes, the inside. However, the only way to clean our cups is to ask God to clean them for us. We need God always! to return to the problem and the parable: As the apostles came to Jesus asking to see God, Jesus, knowing that he was full of God’s milk told them that he had the milk they needed and desired straight from God 100% pure, which basically means “Fill your cups with milk firstly and get to know God in Spirit in the unseen, then, God may Reveal Himself to each of us when we are ready. If we do not have any milk in us, how can we expect to tell people what milk is like? Then, when God wishes to Reveal Himself, He may pour our milk back into His lake again where on entering we know everything. So, in life, we can’t just say to God, “I believe in You,” when He can say, “Where is your milk?” It is this very milk that God wants us to have. Jesus said, “Come to me all who are thirsty!” (see John 7 v 37-39). As I edit today almost a year and a half later, God adds, “If the apostles had been granted their wish at that time and I revealed Myself to them, then, they would have seen, and life would have no longer presented them with the same chance to come close to Me in Spirit. Thus, they would have regretted their premature Sight of Me. That is why that life is so important as it is and still holds the same opportunity for all to avail off, to find Me, their God unseen in the Spirit so that when they do see, they will rejoice Amen.” Some may ask, “How did God Reveal himself to Moses so?” The answer is plain and simple, Moses was already in the Spirit, and Purified enough by God to see His Form but not His Face as he was not yet fully Purified for this Amen (see Numbers 11 v 16-17, Exodus 33 v 17-23, 34 v 5-7). Jesus may have known by God’s telling him that the apostles were to receive this Spirit themselves later and would do much work for God through it. Thus, had they seen God there, they may have been spoiled in their development. You see, people, once we see after the Judgement Day, we have an eternity to digest our worth, yet we have but a short life to make it so. That is why life is so important and to God, who, is absolutely amazed at how despondent and un-partaking we are

of this gift of His, being able to find Him in Spirit, unseen, so as we may indeed achieve high or the Highest honours , to live in His Glory Realm of the Highest Heaven; well, to God, He is sad because of us and He Knows how we will all be so disappointed at our own failures in this Amen.

Now, back in the lake of milk, to imagine what a purified angel and His Holy Spirit and even God Himself, if He so chooses, is like: Imagine God arising out of the lake of milk in Glorious splendour in His True Form – looking like a man (Note: Remember Genesis, 1 v 26, “We will make them in Our own image and likeness”) and likewise God says, “Arise Holy Spirit,” and he does as God’s Holy Helper. Then, “Arise pure angels” and they do in purity and splendour and then, “Arise oh Holy ones, My people” and we arise in splendour in bodies that cannot be damaged or die. We look outside and say, “Look at all those empty dark cups.” Amen.

Remember, and I must add, that God is even Greater than this – this is merely a parable showing the immensity of His Glory – He is The Almighty and He has permitted these parables for your and my understanding of Himself – thank You Father, Glory be to You God Almighty amen.

We must also remember that God also created the lake of milk, the cups and everything and He chose Himself to live in the milk as milk and more, by His Choice. This can be compared to the Highest Heaven or Realm of Glory wherein He Sits on His Throne of Glory. When God came to live in His Temple years ago in Jerusalem and chose to Reside within it with mankind, He firstly Made it Holy for Himself, so God’s Holiness and his Glory go hand in hand – they are the Highest Heaven, His Realm of Glory in Orange Light Amen. Remember God is Immortal and thus outside of time, so he can be everywhere else all at the same time. It’s like God made stepping stones or stairs that he himself descended and showed us a way to follow Him back up, so as we may ascend to Him Amen.)

78 So perform the regular prayers in the period from the time the sun is past its zenith till the darkness of the night and the Qur’an at dawn – dawn recitation is always witnessed (by God and His angels). 79 and during the night, wake up and pray, as an extra offering of your own, so that your lord

may raise you to a praised status. (Note: Firstly, in this Gabriel is teaching Muhammad of the ways of Islam as a religion in its own right but all can learn from it, be you Christians or Jews and secondly, the praise talked about in this is not from others because all praise is God's but actually an honour God bestows upon the faithful for their efforts. Jesus actually mentions this himself saying that the Glory he seeks is "honour from God" (see John 5 v 44, 8 v 54).) 80 Say, "My Lord, make me go in truthfully and come out truthfully and grant me supporting authority from You." 81 And say, "The truth has come and falsehood has passed away: falsehood is bound to pass away." 82 We sent down this Qur'an as healing and mercy to those who believe; as for those who disbelieve, it only increases their loss. 83 When We favour man, he turns arrogantly to one side, but when harm touches him, he falls into despair. 84 Say, "Everyone does things their own way, but your Lord is fully aware of those who follow the best-guided path." (Note: All prayer is personal and private between a man or woman or indeed Heavenly being and his or her Creator, who is our universal God who Sees all and Knows all. Jesus says, "God Knows what you need before you even ask" (see Matthew 6 v 8). True prayer is to God alone – so, even though we may all vary or differ slightly as individuals in our approaches to prayer with God, we must all stick to the basic principals which are: to worship God alone and to do good deeds, or as Jesus says, worship God alone and love Him with all your heart, soul, mind and strength and love your neighbour as yourself (see Mark 12 v 29-31). God Himself Says, "I would rather My people know Me than to offer sacrifices to Me" (see Hosea 6 v 6, Micah 6 v 6-8). So, firstly, call on God and try to get to know Him – this is all important. The Qur'an reminds us of this very thing throughout (see Qur'an 40:60). So, personally, me as a Christian, why would I even try to turn a Muslim away from worshipping his God, our God, if he is a kind person, when many Christians today don't even pray to God anymore but, Jesus himself, God's messenger, Rosaries to Mary, prayers to past saints and spirits of the dead, angels etc? I fear the real Jesus would be appalled at our so called "Holy catholic church," if he were to come down today to find out had anyone heeded his Gospel message to "Worship God alone" (see Matthew 4 v 10, John 5 v 44).) 85 (Muhammad), they ask you about the spirit (I feel in this instance this refers to the angel Gabriel, but in any case, the answer about the Holy Spirit as God's Holy "Helper" and

mentioned by Jesus in the Gospels (Matthew 10 v 20, 12 v 32, John 14 v 26, 15 v 26, 16 v 13-15), would still be the same) Say, "The Spirit is part of my Lord's Domain. You have only been given a little knowledge. (Note: Remember God alone is God of all and even all the Heavenly beings and angels whom God will spare, serve Him alone and toil for His Sole Rule as Enoch once told Amen (see Enoch, Lost Books of Eden xxxiii 8). Jesus actually agrees with this as he himself said about God, the One he called "Father" – "The One who alone is God" and how it is every one's duty to "serve Him and to worship Him alone" (see John 5 v 44, Matthew 4 v 10).) 86 If We pleased, We could take away what we have revealed to you – then you would find no one to plead for you against Us. (Note: always remember that God is at the Helm and in full control of all Heavenly decisions Amen.) 87 If it were not for your Lord's Mercy: His Favour to you has been truly great. 88 Say, "Even if all mankind and jinn (Note: jinn here can be taken to mean all the Heavenly beings including angels for the exact meaning of the word "jinn" is vague by definition, for even though the Qur'an tells of their makeup being of smokeless fire (Qur'an 15:27), if we read Enoch's Books, angels were also cut off from fiery rock, the essence of fire and in fact did not know their own rise (see Forgotten Books of Eden xxix 1-4).), came together to produce something like this Qur'an, they would not produce anything like it, however much they helped each other." (Note: Why would this be? Because if God was against you, you could not succeed and thus, how could you then be truly right about Him? God could easily include mistakes so as the finished article would crumble apart over time as these mistakes are revealed. Even if it made it until the Judgement, God would then point out all of its errors. So, I say, many who may not have agreed with the Muslim way over the centuries could even have deemed Muhamad as a false prophet or even one misled by Satan, but the fact remains, what did he say against God? and what did he say to turn any away from Him? Nothing but "to worship God alone" as Jesus, Moses and all the Biblical prophets also professed and prophesied amen.) 89 In this Qur'an We have set out all kinds of examples for people, yet most of them persist in disbelieving. 90 They say, "We will not believe you Muhammad until you make a spring gush out of the ground for us; 91 or until you have a garden of date palms and vines and make rivers pour through them; 92 or make the sky fall on us in pieces, as you claim will

happen; or bring God and the angels face to face before us; 93 or have a house made of gold; or ascend into the sky – even then, we will not believe in your ascension until you send down a book for us to read.” Say, “Glory be to my Lord! Am I anything but a mortal, a messenger?” 94 The only thing that kept these people from believing when guidance came to them, was that they said, “How could God have sent a human being as a messenger?” 95 Say, “If there were angels walking about on earth, feeling at home, We would have sent them an angel from Heaven as a messenger.” 96 Say, “God is Witness enough between me and you. He Knows and Observes His servants well.” 97 (Muhammad), anyone God Guides is truly Guided and you will find no protector other than Him for anyone He leaves astray. On the Day of Resurrection, We will gather them, on their faces, blind, dumb and deaf. Hell will be their home. Whenever the Fire goes down, We shall make it blaze more fiercely for them. 98 This is what they will get for rejecting Our signs and saying, “What? When we are turned to bones and dust, how can we be raised in a new act of Creation?” 99 Do they not see that God, who Created the Heavens and the earth can Create the likes of them (anew)? He has Ordained a time for them – there is no doubt about that – but the evildoers refuse everything except disbelief. (Note: It is still the same today and God has told me as I beg Him to heal for Him and to glorify His Holy Name, that many today would not even believe even if they saw miracles. Someone would eventually give an alternative answer to satisfy the disbelievers’ lust to see God’s Name brought into disrepute. The true believer already has his eyes, ears and heart open and is strengthened by any Truth from God. His heart becomes elated at anything from God, a Word, a morsel, any bit of encouragement, never mind a sign or miracle, for God has already Given him sight, hearing and understanding and he loves goodness and kindness and righteousness and most of all, the thought of God’s good pleasure and of Him being pleased. Thus, the sceptics, even with signs, still doubt and even if God were to totally overpower them, as He will on the Judgement Day, they would still look shocked, for they have never used their reason or understanding, sight and hearing at all for God. They are those who must be spoon-fed everything and even if they were, they would still be the ones to complain about the taste. God is Wise and has Given what He has Given which is quite suffice and in fact, more than enough to fully open our hearts,

eyes and ears to understanding and reason. God has only ever Sent the Scriptures so as to give those who will listen a chance to return to Him. Those who argue are only fooling themselves; they have missed the whole point that the Scriptures were actually sent for their own help, benefits and development towards their Creator. Those who do avail know in their hearts already something of Gods Wonder and long for Him Amen.) 100 Say, "If you possessed the very stores of My Lord's bounty, you would hold it back in your fear of giving: man is ever begrudging." 101 In the past, We gave Moses nine clear signs – ask the children of Israel. When Moses came to (the Egyptians), Pharaoh said to him, "Moses, I think you are bewitched." 102 He said, "You know very well that only the Lord of the Heavens and the earth could have sent these signs as clear proof. I think that you Pharaoh are doomed." 103 So he (Pharaoh) wanted to wipe them (the Israelites) of the (face of the) earth but We drowned him and those with him. 104 After his (Pharaoh's) death, we told the children of Israel, "Live in the land and when the promise of the Hereafter is fulfilled, We shall bring you to the assembly of all people." (Note: Biblically, this was not mentioned and to the Christian and even Jew, before Christ's coming and some of the later prophets before him like Daniel and Isaiah, not much of the Hereafter was mentioned. However, in the Apocryphal Books that were dismissed there was and still is, right from the beginning, actually very clear accounts, especially in the Books of Enoch and even of Adam. It is possible that the early Christians and Jews may have had this information freely available to them so that this 'mysterious' Hereafter was already well known and talked about. And even if not, Jesus has clearly given very well documented descriptions of its coming (see Matthew 25 v 31-46), so, to modern man it is indeed well clear.) 105 We sent down the Qur'an with the truth and with the truth has it come down – (Muhammad), We sent you only to give good news and warning – 106 it is a recitation that We have revealed in parts, so that you can recite it to people at intervals; We have sent it down little by little. 107 Say, "Whether you believe it or not, those who were given knowledge earlier fall down on their faces when it is recited to them, 108 and say, 'Glory be to our Lord! Our Lord's Promise has been fulfilled.' 109 They fall down on their faces, weeping and the (Qur'an) increases their humility." 110 Say (to them), "Call on God, or on the Lord of Mercy – whatever Names you call Him, the Best Names belong to Him."

(Muhammad), do not be too loud in your prayer, or too quiet but seek a middle way 111 and say, "Praise belongs to God, who has no child or partner in His Rule. He is not so weak as to need a protector. Proclaim His Limitless Greatness!" (Note: To the Christian, this may send all the alarm bells ringing, "Stop! No! Jesus not a child of God?" Relax people! Don't throw a seizure! Firstly, Jesus openly proclaims his utter dependence on God for everything (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49) and the fact that he could do absolutely nothing on his own authority without God's backup. Secondly, Jesus came to fulfil the Scriptures (see Matthew 5 v 17-20). And truly, what do the Scriptures say about the Messiah and his relationship to God? Let me tell you from Psalm, 89 v 26-28, God says, "I will make him (Jesus) My first born son and he will call me his Father and his God" and in Psalm 2 v 7, "I will announce" says the king (Jesus), "what the Lord (God) has declared. He said to me: 'You are my son; today I have become your Father.'" In 1 Chronicles 17 v 13, "I will be his Father and he will be My son" which is also taken to mean God's reference to David's successor, possibly Solomon then, but possibly, eternally the Messiah. Jesus fulfils his side of this by calling God his "Father" all through the Gospels and his "God" in John 20 v 7 and indeed, God openly, with witnesses, calls Jesus His son in Matthew 3 v 17 and 17 v 5. We, both Christians and Muslims, also know that Jesus was born to a virgin mother by God's Power. The fact remains that God alone is God and needs no heir, so even if God places Jesus on a throne at his right-hand side to also fulfil Scriptures as in Psalm 110 v 1, (see also Matthew 26 v 64, and indeed Daniel 7 v 13-14, Isaiah 9 v 7, 11 v 2-5), it is only by His Choice and if God Chose otherwise, Jesus could do very little about it. Remember Christians, Jesus' most staggering claim to those who come grovelling before him at the Judgement that he will reject them if they have not done the will of God, the One he calls his Father (see Matthew 7 v 21). So, by the Qur'an and indeed all the old Testament, we must learn this most important and highly valuable lesson, to worship God alone Amen and not Jesus or anyone or thing else. As far back as Enoch's Teachings, we clearly see that "all work for God's sole Rule" and that God will never have an heir or "inheritor" (see Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch xxxiii 2-9) and this makes perfect sense to the one who can see, for God is eternal and indeed Immortal and He alone was, is and always will be God alone. Christians, ask yourselves this, why would Jesus

hand the crown of kingship back to God, as is foretold by Paul in 1 Corinthians 15 v 28 and is to happen at the end of the Messianic age? Because we will all be brothers before one God! Yes, God may well call us all children of His but not in a human sense as now, for He alone will always be God and we will never be able to grow up, as it were, and surpass Him as some earthly children may do in growing up and passing out their own earthly dads in life today. God alone will always be God and we will always be His little children who will always be learning and advancing towards Him but never will we be Him Amen. To the Muslims, it is no crime to call God your Father, your Creator, as Jesus said that we all can (Matthew 23 v 9) and indeed, God may well like to be called affectionately "Father" for He indeed Created us from nothing and brought us into existence, but we must never think the unthinkable, to grow up to be God's equal, for we never ever can Amen. When we understand this, we rejoice when we read and understand all the other Scriptures as in Deuteronomy 32 v 39, "I and I alone am God."

As I double edit today, I can't help but to think of all the Muslims who are afraid to call God "Father" even as Jesus says we should as God's Chosen leader for us because of examples in the Qur'an such as surah 112, wherein it says clearly that God "is God the One, God the Eternal. He begot no one nor was He begotten. No one is comparable to Him." Thus, many Muslims put the Qur'an above the Word spoken through Jesus, possibly later to be clarified by God Himself at the Judgement (see Qur'an 3:55) as He explains all "our differences" to us then. Yet, by Muhammad's sunnah, you still await the Messiah's second coming before the Judgement. What if he did come and told you to call God "Father" just like he did the first time. Would you still hold the Qur'an above him? This is merely food for your thought Amen.

Likewise, Jesus may well clear up the whole mess about prayer direction, which was actually given in the Qur'an just as an easing to you and not a concrete Law. Does the same Qur'an not say that "the east and west are both God's"? Accept Jesus has already done this the first time by saying that God wishes to be worshipped in Spirit and by this, in truth (see John 4 v 22-24) and remember people that God has also explained through me, that even though God Lives in the Spirit in time, He is also Immortal and thus Greater

than both time and Spirit which were both Created by Himself Amen. However, there is much for the Muslim to learn in Jesus' Gospels also Given us from God, the One, the same God of the Qur'an and the Torah. If you meet what you think to be a mistake or contradiction to the Qur'an, then, offer it up to God for His Own inspection – remember, He is the Living God and Sees and Hears all and He Likes to be included realistically in our daily lives and not just left up on the shelf as some dead idol Amen.

God Gave me a parable this morning for your learning as he often hypothetically places me in scenes before audiences and question so as I may answer them and all their questions by God's Guidance – it's as if God is Preparing me for global message to all who will listen and He does this and actually I think He enjoys these hypothetical scenes and the answers He Himself comes up with. You may say that I am childishly doodling in this with God in an almost imaginary way; yet, who knows only God, what His Real Plans are for the future, for my future? Anyways in one scene, I am among a Catholic priest, an imam and a rabbi and we are discussing God on a tv chat show with an audience present. This morning God Showed me as the tv ad break came up how He did not wish for any answers to be wasted on chit chat and off camera. So, I was to pray and invite the other panel members to join me. As I urged the imam into prayer, he looked around not seeing any windows for the direction towards Mecca. I could see his struggles and I just said quietly to him, "To God belongs east and west" reassuring him that it was safe to pray anyways Amen. And he smiled, knowing that I knew amen.)

SURAH 18 THE CAVE: (Al Kahf)

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Praise be to God, who Sent the Scripture to His servant and made it unerringly straight, (Note: Worship God alone and do good deeds), 2 warning of severe punishment from Him and giving glad news to the believers who do good deeds – an excellent reward, 3 that they will always enjoy. It warns those people who assert, “God has offspring” (Note: in Muhammad’s time this referred to the pagan Arabs who called the angels God’s daughters. However, as a Christian, one can’t help but to feel the effect this leaves on Jesus as “The son of God” – we must not argue, as it is plain for all to see that God did call Jesus “My Son” (see Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5) and was witnessed by at least four witnesses. There is no point arguing over this as God will show us all exactly what He meant at the Judgement by these Words. The fact remains that all must worship God, the One Jesus calls “Father” and Him alone, for Jesus also called God “My God” and tells us clearly that we must “worship the Lord our God alone and serve only Him” (John 20 v 17, see also John 5 v 41-44, 4 v 22, Matthew 4 v 10) and clearly tells us that he “does not want human praise” (John 5 v 41) which once again confirms the Eternal Law of Moses (see Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, 13).) 5 They have no knowledge about this, nor did their forefathers – it is a monstrous assertion that comes out of their mouths: what they say is nothing but lies. (Note: This may still be referring to the pagan Arabs; yet, to the Christian, whom this Book is directed at, God will explain all at the Judgement. There is no need to worry about protecting Jesus under any title, for God will Protect him as He Sees fit to and the truth will be revealed Amen. Remember too, from a Muslim and Jewish point of view, God never mentioned Scripturally of Himself having a son, but that he would “call” or “make” him (the Messiah) His “First born son” as in Psalm 89 v 26-28 & 2 v 7. So, just because the Gospels’ reports accounts of God calling Jesus His son, does not give any Christian any authority to denounce God’s Sole Rule as God alone, for Jesus always did the will of God remember! (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49, Matthew 26 v 39) and all through the Old Testament God speaks of Himself as “Alone Being God” (see Deuteronomy 32 v 39, Isaiah 44 v 24) and even in the Book of Enoch God

explains clearly how He “alone is God and has no heir nor inheritor of His creation” (see The Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch xxxiii 2-5.) 6 But (Muhammad), are you going to worry yourself to death over them if they do not believe in this message? 7 We have adorned the earth with attractive things so that We may test people to find out which of them do best, 8 but We shall reduce all this to barren dust. 9 (Muhammad), do you find the companions in the cave and al Raqim so wondrous, among all Our other signs? (Note: Not Biblically reported) 10 when the young man sought refuge in the cave and said, “Our Lord, grant us Your Mercy and find us a way out of our ordeal.” 11 We sealed their ears (with sleep) in the cave for years. 12 then We woke them so that We could make clear which of the two parties was better able to work out how long they had been there. 13 (Muhammad), We shall tell you the story as it really was. They were young men who believed in their Lord and We gave them more and more guidance. 14 We gave strength to their hearts and they stood up and said, “Our Lord is the Lord of the Heavens and the earth. We shall never call on any other than Him, for that would be an outrageous thing to do. 15 These people of ours have taken gods other than Him. Why don’t they produce clear evidence about them? Who could be more unjust than someone who makes up lies about God?” 16 Now that you have left such people and what they worshipped instead of God, take refuge in the cave. Your Lord will shower His Mercy on you and make you an easy way out of your ordeal. 17 You could have seen the (light of the) sun as it rose, moving away to the right of their cave and when it set, moving away to the left of them, while they lay in the wide space inside the cave. (This is one of God’s signs: those people God guides are rightly Guided but you will find no protector to lead to the right path those He leaves to stray). 18 You would have thought they were awake, though they were asleep. We turned them over, to the right and to the left, with their dog stretching out his forelegs at the entrance. If you had seen them, you would have turned and ran away, filled with fear of them. 19 In time We woke them and they began to question one another. One of them asked, “How long have you been here?” and (some) answered, “A day or part of a day,” but then (others) said, “Your Lord Knows best how long you have been here. One of you go to the city with your silver coins, find out where the best food is there and bring some back. But be careful not to let anyone know

about you: 20 if they found you out, they would stone you or force you to return to their religion, where you would never come to any good. 21 In this way We brought them to people's attention so that they might know that God's promise is true and that there is no doubt about the last hour, (though) people argue among themselves. (Some) said, "Construct a building over them: their Lord Knows best about them." Those who prevailed said, "We shall build a place of worship over them." 22 (Some) say, "The sleepers were three and their dog made four," others say, "They were five and the dog made six" – guessing in the dark and some say, "There were seven and their dog made eight." Say, (Muhammad), my Lord Knows best how many there were." Only a few have real knowledge about them, so do not argue, but stick to what is clear and do not ask any of these people about them; 23 do not say of anything, "I will do that tomorrow" 24 without adding, "God Willing," and whenever you forget, remember your Lord and say, "May my Lord Guide me closer to what is right." 25 (Some say), "The sleepers stayed in the cave for three hundred years," some add nine more. 26 Say (Muhammad), "God Knows best how long they stayed." His is the Knowledge of all that is hidden in the Heavens and the earth – How well He Sees! How well he Hears! – and they have no one to protect them other than Him; He does not allow anyone to share His Rule. 27 (Muhammad), follow what has been revealed to you of your Lord's Scripture: there is no changing His Words, nor can you find any refuge except with Him. 28 Content yourself with those who pray to their lord morning and evening, seeking His Approval and who do not let their eyes turn away from them out of desire for the attractions of this worldly life: do not yield to those whose hearts We have made heedless of Our Qur'an, those who follow their own lowly desires, those whose ways are unbridled. 29 Say, "Now the truth has come from your Lord: let those who wish to believe in it do so and let those who wish to reject it do so." We have prepared a fire for the wrongdoers that will envelop them from all sides. If they call for relief, they will be relieved with water like molten metal, scalding their faces. What a terrible drink! What a painful resting place! 30 As for those who believe and do good deeds (Note: Remember, this is the only prerequisite for any true believer be he or she born Jewish, Christian or Muslim – yes, those who believe in God and worship Him alone, as in what Jesus himself did and taught us to do and to do good

deeds for others (our neighbours near and far) just as we would have them do for us (see Matthew 4 v 10, 7 v 12, 22 v 37-40)) – We do not let the reward of anyone who does a good deed go to waste – 31 they will have a Garden of lasting bliss graced with flowing streams. There they will be adorned with bracelets of gold. They will wear green garments of fine silk and brocade. There they will be comfortably seated on soft chairs. What a blessed reward! What a pleasant resting place! (Note: To the modern Christian, I say, simplify your religion into the basics that Jesus actually taught, as did all the previous Biblical prophets. The Qur’an also echoes these Words of old and I assure you, no man can truly judge another, for only God Knows the heart truthfully of any man or woman – judge your fellowman at your own peril! Help your fellowman to your advantage! But most of all, and most importantly, worship God alone; find Him; call Him; seek Him; Praise Him and bring Glory to His Name if He permits you to handle some, for indeed all Glory is His already Amen.) 32 Tell them the parable of the two men: for one of them, We made two gardens of grape vines, surrounded them with date palms and put corn fields in between; 33 both gardens yielded fruit and did not fail in any way; We made a stream flow through them, and so he had abundant fruit. One day, while talking to a friend, he said, “I have more wealth than you and a larger following.” 35 He went into his garden and wronged himself by saying, “I do not think this will ever perish, 36 or at that the last hour will ever come – even if I were taken back to my Lord (God), I would certainly find something even better there.” 37 His companion retorted, “Have you no faith in Him who Created you from dust, from a small drop of fluid, then shaped you into a man? 38 But for me, He is God, my Lord and I will never set up any partner with Him. 39 If only when you entered your garden, you had said, “As God Wills. There is no power not (given) by God.” Although you see I have less wealth and offspring than you, 40 my Lord may well give me something better than your garden and send thunderbolts on your garden from the sky, so that it becomes a heap of barren dust; 41 or its water may sink so deep into the ground that you will never be able to reach it again.” 42 And so it was: his fruit was completely destroyed and there he was, wringing his hands over what he had invested in it, as it drooped on its trellises and saying, “I wish I had not set up any partner to my Lord.” (Note: we may ask what partner did this man set up alongside God? Well, think, the garden itself may

well be deemed to be a false god – we must all put our faith in God alone and not in wealth or what may think is power. There is also the lesson in this of presumption: never presume! Always ask God to Guide you in everything by His Will for all eternity amen.) 43 He had no forces to help him other than God – he could not even help himself. 44 In that situation, the only protection is that of God, the true God. He Gives the best rewards and the best outcome. (Note: we, as Christians can take lessons out of this. The main one being: never forget God! Never forget the One Jesus himself called and still calls “My Father and your Father, my God and your God” (see John 20 v 17). Don’t make a god out of Jesus and forget our Father, the real God! this is so important that even if Jesus himself, as God’s chosen Messiah, were to gloat and put himself above his correct status, then, God, in an instant, could reduce even him to nothing, as he once did with king Solomon before, to which there is also a great lesson to be learned in reading his story (see 1 Kings chapters 1-11, especially 11 v 1-13 & 2 Chronicles 1-10). God alone Holds all Power and we can see this clearly as Jesus tells us how he himself can do nothing without God (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49).) 45 Tell them too, what the life of this world is like: We send water down from the skies and the earths vegetation absorbs it, but soon the plants turn to dry stubble scattered about by the wind: God has Power over everything. (Note: Just in the same way as plants receive water from above, so also do we receive our spiritual sustenance and the Word of God from above – yet, how many forget it and dry up? – Pray to God for continual sustenance always amen! (see “The parable of the sower” Matthew 13 v 1-9 and Isaiah 55 v 10-11 also), for the seed without water is useless. Likewise, the Word of God and the Spirit of God go hand in hand, one can’t live without the other Amen (see John 6 v 63).) 46 Wealth and children are the attractions of this worldly life, but lasting good works have a better reward with your Lord and give better grounds for hope. (Note: It was once revealed to me from above that hope is the flower of faith.) 47 On the Day, We make the mountains move away and you see the earth as an open plain, We shall gather all people together, leaving no one out. (Note: see such Gospel references as Matthew 13 v 40-43, 47-50, 25 v 31-46 for comparison and reflection.) 48 They will be lined up before your Lord: “Now you have come to Us as We first created you, although you claimed We had not made any such appointment for you.”

(Note: Remember, God alone Created all things but, as in Genesis 1 v 26 God said to His angels and Heavenly beings, before man was formed out of clay, "Now We will make human beings; they will be like Us and resemble Us." This truly explains the "We" so often used in the Qur'an. And just in case you, as a Christian, ask "Where is Jesus in all of this?" Jesus already has told us all that he will be "at the right-hand side of the Almighty (God)" (Matthew 26 v 64) "and coming on the clouds of Heaven" at the Judgement of God. Jesus also explains that he was there very early on in the beginning, once saying, "Before Abraham was born, I am," (John 8 v 58) which will be explained by God at the Judgement; we do not need to know this for now; for now, ours is enough to heed his teachings from God on how to live humbly before our One God, the One he calls "Our Father" (Matthew 6 v 5, 23 v 9, John 20 v 17) Amen. Some would even say by Daniel 12 v 2 that Jesus and the Archangel Michael are one and the same. I could disagree on the grounds of Hebrews 1 v 4-5; yet, God will explain all at the Judgement Himself and if we were to side one way or the other above our earthly stations in life, knowing what we do for now, that we would then look very foolish.) 49 The record of their deeds will be laid open and you will see the guilty, dismayed at what they contain, saying, "Woe to us! what record is this! it does not leave any deed, small or large, unaccounted for!" They will find everything they ever did laid in front of them: your Lord will not be unjust to anyone. (Note: Remember people, this Judgement is for all people regardless of where or what tradition you are born into and will be a flat and fair system across the board. That is why Jesus could say such things as "At the Judgement the Queen of Sheba will stand up and accuse you" (see Matthew 12 v 42). Daniel was foretold in Scripture all about these records (see Daniel 7 v 10, 12 v 1) and Jesus spoke openly about how even "every useless word spoken will be used to judge you" (see Matthew 12 v 36) and tells how we can also be judged for even our hidden thoughts (see Matthew 5 v 27). So, we can be judged on three things, our thoughts, words and actions. This is why, all through all of my Books, given to me from God for you and me, that I tell you, "Stop sin at its route of entrance: as soon as the thought comes into your head, call God!" and the Qur'an tells us this very thing (see Qur'an 7:200-201, 41:36). In this, no matter what religious background you come from there will be no excuses made for murder either, for the Messiah will be standing at the right-hand

side of the Almighty as a living witness to his Gospels given by God to him and agreed to by confirmation in the Qur'an (see Qur'an 3:3-4, 5:46-47, 35:31). No Muslim or Jewish or Christian with a violent temperament and evil heart will be able to say, "But Jesus, Muhammad said, and the Qur'an said ..." or "Rabbi such and such said" or "Priest so and so said" or "Imam X said" for Jesus will say, "Did God not give you eyes to see with, ears to hear with and hearts and minds to understand with? And did He not permit you education, even modern teaching, as your parents worked so hard to enable you to have these tools at your disposals, as in the capability to read and write freely and yet you repay God and them by putting your gifts into violent ways and even murder? What part of God's Law can you not read, His Eternal Law given to Moses, that says, "DO NOT COMMIT MURDER"? Away with you evil companions of Satan! Away to the Fire!") 50 We said to the angels, "Bow down before Adam," and they all bowed down but not Iblis: he was one of the jinn and he disobeyed his Lord's Command. Are you (people) going to take him and his offspring as your masters instead of Me, even though they are your enemies? What a bad bargain for the evildoers! 51 I did not make them witnesses to the Creation of the Heavens and the earth, nor to their own Creation; I do not take as My supporters those who lead others astray. (Note: see Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch xxiv 3, xxix 1-4, wherein God explains how the angels did "not know of their rise" and how God Created them from fiery essence.) 52 On the Day God will say, "Call on those you claimed were My partners," They will call them but they will not answer; We shall set a deadly gulf between them. 53 The evildoers will see the Fire and they will realise that they are about to fall into it: they will find no escape from it. 54 In this Qur'an, we have presented every kind of illustration for people but man is more contentious than any other creature. 55 Now that guidance has come to them, what stops these people believing and asking forgiveness from their Lord before the fate of earlier peoples (Note: an example being Sodom and Gomorrah (see Genesis 18 v 16 - 19 v 29)) annihilates them or punishment (the Great Judgement) confronts them? (Note: Think Christians, in our modern world, which one among you has not heard of an arrogant person disowning himself or herself from God today? They say things like, "God? sure that's a load of rubbish, there is no such thing as God only evolution and money!" I tell you that you will see these same

faces darkened by the lack of God's Heavenly Light at the Judgement. I also tell you Christians and Jews, the good Muslim is not one to be shunned or feared or even talked about, but a great strength to your own true faiths Amen and that this Qur'an is a great source of reminding and help through these times in which God, the Creator, is being forgotten for one reason or another.) 56 We only send messengers to bring good news and to deliver warning, yet the disbelievers seek to refute the truth with false arguments and make fun of My Messages and Warnings. 57 Who could be more wrong than the person who is reminded of his Lord's messages and turns back on them, ignoring what his hands are storing up for him (in the Hereafter)? We have put covers on their hearts, so that they cannot understand the Qur'an and We have put heaviness in their ears: although you (Muhammad) call them to guidance, they can never accept it. (Note: Jesus talked of this about those who would "look and look yet still not see, listen and listen but still not hear or they would understand" (see Matthew 13 v 14-15, Isaiah 6 v 9-10). And I ask, what is this great understanding that the prophets talk about? Well, a child can have it; it is that simple! Call God sincerely and ask Him to guide you and He will give you all that is necessary to find Him Amen. You cannot find God, put Him in a box and say, "Been there, done that." With God He is far Wiser than us and sees our human efforts to be knowledgeable and important beings, when God and simplicity are all that are required. I tell you solemnly that many will kick themselves and say, "It was really that simple!" But and alas, then, it will be all too late for your times of testing in life will then be over. The exam time is up and the results are issued Amen.) 58 Your Lord is the Most Forgiving and full of Mercy: if He took them to task for the wrongs they have done, He would hasten their punishment on. They have an appointed time from which they will have no escape, 59 (just like) the former communities We destroyed for doing wrong: We set an appointed time for their destruction (Note: earthly as in Noah, Sodom and Gomorrah etc. Remember, only God Knows the Last Day or Judgement Day as some call it (see Matthew 24 v 36, Qur'an 79:42-44)).

60 Moses said to his servant, "I will not rest until I reach the place where the two seas meet, even if it takes me years!" 61 but when they reached the place where the two seas meet, they had forgotten all about their fish, which

made its way into the sea and swam away. 62 They journeyed on and then Moses said to his servant, "Give us our morning meal! This journey of ours is very tiring." 63 and (the servant) said, "Remember when we were resting by the rock? I forgot the fish – Satan made me forget to pay attention to it – and it (must have) made its way back into the sea." "How strange!" 64 Moses said, "Then that is the place we were looking for." So, the two turned back, retraced their footsteps, and found one of our servants – a man whom We had granted Our mercy and whom We had given knowledge of Our Own. (Note: Before I continue on, I must show you all the simple lesson to be learned in all of this and it is: Concentrate on God and what truly matters and do not be distracted by the attractions of human knowledge or ideas that we may be presented with from God in His Testing of us. We must call God every day, every hour and in every thought more importantly so as we may stay on His true path for us and not what we may deem ourselves a 'good' path.) 66 Moses said to him, "May we follow you so that you can teach me some of the right guidance you have been taught?" 67 The man said, "You will not be able to bear with me patiently. How could you be patient in matters beyond your knowledge?" 69 Moses said, "God willing, you will find me patient. I will not disobey you in any way." 70 The man said, "If you follow me, then, do not query anything I do before I mention it to you myself." 71 They travelled on. Later, when they got into a boat and the man made a hole in it, Moses said, "How could you make a hole in it? Do you want to drown its passengers? What a strange thing to do!" 72 He replied, "Did I not tell you that you would not be able to bear with me patiently?" 73 Moses said, "Forgive me for forgetting. Do not make it too hard for me to follow you." 74 And so they travelled on then, when they met a young boy, the man killed him; Moses said, "How could you kill an innocent person?" He has not killed anyone! What a terrible thing to do!" 75 He replied, "Did I not tell you that you would never be able to bear with me patiently?" 76 Moses said, "From now on, if I query anything you do, banish me from your company – you have put up with enough from me." 77 And so they travelled on. Then they came to a town and asked the inhabitants for food but were refused hospitality; they saw a wall there that was on the point of falling down and the man repaired it. Moses said, "But if you had wished, you could have taken payment for doing that." 78 He said, "This is where you and I part company. I will tell you of the

meaning of the things you could not bear with patiently: 79 the boat belonged to some needy people who made their living from the sea and I damaged it because I knew that coming after them was a king who was seizing every (good) boat by force. 80 The young boy had parents who were people of faith and so fearing he would trouble them through wickedness and disbelief, 81 We wished that their Lord would give them give them another child – purer and more compassionate in his place. 82 The wall belonged to two young orphans in the town and there was treasure buried beneath it belonging to them. Their father had been a righteous man, so your Lord had intended them to reach maturity and then dig up the treasures as a mercy from your Lord. I did not do (these things) of my own accord: these are the explanations for these things you could not bear with patience.” (Note: this is not recorded Biblically and there may even be Jews or others who would not read it because of this. However, there is a great lesson in this and they are less wealthy for not having learned it. There are others who may think Moses as so important as to be almost infallible, yet, with God even an apparent stranger can be closer to Him than those we may put up on pedestals. If this lesson featured Jesus, many Christians may be upset by it and if this included Muhammad instead of Moses, many Muslims may feel a little offended, for yes indeed, so many of us have placed those we associate with fame and prestige as above us ‘normal’ middle of the road, average people and actually idolize them in effect. We must place all our trust in the Living and Ever-Present God and try to get close to Him and His true Will for each of us, rather than pushing Him away and even inadvertently placing mediators between us and God. There is also the lesson that we must not be so quick to judge. However, I feel God would not be angry with Moses, for it was only righteousness speaking after all. However, sometimes God is working through others in ways that we cannot see, so this is all the more reason not to be rash and hasty in our judgements of others. This is a story to a point out a lesson that God overrules all and that we should not be so hasty in our judgements but to rely on God for everything Amen.) 85 (Muhammad), they ask you about Dhu’l-Qarnayn. Say, I tell you something about him.” 84 We established his power in the land and gave him the means to achieve everything. 85 He travelled on a certain road; 86 then, when he came to the setting of the sun, he found it (seemed) to be setting

into a muddy spring. Nearby he found some people and We said, "Dhu'l-Qarnayn, you may choose (which of them) to punish or show kindness to." 87 He answered, "We will punish those who have done evil and when they are returned to their Lord, He will punish them (even more) severely, 88 while those who believed and did good deeds will have the best rewards: We shall command them to do what is easy for them." 89 he travelled on; 90 then, when he came to the rising of the sun, he found it rising on a people for whom We had provided no shelter from it. 91 and so it was: We knew all about him. 92 He travelled on; 93 then, when he reached a place between two mountain barriers, he found beside them a people who could barely understand him. 94 They said, "Dhu'l-Qarnayn, Gog and Magog are ruining this land. Will you build a barrier between them and us if we pay you a tribute?" 95 He answered, "The Power my Lord has given me is better than any tribute, but if you lend me your strength, I will put up a fortification between you and them: 96 bring me great lumps of iron!" and then, when he had filled the gap between the two mountain sides (he said), "Work your bellows!" and then, when he had made it glow like fire, he said, "Bring me molten metal to pour over it!" 97 (Their enemies) could not scale the barrier, nor could they pierce it, 98 and he said, "This is a mercy from my Lord. But when my Lord's promise is fulfilled, He will raze this barrier to the ground: my Lord's promise always comes true." 99 On that Day, We will let them surge against each other like waves and then the Trumpet will be blown and We shall gather them all together. 100 We will show Hell to the disbelievers, 101 those whose eyes were blind to My Signs, those who were unable to hear. 102 Did they think they could take My servants as masters instead of Me? We have prepared Hell for the disbelievers' resting place. 103 Say (Muhammad), "Shall we tell you who has the most to lose by their actions, 104 whose efforts in this world are misguided, even when they think they are doing good work? 105 It is those who disbelieve in their Lord's messages and deny that they will meet Him." Their deeds come to nothing: on the day of Resurrection We shall give them no weight. 106 Their recompense for having disbelieved and made fun of My Messages and My messengers will be Hell. 107 But those who believe and do good deeds will be given the Gardens of Paradise (Note again, the Qur'anic wave! It is simple, yet so repetitive throughout the Qur'an and indeed throughout the Gospel and entire Bible:

to worship God alone and to do good deeds for others.) 108 There they will remain, never wishing to leave. 109 Say (Muhammad), "If the whole ocean (waters) were ink for writing the Words of my Lord, it would run dry before these Words were exhausted" even if we add another ocean to it. (Note: How can extremists limit God's Words to what is given in the Bible and Qur'an so? I tell you God Gives words to children to speak and many others who go unseen and unheard.) 110 Say, "I am only a human being, like you, to whom it has been revealed that your God is One. Anyone who fears or expects to meet his Lord should do good deeds and give no one a share of the worship due to his Lord (God)." (Note: to Christians, what did Jesus say when asked what was the greatest of all the commandments? "The most important one is this, 'Listen Israel! The Lord your God is the only Lord, Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your mind and with all your strength. The second most important commandment is this: 'Love your neighbour as you love yourself.' There is no other commandment more important than these two" (Mark 12 v 29-31). Both of these are taken straight from the eternal Law of Moses and prioritised in their order of importance (see Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, Leviticus 19 v 18), so, in effect, both the Gospel and the Law given to Moses and indeed the Qur'an preach the same unending message for all eternity amen. How can we merely cast this aside today and choose to follow the whims and fancies and traditions of others? These two Laws should be placed before every thought, word and action if one is in any doubt of God's Will Amen. And in case one doubts Jesus' worship of God, read John 4 v 22, "We Jews know whom we worship. "So, Christians, I tell you, "Wake up! God the Father, our Creator alone is God." Jesus even tells us this in John 5 v 44, "The One who alone is God." Do not rely on your parish priest or local gossip and their theories even on the trinity and Mary, the mother of Jesus, praying to saints and coveting relics, etc, to get you into Heaven and close to God and even in this, if you fully understood these words "getting close to God," you would already have started this in your own lives Amen. I am still a Christian and practice with my fellow Catholics in church, but I do not join in all the words of the Mass, because many are contradictory to God's Teaching. I know this because God has Guided me to it: "There is one Truth!" and "It takes no prisoners" – all are flattened on its path. I tell you all, including priests and even the pope – you

will be flattened too if you don't wake up to the Truth! Let me give you an example: In our Catholic Mass, after the Gospel, before the homily or sermon as some call it, we are supposed to say the words, "Praise to you lord Jesus Christ." Now, to obey God's Law Given by Himself to Moses and the Gospel of Jesus, which does not reduce this Law by any amount whatsoever, as Jesus confirms in Matthew 5 v 17-20, this should actually read, "Praise you Lord God for Jesus Christ." We would thus be keeping God's eternal Law given to Moses and keep Jesus happy also, as he himself strictly told us: "I am not looking for human praise" (John 5 v 41). We can't just ignore these things or try to call them trivia before God. God Hates all falsehood and I ask, how has He lasted so long in His Patience with us stubborn and wilfully deaf and wilfully blind fools? Amen. Jesus explains this further by telling us how things work: he says, "In the same way your Light must shine before people, so that they will see the good things you do and praise your Father (God) in Heaven" (Matthew 5 v 16) and Jesus does confirm that the One he calls "Father" he also calls "my God" (John 20 v 17). So, we have no excuse before him and before the Lord our God. You see, this way all praise goes to God, our universal Father who alone is God and who alone Created all things (see Isaiah 44 v 24). So, if you kindly feed someone who is poor, they may in turn, turn to God and say, "Thank you God for this kind person" (I cry with emotion for I know this pleases God – it is the Truth) Amen. So, Muslims can thank the same God – "Allah" which simply means "The Most-High." Christians can thank "Our Father" who is the same God and likewise Jews can thank "El Shaddai" which means "God Almighty." This does not mean that all Muslims are correct and right and good, or Christians or Jews: for when God returns with Jesus at His Right-Hand Side on Judgement Day and His Holy angels with Him, all people will be either, God's or abandoned by God and I pray there are none; yet, this is God's Own Business for He alone Knows all. Yes, He tells Jesus and the angels things, yet God alone Knows all things Amen.)

(Note: In this Surah there is much mention of strange figures like Dhu'l-Qarnayn and the man who taught Moses, even the cave dwellers and there are people who spend a lot of time trying to figure out their historical references and existences etc; yet, in this we already have forgotten the true meaning of this surah which is to forget needless query and concentrate on

God alone Amen. We give ourselves so much unneeded baggage in life, things that have no relevance to God and yet once the Judgement Day is called, everything will revolve openly for all eternity around Him – please take heed and understand!

As I edit a second time today 22/5/2020, I could say that if I had to hazard a guess at what Gog and Magog are and I could say that they could well be China and North Korea, as God has Told me Himself elsewhere that a Godless power will rise and be arrogant, yet remain un-Godly, even if many signs and miracles of the True Living God are done before him, their Godless and wicked leader, who today is already born but may not yet be in power. The Covid 19 pandemic that has recently arisen would add weight to God's Prophecy to me about this that he will use weaponry unheard of and unparalleled before and this may well be so, the start of it. God had Showed me in a dream wherein I cycled a bicycle along through China and seen a curtain or veil up where behind it was much evil making going on in the presence of evil fallen angels. As I cycled along in this dream, I had felt my lungs getting weaker as I started to cough and I felt almost poisoned like as if inhaling coal fumes and my lungs started to bleed. A short time later, in reality Covid 19 appears. What am I to say? Do I doubt God and all that He has Taught me so far and that which makes so much sense to my understanding Developed by God and Given to me? Thus, I tell you Muslims that God's Temple will soon be built also as this also features in His future Prophecy. However, much to my delight, there could well be an alternative site now found which will leave the Dome of the Rock and the mosque beside it unhindered and on the mount. Then, you will help your Jewish brothers in God's Quest. If God Needs to win you over by miracles and signs, then, that can be arranged by Him – this is easy for God! Converting the hard hearted disbelievers is not so easy, for they have been Given freewill by God to choose either for Him or against Him in their individual lives right up till the Day of Judgement itself Amen.)

SURAH 19 MARY (Maryam): (Note: the mother of Jesus)

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Kaf Ha Ya 'Ayn Sad

2 This is an account of your Lord's (God's) Grace towards His servant Zechariah (Note: John the Baptist's dad), when he called to his Lord secretly saying, 4 "Lord, my bones have weakened and my hair is ashen grey, but never, Lord, have I ever prayed to You in vain: 5 I fear (what) my kinsmen (will do) when I am gone, for my wife is barren, so grant me a successor – a gift from You – 6 to be my heir and the heir of the family of Jacob. Lord make him well pleasing (to You)." 7 "Zechariah, We bring you good news of a son whose name will be John – we have chosen his name for no one before him." 8 He said, "Lord, how can I have a son when my wife is barren and I am old and frail?" 9 He said, "This is what your Lord has said: 'It is easy for Me: I Created you, though you were nothing before.'" 10 He said, "Give me a sign Lord." He said, "Your sign is that you will not speak to anyone for three full (days and) nights." (Note: In Luke's Gospel there is a detailed account of the announcing of and the birth of John the Baptist, wherein it tells of Zechariah being unable to speak from the announcing of his birth by the angel Gabriel, as he had doubted, until John was born and Zechariah wrote his name down and thus his voice returned – (see Luke 1 v 1-80).) 11 He went out of the sanctuary (Note: Zechariah was a Temple priest) to his people and signalled to them to praise God morning and evening. 12 We said, "John, hold onto the Scripture firmly." While he was still a boy, We granted him wisdom, 13 tenderness from Us and purity. He was devout, 14 kind to his parents, not domineering or rebellious. 15 Peace on him the day he was born, on the day of his death and on the Day he is raised to life again. 16 Mention in the Scripture the story of Mary. She withdrew from her family to a place east 17 and secluded herself away; We sent Our Spirit to appear before her in the form of a normal human (Note: Luke's Gospel again gives a full account in Chapter 1 of Gabriel's appearance to Mary). 18 She said, "I seek the Lord of Mercy's protection against you: if you have any fear of Him!" 19 but he said, "I am but a messenger from your Lord, to announce to you the gift of a pure

son.” 20 She said, “How can I have a son when no man has touched me? I have not been unchaste,” 21 and he said, “This is what your Lord said: ‘It is easy for Me – We will make him a sign to all people, a blessing from Us.’” (Note: I ask, have all Muslims taken this sign seriously and have you thus read his message in the Gospels given him for all the world?) 22 And so it was ordained: she conceived him. She withdrew to a distant place. (Note: You see Christians, Muslims worldwide believe that Jesus was born of a virgin mother just as we do. However, even though they revere the name of Mary, they do not pray to her, as God alone is and should be sufficient enough to pray to – just as Jesus himself later showed us in his own life that he prayed to God alone and worshipped Him only (see Matthew 4 v 10, 6 v 9-15, John 4 v 22). You see, Jesus called God his Father, yet he still treated Him as God alone (see John 5 v 41-44).) 23 and when the pains of childbirth drove her to (cling to) the trunk of a palm tree, she exclaimed, “I wish I had been dead and forgotten long before all this!” 24 but a voice cried to her from below, “Do not worry, your Lord has provided a stream at your feet 25 and if you shake the trunk of the palm tree towards you, it will deliver fresh ripe dates for you, 26 so eat, drink and be glad and say to anyone you may see: ‘ I have vowed to the Lord of Mercy to abstain from conversation and I will not talk to anyone today.’” 27 She went back to her people carrying the child and they said, “Mary! you have done something terrible! 28 Sister of Aaron! Your father was not a bad man; your mother was not unchaste!” 29 She pointed at him. They said, “How can we converse with an infant?” 30 He said, “I am a servant of God. He has granted me the Scripture; made me a prophet; 31 made me blessed wherever I may be. He commanded me to pray, to give alms as long as I live, 32 to cherish my mother (Note: we can add here, if she remains in God and Truth (see Qur’an 9:113, 58:22, 64:14, 5:116, Matthew 12 v 46-50 & Qur’an 19:41-48 below).). He did not make me domineering or graceless. 33 Peace was on me the day I was born and will be on me the day I die and the day I am raised to life again.” (Note: Muslims, you must not forget that Jesus is already risen and has already ascended, body and soul, heart, mind and spirit to God Almighty. I cannot read the Gospels and the acts and teachings of Jesus’ early disciples for you but I can point you in their direction and that you will ask God, the One, to help you to understand them. You are still Muslims, worshipping God alone, as I do but you must not reject

the Teaching from God through the Gospels of Jesus as our one Messiah and thus leader chosen by God Himself for us all. Jesus even confirms this fact that he was indeed chosen by God (see John 10 v 36.) 34 Such was Jesus, son of Mary. (This is) a statement of truth about which they were in doubt: 35 it would not befit God to have a child. He is far above that: when He decrees something, He Says only “Be” and it is (Note: see Qur’an 3:59). 36 “God is my Lord and your Lord, so serve Him: that is the straight path.” (Note: see Qur’an 3:51, John 20 v 17, Matthew 4 v 10, for these Words can both be understood to have been spoken by Jesus himself and, or further spoken by Muhammad as the correct course of future action to be taken, which is in fact the correct way, as Jesus himself told us to do in his Gospels Amen. However, Muslims and Christians, we must all remember, for whatever reason and God will explain this at the Judgement, God did in fact call Jesus “My son” and more than once, with witnesses (see Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5). It is human nature to argue that we are right and others are wrong but and alas, we must all learn in life to place all our doubts and misunderstandings and even understandings before God alone for His own Inspection and if needed, Correction amen.) 37 But factions have differed among themselves. What suffering will come to those who obscure the Truth when a dreadful Day arrives! (Note: you see people, it is not for us to know all things but to obey God and His Will for us; so, there is no actual need for us to fight for our personal beliefs and traditions, for God will explain all of these at the Judgement. So, why should we leave ourselves exposed and then be found to be wanting or incorrect? Leave it to God and obey and live His simple commandments for all people Amen.) 38 How sharp of hearing, how sharp of sight they will be when they come to Us, although now they are clearly of course! Warn them (Muhammad) of the Day of Remorse when the matter will be decided, 39 for they are heedless and do not believe. 40 It is We who will inherit the earth and all who are on it: they will all be returned to Us. (Note: To the Christian, these words may warm you into anger – but listen! God alone is God and what he Chooses to call Jesus is His Own Business – we Christians and Muslims must do as Jesus said and “Worship the Lord our God and serve Him alone and love Him with all our hearts, souls, minds and strengths and love one another” (see Matthew 4 v 10, 22 v 37-40, Mark 12 v 29-31). If you truly believe in God at all, surely you will also believe

that God will stand up for the truth on Judgement Day – so leave these things to Him. Ours is to worship Him alone, our Creator and true Heavenly Father. Love each other and treat Jesus as a big brother figure if you must as he has gone before us Amen.) 41 Mention too in the Scripture, the story of Abraham. He was a man of truth, a prophet. 42 He said to his father, “Father, why do you worship something (inanimate idols) that can neither hear, nor see, nor benefit you in any way? 43 Father, knowledge that has not reached you has come to me, so follow me: I will guide you to an even path. Father, do not worship Satan – Satan has rebelled against the Lord of Mercy. 45 Father, I fear that a punishment from the Lord of Mercy may afflict you and that you may become Satan’s companion (in Hell). 46 His father answered, “Abraham do you reject my gods? I will stone you if you do not stop this. Keep away from me for a long time!” Abraham said, “Peace be with you: I will beg my Lord to forgive you – He is always gracious to me – 48 but for now, I will leave you and the idols you all pray to and I will pray to my Lord and trust that my prayer will not be in vain.” (Note: In this, there is a subtle hint to all including us Christians that even if the real Mary and mother of Jesus was to ask us or Jesus himself to pray to herself instead of God, then, Jesus would have to reject her Amen (see Qur’an 5:116, 9:113, 58:22, Matthew 12 v 46-50).) 49 When he left his people and those (things) they served besides God, We granted him Isaac (son) and Jacob (grandson) and made them both prophets; 50 We granted Our grace to all of them and gave them a noble reputation. 51 Mention too in the Scripture, the story of Moses. He was specially chosen, a messenger and a prophet; 52 We called him from the right-hand side of the mountain and brought him close to Us in secret communion; out of Our grace, We granted him his brother Aaron as a prophet. 54 Mention too in the Scripture, the story of Ishmael. He was true to his promise a messenger and a prophet; 55 He commanded his household to pray and give alms and his Lord was well pleased with him. (Note: Biblically, we are led to follow the Jewish branch of the story as with Isaac, Jacob, etc, but even Biblically, God did Bless Ishmael (see Genesis 16 v 10-11, 21 v 9-21, 25 v 12-18). Often times, as is human nature, we follow what we know and what is closest to us and we can even hold disregard for others who are less well mentioned. However, with God, who Knows and Sees all, He does exactly this: He Sees all and Knows all and thus, He can hold great

regard for those whom we know little about. He alone holds the true Balances of scale and worth Amen.) 56 Mention too in the Scripture, the story of Idris. He was a man of truth, a prophet. 57 We raised him to a high position. 58 These were the prophets God Blessed – from the seed of Adam, of those we carried in the Ark with Noah, from the seed of Abraham and Israel (Jacob – see Genesis 32 v 28) – and those We guided and chose. When the revelations of the Lord of Mercy were recited to them, they fell to their knees and wept. 59 But there came after them generations who neglected prayer and were driven by their own desires. These will come face to face with their evil, 60 but those who repent, who believe, who do righteous deeds (Note: that Qur’anic wave again!) will enter Paradise. They will not be wronged in the least: 61 they will enter the Gardens of Lasting Bliss, promised by the Lord of Mercy to His servants – it is not yet seen but His Promise will be fulfilled. 62 There they will hear only peaceful talk, nothing bad; there they will be given provision morning and evening. 63 That is the Garden We will give as their own to those of Our servants who were devout. 64 (Gabriel said) We only descend (with revelation) at your Lord’s command – everything before us, everything behind us, everything in between, all belongs to Him – your Lord is never forgetful. 65 He is the Lord of the Heavens and the earth and everything in between, so worship Him: be steadfast in worshipping Him. Do you know of anyone equal to Him?” (Note: Some Christians among you may think by your traditional upbringing that Jesus was and is “One with God” (see John 17 v 11 & 14 v 11) and yes, he is in Spirit, for God allows His Holy Spirit to enter and thus be in Jesus, so as He, God Himself could travel in, with and through Jesus while on earth. However, Jesus always acknowledged that God firstly, alone was and still is God (see John 5 v 44) and secondly, was and still is “greater than” Jesus himself (John 14 v 28) and always will be. I must add that Jesus must have got some shock when he ascended back up to Heaven to see some of God’s Greatness close up and he must have truly realised the gross underestimation of his statement that God was “greater than” him. However, God is a humorous God and once Jesus realised something of God’s true Awesomeness, Power and true Greatness, he himself must have laughed. On earth, God did clarify this, even if Jesus did not fully realise it at the time, as Jesus did say, “I can say (and do) nothing on my own authority and even if I was to, it then would not to be taken as full

proof” (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49). To fully understand God’s relationship with Jesus and indeed anyone made Holy by God Himself for Himself, we must firstly try to understand God’s parable given to me for you and myself: Imagine a house surrounding yourself. God will not enter that house unless it is clean. So, when God decides to purify someone for Himself, He sends His Holy Spirit (His “Helper” (see John 14 v 26)) ahead of Himself to clean out our houses. When they are clean, God may come to visit and indeed enter them. This is what Jesus meant by such words in his prayer to God for his disciples and those who believe because of their message in John’s Gospel Chapter 17 as, “I pray that they may be one. Father! May they be in us, just as You are in me and I am in You” (John 17 v 21). It really is not that complicated at all – God can be in us if He chooses to Purify us, but He and He alone always will be God Amen. Just to complete the parable, God has indeed given each and every one of us our own houses and these are known as our spirits. Our souls, minds and hearts are contained within these spirits and in life our earthly bodies are also within the spirit space. Many Christians today think that in dying we are truly born into eternal life and thus no longer will ever need our bodies again, but this is not true. If it were, why did Jesus rise from death? Why did God bring him up to Heaven body and soul, spirit, mind and heart? Because this is in fact our eternal state and to avail of this fully, many must await the Judgement Day to be reunited with their earthly bodies then Purified by God. Yes, we may live on spiritually after death in Paradise as Jesus confirms to the thief in Luke 23 v 43 and the Qur’an reminds that those who die believers “They are not dead, they are with their Lord” (see Qur’an 2:154, 3:169) but to have completion in God’s Eyes, we are and must be reunited, body, soul, heart, mind and spirit. God, after all, made things perfect but it was and still is to this day, our sinning that brings evil and imperfection. This also explains how Enoch once spoke about our not receiving the seventh part of Joy until the Judgement Day itself, Glory be to God Amen.) 66 Man says, “What? Once I am dead, will I be brought back to life?” 67 But does man not remember that We created him when he was nothing before (Note: Remember, God alone Created, yet certain angels or Heavenly beings may have aided God in man’s formation and indeed making from clay, just as they have daily chores and duties given them by God like weather, stars etc. However, God is in ultimate control always and always

will be amen.) 68 By your Lord, (Muhammad), We shall gather them and the devils together and set them on their knees around Hell; We shall seize out of each group those who were most disobedient towards the Lord of Mercy – 70 We know best who most deserves to burn in Hell – 71 but every single one of you will approach it, a decree from your Lord which must be fulfilled. (Note: Remember also, Jesus said that “everyone must be purified by fire as a sacrifice is purified by salt” (Mark 9 v 49). We may indeed all have to look into the Fire of Hell at the Judgement but in life, we can be purified to a full state of perfection and thus can be made Holy by God for Himself as He tells us in Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8. Believe it or not, but in our purifying, God does do this with His Spirit of His Own Light which itself is Holy Fire and even though unseen to us in life, God may well be burning away at us in spirit and even soul and heart as He Purifies. We may even feel this as God works and when we are shown all of this at the Judgement, we may well say, “Oh yes God, I remember!” All we have to do is to be open to God’s true Will for us just as the cup or clay is in the potter’s hands. If we decide to go it alone and never have the Potter (God) touch us, then we remain but blobs of old stale soil that dries out and becomes no use but for the fire itself (see Isaiah 45 v 9) Amen.) 72 We shall save the devout and leave the evildoers there on their knees. (Note: Remember also that Jesus does speak about the active role that the angels of God will have at the Judgement as they “gather” and indeed “sort” (see Matthew 13 v 41, 47-50).) 73 When Our revelations are recited to them in all their clarity, (all that) the disbelievers say to the believers (is), “Which side is better situated? Which side has the better following? (This basically talks about the political sway and changeable allegiances that the disbelievers always hold and have held as they seek to gain personal advantage as opposed to God’s Will and what is truly right and just by God’s Law Amen.) 74 We have destroyed many a generation before them who surpassed them in riches and outward glitter! 75 Say (Muhammad), “May the Lord of Mercy lengthen (the lives) of the misguided, until, when they are confronted with what they have been warned about – either the punishment (in this life) or the Hour (of Judgement) – they realise who is worse situated and who has the weakest forces.” 76 But God Gives more Guidance to those who take guidance and good deeds of lasting merit are best and most rewarding in your Lord’s (God’s) Sight. 77 Have you seen the man who rejects

Our revelation, who says, "I will certainly be given wealth and children"? 78 Has he penetrated the unknown or received a pledge to that effect from the Lord of Mercy? 79 No! We shall certainly record what he says and prolong his punishment. 80 We shall inherit from him all that he speaks of and he will come to Us all alone. (Note: Jesus says, "You can be sure that on the Judgement Day everyone will have to give an account of every useless word he has ever spoken. Your words will be used to judge you – to declare you innocent or guilty" (Matthew 12 v 36-37) – so, be careful what you say and do and even think! How can we help ourselves in this quest? Call God! Ask Him to Guide you and Help you and when He does, thank Him! Never forget God!) 81 They have taken other gods beside/besides God to give them strength, 82 but these gods will reject their worship and will even turn against them (Note: see also Qur'an 35:13-14). 83 Do you not see (Muhammad) how We set evil ones on the disbelievers to incite them? 84 There is no need for you to be impatient concerning them: We are counting down their (allotted) time. 85 On the Day We gather the righteous as an honoured company before the Lord of Mercy (Note: Here again we see the "We" and when we read the Gospel where Jesus tells us how that Day, the "angels of God will gather" (see Matthew 13 v 40-42, 49-50). Remember, to be part of God's "We" must obey God 100% and must and in fact, can only speak by God's Own Authorisation as Gabriel did to Muhammad (see Qur'an 19:64, 69:40). This explains more clearly how the whole narrative in the Qur'an can change so easily from God, first person to God including Himself as part of His Own Heavenly Council or Assembly, or one speaking with His Own authority within this Group Amen. I know this may aggravate some modern Muslim scholar's views but I am merely sent by God to clarify and simplify and to make clear His Ways. He alone still holds all Power and Decision and always will do but God Chooses to do certain things and He does not have to explain them to us unless He Chooses to. All this will be explained at the Great Judgement for I am merely Sent to give a sneak preview for those who truly wish to advance in their teaching and so that these things were retrieved from Heaven for humanity's use, before that Day Amen. It also gives some of you cast iron traditionalists to be open to the possibility of your being incorrect and also the time to truly put God before your own personal and traditional ideas of how the world should be Islamic, by modern Islam as

a religion. You see, a Muslim cannot put the religion of Islam above God, or a Christian Christianity above God and the Truth, or indeed a Jew and His love of Torah – for God is a Living God and even though He never changes, He still Holds all Power of Decision and He can See how we, as humans, especially in groups, can put our own ideas above those of the Ever Living God’s. If I did not tell you these things now, you would only say to God at the Judgement, “Lord, but nobody told us!” Now, you have been told and even if you never even read these words Sent by God through me, the Holy Spirit who is God’s witness has heard them and they are thus available to all in spirit if you choose to ask God for them and are thus universally available to all as God’s Teaching Amen.) 86 and drive the sinful like a thirsty herd into Hell, 87 no one will have power to intercede except for those who have permission from the Lord of Mercy. (Note: One must also see that if you were an obedient angel of God for the last seven or so thousand years and served in God’s Presence, then, you too might be annoyed at humanity’s arrogance, heedlessness and even insolence before the Living God. Many Christians may think that certain parts of the Qur’an are indeed very punishing and even revengeful but think, if you could see some of what God and His angels can see, maybe you yourself would be even worse Amen. It is very easy to voice opinion when you don’t have all the facts, but if you had, you may well find yourself saying, “Oh Yes God, I agree totally with Your Decisions!” And remember all of you people that right from the time of Adam God explained clearly of His Choice to leave time as it was until the Day of Judgement and how He then would divide the good from the bad, for those who were good and obedient to God, re-entrance to the Garden of Eden and even Heaven itself and for some others who habitually sinned and forgot God and even abhorred Him, Hell as a painful punishment. It is not God’s fault if you have chosen or choose to forget Him and disobey His Commandments. And I add, think people today how many have turned to science and evolution for their answers and permit themselves to be ruled by evil and selfish desires.) 88 The disbelievers say, “The Lord of Mercy has offspring.” (Note: Remember, much of the Qur’an was aimed at those Arabs who held beliefs that God had daughters, the angels and prayed to these as intercessors. This was not necessarily intended to wound or hurt Christians who believe that Jesus is the Son of God but even in this, God may be subtly and gently letting

Christians down gently to their reverence, even worship of Jesus and how this will not be tolerated at the Judgement and afterwards. It is God's Own Business what He calls Jesus and should not matter one bit on how we obey Jesus' Gospel message which is to love and serve and worship alone our One God, the One Jesus himself calls "Father." Remember Christians, all God has to do at the Judgement is to say that He only called Jesus His son, figuratively so as to fulfil Biblical Scriptures as in Psalms 2 v 7, 89 v 26-28 and then, where are all those who spent their lives raving about the importance of Jesus and whilst doing this, they forgot God Himself, the Creator of all things and the One to whom Jesus still prays to and indeed still worships to this day and will do so forever and ever as we all should? Amen.) 89 How terrible is this thing you assert: 90 it almost causes the Heavens to be torn apart, the earth to split asunder, the mountains to crumble to pieces, 91 that they attribute offspring to the Lord of Mercy. 92 It does not befit the Lord of Mercy (to have offspring): 93 there is no one in the Heavens or earth who will not come before the Lord of Mercy as a servant – 94 He has counted them all; He has numbered them exactly – 95 and they will return to Him on the Day of Resurrection all alone. 96 But the Lord of Mercy will Give Love to those who believe and do righteous deeds: 97 We have made it easy, in your own language (Muhammad), so that you may bring glad news to the righteous and warnings to a stubborn people (Note see Psalm 11 v 5-7). 98 How many generations We have destroyed before them! Do you perceive a single one of them now, or hear as much as a whisper? (Note: These words may cause great agitation among certain Christians who are traditionalists and believe in the trinity etc, but the fact remains that if we know anything of the Scriptures, Jesus did fully comply as "God's suffering servant" in Isaiah 52 v 13- 53 v 12 and we cannot deny this. Think of how Jesus himself said even unto his own death "Not my will Father (God) but Yours" (Matthew 26 v 39) and remember how he reprimanded his disciples for disagreeing with God's fulfilment of these same Scriptures (see Matthew 26 v 53-54). God will hand out all the awards and rewards due to each and all at the Judgement in full Truth, so you have no need to worry in Jesus failing to pick up a single scrap of his deserves. It also makes much more sense as God has always told of His Sole Rule as God alone right from the beginning and thus readings like the following become clearer: Isaiah 44 v 6, "I am the First, the Last, the only

God; there is no other God but Me.” And Isaiah 44 v 24, “I Am the Lord your Saviour; I am the One who Created you. I am the Lord, the Creator of all things. I alone stretched out the Heavens; when I made the earth, no one helped Me.” We must also remember that Jesus never called for praise of himself and in fact warned against it and how we should worship God alone, our Father (see John 5 v 41, 4 v 22-23, Matthew 4 v 10). God has already told Jesus of his rightful place as the Messiah at His Own “Right hand side” (Matthew 26 v 64) which indeed is only more fulfilment of God’s Own Scriptures (Psalm 110 v 1, Daniel 7 v 13-14). In fact, after the Judgement, Jesus will lead us all in true worship to God and in the very end, as Paul tells us, he will hand kingship back to God so as all will serve and worship God as they truly should and Jesus will be merely our brother and friend then Amen amen amen (see 1 Corinthians 15 v 28). So, Christian priests, just as I am sent to explain the simplicities to the Muslims, the Jews and you Christians, do not squander this chance to realise the possibilities of your incorrectness and ask yourselves if Jesus was truly as you say and one of a trinity, why, by your own New Testament did Paul right this above mentioned prophecy? You do not need to know all the answers but do not cast your traditions in concrete, before you too, yourself, stick to them and are thrown out as they too will be; for, no falsehood will enter God’s Heavenly Kingdom Amen. So, I tell you Catholic priests who say things like, “Jesus I would die for you, my Lord and my God,” what will you say, when you see Jesus worshipping our God, the One he called “Our Father” at the same Judgement? you will scratch your head! For Jesus only ever told you to “worship God alone and to serve only Him” as he himself did (Matthew 4 v 10) and in fact commanded us to, as Moses did, that we should “worship and serve the Lord our God, the only God and love Him with all our hearts, souls and strengths” including “minds” in this and that this very command was above and beyond all else (see Mark 12 v 28-30). Remember too people and angels that just as God asked the angels to bow or genuflect before Adam at the Creation, so will God ask all to do so before his Messiah at the Judgement. This is no act of worship, no, but an obedience to God’s Will, for God Knows already how we worship Him alone in our hearts and souls and strengths which in fact includes, minds and spirits Amen. Glory be to God forever Amen.)

SURAH 20 TA HA

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Ta Ha

2 It was not to distress you (Muhammad) that we sent down the Qur'an to you, 3 but as a reminder for those who hold God in awe, 4 a revelation from the One who Created the earth and the High Heavens, 5 the Lord of Mercy on the Throne. 6 Everything in the Heavens and on earth, everything between them, everything beneath the soil, belongs to Him (Note: see Deuteronomy 10 v 14). 7 Whatever you may say aloud, He Knows what you keep secret and what is even more hidden (Note: see Jeremiah 23 v 23-24). 8 God – there is no god but Him – the most excellent Names belong to Him. 9 Has the story of Moses come to you (Muhammad)? 10 He saw a fire and said to his people, "Stay here, I can see a fire. Maybe I can bring a flaming brand from it or find some guidance there." 11 When he came to the fire, he was called, "Moses! 12 I am your Lord. Take off your shoes: you are in the sacred valley of Tuwa. 13 I have chosen you, so listen to what is being revealed. 14 I am God; there is no other god but Me, so worship Me and keep up the prayer so that you remember Me. 15 The Hour is coming – though I choose to keep it hidden – for each soul to be rewarded for its labour. 16 Do not let anyone who does not believe in it and follows his own desires distract you from it, and so bring you ruin." (Note: see Deuteronomy 29 v 29, Matthew 24 v 36.) 17 "Moses what is in your right hand?" 18 "It is my staff," he said, "I lean on it, restrain my sheep with it (or beat down leaves for my sheep with it) and have other uses for it." 19 God said, "Throw it down Moses." 20 He threw it down and lo and behold! It became a fast-moving snake. 21 He said, "Pick it up without fear: We shall turn it back into its former state. 22 Now place your arm under your armpit and it will come out white, though unharmed; that is another sign. 23 We do this to show you some of Our greatest signs. 24 Go to Pharaoh, for he has truly become a tyrant." (Note: All this can be more fully understood in its more elaborate report in the Book of Exodus.) 25 Moses said, "Lord lift up my heart 26 and ease my task for me. 27 Untie my tongue, 28 so that they may understand my words

29 and give me a helper from my family, 30 my brother Aaron - 31 augment my strength through him. 32 Let him share my task, 33 so that we can glorify You much 34 and remember You often: 35 You are always watching over us.” 36 God said, “Moses your request is granted. 37 Indeed We showed you favour before. 38 We inspired your mother, saying, 39 ‘Put your child into the chest, then place him in the river. Let the river wash him onto its bank and he will be taken by the enemy of Mine and his.’ I showered you with My love and planned that you should be reared under My Watchful Eye. 40 Your sister went out saying, ‘Shall I show you who will nurse him?’ Then We returned you to your mother so that she could rejoice and not grieve. Later you killed a man, but We saved you from distress and tried you with other tests. You stayed among the people of Midian for years, then you came here as I ordained. 41 I have Chosen you for Myself. 42 Go, you and your brother, with My signs and do not weaken in remembering Me. 43 Go, both of you, to Pharaoh, for he has exceeded all bounds. 44 Speak to him gently so that he may take heed or show respect.” 45 They said, “Lord, we fear he will do us great harm or exceed all bounds.” 46 He said, “Do not be afraid, I am with you both, Hearing and Seeing everything. (Note: for reflection see Psalm 23.) 47 Go and tell him, ‘We are your Lord’s messengers, so send the children of Israel with us and do not oppress them. We have brought you a sign from your Lord. Peace be upon who ever follows the right guidance; 48 it has been revealed to us that punishment falls on whoever rejects the truth and turns back on it.” 49 (Pharaoh) said, “Moses, who is this Lord of yours?” 50 Moses said, “Our Lord is He who Gave everything its form, then gave it guidance.” 51 He said, “What about former generations?” 52 Moses said, “My Lord alone has knowledge of them, all in a record; my Lord does not err or forget.” 53 It was He who spread out the earth for you and traced routes in it. He sent down water from the sky. With that water We bring forth every kind of plant, 54 so eat and graze your cattle. There are truly signs in all this for people of understanding. 55 From the earth We Created you, into it We shall return you and from it We shall raise you a second time. (Note: this talks of the body – for the good at death, their spirits, minds, souls and hearts will be raised to Paradise to be re-united with their bodies at the Judgement. This also explains what Jesus meant when he said, “Whoever believes in me will never die (spiritually)” (see John 11 v 25-26, 3 v 3-7) for we are born in spirit in this

life when we truly believe and awake to the reality of God amen. You only die after death, thus entering Hades or the world of the dead, or Hell, when you choose to remain asleep in life and thus don't think on God or indeed reject Him. Thus, I say to all of you Jews, Christians and Muslims – Wake up! Wake up to the reality of God Amen. The Qur'an also speaks of those who die in God's service are not really dead for they are with God, (see Qur'an 2:154, 3:169.) 56 We showed Pharaoh all Our signs but he denied them and refused (to change). 57 He said, "Have you come to drive us from our land with your sorcery Moses? 58 We will confront you with sorcery to match your own: make an appointment between us which neither of us will fail to keep, in a mutually agreeable place." 59 He said, "Your meeting will be on the day of the feast, so let the people be assembled when the sun has risen high." 60 Pharaoh withdrew and put together his strategy, then he returned. 61 Moses said to him, "Beware, do not invent lies against God or He will destroy you with His Punishment. Whoever invents lies will fail." 62 So, they discussed their plans among themselves, talking secretly, 63 saying, "These two men are sorcerers. Their purpose is to drive you out of your land with their sorcery and put an end to your time-honoured way of life. 64 So, put together your strategy and line up the contest. Whoever wins today is sure to prosper." 65 They said, "Moses, will you throw first, or shall we?" 66 "You throw," said Moses and lo and behold! Through their sorcery, their ropes and their staffs seemed to be moving. 67 Moses was inwardly alarmed, 68 but We said, "Do not be afraid, you have the upper hand. 68 Throw down what is in your right hand: it will swallow up what they have produced. They have only produced the tricks of a sorcerer and a sorcerer will not prosper, wherever he goes." (Note: And why would this be? Because sorcerers and magicians practice falsehoods and deception and some even try magic by witchcraft or the inciting of non-Godly powers and God has strictly forbade this and He also hates all falsehoods, lies, even trickery Amen (see Leviticus 19 v 11, 26, Deuteronomy 18 v 10-12, Exodus 22 v 18). 70 The sorcerers threw themselves down in submission (knowing of their defeat). "We believe," they said, "in the Lord of Aaron and Moses." 71 Pharaoh said, "How dare you believe in Him before I have given you permission! This must be your master, the man who taught you witchcraft. I shall certainly cut off your alternate hands and feet, then crucify you on the trunks of palm trees. You will know

for certain which of us has the fiercer and more lasting punishment.” 72 They said, “We will never prefer you to the clear sign that has come to us, nor to Him who Created us. So, decide whatever you will: you can only decide matters of this present life – 73 we believe in our Lord, (hoping) He may forgive us our sins and the sorcery that you forced us to practice – God is better and more lasting.” 74 Hell will be the reward of those who return to their Lord as evildoers: there they will stay, neither living nor dying. 75 But those who return to their Lord as believers with righteous deeds will be rewarded with the highest of ranks, 76 Gardens of lasting bliss graced with flowing streams and there they will stay. Such is the reward of those who purify themselves. (Note: to purify oneself for God, one has to actually ask God to Purify you for Himself, as He makes His people Holy (see Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8).) 77 We revealed to Moses, “Go out at night with my servants and strike the path dry across the sea. Have no fear of being overtaken and do not be dismayed.” 78 Pharaoh pursued them with his armies and was overwhelmed by the sea. 79 Pharaoh truly led his people astray; he did not guide them. (Note: The Qur’an also teaches that even though some may have been misled, their punishment is still the same in Hell which clearly points out to any prospectus excuse users that they will not be tolerated or even listened to seriously. God is warning you all that excuses will not be accepted as He has given each and every one of us a life to either choose for Him or against Him. We may all vary in our personal capabilities and amounts of testing apparently given but God Knows our true capabilities and worth Amen. This still holds true today even for the church going Christian who may have chosen to forget the true Living God, our Creator, the One Jesus called “Our Father” and follow the traditions of his or her local priest or indeed the ‘one who tickles his or her fancy the most’. I assure you people that many today who we may even deem ‘holy’ or ‘spiritual’ be the angel people or contactors of the spirits of the dead, do not know the true Living God, who is Testing you all through these Godless leaders and yes, it is God’s prerogative to test His Own creation as He has plainly told us all along through the prophet Jeremiah: “I, the Lord, search the minds and test the hearts of men. I treat each one according to the way he lives, according to what he does” (Jeremiah 17 v 10). Thus, I tell you, if you live by following a heedless leader and then, try to use this as an excuse before God at His Judgement, well,

what can you expect? He will merely tell you: "I Gave you eyes, ears and minds and even hearts to see and hear with so as you could understand Me, your God and not be misled by these very leaders in whom you claim misguidance from." I tell you all, especially those who consider yourselves still Christian in our modern world, you cannot even use time as an excuse to God or in other words allow yourselves into having been misled by those who appear successful amongst us. By following suit and chasing their examples, we so often today while away our times appearing extremely busy at work, which is really only an excuse to avoid God, to make extra money, to appear to all you meet as successful and therefore one of high prestige on the human status ladder, which actually counts for nothing with the Living God who will only tell you, "I Gave you all plenty of time to find Me and to get to know Me, your God but once again you yourselves have allowed yourselves to be misled by those who appeared successful in the world. True success is knowing Me, your God and living My Will for you. There is no other success in life!") 80 Children of Israel, we rescued you from your enemies. We made a pledge with you on the right-hand side of the mountain. We sent down manna and quails for you, 81 "Eat from the good things we have provided for you, but do not overstep the bounds, or My wrath will descend upon you. Anyone on whom My wrath descends has truly fallen. 82 Yet, I am most forgiving towards those who repent, believe, do righteous deeds and stay on the right path." (Note: Here we can see the Qur'anic wave of God once more reminding that to believe in Himself and to do good is all that is truly necessary in life. Jesus and indeed all the prophets of old do not argue in their teachings with this – (see Jesus' own summary of God's Law Mark 12 v 29-31, Matthew 22 v 37-40 and such Scriptures as, Hosea 6 v 5-6, Micah 6 v 6-8, Joel 2 v 32, Isaiah 49 v 23, Psalms 11 v 4-7) And one of my favourite quotations in all the Scriptures from God Himself: "I Myself Created the whole universe! I am pleased with those who are humble and repentant, who fear Me and obey Me" (Isaiah 66 v 1-2).) 83 (God said), "Moses, what has made you come ahead of your people in such haste?" 84 and he said, "They are following in my footsteps, I rushed to You Lord to please you," 85 but God said, "We have tested your people in your absence: the Samiri have led them astray." (Note: this piece refers to the later time in the desert when the gold calf was made by the Hebrews as Moses ascended the mountain to God

(see Exodus 32 v 1-35) also, there are many interpretations to what the Samiri actually were; yet, if we look back to Qur'an 7:138, we can clearly see that they were "a people who worshipped idols.") 86 Moses returned to his people angry and aggrieved. He said, "My people, did your Lord not make you a gracious promise? Was my absence too long for you? Did you want anger to fall upon you from my Lord and so broke your word to me?" 87 They said, "We did not break our word to you deliberately. We are burdened with the weight of peoples jewellery, so we threw it (into the fire) and the Samiri did the same," 88 but he (one of them used the molten jewellery to) produce an image of a calf which made a lowing sound and they said, "This is your god and Moses' god but he has forgotten." 89 Did they not see that (the calf) gave them no answer, that it had no power to harm or benefit them? 90 Aaron told them, "My people this calf is a test for you. Your true Lord is the Lord of Mercy, so follow me and obey my orders," 91 but they replied, "We will not give up our devotion to it until Moses returns to us." 92 Moses said, "When you realised they had gone astray, what prevented you Aaron 93 from coming after me? How could you disobey my orders?" 94 He said, "Son of my mother, let go of my beard and my hair! – I was afraid you might say, 'You've caused division among the children of Israel and have not heeded what I said.'" Moses said, "And what was the matter with you Samiri?" 96 He replied, "I saw something they did not; I took in some of the teachings of the messenger but tossed them aside: my soul prompted me to do what I did." 97 Moses said, "Get away from here! Your lot in this life is to say, 'Do not touch me' but you have an appointment of which there is no escape. Look at your god which you have kept on worshipping – we shall grind it down and scatter it into the sea. (Note: After grinding the calf down Moses made the Israelites drink it (see Exodus 32 v 20).) 98 (People), your true God is the One God – there is no god but Him – whose knowledge embraces everything." (Note: see the First Commandment of God given to Moses, "Worship no god but Me" (Exodus 20 v 3). Note also that historically the Qur'an may tell of extra things that happened which are not Biblically recorded or have omitted some others that are in Biblical history – however, do not be fooled into following the trap of correction, for all of these historical facts do not interfere with the Qur'an's main message (or the Bible's either) which is to turn all people back to God and His goodness and historical reference is

mainly used to strengthen the similarities in the teachings given to Muhammad from Gabriel. Some miracle seekers may even be strengthened by the fact that Muhammad was reportedly illiterate, thus he could not have firstly attained this information Biblically and thus is a confirmation for them as to its sending from Higher Power.) 99 In this way, We relate to you (Muhammad) stories of what happened before. We have given you a Qur'an from Us. (Note: the word "Qur'an" means "Decider" or "Differentiator" between right and wrong.) 100 Whoever turns away from it will bear on the Day of Resurrection a heavy burden 101 and will remain under it. What a terrible burden to carry on that Day! (Note: Remember Christians to embrace the Qur'an does not request your conversion to modern Islam but to remind you all of the importance and duty owed to God your Creator. You cannot escape this whether you read and heed the Qur'an's message or not. If you do heed its message I feel that you all will be helped somewhat by God in re-finding and redirecting the compass of your worship to Him alone as indeed Jesus and the previous Biblical prophets also did themselves and tried to teach Amen.) 102 When the Trumpet is sounded and We gather the sinful (who were) blind, 103 they will murmur to one another, "You stayed only ten days (on earth)" – 104 We know best what they say – but the more perceptive of them will say, "Your stay (on earth) was only a single day." (Note: this shows how insignificant a whole lifetime on earth seems now with the sight of eternity opened to them.) 105 They ask you (Muhammad) about the mountains: say, "(On that Day) my Lord will blast them into dust, 106 and leave a flat plain, 107 in it you will see no valley or hill. 108 On that Day, people will follow the summoner (Note: Jesus once said of himself that "a time is coming when all the dead will hear his voice and come out of their graves: those who have done good will rise and live and those who have done evil will rise and be condemned" (John 5 v 28-29).) from whom there is no escape; every voice will be hushed for the Lord of Mercy; only whispers will be heard.

(Note: A Revelation: Just now around nine o'clock in the evening as I lay on my bed praying to God, a thought package comes: What of the man who has never heard of God and he meets a believer. The believer says to the man, "A Christian is a man who worships God alone and loves his neighbour as

himself; a Muslim is a man who worships God alone and who does good deeds for his fellowman. A Jew is a man born of the blood of Jacob (Israel) who worships God alone and who loves his neighbour as himself.

Now the man walks into a large town where he meets a Jew who says, "I am an atheist." The man, puzzled, asks, "Do you not believe in God?" The Jew shakes his head and walks away.

Then, the man comes on a Christian church wherein he finds people praying the "Hail Mary" prayer and he asks, "Who is this Mary?" Then a priest says, "She is the mother of God." "What?" replies the man, "Does God, the Creator of all have a mother?"

Then the man comes to a mosque where all the people are kneeling and worshipping God.

More revelations: I awake after somewhat lingering on a dream for what felt like a lot of the night where I saw a large old boiling pot that was full of stale water and had green gunge or algae on its insides. I was told, that to worship Allah alone, I must spill out this pot and clean its insides. This is what it's like to worship God alone, I would have to spill it all out. Then, I was led into other dreams but in the back of my mind, I knew I had to come back to that pot.

When I did, I was surprised as an angel or voice in American accent said, "You must empty your pot, all of it, to worship Allah alone!" And I did, I spilled out the pot.

For a Christian today who has a 'mixed bag' of prayers i.e. to Mary, Jesus, angels, saints, etc, and oh ya! maybe even God Himself, it's like this: Someone gives you 200 Euros and you think, "I will save this in a bank. If I save it I can't spend it so easily!" So, once it's in the bank you can't spend it on every little thing you fancy. It's like this with God, once you bank with Him, you can no longer worship (spend on) others or even pray to them – your money is gone – it's in God's bank. However, suppose you have a calamity in life, something so terrible as to lose a child and you call on God your banker,

He says, "OH, all that is taken care of already, as you banked with Me, you have enough for every eventuality. You banked with the best banker."

As an aside, in this parable, I think on the Holy Spirit as I think whether to rise from bed immediately or to go back to sleep and leave the writing of this for God's Holy spirit, His helper, to keep it for me as I have done so many times before and immediately and simultaneously to my asking came the word, "Cashier" loud and clear. The Holy spirit is like God's cashier in His bank. When you need cash, even though the owner and manager oversees all transactions, the cashier is entrusted to hand out some by God's authority.

As I woke up, I also pondered on that great parable given to me by God of His Spirit being like a large lake of milk and Jesus as a jug. God actually chooses sometimes to be in that lake of milk and part of it, yet the milk itself is His Holy spirit. How then, can we differentiate between God and His Holy spirit? Well, when God made the Spirit like a lake of milk, yet in that lake of milk, there are clots of cream, or certain other impurities into which God Himself does not wish to enter. These are like unclean things like pigs, rats, mice even evil people. Yet, the spirit of life itself remains in them, yet, God Himself momentarily chooses to stay out of them. You may even say as a result of this, "Well then, is the Spirit of life itself not greater than God Himself for he is in more life forms both good and bad, clean and unclean?" The answer is however that God made the Spirit and chose to do this with it. God is Greater as He alone Holds all Power and He can step in and out and back in again without us even noticing. He alone is the Almighty. Remember also that God, outside of time in immortality is fully in and through all things clean and unclean and is holding and sustaining their very existence. The Spirit is not Immortal and neither is any of God's other creations fully immortal yet until the last day of all time which itself is passed the judgement and Kingdom of God. These parables are for your understanding. These, for the most part, culminate on the day of Judgement as that Day, when God Shines His Heavenly Lights in those who are clean or found to have 'milk from his lake', we will all see and understand. Remember a dirty and empty cup cannot shine as there is no milk or in other words Heavenly Light within. How do we get this milk or Light of God? Yes, simply call God sincerely and ask Him to

Help you, to Purify you for Himself. Remember again Jesus' Words from God in the Gospel, "Clean what is on the inside of your cup, then, the outside will be clean too" (Matthew 23 v 26). To clean our cup's insides, we must obey all God's commandments – however, after calling God, this becomes achievable and indeed easy, not by learning them off by heart, no, for God actually writes them on your heart or in other words in your heart, for as God places His Holy Spirit inside your heart who is Light himself, this Light actually contains the true pleasing of God. Thus, we do not have to learn things off by heart anymore, no, for we are now part of God's Spirit which itself is Light and within this Light are all God's commandments and pleasing. So, we don't even have to try to remember for God reminds us of all we need to do. All we have to do is not forget our One universal God. I ask of God personally, "Lord, remain with me! God remain in me forever please! Amen."

Think, why did Jesus say, "Come to me all you who are thirsty"? Well, it was not to worship him but to receive the 'milk' or 'water of life' from his jug that God made him to be. The water of life is the Light. The Word of God is the Light. The Glory of God Himself; the Joy in His Presence; the Faith, Innocence and Royalty we feel on our way to Himself are all Light. These are the Seven Lights of the Seven Heavens amen. God also foretold of the sending of His Messiah, "I will give him the fullness of My Spirit" (Isaiah 42 v 1, see also, John 4 v 13-15, 6 v 63 – read!) Thanks Father Amen.)

109 On that Day, intercession will be useless except from those whom the Lord of Mercy (God) has Granted permission and whose words He approves-
110 He Knows what is before and behind them, though they do not comprehend Him (Note: Remember people, it is God Himself who sends parables of Himself to us so as we can understand something of Himself. Without this, we simply could never understand anything of Him. Thus, God reveals Himself bit by bit to the Faithful and thus, if you have no relationship with him, how can you ever know Him or even anything of Him? – you simply can't! Amen. Also, as we get to know God, we realise that even our very words and thoughts come from Him, thus 'our' opinions and ideas really count for nothing for they are all merely thoughts presented to us from God in the form of testing – as they say in France, "comprendre?" (or in English,

“do you understand yet?”)) – 111 and all faces will be humbled before the Living, Ever-Watchful One. Those burdened with evil deeds will despair, 112 but whoever has done righteous deeds and believed need have no fear of injustice or deprivation.” 113 We have sent the Qur’an down in the Arabic tongue and given all kinds of warnings in it, so that they may beware or it may make them take heed – (Note: There are some Muslims today who waffle on about the attributes of the Arabic language, etc but all this would be quashed if Muhammad was from another nation with a different language. The fact is Muhammad spoke Arabic, thus the Qur’an was given in Arabic to him so as he could understand and safeguard its keeping. God alone is the One to worship and not any language, or prophet, or saint or angel or book either amen.) 114 exalted be God, the One who is truly in control. (Muhammad), do not rush to recite before the revelation is fully complete but say, “Lord increase my knowledge!” (Note: remember too that this “knowledge” is merely the knowledge one needs to do God’s Will and not something to be aspired to as one who is knowledgeable. For knowledge itself can in fact be made into a false god (see Qur’an 39:49).) 115 We also commanded Adam before you but he forgot and We found him lacking in constancy. (Note: Remember God Himself once said, “I want your constant love” (Hosea 6 v 6). 116 When We said to the angels, “Bow down before Adam,” they did but Iblis refused, 117 so, We said, “Adam, this is your enemy, yours and your wife’s: do not let him drive you out of the Garden and make you miserable. 118 In the Garden, you will never feel naked or go hungry, be thirsty, or suffer the heat of the sun.” 120 But Satan whispered to Adam, saying, “Shall I show you the tree of immortality and power that never decays?” 121 and they both ate from it. They became conscious of their nakedness and began to cover themselves with leaves from the Garden. Adam disobeyed his Lord and was led astray – 122 Later his Lord brought him close, accepted his repentance and guided him – 123 God said, “Get out of the Garden as each other’s enemy.” Whoever follows My Guidance, when it comes to you (people), will not go astray nor fall into misery, 124 but whoever turns away from it will have a life of great hardship. We shall bring him blind to the Assembly on the Day of Resurrection, (Note: there are some Muslims today who would have us believe that God was referring to the sending of the Qur’an here in this but God’s Guidance has always been

available to any who longed for it since the dawn of creation, for God is and always has been Omnipresent and Sees and Hears all and Knows all. Thus, examples of Abraham, Noah, Moses etc all succeeded long before the sending of the Qur'an itself amen. Yes, the Qur'an reminds, but there is enough for any Christian in his Gospels, or Jew in his Torah for him to be guided towards the One and Only Living God Amen so as he or she may have a living relationship with their God amen.) 125 and he will say, "Lord, why did you bring me here blind? I was sighted before!" 126 God will say, "This is how it is: you ignored Our revelations when they came to you, so today you will be ignored." 127 This is how we reward those who go too far and do not believe in their Lord's revelations. The greatest and most enduring punishment is in the Hereafter. 128 Can (these disbelievers) not draw a lesson from the many generations We destroyed before them, through those dwelling places they now walk? There truly are lessons in this for anyone with understanding! 129 If it were not for a previous Word from your Lord (Muhammad), the inevitable would have happened. Their time has been set, (Note: God has set a life length for each individual person but more importantly, He has also set a date for Judgement which He alone Knows and which cannot be averted Amen (see Psalm 75 v 2, 94 v 2, Matthew 24 v 36, Qur'an 79:42-46).) 130 so (Muhammad), be patient with what they say. Celebrate the praise of your Lord, before the rising and setting of the sun, celebrate His praise during the night and at the beginning and end of the day, so that you may find contentment, (Note: The Muslim salah or daily prayers are partly derived from these verses in the Qur'an. However, personally, I think that God is trying to convey His overall want for constancy in our relationship with Him and not something to be bagged and boxed and put on a shelf in an orderly fashion as we do with so many things in life. No, God Wants us always in every waking and indeed sleeping moment so as we are constantly aware of Him always and ready so as evil never gets a chance Amen. God may also like daily organised prayers for He has His Own Likes and Dislikes that He Knows Himself, yet constant love is paramount for the true believer in life Amen. Remember believers that life in testing is only temporary and when it is over and we are found to have pleased God, then, He truly pleases us forever amen.) 131 and do not gaze longingly at what We have given some of them to enjoy, the finery of this present life: We test

them through this, but the provision of your Lord is better and more lasting. (Note: see the tenth commandment Exodus 20 v 17, Deuteronomy 5 v 21, for life is indeed a Test from God and thus God tells or even Commands us not to long for another's possessions but to long for Himself who is eternal and who can provide us with eternal life Amen.) 132 Order your people to pray and pray steadfastly yourself. We are not asking you to give Us provision; We provide for you and the rewards of the Hereafter belong to the devout. (Note: To the Christians who see Muslims praying five times a day, it may seem like a task or chore beyond us – yet, may I simplify this into two words? “Live God!” When I meet who I personally consider to be good Muslims, I can't help but to see this “Live God” factor emanating from them, that feeling of just wanting to truly please God by living His Will for us – yet, when I meet my Christian friends, I don't get or feel that same reverence for God our Father alone. It's like everything seems 'rosy' with certain 'happy' Christians and I know, well, I feel that they may indeed model, to a degree, their lives on Jesus: yet, what about God? We can't just merely forget Him or just leave Him in the background – remember, the “Our Father” prayer! And so, I say, “Never forget God!” (see Deuteronomy 8 v 11-20) and remember this is the same God of Moses, Abraham and Jesus and indeed Muhammad, whose sole duty was to remind humanity to worship God alone and to do good deeds for each other.

I don't want to seem harsh, yet what would you Christians, including priests, feel when on Judgement Day, you may see Muslims streaming into the Kingdom ahead of you? And you turn to Jesus and say, “We thought that we were better than them because we put you first!” Jesus may well answer, “Did you do what my Father asked you to do? Did you seek to please Him, our God? Did you worship Him alone and love Him with all your hearts, souls, minds and strengths and love your neighbours as yourselves?” The Christians may retort, “We loved Mary your mother and were followers of yours.” And Jesus may well say, “My friends, you have missed the message of the Gospel entirely – to love God and to love each other – have you even tried to find Him? – Have you sought to understand Him?” What of the priest who shouts out, “Those Muslims weren't even baptised!” Jesus may well add, “My friend, God is far Greater than water.” And so, I say, as Paul said about the gentiles

who were uncircumcised, “True circumcision occurs in the heart” (see Romans 2 v 29). We must all make a conscious decision to “Live God,” “To walk in His Ways and be blameless” (Genesis 17 v 1) – to seek His Guidance forever and thus be born again into a new life with God remaining constantly conscious and mindful of Him, the One who is all of ours’ God Amen. Remember Christians, Allah is only another Name for God. the Most High, who is all of ours’ God and Creator, the Almighty God, as He calls Himself “EL SHADDAI.” If God deems baptism necessary for Muslims and Jews on the Judgement Day, can He then not send a shower of rain to baptise them all if He chooses? Could God not Bless them all together in a single instant? We cannot limit God to the Gospel alone – God is Greater than everything!)

133 The disbelievers say, “Why does he not bring us a sign from his Lord?” Have they not been given clear proof confirming what was in the earlier Scriptures? 134 If We had destroyed them through punishment before this messenger (Muhammad) came, they would have said, “Lord, if only You had sent us a messenger, we would have followed Your revelations before we suffered humiliation and disgrace!” 135 (Muhammad) say, “We are all waiting, so you carry on waiting: you will come to learn who has followed the even path and been rightly guided.” (Note: I say to Christians, I am not trying to turn you into Muslims, in the religious group sense anyways but to remind you not to forget God your Father. How can we say truly, “We worship You God alone” and not even know Him or even, not have tried to get to know Him? Listen to Moses’ words about God, “He is your Father, your Creator,” (Deuteronomy 32 v 6), for God is also Greater than the Qur’an and even the Torah itself amen.

The Torah, God’s Eternal Law came first; then came the Gospel as an elucidator to the muddied waters; after which came the Qur’an to remind. I thus can’t tell anyone to pray x times a day for the Scriptures tells us “God wants our constant love” (see Hosea 6 v 6, Micah 6 v 6-8) and “To live in humble fellowship with our God.” This tells me that God is more impressed by those who are aware of Him and love Him always, trying to please Him and do His will and God even simplifies this even more for us to the point of saying, “Whoever asks the Lord for help will be saved” and “no one who waits

for My Help will be disappointed” (Joel 2 v 32, Isaiah 49 v 23). Thus, all that is really necessary to be saved is a sincere ask for God’s Help and Guidance Amen.

Jesus, as king of Israel also lives these very words eternally, “He (God) said to me, ‘Israel you are My servant; because of you, people will praise Me (God)’” (Isaiah 49 v 3). So, as a Christian, Muslim or Jew, because of Jesus example given in his life, do you praise God? Remember, Jesus also says, “ask and you will receive; seek and you will find; knock and the door will be opened to you” (Matthew 7 v 7-12). This does not mean to ask for a million pounds or euro or dollars etc – but to seek God and His Truth which is in fact worth far more Amen. As I edit and type today the 19 June 2019, a parable about what the time of God’s Kingdom will be like at the Great Judgement and it will be like this: It is like a great fun race to be held in a peaceful time when no sin or evil will exist therein. Today, in life, we can train hard as athletes for that race and then, when it comes, we are fit and ready to enjoy it. What of the man who sits down and wastes away his muscles? and then, he will not be fit to even stand up at the same Judgement, never mind run its fun race. Heaven is like when that fun race is over, we are ready to ascend body and soul up into God’s Heavens to be with His angels and Himself. This explains the time of peace on earth to be enjoyed after the Day of Judgement with the gates to God’s Gardens of Paradise reopened to all who are saved or indeed fit by this parable amen. Glory be to God amen. I am truly happy for God’s explanations for when I was young myself, I wondered at all these things and questioned, but now by God’s Great Intuition and Giving, I know and understand their answers Amen. I hope they help you all to Amen.)

SURAH 21 THE PROPHETS (Al Anbiya'): (Note: Peter, one of Jesus disciples once wrote under the direction of God and his Holy Spirit, "You would do well to pay heed to the message of the prophets, for it is like a Light shining in a dark place until the coming of the dawn" (2 Peter 1 v 19).)

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Ever closer to people draws their reckoning, while they turn away heedless:
2 whenever any fresh revelation comes to them from their Lord, they listen to it playfully, 3 with frivolous hearts. The evildoers conferred in secret: "Is this man (Muhammad) anything but a mortal like yourselves? Are you going to fall under his spell with your eyes wide open?" 4 He said, "My Lord Knows everything that is in the Heavens and the earth: He is the All Hearing, the All Knowing." 5 Some say, "Muddled dreams;" others "He has made it up;" yet others, "He is just a poet, let him show us a sign like the previous messengers did." 6 But of the communities We destroyed before them, not a single one believed. Will these now believe? 7 And even before your time (Muhammad), all the messengers We sent were only men We inspired – if you (disbelievers) do not know, ask people who know the Scripture – 8 We did not give them bodies that ate no food, nor were they immortal. 9 We fulfilled Our promise to them in the end: We saved them and those We wished to save and We destroyed those who exceeded all bounds. 10 and now we have sent down to you (people) a Scripture to remind you. Will you not use your reason? (Note: remember Muslims, the Qur'an was not sent to further divide peoples into even more religious groups but to remind all people to worship God alone and to do good deeds.) 11 How many communities of evildoers We have destroyed! How many others We have raised up in their places! 12 When they felt our might coming upon them, see how they tried to escape it! 13 "Do not try to escape. Go back to the pleasures you revelled in; go back to your homes: you will be questioned." 14 They said, "Woe to us! We were wrong!" 15 And that cry of theirs did not cease until We made them (like) lifeless stubble. (Note: is there a Christian alive today who has not heard of someone who casts aside talk of God? You may well see these very proud disbelievers in "any of that God stuff," shall we say, well humiliated at the Judgement and remember, everyone who has

ever lived will see the Judgement, even angels and Heavenly beings will face a certain Judgement too. I tell you all while it is still daytime repent to God and ask Him for His Guidance! Humble yourselves before our One and Only God! Remember true repentance is like this: God paints a wall pure white. Now, for no reason at all a man walks by with a bucket of mud and decides to start throwing it at the lovely white wall. God steps in and says, "Why are you dirtying My wall?" The man turns and says, "I'm sorry, I was foolish, I won't do it again. Let me help you to clean it and even repaint it if you will Sir." What of the man who says, "Sorry" but hides the bucket of mud behind his back?) 16 We did not create the Heavens and earth and everything between them playfully. (Remember always, God alone holds the Power to actually Create something from nothing. Remember also, the angels and Heavenly beings have and continue to help God form creation in time – but God alone said "Be" and it was (see Isaiah 44 v 24) Amen.) 17 If We had wished for a pastime, We could have found it within Us – if We had wished for such a thing. 18 No, We hurl truth against falsehood and truth obliterates it – see how falsehood vanishes away! Woe to you (people) for the way you describe God! 19 Everyone in the Heavens and the earth belongs to Him and those who are with Him are never too proud to worship Him, nor do they grow weary; 20 they glorify Him tirelessly night and day. (Note: remember Jesus words to the Samaritan woman at the well, "We Jews know whom we worship," (John 4 v 22). However, to truly glorify God – it is a state of being, awarded by God, to be able to stand in His Holy Presence. In this state all your thoughts are willingly and knowingly directed from God and are Holy, as God Purifies and Makes us Holy for Himself (see Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8). This is why the Qur'an speaks of "On that Day, intercession will be useless except from those whom the Lord of Mercy has granted permission and whose words He approves" (see Qur'an 20:109) because those Words will already have been guided by God and from God and will be of meaning. You see, to be truly in God's state of Holiness, you have already realised that all thought comes from God and in fact all things – yet, he chooses to be our Friend. This state of glorification is not one of human terms where we are all kneeling around the throne all the time no, it is a state permitted by God to those deemed worthy for having already permitted God to make them Holy, in life for humans. Those God can see by His Light that we already meet all

His parameters. If He Asked of us, we would willingly bow before Him and even remain so but God is a Kind and caring God only wishing to do what He does for our own benefits Amen. When in this state, your very soul, your heart, your spirit, your mind and even your body within this spirit or strength wants to glorify the Rightful God alone. Your being longs for Him – to give Him praise and glory. As with Jesus on earth, God gave him glory but as with anyone in the Holy spirit, he yearned to please God with it and thus to hand it back to God, the One whom Jesus called “Father” (see John 7 v 16-18). 21 Have they chosen any gods from the earth who can give life to the dead? (Note: Jesus did say that “a day will come when all the dead will hear the voice of the son of man and come back to life again,” (John 5 v 25-29). However, it is God Himself who permits Jesus to do what he does as Jesus does nothing on his own authority as he has clearly stated many times (John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49).) 22 If there had been in the Heavens or earth any gods but him, the earth would be in ruins: God, Lord of the Throne, is far above the things they say: 23 He cannot be called to account for anything He does, whereas they will be called to account. (Note: Not that it matters but Jesus once said that “God alone is good” when a man remarked on Jesus himself as “good” and another time that God was “Perfect” (Mark 10 v 18, Matthew 5 v 48). The truth is, if God were a tyrant, then no one could change that for He alone Holds all Power but we know from History and indeed through the prophets, as in Jesus above, that God indeed is Good and Kind and Righteous, yet He never forgets Amen.) 24 Have they chosen to worship other gods instead of Him? say, “Bring your proof. This is the Scripture for those who are with me and the Scripture for those who went before me.” But most of them do not recognise the truth, so they pay no heed. 25 We never sent any messenger before you (Muhammad) without revealing to him: “There is no god but Me, so serve Me” (see Exodus 20 v 3 for the first commandment “Worship no god but Me,” Deuteronomy 5 v 7, 6 v 4-5, 13, Matthew 4 v 10). And read this that I read earlier today, “The Lord says, ‘No one destroys good grapes; instead they make wine with them. neither will I destroy all My people – I will save those who serve Me.’”) 26 And they say, “The Lord of Mercy has taken offspring for Himself.” May He be exalted! No! They are only His honoured servants: They do not speak before He speaks and they act by His Command (Note: Yes, this may refer to the angels that

the desert Arabs worshipped alongside God calling them His daughters but we as Christians, cannot neglect to understand Christ's role as God's servant (see Isaiah 42 v 1-9, 52 v 13-53 v 12, John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49, Matthew 20 v 28.) To supersede this and make other accusations is foolish and unnecessary, for God alone will explain all the truth at the Judgement. We don't need to do foolish unsubstantiated things like this that are above our station in life, unless God Tells us Himself, but we do need to heed the Words from God spoken through His Messiah Jesus and indeed all of His prophets. And no matter what we may think or what we may be told by others, God alone, the One Jesus calls "My Father" and "My God" and indeed "Your Father and your God" (see John 20 v 17), we must do as Jesus said "Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him" (Matthew 4 v 10) and he even tells us how he himself worships plain for all to see "We Jews know whom we worship" (John 4 v 22). 28 He (God) Knows what is before and behind them and they cannot intercede without His approval – indeed they themselves stand in awe of Him. 29 If any of them were to claim, "I am a god beside Him," We would reward him with Hell: this is how We reward evildoers. (Note: Remember two examples given us about this: firstly, Satan was thrown out of Heaven by God for conceiving the impossible thought, to set up a throne of his own above the earth so as he could be like God, which was Told by God to Enoch in Heaven. Secondly, God Scripturally spoke the Words to the Messiah "Stand here at My right until your enemies are as your footstool" and Jesus is fulfilling this since his ascension, yet, it was God's Choice to make Jesus His Messiah and to Permit him such prestige and not Jesus' choice Amen (see Psalm 110 v 1, John 10 v 36, Matthew 26 v 64, Acts 7 v 55-56). So, Christians don't worship Jesus, no, but "the One who sent Him." Jesus also still holds his Father, our Father and God in awe and worships Him and gives Him all praise. In fact, the closer we get to God, the more we realise our own insignificance and how much we owe Him. Jesus will always worship God, for God alone is our Eternal God – there is no other and never will be. Jesus tells us that those who please God will be called "His children" (Matthew 5 v 9) yet, we will always worship Him as God – we will never 'grow up' to be gods in the sense of God – we will always remain His eternal children. And I thank God immensely for this fact as we will always have Someone to look up to, to Guide us along – it is part of the human

condition – to need God always and is also the same for angels and His Heavenly beings. God is a wonderful and Wise God and has already foreseen all of this. I tell you that those who think they are grown up and self-sufficient and self-made, are all but fools for we will always need God for our very existence amen. This does not place us as stagnant or stationery beings of no importance, no, God is the Creator and he is capable of amusing His children eternally and beyond into immortality as perfect children for Himself – oh praise God – praise Him all the Heavens, Praise him all creation. Glory be to You God for Your wisdom Amen amen amen.) 30 Are the disbelievers not aware that the Heavens and earth used to be joined together and that we ripped them apart, that we made every living thing from water? (Note: Remember God made the angels themselves out of essence of Fire and Light. This refers to earthly beings.) 31 And We put firm mountains on the earth, lest it should sway under them and set broad paths on it, so that they might follow the right direction, 32 and we made the sky a well-secure canopy – yet from its wonders they turn away. 33 It is He who created the night and day, the sun and the moon, each floating in its orbit. 34 We have not granted everlasting life to any other human before you either (Muhammad) – if you die, will (the disbelievers) live forever? (Note: One may ask, “What about Elijah? Enoch? even Moses’ body? But full everlasting life is not granted anyone until Judgement Day and this has just come to me right now as I edit and type (19/6/2019) and why? Because we are all technically still in testing and thus could still desert God and turn to evil ways. On the Day of Judgement testing is over forever Amen. Praise God Amen for what Wisdom He Gives to and through me for our ears and hearts and eyes amen Thanks God amen. And even though Jesus himself died and was raised to life by God, never to die again, also to fulfil Scriptures that say that “his Kingdom will never end” and “until the end of time” (Isaiah 9 v 7, Daniel 7 v 13-14), Jesus also must remain in God whilst testing lasts. And why may I say this? Because we can see the example of Solomon once upon a time, when he turned against God and was Punished by God for it (see 1 Kings 11 v 1-13).) 35 Every soul is certain to taste death (Note: “God willing” for even the angels have to accept this “God Willing” and I give one example to you angels of this and it is this, what about those who may be still alive on the day of Judgement? Will God kill them just to raise them up again? The Qur’an already confirms the

opposite to this and that God will spare those whom He Judges worthy who are still alive at the time of the Judgement (see Qur'an 39:68.): We test you all through the bad and the good and to Us you will all return. 36 When the disbelievers see you, they laugh at you: "Is this the one who talks about your gods?" They reject any talk of the Lord of Mercy. 37 Man was Created hasty: I will show you My signs soon so do not ask to hasten them. (Note: and why might this be? It is because if God showed you an undisputable sign before you had entered true Faith, then, you would not comprehend and may even doubt your own senses as hallucinating; you would beg its removal so as you could return to what you know, what you can see and feel and understand. Those in true Faith, having God's Holy Spirit active in them, will know this by the Spirit and not have to guess that this is truly a sign from God and thus will be elated at the prospect of soon meeting their God, the God whom they have worked so hard in life to know and to obey – it all becomes worthwhile for them and thus they are truly strengthened in Faith amen. God has left the world without signs until nearer the end as signs don't bring any newcomers to true Faith. True faith is found by calling God in this unseen state and asking Him for His Guidance of your life – He does all the rest – thus true faith becomes a growing relationship with your God in a very personal and individual way amen – glory be to God amen.) 38 They say, "When will this promise be fulfilled, if what you say is true?" 39 If the disbelievers only knew, the time will arrive when they will not be able to ward off the Fire from their faces or their backs and they will get no help. 40 It will come upon them suddenly and stupefy them; they will be powerless to push it away; they will not be reprieved. 41 Messengers before you (Muhammad) were also ridiculed, but those who mocked them were overwhelmed in the end by the very thing they had mocked. 42 Say, "Who could protect you night and day from the Lord of Mercy?" Yet they turn away when their Lord is mentioned. 43 Do they have gods that can defend them from Us? Their gods have no power to help themselves, nor can they be protected from Us. (Note: This can be broken into two types of god, one: the inanimate who can neither hear nor speak nor feel so is truly powerless and two: the gods who may except praises and worships from others as in people or beings. As they are in the midst of accepting man's praise and worship, so is God watching and recording their despicable behaviour. This is why people we must always turn

all praise to God even if we are talented in our own personal fields which are in effect only talents given to us from God in the first place. For if we allow our souls to accept praise, the strange thing is that we like it and our souls can come forth and accept this from another. Alas, this is not the soul's true state, no, for its created state is to worship God alone and until it finds Him, it will never be truly happy; thus, all false praise given and received by or to us are short lived and indeed sinful. As we are doing this, God permits us to actually feel it happening, so we are actually witnesses against ourselves in its doing amen amen.) So, even if God permitted the real Mary, the mother of Jesus or one who pretends to be her to appear and accept "Hails" and "Praises" from the many willing givers, God could announce to her at the Judgement that she is a gross sinner and she could argue with God, "Lord was I not worthy of a little bit of praise, after all I am the mother of your Messiah Jesus?" God may then show her, her own soul accepting the praises from humans and how she (or he) revelled in it as glory when it was not hers to have. It is almost like a form of sexual lust before God. Then God may choose to show those willing humans giving this to 'her' and may then show the reality of it being Satan all along. God may then even bring out the real Mary, the mother of Jesus as she genuflects before God as she passes before Him to voice her own disgust at their sinful behaviour in worshipping another than God, her God and she may even bow in prostration before the Living God as she returns to her place of safety amen. Where are you all then? I ask. Fingers in mouths? Even football and music 'stars' can accept this praise from another and it is all still wrong. Even among our own friends and family, can we be tempted daily into lumping praises from our souls onto them. Why did Jesus so vehemently say, "I do not want human praise" (go on! Read it yourself! (John 5 v 41-44). He did say it and furthered it with who should be praised and loved, yes God, and how that any true praise can only come as acknowledgement from God to us in our efforts to please Him – the Most High Allah. Glory be to Him. Sunbbana Rabbiyal Allah. The correct thing to do when you like and recognise true talent in another person or being is to immediately say even aloud, "Thank You God for this man's talent." God receives the praise, the man's soul is put in its place and the one who is talented may even become humble and bashful as he too is called to praise God in acknowledgement of his own talent and I tell you, as he does, many

angels and recorders are watching amen.) 44 We have allowed these sinners and their forefathers to enjoy life for a long time. But do they not see how We are shrinking their borders? (Note: these are the borders of time as each day passes by, the Day of Judgement gets ever closer Amen.) Is it they who will prevail? 45 Say, "I warn you only through this revelation." The deaf will not hear the warning call, 46 yet if a mere breath of your Lord's punishment touches them, they are sure to cry, "Woe to us! We were wrong!" 47 We will set up scales of justice for the Day of Resurrection so that no one will be wronged in the least and if there be so much as the weight of a mustard seed, We will bring it out: We take excellent account. 48 We gave Moses and Aaron (the Scripture) that distinguishes right from wrong, a light and a reminder for those who are mindful of God, 49 those who stand in awe of their Lord, though He is unseen and who fear the Hour. 50 This (Qur'an) too is a blessed message We have sent down – are you (people) going to deny it? 51 Long ago We bestowed right judgement on Abraham and We knew him well. (Note: We must remember that even though this verse talks of knowing Abraham in life, "To God, the living and the dead are the same" (Luke 20 v 38), as Jesus discussed about Abraham, Isaac and Jacob; thus, God still knows them today Amen.) 52 He said to his father and his people, "What are these images to which you are so devoted?" 53 They replied, "We found our fathers worshipping them." 54 He said, "You and your forefathers have clearly gone astray." 55 They asked, "Have you brought us the truth or are you just playing about?" 56 He said, "Listen! Your true Lord is the Lord of the Heavens and the earth, He who Created them and I am a witness to this. 57 By God shall I certainly outwit your idols as soon as you have turned your backs!" 58 He broke them all into pieces but left the biggest one for them to return to. 59 They said, "Who has done this to our gods? How wicked he must be?" 60 Some said, "We heard a youth called Abraham talking about them." 61 They said, "Bring him before the eyes of the people, so that they may witness (his trial)." 62 They asked, "Was it you Abraham who did this to our gods?" 63 He said, "No, it was done by the biggest one of them – this one. Ask them if they can talk." 64 They turned to one another, "It is you who is in the wrong," 65 but then they lapsed again and said, "You know very well these gods cannot speak." 66 Abraham said, "How can you worship what can neither benefit nor harm you, instead of God? 67 Shame on you and on the things you

worship instead of God. Have you no sense?" 68 They said, "Burn him and avenge your gods, if you are going to do the right thing." 69 But we said, "Fire be cool and safe for Abraham." 70 They planned to harm him but We made them suffer the greatest loss. 71 We saved him and Lot (and sent them) to the land We blessed for all people, (Note: see the Scripture where God says, "My Temple will be called a house of prayer for the people of all nations" (Isaiah 56 v 7).) 72 and We gave him Isaac (his son) and Jacob (his grandson) as an additional gift and made each of them righteous. 73 We made all of them leaders, guiding others by Our command and We inspired them to do good works, to keep up the prayer and to give alms: they were Our true worshippers (Note: Remember only God is to be worshipped ever.) 74 We gave Lot sound judgement and knowledge and saved him from the community who practiced obscenities (Note: this refers to homosexual acts and other such perversions (see Genesis 19 v 5, Leviticus 18 v 22) – they were shameless people who broke God's Law! (Note: Many may argue that God's Law had not been given to Moses then so, how could they know the Law? But from the beginning God had given His Laws in the conscience of the soul and remember Enoch! Long before even Abraham and even Noah, God had given him quite a comprehensive list of His Laws Amen (see Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch) and you will find them indeed very similar to the Law given to Moses, the Gospel and indeed the Qur'an and indeed did not disagree with any Law in any of the three Books Amen.) 75 We admitted him to Our mercy; he was a righteous man. 76 Long before that, We answered Noah when he cried out to Us. We saved him and his family from the great disaster 77 and We helped him against the people who rejected Our signs – they were evil people, so We drowned them all. 78 And remember David and Solomon, when they gave judgement regarding the field into which some people's sheep strayed by night and grazed. We witnessed their judgement, 79 and made Solomon understand the case, though We gave sound judgement and knowledge to both of them. (Note: Remember judgement of another fellow man is not ours but God's as He alone, knows the heart (see Matthew 7 v 1-2). In this, Jesus tells us not to judge as "God will judge us in the same way we judge others" Amen.) We made the mountains and the birds sound Our praises with David – We did all these things – (Note: Remember "all praise belongs to God" (see Qur'an 35:15).) 80 We taught him how to make coats

of mail for the benefit of you (people), to protect you in your wars but are you grateful for this? 81 We harnessed the stormy wind for Solomon, so that it sped by his command to the land we had blessed (Note: not Biblically recorded) – We have knowledge of all things – 82 and We made some of the jinn subservient to him, to dive for him and do other works besides. We were watching over them. (Note: Remember, as far-fetched as this may sound, does it change the message of reminding in the Qur’an, to worship God alone and do good deeds? We must never forget how Solomon also displeased the Living God much in his permitting of his wives to practice witchcraft and idol worship (see 1 Kings 11 v 1-13). So, even though the Qur’an seems to have breezed over this without mention, it is worthy of note.) 83 Remember Job, when he cried to his Lord, “Suffering has truly afflicted me, but You are the Most Merciful of the merciful.” 84 We answered him, removed his suffering and restored his family to him, along with more like them, as an act of grace from Us and a reminder for all who serve Us. (Note: Job was tested by God through Satan for steadfastness and was put through terrible ordeals of sickness and even his family members being killed (Job 1 v 18-19); God restored life and wealth and a new family to him in the end amen (see Book of Job) and in this, I say, the Qur’an is incomplete without the Bible as reference for it lacks the full account in many instances and merely touches on the subject so as to strengthen its own point of reminding that all should turn to God alone. Thus, every Muslim who can avail of one, should have a copy of the Bible too for their own benefits Amen. Likewise, every Christian and Jew worldwide should heed the reminding of the Qur’an to worship God alone Amen. Also, I must also add everywhere we see the word “Us” and “We” in the Qur’an, for me it just does not sit as being God alone, for God never used “We” or “Us” about Himself Biblically, only in one instance in which He clearly is addressing His Heavenly council or His Angels/Heavenly beings before the creation of man (see Genesis 1 v 26). Thus, I am always careful when the Qur’an openly says things like “serve Us” etc as in the above verse, for in other places it clearly tells us to “worship God alone” (see Qur’an 39:11) as in all Biblical Scripture. Thus, to me the Qur’an becomes a training exercise in which I can never relax and close my eyes. However, I always feel refreshed after reading it. Thus, I could say, the Qur’an itself trains us to stay awake, especially when it tells us itself things like “some of its verses are

ambiguous in meaning” (see Qur’an 3:7). Without trying to chase down these ambiguities, in its reading, it truly does become an exercise in keeping awake and vigilant and thus trains us how to look out for the pitfalls of Satan in our reading and thus in our very thoughts, words and actions in our lives amen(see Qur’an 7:200-201). 85 And remember Ishmael, Idris and Dhu’l Kifl: they were all steadfast. 86 We admitted them to Our Mercy: they were truly righteous. 87 And remember the man in the whale (Jonah) when he went off angrily, thinking we could not restrict him, but then he cried out in the deep darkness, “There is no god but You. Glory be to You, I was wrong.” 88 We answered him and saved him from his distress: this is how we save the faithful. 89 Remember Zechariah, when he cried to his Lord, “My Lord, do not leave me childless, though You are the best of heirs.” 90 We answered him – We gave him John (the Baptist), curing his wife (for him) – they were always keen to do good deeds. They called on Us out of longing and awe and humbled themselves before Us. 91 Remember the one who guarded her chastity (Mary). We breathed into her from Our spirit and made her and her son (Jesus) a sign for all people. 92 (Messengers/prophets) this is your community, one community and I am your Lord, so serve Me. 93 They have torn their unity apart, but they will all return to Us. 94 If anyone does good deeds and is a believer, his efforts will not be ignored: We record them for him. (Note: Once again, the Qur’anic wave – the reminder to worship God alone and to do good deeds. Thus, the unity called for in the Qur’an is this very thing – this very fundamental and vital thing for all believers, be they born Christian, Jewish or Muslim – to worship God alone and to do good deeds amen. Thus, it is not anyone’s duty to annihilate his brothers just because they are born into differing circumstances, no, but to urge them into worship of God alone and the doing of good deeds. Thus, a Christian can stand up before God at the Judgement and say, “God, why was I killed by those Isis militants just for being born a Christian, when You know Father, I worshipped You alone and I did good deeds all my life?” or indeed, a Muslim man can stand up and say to God at the Judgement, “God, why was I thrown into prison by the Jews just for being born a Muslim and for worshipping You, my God, and you know I did good deeds in my life for I always tried to please you?” Or indeed, A Jew can stand up at the Judgement and say to God, “God, why was I murdered by the Nazi regime just for being born a Jew and for

worshipping You, my God and you know I tried to do good to all of Your creation all my life?" God will call for the perpetrators and cry as they may and use excuses as they may, God will punish you Amen. Truly, these are the ones who have broken God's unity and continue to do so, for God Sees unity we do not and the restrictions of where we were born into and what traditions God has Placed us into in life cannot hold back the true believer in Him Amen. It is man who divides and tries to unify in a way that is liking to his way or tradition only and this form of unification can never last. God will unify those truly worshipping Him and doing good deeds at the Judgement into one flock before one God and led by one shepherd, His messiah Jesus and there will be no more division ever again, nor sin, nor evil, nor sadness, nor death itself amen (see Isaiah 25 v 8, Ezekiel 34 v 23-24, Isaiah 56 v 7-8, John 10 v 16, Daniel 7 v 13-14). And Christians remember, you have no excuse if you are found to be in worship of other things, for Jesus himself has told you already "Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him" and to "love one another" (Matthew 4 v 10, John 13 v 34, Mark 12 v 29-31) which amounts to the same thing as Muhammad professed in the Qur'an "Worship God alone and do good deeds" (see Qur'an 39:11, 103:3) and for that matter, what Moses professed, "Honour the Lord your God, worship only Him" and "Do not take revenge on anyone or continue to hate him, but love your neighbour as you love yourself" (Deuteronomy 6 v 13, Leviticus 19 v 18) and this includes all foreigners "Do not ill-treat foreigners who are living in your land. Treat them as you would a fellow-Israelite and love them as you love yourselves" (Leviticus 19 v 33-34) for did not God Create all mankind and indeed all creation, animals, birds etc? so you do not know what good is in each, what He alone has Created for good reason Amen.) 95 No community destroyed by Us can escape its return (for Judgement), 96 and when the people of Gog and Magog are let loose and swarm swiftly from every highland, (Note: many people have guessed what these terms or place names mean as they are also mentioned Biblically. However these may well be the names of holding places for the dead who are awaiting Judgement, for it is also written that the dead will rise to be judged (see Daniel 12 v 1-3, John 5 v 28-29). God Knows and if we needed to know, then, He would explain as He will do at the Judgement when all testing is over Amen.) 97 when the true promise draws near, the disbeliever's eyes will stare in terror and they will

say, “Woe to us! We were not aware of all of this at all. We were wrong.” (Note: this is one of the main reasons why I love the Qur’an and read it almost every day, firstly for its reminding qualities as to where my allegiance should lie – with God and secondly for the scenes it sets of the very reality of the Day of Judgement. So, can you people not see? can you imagine the modern world with all those modern opinionated people who seem to hold an air of swagger and control, suddenly, plunged into utter turmoil and chaos as the sudden Judgement arrives? Honestly people, you know them, I know them, that look of authority on the modern disbeliever’s face as they go about their business in their financial times. Yes, and oh that look of complete and utter shock of knowing they had gambled with God and His Creating of the universe and their renouncing of His very being at all and how we all came from apes and evolution etc. Then, people, try to imagine the look on the faces of the humble Muslims and almost downtrodden true Christian and Jewish believers as their very dreams, hopes and aspirations in God come to fruition and reality? Oh, that look! Oh, that look of elation and ecstasy, “Is this true God? Is it really happening? Oh Lord! The One we put our faith in has come up trumps for us! Oh, Praise Him! Oh, praise You God!” They will scream and shout out for joy. And you people, this has been written about and maybe even forgotten by some a long time ago, yes, how the people who put their faith in God would shout out as He arrives, “See! Look! This is the one we were talking about. This is the One we put our faith in!”) 98 You (disbelievers) and what you worship instead of God will be fuel for Hell: that is where you will go – 99 if these idols had been real gods they would not have gone there – you will all remain there. 100 There the disbelievers will be groaning piteously, but the (idols) will hear nothing. (Note: and remember people modern idols today may not be as visible as metal or stone but our very hobbies and personal interests and desires that you have put before God. The Lord Sees what your heart desires amen.) 101 But those for whom We have decreed Paradise will be kept far from Hell – 102 they will not hear a murmur from it – and endlessly they will enjoy everything their souls desire. 103 They will have no fear of the Great Terror: the angels will receive them with the words, “This is the Day you were promised!” 104 On that Day, We shall role up the skies as a writer rolls up (his) scrolls. We shall reproduce creation just as we produced it the first time: this is Our binding promise. We

shall certainly do all these things. 105 We wrote in the Psalms, as We did in the Scripture: “My righteous servants will inherit the earth” (Note: see Psalm 37 v 11, Matthew 5 v 5). 106 There truly is a message in this for the servants of God!

(Note: as I edit and type today, 25/June/2019, my teenage son who is at home for summer after finishing his final school exams tells me, “Dad, would you not get a life, go outside and enjoy life instead of writing and typing. Enjoy life!” and I turn to say, “I am happiest doing the work God has given me and for me, my outside enjoyment life will be when the Kingdom of God comes upon the earth at the Judgement.” As he grappled to understand, I further explained, “What you put into God you get back. For me, God is very real; He is my life. Let me explain my son, if an angel were to appear in this very room right now, I would not fear but you would, for you are not as prepared as I am.”)

107 It was only as a mercy that we sent you (Muhammad) to all people. 108 say, “What is revealed to me is that your God is One God – will you submit to Him?” (Note: Jesus said, “The One who alone is God” (John 5 v 44) and “Not my will Father but Yours” (Matthew 26 v 39) showing is willingness to submit his whole life to God, our God. Jesus called God “My Father” and indeed “Our Father” and “Our Heavenly Father” but most of all, Jesus openly declared that God was his God and our God (John 20 v 17). 109 But if they turn away, say, “I have proclaimed the message fairly to you all. I do not know whether the Judgement you are promised is near or far, (Note: remember Jesus’ Words, “No one knows however when that day or hour will come – neither the angels in Heaven nor the son; the Father alone knows” (Matthew 24 v 36).) 110 but he (God) knows what you conceal and what you reveal. 111 I do not know: this may well be a test for you and enjoyment for a while.” 112 He (Muhammad) said, (as a continuation to verse 4) “My lord, pass the true Judgement.” and, “Our Merciful Lord is the One whose help we seek against what you (disbelievers) say.”

SURAH 22 THE PILGRIMAGE (Al Hajj): (Note: refers to the pilgrimage to Mecca believed to have been first enacted by Abraham, the place where Abraham helped by Ishmael built the first house of prayer for the worship of God Amen.)

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 People, be mindful of (God) your Lord, for the earthquake of the Last Day (Judgement Day or the last day of this age of testing as Jesus describes as "The end of the age" or the Jehovah witnesses "The end of the current order of things" which basically ensures that the reader understands that this is not the last day ever, for time will resume after the day of Judgement but it will be on God's terms only and in a peaceful age where no sin, nor death, nor sadness can exist amen (see Isaiah 25 v 8).) 2 On the Day you see it, every nursing mother will think no more of her baby, every pregnant female will miscarry, you will think people are drunk when they are not, so severe will God's torment be. (Remember this will not affect those who are to be saved, for the Qur'an says elsewhere "not those who believed, they will not fear, nor will they grieve" (see Qur'an 5:69).) 3 Yet still there are some people who, with no knowledge, argue about God, who follow every devilish rebel 4 fated to lead astray those who take his side and guide them to the blazing Flame. 5 People, remember, if you doubt the Resurrection, that We created (formed) you from dust, then a drop of fluid, then a clinging form, then a lump of flesh, both shaped and unshaped: We mean to make clear to you (the Power of God). Whatever We choose, We cause to remain in the womb for an appointed time, then We bring you forth as infants and then you grow and reach maturity. Some die young and some are left to live on to such an age that they forget all they once knew. You sometimes see the earth lifeless, yet when We send down water it stirs and swells and produces every kind of joyous growth: this is because God is the Truth; He brings the dead back to life; He has Power over everything. 7 There is no doubt that the last Hour is bound to come, nor that God will raise the dead from their graves, 8 yet, still there are some who, with no knowledge or guidance or any book of enlightenment, argue about God, 9 turning scornfully aside to lead others away from God's path. Disgrace in this world awaits such a person and, on

the Day of Resurrection, We shall make him taste the suffering of the Fire. 10 (It will be said), "This is for what you have stored up with your own hands: God is never unjust to His creatures." 11 There is also some who serve God with unsteady faith: if something good comes their way, they are satisfied, but if they are tested, they revert to their old ways, losing both this world and the next – that is the clearest loss. 12 Instead of God, they call on what can neither harm nor help them – that is straying far away – 13 or invoke one whose harm is closer than his help: an evil master and an evil companion. 14 But God will admit those who believe and do good deeds (Qur'anic wave again!) to Gardens graced with flowing streams. God does whatever He wishes. 15 If anyone thinks that God will not support him in this world and the next, he should stretch a rope up to the sky, climb all the way up to it and see whether this strategy removes the cause of his anger. (Note: this is basically saying that life is a test as to our blind faith in God and that those who search for visible signs have missed the whole point – to have a relationship with the unseen God in life brings its own rewards in the Hereafter, for you have found true faith and have thus got the whole message of what life was designed by God to be Amen. You see people, angels who see God are His eternal servants but mankind who went further away from God into an unseen state will be rewarded with closeness to God after the Judgement. They went further away so that they could become closer to him in a much deeper way – get it yet! (See Qur'an 95:4-7, Hebrews 2 v 7, Psalms 8 v 4-6). Those who miss this have missed out on a colossal opportunity in life, the most important thing in all eternity. It has all been Planned already by that Great and Wise God. All we have to do is to choose Him and ask Him sincerely to have this unseen (for the most part, for God has always and continues to give us all little signs and views of His Presence amen) relationship with Him. That is why God has chosen already that he will call the saved His "children" (Matthew 5 v 9, and indeed, the angels and heavenly beings then become as like our aunts and uncles and helpers of God, our One Father and God in the Hereafter. This is only a figurative speech as through the eyes of a child before some of you start quoting me for having said the angels are God's brothers and sisters. Of course, God has no brothers or sisters for "He alone Created all things" including the angels (Isaiah 44 v 24).) 16 in this way, We send the Qur'an down as clear messages and God

Guides whoever He will. 17 As for the believers, those who follow the Jewish faith, the Sabians, the Christians and the Magians, and the idolaters, God will Judge between them on the Day of Resurrection; God witnesses all things. (Note: see Qur'an 2:62, 5:69 "The (Muslim) believers, the Jews, the Christians and the Sabians – all those who believe in God and the Last Day and do good – will have their rewards with their Lord, no fear for them, nor shall they grieve." Remember God has said also "All those who ask the Lord for help will be saved" (Joel 2 v 32) and "No one who waits for My help, will be disappointed" (Isaiah 49 v 23). Thus, the only prerequisite for salvation is to sincerely call God and to seek a relationship and Guidance with and from Him (see Qur'an 40:60). He truly actually does all the rest. Thus a Christian, at the Judgement, who has spent his or her life praying to Mary and Jesus or indeed their ideas of what they are in their heads and saints and who has coveted relics and bowed down to images, pictures of this or that, carried medals with supposed 'powers' etc and in doing this have either forgotten God or have pushed Him to a very far-away place, well, what do you expect? Can you in all honesty say before God that you worshipped Him and Him alone and that you have sought only His Help and Guidance of your lives? Remember Jesus did all of this even unto his own death. Jesus lived his life as an example to us but who has listened to one Word that he spoke? Remember also the Qur'an's most valued verse, in my opinion and it is this "Your Lord says, 'Call on Me and I will answer you" (Qur'an 40:60).) 18 Do you not realise (Muhammad) that everything in the Heavens and the earth submits (prostrates) to God: the sun, the moon, the stars, the mountains, the trees and the animals? So do many human beings, though for many others torment is due. Anyone disgraced by God will have no one to honour him: God does whatever He wills. (Note: And for any Christian who thinks that he is safe because of his 'friendship' with Jesus and 'devotion' to him or the idea of him as in many of the images portrayed in the many and varied icons and pictures of him and indeed some are so 'sure' of this as to feel that Jesus has the ability to brush God aside at the Judgement with a mere "It is I (Jesus), Lord (God)!" well, you may get a nasty shock for even that Day you will find out, maybe for the first time, that Jesus truly obeys God and His Will, and if God Says that you are unworthy of salvation even if you were a disciple of Christ while he was on earth, then God has a very good reason for it and Jesus will

accept God's Decision without question. Amen. Jesus has already told you this if you would only see it in two places firstly in Matthew 7 v 21-23, He tells us clearly that at the Judgement many will approach him saying "Lord, lord" but he will turn them away as they have not done the will of the Father, "who alone is God" (John 5 v 44). Secondly and even more startlingly so, is Jesus' own rejection of his own mother and any family ties as to hold sway over God's Will (see Matthew 12 v 46-50). Thus, I dare to say, that even if God said that the much beloved Mary, was not worthy of salvation, as to her own rejection of God's Will for her, then, Jesus would also condemn her without any hesitation; for, Jesus knows that even if God permitted Jesus to allow personal friends and family in to God's Kingdom as they are, they would carry sin with them and thus would defile God's Pure Kingdom. The fact is, they could not cross its threshold anyways if any trace of sin remained, for they would burn up instantaneously on entry by God's Own Control measures Set in place by Himself since the dawn of creation amen.) 19 These two kinds of people disagree about their Lord, Garments of Fire will be tailored for those who disbelieve: scalding water will be poured over their heads, 20 melting their insides as well as their skins; 21 there will be iron crooks to restrain them; 22 whenever in their anguish, they try to escape, they will be pushed back in and told, "Taste the suffering of the Fire." 23 But God will admit those who believe and do good deeds to Gardens graced with flowing streams; there they will be adorned with golden bracelets and pearls; there they will have silken garments. 24 They were guided to good speech and to the path of the One worthy of all praise. (Note: And remember people, the best good deed is to find and to worship God. I tell you, if you fed every hungry person in all the world and dressed all those unclothed and yet you rejected God, the One, your very Creator, the One Jesus called "My Father and my God" (John 20 v 17) then, you are no more than a fool and may well be tossed into Hell for your arrogance Amen. In the previous verse 23 above, there is the Qur'anic wave of reminding again to worship God alone and to do good deeds and indeed which comes first? Yes, belief! belief in who? Yes, belief in God, the One, the Almighty Creator of all things who alone must be worshipped, as both Jesus and Moses told us clearly before and indeed have made it primary, fundamental and necessary for all to obey as a Command and not an advisory measure (see Deuteronomy 5 v 7, 6 v 4-5, 13, Matthew

22 v 37-40, Mark 12 v 29-31). A Christian may ask, why the need for all this repetition? Well, have you heeded it yet? Yes to worship God alone and to do good deeds and remember such teaching already came before the Qur'an for these very Words are written in the Psalms (see Psalm 11 v 7) "The Lord is Righteous and Loves good deeds, those who do them will live in His Presence." And a daring person may answer, "Well, in this, it does not mention worshipping God as a priority and thus good deeds could and should suffice." I tell you solemnly, to reject God is so bad as to cancel every good deed ever done by every living being if God were to place them on His weighing scales and even if all decided to continue to do good deeds and to reject God for being an old 'Bossy Boots', then God would destroy the entire creation, for having rejected Him without having to tell a single soul amen. Thus, the greatest by far, of all good deeds is to worship, acknowledge and love the Lord our God and Him alone as God forever amen.

And as for those who practice bad deeds and violent ways and try to say that they are good, they truly do not believe their own lies and in fact would condemn themselves before God. they try to get others to join them so as to strengthen their pathetic causes and ideas. When the rain comes, they, without any foundations, simply wash away – the truth is left behind! They have built their houses on sand and are thus exposed to the wrath of God who truly loves good deeds as they are meant to be lived in conjunction with loving and obeying Him as God amen.)

25 As for those who disbelieve and bar others from God's Path and from the sacred mosque (in Mecca) – which We made for all people, residents and outsiders alike and who try to violate it with wrongdoing, We shall make them taste a painful punishment. 26 We showed Abraham the site of the House (the Kabba), saying, "Do not assign partners to me. Purify My house for those who walk (circle) around it, those who stand to pray and those who bow down and prostrate themselves (to God). 27 Proclaim the pilgrimage to all people. They will come to you on foot and on every kind of lean camel, emerging from every mountain pass 28 to attain benefits and mention God's Name, on specified days, over the livestock he has provided for them. Feed yourselves and the desperately poor from them. 29 Then, let the pilgrims

perform their acts of cleansing, fulfil their vows and circle round the ancient house.” 30 All this: anyone who honours the sacred ordinances of God will have good rewards from his Lord. (Note: remember above all ritual prayers and service is worship of God alone and the doing of good deeds; for, there is no substitute for this. So, I tell you many rich and wealthy and greedy men may think that by doing this pilgrimage they have a ticket to Heaven, but they live hypocrisy. The Jews have already been taught this lesson and were given the Words from God, “I want your constant love, not your animal sacrifice” and “I would rather My people know Me than burn offerings to Me” (see Hosea 6 v 5-6, Micah 6 v 6-8, Matthew 23 v 1-36)). This does not say, that God hates sacrifice and offerings, no, but justice, righteousness, honesty, love and kindness and above all, worship of God Himself in one’s heart, soul and spirit is above all that one can give by way of physical appeasement. Remember also, if one condemns the Jews and Christians for their rituals and habitual ways in which they worship and the houses to which they visit in the Name of God, how can you then ask them to visit Mecca by compulsive measure? Also, today it is a great challenge to many who cannot afford its practice and thus they should not be felt one bit the lesser being for not doing it; for, I tell you, as Jesus did, things you cannot see, that God’s want for true worship is spiritual and thus in the Spirit and to be born in the Spirit of God is to live in God’s Heavenly Light which is not governed by any geological location (see John 4 v 22-24). So a man who has never left the vicinity of his humble abode and yet he is born of the Spirit and thus in God’s Heavenly Light will still shine at the Judgement, yet many who have done the hajj pilgrimage, even, many times will not amen. Argue as you may, God’s Holy Spirit does not lie Amen.) – livestock have been made lawful to you, except for what has been explicitly forbidden (see Qur’an 5:3, by Qur’an; Leviticus 11 v 1-47, Deuteronomy 14 v 3-21, by Torah; Matthew 5 v 17-20, 15 v 10-20, by the Gospel). Shun the filth of idolatrous beliefs and practices and shun false utterances (to idols etc). 31 Devote yourselves to God and assign to Him no partners, for the person who does this is like a person who has been hurled down from the skies and snatched up by the birds or flung to a distant place by the wind. (Note: to understand this we must turn to the Gospel as Jesus, in explaining the parable of the sower, used birds who ate the corn seed scattered by the sower along the path edge as people who have

rejected the Word of God and have thus left it for the devil to snatch it away – thus, people who do not worship God alone are merely like people who are misled by devils (see Matthew 13 v 1-9, 18-23).) 32 All this (is ordained by God): those who honour God’s rites show the piety of their hearts. 33 Livestock are useful to you until the set time. Then their place of sacrifice is near the ancient house. 34 We appointed acts of devotion for every community, for them to celebrate God’s Name over the livestock he has provided for them: your God is One, so devote yourselves to Him. (Muhammad) give good news to the humble 35 whose hearts fill with awe whenever God’s Name is mentioned, who endure whatever happens to them with patience; who keep up the prayer; who give to others out of the provision to them. 36 We have made camels part of God’s sacred rites for you. There is much good in them for you, so mention God’s Name over them as they are lined up for sacrifice; then, when they have fallen down dead, feed yourselves and those who do not ask, as well as those who do. We have subjected them to you in this way so that you may be thankful. (Note: The fact remains that camels are listed in the unclean list of unclean foods in the Torah, given to Moses for all time to come (see Leviticus 11 v 4-6, Deuteronomy 14 v 7). The permission here given to the desert people and indeed all Muslims may well be a forbearance and relenting from God. Yet, we cannot forget that in the New Kingdom after the Judgement, when God has returned to earth with His Messiah and angels, full Torah will resume. It is just the same with Christians who still eat pork, etc, yes, they still remain unclean to God as His Law is eternal, yet, God Judges man on his good and bad deeds and on his worship of Himself alone, so that His ‘Kindness factor’ is kept to the fore and thus sacrifice and individual rules of ritual cleanliness comes later. Thus, one may enter Heaven in a ritually unclean state, yet if you are good and innocent and have the Light of God’s Holy Spirit within you, you are deemed clean enough by him, God’s witness, to enter. It is God who makes us ritually clean for Himself thereafter. You see, the Holy Spirit can say to God, “God, this one is clean for he has done all I have asked of him in the circumstances he was placed in,” or indeed “God, this one is still unclean even though he has observed full Torah by ritual cleaning all of his life, he still has hate for foreigners in his heart and has lusted over other men’s wives.” The Holy Spirit will just reveal that person’s Light colour and there it is for all

to see. Amen to that and thanks God for Your Wisdom amen.) 37 It is neither their meat nor their blood that reaches God but your piety. He has subjected them to you in this way so that you may glorify God for having Guided you. (Muhammad) give good news to those who do good: 38 God will defend the believers; God does not love the unfaithful or the ungrateful. 39 Those who have been attacked are permitted to take up arms because they have been wronged – God has the Power to help them - 40 Those who have been driven unjustly from their homes only for saying, “Our Lord is God.” If God did not repel some people by means of others, many monasteries, churches, synagogues and mosques, where God’s Name is much invoked, would have been destroyed. God is sure to help those who help His cause – God is Strong and Mighty – (Note: This is why people, the God religions of the world should unite in God’s cause, the God of Jesus remember, the same God of Moses and Muhammad and help each other and not think that you are each other’s enemies. Many Christians in the modern world feel closer to the professors of evolution and the proclaimed Godless of their society than to true Muslims, partly because of terror activity but non the less, they are in truth far closer to the true Muslim, for the true Muslim loves God and peace and tries to please God and do His Will for him or her all through their lives amen.) – 41 those who, when We establish them in the land, keep up the prayer, pay the prescribed alms, command what is right and forbid what is wrong: God Controls the outcome of all events. (Note: To many a Christian, who lives by Jesus Words “If anyone slaps you on the right cheek let him slap your left cheek too” (Matthew 5 v 39), you may find the Qur’an’s laws on one’s defence rights a little uncomfoting; yet, just the same, the Law given to Moses is eternal and it does deal with fair retribution (Leviticus 24 v 19-20) and remember, Jesus openly professed “I did not come to do away with one Word of the Law of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets” (see Matthew 5 v 17-20). However, Jesus is merely saying in the Gospel that it is better for the purity of your heart to forgive and thus, Jesus also lived the part of the Law which advises against harbouring grudges and revengeful thoughts (see Leviticus 19 v 18) amen. The Qur’an actually agrees with this, saying that forgiveness is best even though one is within their rights to exact retribution (see Qur’an 42:40-43) and I am going to include it here as it is so important: “Let harm be requited with an equal harm, though anyone who forgives and

puts things right will have his reward from God Himself – He does not like those who do wrong. There is no cause to act against anyone who defends himself after being wronged, but there is cause to act against those who oppress people and transgress in the land against all justice – they will have an agonising torment – though if a person is patient and forgives, this is one of the greatest things” (see also Qur’an 41:33-36.) 42 if they reject you (Muhammad), so did the people of Noah before them and those of Ad, Thamud, 43 Abraham, Lot, 44 Midian. Moses too was called a liar. I Gave the disbelievers time, but in the end, I punished them. How I condemned them! 45 How many towns steeped in wrongdoing We have destroyed and left in total ruin; how many deserted wells; how many lofty palaces! 46 Have these people (of Mecca) not travelled through the land with hearts to understand and ears to hear? It’s not people’s eyes that are blind but their hearts within their breasts. (Note: and this is so true, for man can claim, “Oh I never heard that” or “I never saw that; I couldn’t understand it, I was not very learned” yet this same man, if he was done out of a penny or a cent in change would be the first to spot it. Thus, he truly can see, but he has chosen to remain blind to certain things. Jesus once remarked this of the Pharisees of his time, saying that because they could see that their punishment would be all the worse.) 47 They will challenge you (Muhammad) to hasten the punishment. God will not fail in His Promise – a day with your lord is like a thousand years by your reckoning. (Note: Many people argue as to God’s use of symbolism when it comes to days etc, yet, in this, it could quite possibly mean that to those who have pleased God that a day with Him in His Presence could be so awe inspiring as to be like a thousand years of what we may consider to be happiness, or likewise for one who has displeased God, that one day away from Him in the Fires of Hell could be so terrible as to be like a thousand years of horror in this life Amen. God will explain all the extra things that we don’t necessarily have to know now in this life to do His Will and thus to please Him – He gives us enough to do for now Amen. God can see the folly of man’s quest to have space travel and the universe understood, even as mere mortals in life, yet, God Knows that this was not what He asked of us at all, no! What God requires of us is an honest attempt to find Him in this unseen state of life in the Spirit so as we can have a wonderful relationship with Him and have started our true Heavenly journey’s to Himself before His

return. All the rest are only excuses to avoid His one challenge amen. So, the man who says to God at the Judgement, "Lord I was too busy to seek You out, for I was trying to explore your universe for humanity's benefit." And God will say, "Were you really? See how man has destroyed what little I gave him in the world. If I gave him the universe, he would do just the same with it, for men like you never had any desire to please Me anyhow or to find My true Will. Thus, you will now be forgotten by Me, as I do show those who truly desired My Pleasing and good Pleasure in life all of My wonderful creation and you will not see any only the Fires of Hell. Be gone from My sight!" How can I tell you people? Try to find God and His pleasing and this is not hard or difficult, no, for all you need do is ask Him and He, Being Omnipresent, is there already before you have your sincere request uttered Amen. Remember those special Words in the Qur'an's very heart "Call Me and I will answer you" (Qur'an 40:60).) 48 To many a town steeped in wrongdoing I gave more time and then struck them down : everyone returns to Me. 49 Say, (Muhammad), "People, I am sent only to give you clear warning." 50 Those who believe and do good deeds will be forgiven and have a generous reward (Note: the Qur'anic wave again!) 51 but those who strive to oppose Our messages and try in vain to defeat Us are destined for the Blaze. (Note: and remember Muslims that the Torah, what was given to the Biblical prophets, the Gospel are also Scriptures and "Messages" sent from God and thus one cannot condemn a Christian or a Jew for obeying his respective Book with its "Messages" Amen (see Qur'an 5:43-48, 66). And I tell you all, that it is not God's desire to have the whole world strictly Muslim by religious practice – yes, God wants all to submit to Him and to treat Him as God alone, the Creator of all things; yet, I tell you all, the religion of Muslims and Christians are only temporary, for when God returns with the Messiah Jesus at His right hand side for the Great Judgement, we will all, all those deemed worthy, be accepted into His Jewish family – this is the meaning of the Scripture that says, "We are grafted onto the vine" and a branch that does not produce good fruit (good deeds) is cut away and thrown into the Fire (see John 15 v 1-17, Isaiah 5 v 1-7). Jesus calls himself "the vine" as the leader of Israel, and thus the one with the responsibility of growing grapes for God, the Gardener. Jesus clearly says that there are "other sheep which belong to God's sheepfold" and we are these, the good Christians and

Muslims who produce good and sweet grapes for God by doing good deeds and not selfish, violent and sinful ones. So, busy yourselves believing in God and doing good deeds for Him and one another, as Jesus said, "Love one another" (John 13 v 34) and more importantly, yes, more importantly! "The Most important Commandment is this: 'Listen Israel, The Lord our God is the only Lord, Love the Lord your God with all your hearts, with all your souls, with all your minds and with all your strengths (which actually includes mind and spirit),'" which itself is taken from Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5 in the everlasting Law of the Jews, whom Moses and Jesus were and still are amen.

Those who live their lives looking at others and criticizing them are totally wrong. So, I ask you, how can a Muslim blow up a Christian church and say it is a good deed? Any true Muslim who can see with his or her heart, will know that that this is an act of total evil and will be punished by God. And how can a Christian say, "Those Muslims won't be saved because they are not baptised Christians," when you yourself don't even know God, the Father and pray to the dead instead? Or how can a true Jew fulfil the Laws of the Torah which state that he must treat foreigners as himself and actually love them (see Leviticus 19 v 33-34), if he or she desires to rid the world of every Muslim, many of whom may wish to please our universal God truly with all their hearts Amen? Who made you the judge of mankind? And those who call themselves Muslims and yet use such horrible terms as "Kuffir" to look down upon another of God's created beings, how wrong you are! Does your own Qur'an not tell you never to look down on another with such words as to raise your noses in the air to another? And what of Muhammad's own sunnah as to God having Created all people and indeed all animals and how all deserve respect Amen? All of you, for one moment, try to think what it must be like for God who looks down from above who sees many good Muslims in a mosque who are trying to please Him and likewise, who sees many good Christians who are trying to live like His son Jesus (the one God called "My son" (Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5)) and the way he lived by his example in being kind and forgiving to others and think of how this same God, our universal God, may be looking down and may be pleased with some of His good Jews who to this day still try to hold onto and obey His eternal Commandments and Law given to them through Moses.

All I say, is life starts with yourself – not anyone else. Real life is a symbiotic relationship between man and God, where indeed, we cannot live without Him, who is the Almighty all Sustaining Lord, so ask for His Help and Guidance. One may ask if God supplies everything, what does He gain from this symbiotic relationship? And it is a good question but to see God Smile at what pleases Him, all is then answered Amen. People turn to verse 40 of this Surah again and read it thinking what God may like – now think people, are we not all believers truly one people before one God? Unite!)

52 We have never sent any messenger or prophet before you (Muhammad) into whose wishes Satan did not insinuate something, but God removes what Satan insinuates and then God affirms the message. God is all Knowing and Wise: 53 He makes Satan’s insinuations a temptation only for the sick at heart and those whose hearts are hardened – the evildoers are profoundly opposed (to the Message of God). (Note: there is a very important message in all of this that many may fear or indeed not understand and it is this: we are all works in progress for God and are in continual Perfecting by Him in all time until He Perfects us to His own Pleasing. This is why Jesus could reprimand the man for calling him “good teacher” and retorted, “Why do you call me good, when God alone is good” (Luke 18 v 18-19). Much to the dismay of many a Christian priest who may think that Jesus was perfect, Jesus realised his own frailty and even human weakness and indeed God’s Own Perfection” (see Matthew 5 v 48). In Jesus’ own private life, God may well have tested Jesus, being a man, as to such things like looking at a good looking woman – remember Jesus will have children in the New Age, to fulfil the remainder of Isaiah’s prophecy (Isaiah 52 v 23-53 v 12 especially v 10). Thus Jesus has, as any man, a desire to have sexual relations with a woman but because Jesus always has put God’s Will first, he obeyed God the first time he was on earth as to him not being able to have a wife and children as he knew he would have to die and be raised up and return to Heaven to remain with God until the time was right and indeed when all things evil will be placed as a footstool for him as the Ruling Messiah at God’s Judgement and yes, this is to fulfil more Scripture (see Psalm 110 v 1). So, Jesus, when his enemies are put in their rightful place in Hell, Jesus will rule on earth in a Heavenly Kingdom and indeed will father children with the wife or wives that

God has chosen for him – Glory be to God amen (Note: I am crying now for the Lord sometimes touches my own heart as his truth unfolds within me Glory be to Him, the One, our God Amen. Jesus himself has shown me personally one thing that has escaped notice and is included in the written Gospels and he has even apologised to me personally for its having been spoken and it is this, what may appear a simple turn of phrase to us is incorrect in God’s eyes and thus not perfect In Matthew 23 v 5, Jesus says in condemnation of the Pharisees and Teachers of the Law in his time “See how fat they are” and yes Jesus may have been right to condemn their greed but not their size, for in God’s creation, men were not all made the same physically and thus some are more prone to weight gain by genetics than others. Jesus realises this now and tells me, myself, that I am the only one in all creation ever to have been given by God the ability and understanding to remove from the Gospel something that should not be there by Christ’s own confession. Jesus understands this now for Jesus Loves and he would never wilfully hurt the feelings of any living being unless God willed it. In this, I tell you that Jesus suffered temptation and spoil from the dirty Satan who wished to have all things spoiled before God. So, I tell you does God Himself Perfect all things that He Chooses to, Glory be to Him. Amen. Lord, I worship You and am so pleased to be in your service – I am honoured to be and to know You Lord and thus to still be left alive to witness your workings in me and about me – I love You Lord, my God.)

54 And he causes those given knowledge (true knowledge) to realise that this revelation is your Lord’s Truth, so that they may believe in it and humble their hearts to him: God guides the faithful to the straight path. 55 the disbelievers will remain in doubt about it until the Hour suddenly overpowers them or until punishment descends on them on a Day devoid of all hope (for them) (In this verse 55, we see that there are two times in which a man or woman may be overpowered by God and it is at the moment of his or her death, when life’s testing is over and at the meeting out of God’s great Judgement. Thus, nobody can escape it, because if any are alive as the Judgement itself approaches, they will then be held to account. Thus, as man dies, many may pass into paradise in spirit and soul with their hearts and minds intact. Some may also have been so evil in life as to be deemed worthy of Hell’s Fire

immediately on death and some may be left to await the Judgement just as they left God waiting in life. this may explain mention of such places as the world of the dead, purgatory, Hades, the Heights in Qur'an 7:46, even Gog and Magog, I don't know but all I do need to know about this is focus on God is paramount, elementary and mandatory amen.) 56 On that Day, Control will belong to God: He will Judge between them. Those who believe and do good deeds will be admitted into Gardens of Delight, (Note: Qur'anic wave again!) 57 while those who disbelieve and reject Our revelations will receive a humiliating punishment.(Note: For those stricter Muslims who may wish all to obey the Qur'an as they see fit and in a very rigid way and they may even wish all Christians and even the Jews to convert to their form of Islam – you too have missed the point! you are indeed in danger of becoming like the Pharisees in Jesus' time on earth who obeyed all the ritual things but forgot the 'Kindness factor' (see Matthew 23 v 1-36), 9 v 13, 12 v 7, Hosea 6 v 6). You see, the Great reminder within the Qur'an for all true believers and is thus the only pre-requisite for entry into God's Kingdom is to "Worship God alone and do good deeds," it's that simple! Think again, what did God say to Abraham in the Hebrew Book of Genesis, "Walk in My ways and be blameless" (Genesis 17 v 1). God did not give Abraham a long list of rules for Abraham knew what pleased God in his heart – worship of God alone, righteousness and kindness amen.) 58 He will give a generous provision to those who migrated in God's way and were killed or died: he is the best Provider. 59 He will admit them to a place that will please them: God is all Knowing and Most Forbearing. 60 So it will be, God will Help those who retaliate against an aggressive act merely with its like and are then wronged again: God is Pardoning and Most forgiving. 61 So it will be, because God makes night pass into day and day into night and he is all Hearing and all Seeing. 62 So it will be, because God alone is the Truth, and whatever else they may invoke is falsehood: it is God who is the Most-High, Most Great. (Note: For the Christian who wishes to talk to Jesus as his leader (Messiah) and brother, there is no harm nor fear, as Jesus is not dead, as he is in Heaven with God. However, God may have him elsewhere doing other works, thus, we must learn to rely on God alone as Jesus himself did and showed us how to by his own example, as God Himself alone is all Seeing, all Hearing and all Knowing. And remember the one prayer that Jesus taught us and when we

read it slowly and meaningfully, we truly come to see its value and teaching (see Matthew 6 v 6-15). God Himself also likes when we talk to Him and hold conversation with Him all day long in our hearts and minds as we go about our other business amen for this is true prayer.) 63 Have you (Muhammad) not considered how God sends water down from the sky and the next morning the earth becomes green? God is truly Most Subtle, all Aware; 64 everything in the Heavens and earth belongs to Him; God alone is Self-Sufficient, worthy of all praise. 65 Have you not considered how God has made everything on the earth of service to you? And the ships that sail the sea at His Command? That He Keeps the Heavens from falling down on the earth without permission? God is Most Compassionate and Most merciful to mankind – 66 it is He who Gave you (people) life; will cause you to die; then, will give you life again – but man is ungrateful. 67 We have appointed acts of devotion for every community to observe, (Note: this does not give any community the right to break any of God’s major Laws as in worship and devotion to others than Him – so, this verse in the Qur’an does not excuse any behaviour and mannerisms that you people have attached by tradition or desire to God’s basic Truth – thus, I tell you Christians you cannot say or think even by this verse that God has authorised some of your personal and indeed sinful devotions to others than God that you may harbour amen. Thus, an example of a practice allowed by God to Christians is indeed the breaking of bread as a reminder of Jesus’ last supper with his disciples and he even urged this practice (see Luke 22 v 19-20). However, to go the step too far and tell others to pray to saints who have passed over from life and are thus now as spirits of the dead, living in Paradise though they may be, the Lord your God has commanded that we must not contact spirits of the dead (see Leviticus 20 v 27). We must all learn to realise that we need none but God Himself as our God alone and Christians, think, what did Jesus do in his life himself? Did he pray to Abraham or the likes? No, he did not! He prayed to God alone and conversed with angels when God permitted but not in any way of worship or sinful act Amen) so do not let them argue with you (Muhammad) about this matter. Call them to your Lord – you are on the right path – 68 and if they argue with you, say, “God is well aware of what you are doing.” 69 On the Day of Resurrection, God will Judge between you regarding your differences. 70 Are you (Muhammad) not aware that God Knows all that

is in the Heavens and the earth? All this is written in a Record; this is easy for God. 71 Yet beside God they serve that for which He has sent no authority and of which they have no (Scriptural) knowledge: the evildoers will have no one to help them. 72 (Muhammad), you can see the hostility on the faces of the disbelievers when Our messages are recited clearly to them: it is almost as if they are going to attack those who recite Our messages to them. Say, "Shall I tell you what is far worse than what you feel now? The Fire that God has Promised the disbelievers! What a dismal end!" 73 You people, here is an illustration, so listen carefully: Those you call on beside God could not, even if they combined all their forces, create a fly and if a fly took something away from them, they would not be able to retrieve it. How feeble are the petitioners and how feeble are those they petition! (Note: and remember Christians Jesus clearly states, "I can do nothing on my own authority" (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49).) 74 They have no grasp of God's true Measure: God is truly Most Strong and Mighty (Note: and I tell you Christians, this is why such Scriptures as Jeremiah 23 v 23-24 are so important if you would only look and see). 75 God Chooses messengers from among the angels and from among humans. God is all Hearing, all Seeing: 76 He Knows what is before and behind them. All matters return to Him. 77 Believers bow down; prostrate yourselves; worship your Lord and do good, so that you may succeed (Note: once again! The Qur'anic wave to remind. Get the picture yet! Worship God alone and do good deeds – this is for all people.) 78 Strive hard for God as is His due: He has Chosen you and placed no hardship in your religion, the faith of your forefather Abraham. God has called you Muslims (devoted to God) – both in the past and in this – so that the messenger can bear witness about other people. So, keep up the prayer; give the prescribed alms and seek refuge in God: He is your Protector – an Excellent Protector and an Excellent Helper. (Note: In this sense of the word Muslim, then all true Christians and Jews are also Muslims for they are or at least should be devoted to God and His worship alone. It is man who adds on the 'trimmings' and it is man who divides – however, God Sees and Knows all Amen.)

SURAH 23 THE BELIEVERS (Al Mu'minun):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 The faithful have succeeded: 2 those who pray humbly, 3 who shun frivolity, 4 who pay the prescribed alms, 5 who guard their chastity 6 except with their spouses or their slaves (only within marriage – see Qur'an 4:25) – with these they are not to blame 7 but those who seek (to go) beyond this are exceeding the limits – 8 those who are faithful to their trusts and pledges 9 and who keep up their prayers 10 are given 11 Paradise as their own, there to remain. 12 We created (Note: formed, as God alone has the true ability to Create something from nothing – this goes back to Genesis 1 v 26, wherein God turns to His Heavenly beings and Says, “And now We will make human beings; they will be like Us and resemble Us.”) man from the essence of clay, then We placed him as a drop of fluid in a safe place, 14 then We made that drop a clinging form and We made them form into a lump of flesh and We made that lump into a lump of bones with flesh and later We made him into other forms (Note: this could simply mean baby, juvenile, adolescent, adult, aging adult) – glory be to God, the best of Creators! (Note: and this is very important – God is the only true Creator as in, He alone can and has Created all things from nothing – thus we are all formers or makers using His already Created materials, talents and even thoughts to put things together. This also goes for angels and Heavenly beings – no one other than God can Create anything from nothing. God tells us this Himself if we would only understand it in such Scriptures as Isaiah 44 v 24 wherein, He Says, “I Created all things.” These Words of His are reissued in the Qur'an (see Qur'an 35:1, 57:4 .) – 15 then you will die 16 then on the Day of Resurrection, you will be raised up again. 17 We created (formed) seven levels (of Heaven) above you: We are never unmindful of Our creation. (Note: Remember once again God once said, “I am the Lord, the Creator of all things. I alone stretched out the Heavens; when I made the earth, no one helped Me.” I must add that this “We” thing is my own biggest stumbling block in the Qur'an. Many modern Muslims may say that in Arabic, the word “We” only enhances the strength of the word “I” but in any case, God will explain this at His Judgement, my duty is to merely point out without causing any arguments God's actual

Words spoken Biblically and that He Himself, only ever used “I” therein, except at the creation of man where He included the angels as witnesses (see Genesis 1 v 26). The description of the angels own creation is omitted from the Bible even though it can be found in Enoch’s Book (Forgotten Books of Eden XXIV- XXIX) and is hinted at in the Qur’an in such places as (Qur’an 43:19, 35:1, 15:26-31). Also remember that this could well be so, because according to Enoch, God Created the angels on the second day and by the Bible God Set to arrange the Heavens on the fourth day – thus, they could have been witnesses to this and even helped God in its doing. I think there are hints in the Qur’an itself as to the “We” being “The Higher Assembly” (see Qur’an 37:1-11). For me, the parable given me by God about the owner and manager of a business with his board of management may address a prospectus employee at his interview as, “We have decided to employ you young man,” as in God Speaking with His Higher Assembly or Heavenly council of angels and Heavenly beings and then delivering His speech. Or just as easily one of that board could say, under God’s previous permission, “We have decided to employ you, young man.” This would explain so much of the Qur’an’s delivery by Gabriel as firstly having been fully authenticated by God Himself but then allowed to be delivered in varying degrees of speech by the Heavenly council including Gabriel himself. This idea would explain far more clearly the changing of persons from singular to plural and from first person speech to third person speech.) 18 We sent water down from the sky in due measure and lodged it in the earth – We have power to take it all away if we so wish – 19 with it, We produced for you gardens of date palms and vines, with many fruits there for you to eat 20 and a tree growing out of mount Sinai, that produces oil and seasoning for your food. 21 There is a lesson for you in livestock: We produce milk for you to drink from their bellies. And they have many other benefits: you eat them 22 and you ride on them, as you do in ships. 23 We sent Noah to his people. He said, “My people, serve God, for He is your only God. Will you not heed Him?” 24 But the leading disbelievers among his people said, “He is merely a mortal like you, trying to gain some superiority over you. God would have sent down angels if He had wished; besides, we never heard anything like this from our forefathers. 25 He is just a madman, so, let’s wait and see what happens to him.” 26 Noah said, “My Lord, help me! They call me a liar,” 27 and so We revealed to him: “Build the

Ark under Our watchful eye and with Our inspiration. When Our command comes and water gushes up out of the earth, take pairs of every species (see Genesis 7 v 1-24) on board and your family, except for those on whom the sentence is already passed – do not plead with Me for the evildoers: they will be drowned – 28 and when you and your companions are settled on the Ark, say, ‘Praised be to God, who delivered us from the wicked people.’ 29 and say, ‘ My Lord, let me land with your Blessing; You are the best One to bring us to land.’” 30 There are signs in all of this: We have always put (people) to the test (Note: see Jeremiah 17 v 10 “I, the Lord, search the minds and test the hearts of men.”) 31 Then We raised another generation after them 32 and sent one of their own as a messenger: “Serve God, for He is your only God. Will you not take heed of Him?” 33 But the leading disbelievers among his people, who denied the meeting in the Hereafter, to whom We granted ease and plenty in this life, said, “He is just a mortal like yourselves – he eats what you eat and drinks what you drink – 34 and you will be losers if you obey a mortal like yourselves. 35 How can he promise you that after you die and become dust and bones you will be brought out alive? 36 What you are promised is very far-fetched. 37 There is only the life of this world: we die, we live, but we will never be resurrected. 38 He is just a madman making up lies about God; we will never believe in him.” 39 The prophet said, “My Lord (God), help me! They call me a liar,” 40 and so, God said, “Soon they will be filled with regret.” 41 The blast justly struck them and We swept them away like scum. Away with the evildoers! 42 We raised other generations after them – 43 no community can advance or delay its time – and We sent Our messengers in succession: whenever a messenger came to a community they invariably called him a liar, so We destroyed them one after another and made them into cautionary tales. Away with the disbelievers! 45 Then We sent Moses and his brother Aaron, with Our signs and clear authority, 46 to Pharaoh and his prominent leaders but they responded with arrogance: they were a haughty people. 47 They said, “Are we to believe in two mortals like us? And their people (the Hebrews) are our servants? 48 and so they called them both liars: they became another ruined people. 49 We gave Moses the Scripture, so that they might be rightly guided. 50 We made the son of Mary and his mother a sign; We gave them shelter on a peaceful hillside with flowing water. 51 Messengers eat good things and do good deeds: I am well

aware of what you do. 52 This is your community, one community – and I am your Lord: be mindful of Me – 53 but they have split their community into sects, each rejoicing in their own (way).

(Note: here is my revelation to the Christians, the modern world, indeed the entire world: God is One and always has been – He alone is God – One Person, the One of whom Jesus spoke as being “Our Father,” “My Father and your Father, My God and your God” (see John 20 v 17). Look, we in the modern world are slipping away from God – it is almost to the point where one drop of oil on the slide, will set the whole lot sliding into chaos. Yes, in my opinion, there are still many good Christians; yet, even these are being duped into saying and accepting things like ‘gay marriage’ which blindly accepts as normal ‘gay sex’ and abortion which is murder of the unborn, even global pollution which starts at home as normal things in daily life. You see, us Christians have always tried to hang onto the Gospel as primary and we never have had a true education of and respect for the Jewish system of Law existing since the time of Moses and will exist forever. As Christians and indeed Muslims, we are merely grafted onto the Jewish vine – if we let disease into our part of this vine, we are in danger of damaging the whole plant.

I tell you, just as the Gardener will cut away bad branches, so will he take you and ask, “So, you agreed and sided with those who support ‘gay love’ and abortion – do you wish to join them now, where they are going?” You will see them ‘quiver in their boots’ as they try to think of an answer, thinking, “If I say, ‘I did agree’ I may have to join them and if I say, ‘I didn’t’ God will see my lie and I will also be doomed also.”

Now, is your chance – wake up – watch what you say! Watch what you think! And watch what you do! The only way to do all three is to ask God to Guide you always by His Will and He will Amen.)

54 So (Muhammad), leave them for a while steeped (in their ignorance). 55 Do they reckon that, by giving them wealth and sons (that) 56 We race to give them good things? They really have no idea! 57 Those who stand in awe of their Lord, 58 who believe in His Messages, 59 who do not ascribe partners

to Him, 60 who always give with hearts that tremble at the thought that they must return to Him 61 are the ones who race to do good things and they will be the first to get them. 62 We do not burden any soul with more than it can bear – We have a record that tells the truth – they will not be wronged. 63 But the disbelievers’ hearts are steeped (in ignorance of) all this and there are other (sinful) things besides that that they do. 64 When We bring Our punishment on those corrupted by wealth, they will cry out for help: 65 “Do not cry out (for help) today: you will get no help from Us. 66 Time and time again My Messages were recited to you, but you turned on your heels 67 and spent the evening arrogantly making fun of (them).” 68 Have they not contemplated the Word of God? Has something come to them which had not come to their forefathers? 69 Do they not recognise their messenger? So, why do they reject him? 70 Why do they say he is possessed? No! He has brought them the truth and most of them hate it, 71 but if the truth were in accordance with their desires, the Heavens, the earth and everyone in them would disintegrate. In fact, We have brought them their reminder and they turn away from it. 72 Do you (Muhammad) ask them for any payment? Your Lord’s is the best payment: He is the Best of providers. 73 You call them to the straight path 74 and those who do not believe in the Hereafter turn away from the path. 75 Even if we were to show them mercy and relieve them of distress, they would blindly persist in their transgression. 76 We have already afflicted them, yet, they did not submit to their Lord: they will not humble themselves, 77 until We open a gate to severe punishment for them – then, they will be plunged into utter despair. 78 It is God who endowed you with hearing, sight and hearts – how seldom you are grateful! 79 It is He who made you multiply on earth. It is to Him that you will be gathered. 80 It is Him who Gives life and death (Note: see Deuteronomy 32 v 39); the alternation of night and day depends on Him; will you not use your minds (reason)? 81 But like others before them, 82 they say, “What? When we die and turn to dust and bones, shall we be resurrected? 83 We have heard such promises before and so did our forefathers. These are just ancient fables.” 84 Say (Muhammad), “Who owns the earth and all who live in it, if you know (so much)?” 85 and they will reply, “God.” Say, “Will you not take heed?” 86 Say, “Who is the Lord of the Seven Heavens? Who is the Lord of the Mighty Throne?” 87 and they will reply, “God.” Say, “Will you not be mindful?” 88

Say, "Who holds control of everything in His Hand? Who protects, while there is no protecting against Him, if you know (so much)? 89 and they will reply, "God." Say, "Then, how can you be so deluded?" 90 The fact is, We brought them the truth and they are lying. (Note: In our modern world with all our 'answers' to everything, would a modern scientist's answer be "God"? I doubt it very much. The truth is that many of those whom the past prophets reprimanded for their behaviours, beliefs and handed down traditions, actually believed in the existence of God, yet they were still punished or at least will be at the coming Judgement for their sinful ways. How much more then, will God Punish those who don't even acknowledge His Holy Name or worse, even the possibility of Him and His Existence at all. This puts into truthful perspective how truly bad the world is in general today, for how many among you truly seek God for your daily guidance and help? How many of you so called Christians actually understand God, never mind need Him? And you may say, "Oh, we never understood!" But God will only retort, "Did I not give you eyes to see with, ears to hear with and hearts to feel and understand with? How truly neglectful of Me, the Lord your God have you become, even you who say you believe in Me." The truth is people, so many today look upon true faith as something needed by those still uneducated and 'backward' yet you will all grovel as these so called 'backward' beings enter the Kingdom of Heaven. Think about this deeply! For if you neglect God in life and even allow yourselves to be misled into thinking that you would manage without God, as you truly think you are doing with all your modern conveniences and how you truly think "If God exists, well at least He will be a bonus to me, for I have held onto a little piece of my forefathers religion. But if He does not, well at least today I have plenty and am knowledgeable." However, people, ask yourselves truly, is this remnant of religion enough? Have you truly put anything worthwhile into God? For, He does See all and you are really only making fools of yourselves. Wait and see, as God Says to these same scientifically minded people, "Ok then, you try and exist now as I take My Helping and Sustaining Hand from you – go on, tell Me, the Lord your God, how you now will find air to breathe, as I remove it even temporarily from you? How can you even walk if I remove gravity from you? or the power, talents and intelligence that I endowed you all with at birth? Not once did you thank Me and you now think that I am going to forgive you

for your arrogance and insolence and selfish sinfulness. Now it is My turn to think not and to neglect you! And you will suffer for your rejection of Me.”) 91 God has never had a child. Nor, is there any god beside Him – if there were, each god would have taken his creation aside and tried to overcome the others. May God be exalted above what they describe! 92 He Knows what is not seen as well as what is seen; He is far above any partner they claim for Him. (Note: many a Christian could turn tail at this point or similar points like them throughout the Qur’an and indeed to redress them, many Muslims may well say, God could have been directing this at the pagan Arabs who thought that the angels were God’s daughters. But the fact remains that this is a sweeping statement right across the board and we must ask ourselves why would God say such a thing? Let’s take the facts: God Scripturally did say to His Messiah, “Sit here at My Right until your enemies are as a footstool for you” (Psalm 110 v 1) and we know that Jesus has indeed fulfilled or is still fulfilling this role. However, this position of apparent authority is only given him by God Himself and thus by God’s Own Choice and Will and has nothing to do with the Messiah sharing rule or indeed his own choosing or liking Amen. Secondly, God did call Jesus “My son” and there are reputable witnesses to this on at least two occasions (see Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5). Now a traditional Christian may say to this, “Well, now I am right – here is proof!” However, if God Says at the Judgement that He only called Jesus His son so as to also fulfil other Scriptures as was with the life of the Messiah Jesus (see Psalm 2 v 7, 89 v 26-28), then, what does this Christian traditionalist priest say back to God? What can he say? His whole world has crumbled down before him and God may Say, “You missed the point and you missed the whole example shown throughout the Messiah Jesus’ life, to obey Me, the Lord his God, and he told you this in the Gospel if you would have only seen in such places where he clearly said that I ‘alone am God’ (see John 5 v 44). Yes, I orchestrated the whole Gospel and its subtle hints to those who would see, for that is My Way and Choice.”) 93 Say, “Lord, if you are going to show me the punishment You have promised them, 94 then, Lord, do not include me among the evildoers!” 95 We certainly are able to show you the punishment We have promised them. 96 Repel evil with good – we are aware of all that they attribute to Us – 97 and say, “Lord, I take refuge with You from the goading of the evil ones; 98 I seek refuge with You Lord so that they

may not come near me.” (Note: and just in case a Muslim may feel like gloating as to an apparent victory over the Christians, when there should never have been a battle, your own interpretations and actions are also witnessed and recorded and you yourselves may wish that you too could change these. So, do not be judgemental and do not be so quick to accept adopted understandings of God and His Ways and then turn them into traditions or worse label them as God’s Laws. Remember, only in the last verse 96 of this very surah, has Christ’s whole mission on earth been agreed to by the Qur’an itself – yes, “Repel evil with good!” So, how can so many modern Muslims wield arms like guns and bombs and worse train children in their use? I assure you also that God Sees and utterly Hates these evil practices of yours and will Punish you for them – get doing good and repelling evil with it! and being peaceful before your God, the Living all Seeing One Amen. And in doing this, as many Christians do today, as their souls are called by my very presence among them, do not forget God in doing them! I tell you people, many modern people strive to do good deeds for charities etc as they feel they should but, even in this, one can neglect God and His Almighty Will for them. Suppose one who comes before God at the Judgement with a long list of charitable acts and good deeds and even if you have a whole host of supporting angels and spirits, suppose God says, “But, you never did My Will for you – I never asked you to do any of this. So, in effect, you have merely busied yourself in distraction just as so many others have done who worked their lives away to make lots of money. What benefit has it brought them? I had another plan for you but not in what you thought was doing good, you know in your own soul that all of this was only an avoidance of My True Will. Had you sat down and prayed deeply to Me and truly sought My Will, even though it may have led to a major life change for you, then, you would have been truly answering My Call to you. My Will is the greatest of all good deeds by far, far, far.”) 99 When death comes to one of them, he cries, “My Lord, let me return, 100 so as to make amends for the things I neglected.” Never! This will not go beyond his words: a barrier stands behind such people until the very Day they are resurrected. 101 On that Day, when the trumpet is blown, the ties between them will be as nothing and they will not ask about one another 102 those who do good deeds weigh heavy will be successful, (Note: remember previous note on how the greatest and most incomparable

good deed is to seek the True will of God Himself, the Almighty Amen.) 103 but those whose balance is light (in good deeds), will have lost their souls forever and will stay in Hell – 104 the Fire will scorch their faces and their lips will be twisted in pain. 105 “Were My Messages not recited over and over to you and still you rejected them?” (Note: and remember there are messages in all God’s Books and indeed enough for each on their own if people would only truly open their eyes, ears and hearts amen (see (Qur’an 5:43-48).) 106 They will say, “Lord, our waywardness overcame us and we went astray. 107 Lord take us away from this and if we go back to our old ways, then we shall really be evildoers.” 108 He will Say, “Away with you! in you go! Do not speak to Me! 109 Among My servants there was those who said, ‘Lord we believe. Forgive us and have mercy on us: You are the Most Merciful of all. 110 But you kept on laughing at them: so intent, were you laughing at them that it made you forget My Warning. 111 Today I have rewarded them for their patience: it is they who will succeed.” He will say, “How many years were you on earth?” and they will reply, “We stayed a day or part of a day,” but ask those who keep account. 114 He will Say, “You stayed but a little, if you had only known, Did you think We had created you in vain and that you would not be brought back to Us?” 116 Exalted be God, the true King (Note: see 1 Corinthians 15 v 28) there is no god but Him, the Lord of the Glorious Throne! 117 Whoever prays to another god alongside Him – a god for which he has no evidence – will face his reckoning with his Lord. Those who reject the truth will not prosper. (Note: and one may ask, how could this possibly affect me, a church going Christian? Ask yourself this, did Jesus pray to his mother or any past saints? Remember also Christians, even though Jesus gave us a wonderful message of forgiveness, even saying to God at his own dying, “Father, forgive them for they know not what they do” (Luke 23 v 34) and in this, a Christian may still feel relatively safe, but this Judgement is by God Himself who has the last and final say and even if Jesus were to stand up before God demanding forgiveness for the sins of some at the Judgement, God could tell him “Sit down Jesus, you now know not what you say or do, for I and I alone Know all things and I Know that these to whom I have passed condemnation can never be saved.” And people, no matter what Jesus or an angel may say in your defence, if God condemns you, you are truly and finitely condemned (see Matthew 25 v 31-46, 7 v 21). So, this is why I urge

all Christians to pay heed to the warning given in the Qur'an and do not fob it off as some conjecture with no meaning.) 118 Say (Muhammad), "Lord, forgive and have mercy: You are the Most Merciful of all."

(Note: On my first writing out of this Book in pen, I find an attached note, which I include again as to its importance: Do you know what the greatest good deed of all is and it costs absolutely nothing? The greatest good deed of all in God's Mind and the heaviest on His Scales is to worship Him alone and by trying to find Him so as to get to know Him so that you can one day say that you love Him – the Almighty Creator of all, our Father Amen. Glory be to God Amen.

And I add today as I double edit, nearly three years later, how can anyone truly achieve this? Simply – call God! (see Qur'an 40:60, Joep 2 v 32) Amen.)

SURAH 24 LIGHT (Al Nur):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 This is a surah We have sent down and made obligatory: We have sent down clear revelations in it, so that you may take heed. 2 Strike the adulterous and the adulterer one hundred times. Do not let compassion for them keep you from carrying out God's Law – if you believe in God and the Last Day – and ensure that a group of believers witness the punishment. (Note: This is supposed to be a deterrent from God so as any that see its consequences may not fornicate and commit adultery. A Christian may say, "Did Jesus not forgive the adulteress from stoning to death?" (John 8 v 1-11). In Jewish Law adultery is so serious a crime, it warrants death (see Leviticus 20 v 10-21). Yes, Jesus forgave her but he added, "Go but do not sin again" and remember that Jesus did not come to take away one Word or a single detail from God's original Law Given to Moses for all time Amen (see Matthew 5 v 17). Christians in the modern world often lean on the Gospel almost to the point of wilful neglect and can think, "If I commit adultery, well, Jesus forgave the adulteress!" Now suppose you're an angel in Heaven and after the sending of the Gospel, you see many using this as excuse and fall back into sin and you go to God and plead your case – suppose God Says, "Ok, here is a ruling: for it is better to receive a hundred lashes than to enter Hell." God is Wise and the angels actually care for us, not wanting any to enter Hell amen.) 3 The adulterer is only (fit) to marry an adulteress or an idolatress and the adulteress is only (fit) to marry an adulterer or an idolater: such behaviour is forbidden to believers. (Note: to the Christian who may also see certain Muslims who treat women like cattle to be bought and sold and thus are also committing adultery in their hearts by ogling women. In this they can actually twist the Qur'an in opposition to the Gospel's Teaching which states that a man has already committed the sin of adultery when he looks at a women and wants to possess her in his heart (see Matthew 5 v 28) which confirms the Qur'an's own Teaching on this which in turn warns the man "Lower your eyes" (see Qur'an 24:30-31). 4 As for those who accuse chaste women of fornication and then fail to provide four witnesses, strike them eighty times and reject their testimony ever afterwards: they are

lawbreakers, 5 except those who repent later and make amends – God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. (Note: This idea of punishment is to stop blabber mouths and gossipers spreading rumours. Man seems to thrive on gossip when not close to God. Before the advent of tv we had ‘nosey neighbours’. Now this void is partly filled by our addictions to ‘soaps’ and ‘reality tv’ which allows us to pry in on the lives of others. With God, you live for God all the time remaining constantly awake and do not take up the sweet ‘biscuit crumbs’ of gossip onto our tongues. Remember also by Jewish Law two witnesses are enough to convict (see Deuteronomy 19 v 15). 6 As for those who accuse their own wives of adultery but have no other witnesses, let each one call God to witness that he is telling the truth, 7 and the fifth time, call God to reject him if he is lying; 8 punishment shall be averted from his wife if she in turn four times calls God to witness that her husband is lying 9 and the fifth time, calls God to reject her if he is telling the truth. 10 If it were not for God’s Bounty and Mercy towards you, if it were not that God accepts repentance and is Wise. 11 It was a group from among you who brought the false accusation (against A’isha, Muhammad’s wife) – do not consider it a bad thing for you; it was a good thing – and every one of them will be charged with the sin he has earned. He who took the greatest part in it will have a painful punishment. 12 When you heard the lie, why did believing men and women not think well of their own people and declare, “This is obviously a lie”? 13 And why did the accusers not bring four witnesses to it? If they cannot produce four witnesses, they are liars in God’s eyes (Remember, the Torah, the eternal Law of God only requires two – see Deuteronomy 19 v 15). 14 If it were not for God’s Bounty and Mercy towards you in this world and the next, you would already have been afflicted by terrible suffering for indulging in such talk (gossip). (Note: For those Christian churches who may think the Qur’an and the Torah have archaic Laws and may have themselves drifted into adulteress practices; well, when you meet God and the angels and they say to you, “Which would you have preferred a punishment on earth or what you are now about to face – Hell? What was the word you used? - ‘Archaic’ - well, We will now see which is better! Many today in the modern world drift in and out of relationships with little concern for marriage or children – it is indeed a selfish practice and will be curtailed by God, I assure you; not that you will listen anyways! Those who have used

Jesus as an excuse may not find the angels of God so lenient and forgiving. Jesus alludes to this when he mentions “Anyone who stands up publicly for me – then, I will stand up for him before God’s angels (in another place “God Himself” is included – see Luke 12 v 8-9, Matthew 10 v 32-33). What do you think Jesus might say about the consistent sinner who used his name as an excuse to continue on in sin? Hmm? I tell you Jesus also tells verily that he obeys and has no intention of removing any of the Laws of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets (see Matthew 5 v 17-20), if you would only see.)

15 When you took up with your tongues and spoke with your mouths things you did not know (to be true), you thought it was trivial but to God it was very serious. (Note: remember people, God thought that slander was so sinful that He included it as one of His ten Commandments (see Exodus 20 v 16).)

16 When you heard the lie, why did you not say, “We should not repeat this – God forbid! – It is a monstrous slander”? 17 God Warns you never to do anything like this again, if you are true believers.

18 God Makes His Messages clear to you: God is all Knowing, all Wise.

19 A painful torment waits in this world and the next for those who like indecency to spread among the believers: God Knows and you do not.

20 If it were not for God’s Bounty and Mercy towards you and the fact that He is Compassionate and Merciful !

21 Believers, do not follow in Satan’s footsteps – if you do so, he will urge you to indecency and evil. If it were not for God’s Bounty and Mercy towards you, not one of you would ever have attained purity. God Purifies whoever He Wills: God is all Hearing, all Seeing (Note: Remember, God once Said, “I am Holy and I Make My people Holy” (Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8).) (Note: Imagine God Sitting up in Heaven Watching mankind zooming around in all his sinfulness and God Thinks to Himself, “I Made the world and the universe and here is man a constant sinner, I didn’t need man at all – the world would exist without him – yet, strangely I am drawn to him.” Then God Thinks, “Now there is a believer in Me, look at him wandering the world doing good and praying to Me and thanking Me – oh, it is worth it for these whom I Love deeply!”)

22 Those who have been graced with bounty and plenty, should not swear that they will (no longer) give to kinsmen, the poor, those who emigrated in God’s way: let them pardon and forgive. Do you not wish that God should forgive you? God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. (Note: There is a colossal message to all people in this, not just a few early Muslims,

for Jesus himself said that this very message was the meaning of all the Scriptures and the Law “To do for others as you would have them do for you” and “to forgive others as you would like God to Forgive you” (see Matthew 6 v 14, 7 v 1-2, 12) and just to prove the authenticity of this, read what God Himself Spoke to Ezekiel on the matter, “I will Punish you for all you have done and will Judge you in the same way as you have judged others. This will show you that I am the Lord” (Ezekiel 7 v 27). As I edit today, it comes down to me that there are those among you who would say, “Well, would you like a hundred lashes yourself?” but the fact is people, God has to have deterrents in the Law to deter the sinner, not because He Likes them, no! but because God Hates sin, all sin and He will not Tolerate it in His Holy Presence even in the form of thought – thus, if man was to enter God’s Presence in sin, he or she would burn up by God’s Holiness – thus, does God Give us life so as we may rid ourselves of sin by His Helping us to do so, if we would only ask Him for this Help and the reason for this is, at the end of God’s time of Testing, life today until the Day of Judgement, then, we may once again be admitted to stand in His Presence if we carry no sin with us Amen.) 23 Those who accuse honourable but unwary believing women are rejected by God, in this life and the next. A painful punishment awaits them 24 on the Day when their own tongues, hands and feet will testify against them about what they have done – 25 on that Day, God will pay them their just due in full – and they will realize that God is the Truth that Makes everything clear. 26 Corrupt women are for corrupt men and corrupt men are for corrupt women; good women are for good men and good men are for good women. The good are innocent of what has been said against them; they will have forgiveness and a generous provision. 27 Believers do not enter other people’s houses until you have asked permission to do so and greeted those inside – that is best for you: perhaps you will bear this in mind. 28 If you find no one in, do not enter the house unless you have been given permission to do so. If you are told, “Go away,” then, do so – that is more proper for you. God Knows well what you do. (Note: Many who have never read the Qur’an may feel like these laws or pieces of advice are very basic and that common sense should already dictate many of them – but remember, when the Qur’an was first sent, the Arabs were, for the most part, in a state of Godlessness and indeed many were pagan, just as many modern nations were also pagan before the

sending of Christianity to them - so, not alone is the Qur'an a message to all people who can learn from its Teachings but it is also a fundamental and complete set of laws and ways for a pagan people. Thus, to those already supposedly converted to belief in God, by the Gospel or Jewish original Teachings, we should not look for differences to argue over but the similarities and the reasons why God may have introduced the slight differences in the first place – man and woman are often hasty in their approach to anything a little different, without firstly seeing the reasons why, or more importantly in forgetting God Amen. If you could look back to your not too distant pasts, you would see that all the countries of the world were indeed pagan in their early stages before having been rescued by Christianity for the most part. Now that many of you have taken your moral lessons from Christian and Jewish thinking so as man can live in 'harmony', you have ditched God again in your newly found arrogance for modernity Amen.) 29 You will not be blamed for entering people's houses where no one lives and which could provide you with some useful service. God Knows everything you do openly and everything you conceal. 30 (Muhammad) tell believing men to lower their eyes and guard their private parts: that is purer for them. God is Well-Aware of everything they do. 31 And tell believing women that they should lower their eyes, guard their private parts and not display their charms beyond what (is modest) to reveal; they should draw their coverings over their necklines and not reveal their charms except to their husbands, their fathers, their husband's fathers, their sons, their husband's sons (by another wife), their brothers, their brother's sons, their sister's sons, their womenfolk, their slaves (servants), such men as those who attend them who have no desire, or children who are not yet aware of women's nakedness; they should not stamp their feet so as to draw attention to any hidden charms. Believers, all of you, turn to God so that you may prosper. (Note: This one verse is all any Muslim has to advise on lady's dress, so, take it as you see it. Maybe certain Muslims groups overdo this dress code and after a while these can become customary and held as tradition then. God will Reveal all at the Judgement but for now show kindness and respect for one another. On the other hand, western culture or what we term the modern world that is supposed to be Christian, you all know how far you have gone overboard as some of you practically crawl around naked and knowingly and

flagrantly flaunt your charms to all passers-by. If you take a look, or preferably don't even bother to look at modern music tv, it's appalling and truly sinful. It does no one any good – these perpetrators are in danger of Hell and try using excuses on God as you are shown the evil of your sinful ways! Young men become sexually frustrated by this and are thus, invited to all forms of evil thoughts by Satan and his allies. I am a sexually active man and I thank You God directly for this, for I am happily married but to exist in the west or modern world with all that is around one, one truly has to “lower your eyes” and “call God” to protect oneself from sin. This may also be a hidden from public eye and a part of some Muslims culture, as many men think it is their prerogatives to leer at women, yet in leering, are you not using these very eyes yourselves? – Jesus gives a clever answer to this in the Gospel if you would only read it (see Matthew 5 v 27-30) Amen.) 32 Marry off the single among you and those of your male and female slaves who are fit (for marriage or of age for marriage). If they are poor, provide for them from His Bounty: God's Bounty is infinite and He is all Knowing. 35 Those who are unable to marry should keep chaste until God Gives them enough out of His Bounty. If any of your slaves wish to pay for their freedom, make a contract with them accordingly, if you know they have any good in them and give them some of the wealth God has Given you. Do not force your slave girls into prostitution, when they themselves wish to remain honourable, in your quest for short-term gains of this world, although, if they are forced, God will be Forgiving and Merciful (to them). (Note: Remember folks, how God's original Law deals with all adulterers and adulteresses – yes “both to be stoned to death” (see Leviticus 20 v 10), showing how strongly God Feels Himself about this, for those of you who would attempt to wrangle your way around it Amen.) 34 We have sent verses down to you (people) clarifying the right path, (including) examples of those who passed away before you and teaching for those who are mindful of God. 35 God is the Light of the Heavens and the earth. His Light is like this: there is a niche and in it a lamp, the lamp inside a glass, a glass like a glittering star, fuelled from a blessed olive tree from neither east nor west, whose oil almost gives light even when no fire touches it – Light upon Light; God Guides whoever He will to His Light; God Draws such comparisons for people; God has full Knowledge of everything – shining out in houses of worship. God Knew that they would be raised high

and His Name remembered in them, with men in them celebrating His Glory morning and evening: 37 men, who are not distracted, either by commerce or profit, from remembering God, keeping up the prayer and paying the prescribed alms, fearing a Day when hearts and eyes will turn over. 38 God will Reward such people according to the best of their actions and He will Give them more of His Bounty: God Provides limitlessly for anyone He Will. 39 But the deeds of the disbelievers are like a mirage in the desert; the thirsty person thinks there will be water there but, when he gets there, he finds it is nothing. There he finds only God, who Pays him his account in full – God is Swift in reckoning. 40 Or like the shadows in a deep sea covered by waves upon waves, with clouds above – layer upon layer of darkness – if he holds out his hand, he is scarcely able to see it. The one to whom God Gives no Light has no light at all. 41 (Muhammad) Do you not see that all those in the Heavens and earth praise God, as do the birds with wings outstretched? Each knows its (own way) of prayer and glorification: God has full knowledge of what they do. 42 Control of the Heavens and earth belongs to God: and to God is the final return. 43 Do you not see that God Drives the clouds, then, Gathers them together and Piles them up until you see rain pour from their midst? He Sends hail down from such mountains in the sky, pouring it on whoever He Wishes and Diverting it from whoever He Wishes – the flash of its lightening almost snatches sight away. 44 God Alternates night and day – there truly is a lesson in (all) this for those who have eyes to see – 45 and God Created each animal out of (its own) fluid: some of them crawl on their bellies, some walk on two legs and some on four. God Creates whatever He will; God has Power over everything. We have sent verses that clarify the right path: God Guides whoever He Will to a straight path. 47 They say, “We believe in God and the messenger; we obey,” but then, some of them turn away: these people are not true believers 48 and when they are summoned to God and His messenger in order for him to judge between them, some of them turn away. 49 If they were claiming their right, they would come willingly (to the messenger). 50 Do they have sickness in their hearts? Are they full of doubts? Do they fear that God and His messenger might deal with them unjustly? No, it is they who are the unjust ones. 51 When the true believers are summoned to God and His messenger in order for him to judge between them (give a ruling on a matter), they say, “We hear and we obey.”

These are the ones who will prosper: 52 whoever obeys God and His messenger, stands in awe of God and keeps his duty to Him will be triumphant. 53 (On the other hand, the others) solemnly swear by God that if you (Muhammad) commanded them, they would march out. Tell them, "Do not swear: it is reasonable obedience that is required, and God is Aware of everything you do." (Note: Jesus once said that to say "Yes" and "No" was enough and that there was no need for oaths (see Matthew 5 v 33-37). 54 Say, "Obey God; obey the messenger. If you turn away, (know that) he is responsible for the duty placed on him and you are responsible for the duty placed upon yourselves. If you obey him you will be rightly guided but the messengers duty is to proclaim clearly the message only." 55 God has Made a promise to those among you who believe and do good deeds: He will Make them successors in the land, as He did those who came before them; He will establish the religion He has chosen for them; He will Grant them security to replace their fear (Note: see Matthew 5 v 5, Psalm 37 v 11). "They will worship Me and not join anything with Me." Those who are defiant after this will be rebels. (Note: and so I say, this does not mean that Islam, as a religion, is for every single human as some 'hard core' Muslims may wish. It is to be taken as Islam in one's devotion to God alone. If a Jew keeps his religion by worshipping God alone and loving his neighbour as himself or herself and if a Christian do as Jesus did and told them to do, to worship God alone and to love one another by doing for others as one would like done for himself or herself and if the Muslims worship God and do good deeds, then all can be saved. It is by your deeds, words and thoughts that you are Judged by God and the greatest of all good deeds is to worship God alone; to seek Him, to find Him and to love Him with all your heart and soul and strength amen. Kindness, Justice, righteousness, love, honesty and purity, these are good deeds for all to practice Amen.) 56 People, keep up the prayer, pay the prescribed alms and obey the messenger, so that you may be shown mercy. (Note: And remember people, that all God's messengers had a message for us to keep, so, for a Christian to keep the prayer by living the "Our Father" prayer that Jesus himself gave us, and for a Jew to obey the Commandments of Moses is still sufficient in God's Eyes so as one can be Saved by Him (see Qur'an 5:43-50). Remember however that this is not an excuse to think you are 'alright' continuing on practicing one's faith the way you might think is ok

yet is still in a sinful way and thus be found out to have neglected God, the Father, the Creator – for, all the prophets including Jesus, as God’s Messiah, told us clearly to worship God alone and to keep this as the most important of all the Commandments Amen.) 57 Do not think (Muhammad) that the disbelievers can escape God on earth; the Fire will be their final home, an evil end. 58 Believers, your slaves and any who have not yet reached puberty should ask your permission to come in at three times of day: before the dawn prayer, when you lay your garments aside in the midday heat and after the evening prayer. These are your three times for privacy; at other times there is no blame on you or them if you move around each other freely. In this way, God Makes messages clear: God is all Knowing, all Wise. 60 No blame will be attached to elderly women who no longer have any desire, if they take off their outer garments without flaunting their charms but it is preferable for them not to do this: God is all Hearing, all Seeing. (Note: Many times in the Qur’an can we read “God is all Hearing, all Seeing, all Knowing,” but this is actually very true and can be Scripturally backed up in the Bible by Jeremiah 23 v 23-24, “I am a God who is everywhere and not in one place only. No one can hide where I cannot See him. Do you not know that I am everywhere in Heaven and on earth?” You see, us Christians and Muslims rely very heavily on the Jews for the Gift from God through them of the Scriptures and God’s eternal Law (see John 4 v 22). Really people, we are as if partly naked without them, even though God’s Judgement is constant and consistent and thus, He will not be tricked by any – no ‘tricksters will enter His Kingdom.) 61 No blame will be attached to the blind, the lame, the sick. Whether you eat in your own houses, or those of your fathers, your mothers, your brothers, your sisters, your paternal uncles, your paternal aunts, your maternal uncles, your maternal aunts, houses you have the keys for or any of your friend’s houses, you will not be blamed; you will not be blamed if you eat in company or separately. When you enter any house greet one another with a greeting of blessing and goodness as enjoined by God. This is how God Makes His Messages clear to you so that you may understand. 62 The true believers are those who believe in God and His messenger, who, when they are gathered with him on a communal matter, do not depart until they have asked his permission – those who ask your permission (Muhammad) are the ones who truly believe in God and His messenger. When they ask your permission to

attend to their private affairs, allow whoever you see fit and ask God to forgive them. God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. 63 (People), do not regard the messenger's summons to you as being like one of yourselves summoning another – God is well Aware of those of you who steel away surreptitiously – and those who go against his order, should believe lest a trial afflict them or they receive a painful torment. (Note: To a Christian, especially one who may never have read the Qur'an before, it may seem like this is some kind of threat to people to heed Muhammad or else! Yet, if we look through Biblical history, we can see that God has always demanded that man separate what is ordinary from that which is Holy and thus attached to God (see Leviticus 15 v 31, 18 v 24-30, 19 v 1-2). Jesus also used this 'threatening' habit by times too as he said to some if they did not give up their sin or if they returned to sin that "something worse might happen them." To Christians who basically don't know God and who try to come through Jesus, well, you are at a loss in not understanding that God is so Powerful and so Great that He can and does Punish us in life. He Tests us and He Perfects us and He Punishes us (see Jeremiah 17 v 10, Proverbs 17 v 3, Deuteronomy 32 v 39, Psalm 11 v 5-7)– yes, even if your local parish priest tells you that God is not a punishing God but all loving and forgiving, he is wrong. I assure you Christians that you have neglected to explore the Scriptures, at your own perils in this – for, to fully understand God and remain a Christian, one must read prayerfully the Scriptures of Old to gain some insight into the Might of God and His Power to Rule and Orchestrate all life and indeed all things forever Amen. The Qur'an tries somewhat to redress this balance for those who have strayed away from understanding God's Awesome Ability Amen.) 64 Everything in the Heavens and earth belongs to God: He Knows what state you are in – on the Day when all are returned to Him, He will Tell them everything they have done – God Has full Knowledge of everything.

SURAH 25 THE DIFFERENTIATOR (Al-Furqan) (that which differentiates right from wrong):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Exalted is He who sent the differentiator (the Qur'an) down to His servant so that he may give warning to all people. 2 It is He who Has Control over the Heavens and earth and has no offspring – no one shares control with Him – and who Created all things and Made them to an exact measure. (Note: firstly, God did call Jesus “My son” in the Gospel (Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5), whether figuratively to fulfil such Scriptures as Psalm 89 v 26-28, or not, He will explain all at the Judgement. However, God “alone is God” as Jesus verifies (see John 5 v 44) and by the Scriptures, the same Scriptures that Jesus did and always will obey and live (see Matthew 5 v 17-20), God has Said, “I am the Lord, the Creator of all things” and “I alone am the Lord your God, no other god may share My Glory” (see Isaiah 44 v 24, 42 v 8). Thus, by these very Scriptures can we see that whatever Jesus has or indeed anyone else has is only because of God's Giving and God can at any time Take these things back again Amen. God also Confirms His Authenticity as Sole Ruler in the Book of Enoch, when He Said to him, “There is no counsellor nor inheritor to My creations” (The Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch xxxiii 2). And I say, why would God need an inheritor when He is God forever? – He is going nowhere! – it is all but a human condition and thought, to think that man can advance, somewhat as he can in life, like to succeed in the work place, so much so that one day, he can take over. Alas, with God, there is no takeover! – never can be and never will be – we will always be as children before God learning always as much as God Chooses to Teach us Amen.) 3 Yet, the disbelievers take as their gods things beneath Him that create nothing and are themselves Created (by God), that can neither harm nor help themselves and have no control over death, life, or resurrection.

(Note: A revelation has just come to me: A day will come when all Muslims will have to put God before and above the Qur'an; likewise, Jews will have to put God alone, the Living God, above the Torah and also, all Christians will have to put God above the Gospel and even above Jesus, the Messiah and

saviour of the gentiles. We will all have to stand up on our own two feet as children of God and put God above everything, yes even Moses, Abraham and indeed Muhammad and Jesus and the angels. This may seem strange for me to say it; yet, I tell you all to look at yourselves intensely as you answer, when 'push comes to shove' and the pressure is on, who do you really call? If a catastrophe suddenly came on the world – I feel many modern Christians would still call on Mary or Jesus before God, the Father Amen.)

4 The disbelievers say, "this can only be a lie he has forged with the help of others" – they themselves have done great wrong and told lies – 5 and they say, "It is just ancient fables, which he has written down; they are dictated to him morning and evening." 6 Say, "It was Sent down by Him who Knows the secrets of the Heavens and earth. He is all Forgiving, all Merciful." 7 They also say, "What sort of messenger is this? He eats food and walks about in the marketplaces! Why has no angel been sent down to help him with his warnings? 8 Why has he not been given treasure or a garden to supply his food?" and the evildoers say, "The man you follow is simply under a spell." 9 See what they think you are like! They have gone astray and cannot find the right way. 10 Exalted is He who can, if He Wishes, Give you better things than these: Gardens Graced with flowing streams and palaces too. 11 It is actually the coming of the Hour (of Judgement) that they reject: We have prepared a blazing Fire for those who reject the Hour. 12 When it sees them from a distance, they will hear it raging and roaring, 13 and when they are hurled into a narrow part of it, chained together, they will cry out for death. 14 "Do not cry out for death this day for one death, but for many." 15 Say, "Which is better, this or the lasting Garden that those who are mindful of God have been promised as their reward and journey's end?" 16 There they will find everything they wish for and there they will stay. (Muhammad) this is a binding Promise from your Lord. 17 On the Day He Gathers them all together with those they worship beside (or besides) Him, He will Say, "Was it your (false gods) who led these creatures of Mine astray, or did they stray from the path by themselves?" 18 They will say, "May you be exalted! We ourselves would never take masters other than you! But You granted them and their forefather's pleasures in this life until they forgot Your Reminder and were ruined." 19 (God will say), "Now your gods have denounced what

you say as lies; you cannot avoid the punishment; you will not get any help.” If any of you commits such an evil, We shall make him taste agonising torment. (Note: I have thought on this and I can understand such false gods having speech as angels, saints or others put before God and their answers but what about such gods as idols, be they of wood or metal etc? Does God Give them speech? Or is it the evil inciters, tempters and devils who will answer for the idols to which they tempted man into false worship? Also, Christians try to picture yourselves, having put Mary and other saints and your traditions before the Real Living God and when they are confronted about their part in this, will they too not denounce you? Jesus himself gives a great hint to this very thing (see Matthew 7 v 21) about those who will try and latch onto him before God at the Judgement. Read it!) 20 No messenger have We sent before you (Muhammad) who did not eat food and walk about in the marketplaces. But We have made some of you a means of testing others – will you not stand fast? Your Lord is all Seeing. 21 Those who do not fear to meet Us say, “Why are the angels not sent down to us?” or “Why can we not see our Lord?” They are too proud themselves and too insolent. (Note: Let me tell you people, as I edit, it has been revealed to me that if God Revealed himself to any who were not already Prepared and Made Holy by Himself firstly, they would all burn up on seeing God Amen – His Holiness is a Raging Flame that burns all who are unholy Amen.) 22 There will be no good news for the guilty on the Day they see the angels. The angels will say, “You cannot cross the forbidden barrier,” 23 and We shall turn the deeds they have done and scatter them like dust. 24 But the companions in the Garden will have a better home on that Day, and a fairer place to rest. 25 On the Day when the sky and its clouds are split apart and the angels are Sent down in streams, (Note: See Matthew 13 v 40-43, 49-50) 26 on that Day, true authority belongs to the Lord of Mercy (God). It will be a grievous Day for the disbelievers. 27 On that Day the evildoer will bite his own hand and say, “If only I had taken the same path as the messenger (Note: Remember this is the same path of Moses and Jesus before and what they taught also). 28 Woe is me! if only I had not taken so and so as a friend – 29 he led me away from the revelation after it had reached me. Satan has always betrayed mankind.” 30 The messenger (Muhammad) has said, “Lord, my people treat this Qur’an as something to be shunned.” 31 But We have always appointed adversaries

from the wicked, for every prophet: your Lord is sufficient Guide and Helper. 32 The disbelievers also say, "Why was the Qur'an not sent down to him all at once?" We sent it in this way to strengthen your heart (Muhammad) (Note: Remember people, even though many times in the Qur'an words are addressed directly to Muhammad; yet, really these very same words, for the most part, can be as if spoken to every believer himself or herself directly also Amen); we gave it to you in gradual revelation. 33 They cannot put any argument to you without Our bringing you the truth and the best explanation. 34 It is those driven (falling) on their faces to Hell who will be in the worst place – they are the furthest from the right path. 35 We gave Moses the Book (Torah) and appointed Aaron his brother to help him. 36 We said, "Go, both of you, to the people who have rejected Our signs." Later, we destroyed those people utterly. 37 The people of Noah too: when they rejected their messengers, We drowned them and made them an example to all people. We have prepared a painful punishment for the evildoers, 38 as We did for the people of 'Ad, Thamud and al-Rass and many generations in between. 39 To each of them We gave warnings and each of them We destroyed completely. 40 These believers must have passed by the town that was destroyed by the terrible rain (Sodom and Gomorrah) – did they not see it? Yet, they do not expect to be raised from the dead. 41 Whenever they see you (Muhammad) they ridicule you (saying) "Is this the one God has Sent as a messenger? 42 He might have almost led us astray from our gods if we had not stood so firmly by them." When they see the punishment, they will know (then) who is furthest from the path. 43 Think (Muhammad) of the man who has taken his own passion as a god: are you to be his guardian? (Note: This is one of the most important verses in the entire Qur'an as a reminder to the modern lapsed Christian or westerner or indeed easterner who has put godly status into their personal passions, be they wealth, cars, women, sports, like football or even personal hobbies and things that please us, things that we like. These can even be in line with our God-Given talents: yet, when we forget God and put them before Him; when we constantly think and dwell on our 'happy places' ignoring God in the process, we actually make gods of them Amen. This goes right across the board, right across the earth through all people who have neglected the Living God, say what they may to the contrary. Take for example a 'humble' fisherman, if he thinks of nothing else,

especially during the long winter as he awaits the spring for his 'passion' again. Yes, it is all well and good if he has prayed to God and thanked Him for his liking for fishing and the talent he has for it, even explaining to God how he longs for it; yet, the one who forgets God and puts the thoughts of fishing above the Almighty, then, he will regret this Amen. It is just the same with a modern soccer fan who dreams of his team winning the title or the cup; if he has not prayed to God all his life, what good is football to him and his liking for it? If God Handed him a soccer ball and a full signed kit of gear from his beloved team on the Day of Judgement and said to him, "Enjoy these in Hell, for you have forgotten Me, the Lord your God," then, what good are they to him then? Even if he wasn't put in Hell but in a lonely place to think about these things, would they really bring him true happiness? I think, after a while he may realise the absolute futility of his worthless passion when he looks upon those who had laboured for God in their lives. God Knows us better than we do ourselves people. He Knows these things we like already but to forget Him, to omit Him altogether from our lives is a serious mistake. Think, if you could create an entire universe and then some upstart said that you didn't exist and that he didn't need you for your sustenance, even for such things as the air we breathe, things that we can overlook each day Amen, wouldn't you be angry? People, or should I say men, even such things as longing for a sexy woman that stimulates your senses, even if you are bound in marriage to someone who may not turn you on anymore, God may be Testing you in this. God may be Showing you that He Created your 'ugly' wife just the same as the most beautiful model; yet, she may be a very nice child of God. Look at your wife as your sister in God and think, would you like to hurt your sister? No, you would not! So! Life is short people just a time of testing. God Knows exactly what turns you on sexually – He Created your very being. He Knows every single thing about you, better even than you do yourself and if it is His Will that someday you may have the sexual desires satisfied that you always dreamt of in life, then, He may. However, these will all be in their proper place without sin Amen. So, if you find yourself tortured by every gorgeous woman who passes you by, not to mention, the fact that they could be already married and then, you would be committing at least two sins by the Law of Moses, coveting your neighbours wife and having committed adultery in your heart and mind with her body. Thus, with God,

one can offer all of these things up to Him as soon as you feel them enter your minds before it is too late and God will Help you to control them Amen. It's the same thing as the man who ogles beautiful animals, or inanimate objects such as cars, and other materials of wealth, even clothes – offer them all up to God – He is only Testing you to see will you put Him first Amen.) 44 Do you think that most of them understand? They are just like cattle – no, (worse) they are further from the path. 45 do you not see how your Lord lengthens the shade? If He had Willed, He could have Made it stand still – We made the sun its indicator – 46 but We gradually draw it towards Us, little by little. (Note: for those with eyes and ears and hearts – time is passing for those who would waste it on watching shadows Amen.) 47 It is He who Made the night to cover you and sleep for rest and Made the day like a resurrection. 48 It is He who sends the winds as heralds of good news before His Mercy. We send down pure water from the sky (Note: for an exercise read the following Scriptures Isaiah 55 v 10, Matthew 5 v 45, 13 v 1-9, 18-23), 49 so we can revive a dead land with it and We give it as a drink to many animals and people We have created (Note: Remember God alone Created all things in the beginning. Angels and Heavenly beings may have helped God in the running and formation of things but He alone Created all things amen.) 50 Many times We have repeated this to people so that they might take heed but most persist in their disbelief: 51 if it had been Our will, We would have Sent a warner to every town, (Note: This again to me states clearly that the “We” in the Qur’an is the Heavenly council; for, if it were God alone, He could easily have sent a warner to every town but He Chose to do as He did and continues to do as He Himself Chooses to. Thus, the members of God’s Heavenly council, the “We” or “Us” or “Our” throughout the Qur’an may wish and want for things also that God Himself may deem unnecessary amen). 52 So (Muhammad) do not give into the disbelievers; strive hard against them with this Qur’an. 53 It is We who released the two bodies of flowing water, one sweet and fresh and the other salty and bitter and put an unsurmountable barrier between them. 54 It is He who Creates human beings from fluid, then makes them kin by blood and marriage: your Lord is all Powerful; 55 yet, instead of God they worship things that can neither benefit nor harm them: the disbeliever has always turned his back on his Lord. 56 We sent you only to give good news and warning. 57 Say, “I am not

asking for any reward for it but anyone who wishes should take a path to his Lord.” (Note: Jesus says similarly, “I am not looking for human praise” (John 5 v 41). 58 Put your trust in the Living God who never dies and celebrate His praise (Note: see Ezekiel 20 v 33 “I the Sovereign Lord am the Living God”). He Knows the sins of His servants well enough: 59 it is He who Created the Heavens and earth and what is between them in six days (Note: see Genesis chapters 1 & 2 and the Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch) and then, established Himself on the Throne – He is the Lord of Mercy: He is the Best Informed. (Note: Even though God is the “Best informed” being so from all the information He Receives from all His angels and Heavenly beings, the Holy Spirit and people, He also Knows all things also, for all things owe their existence and sustenance to Him – God has not severed the Cord of Himself to His living creatures and through this Cord or life line He Knows all things Amen. He Feels all things Amen. Remember, even at a deeper level, God is also Immortal and Greater than time itself, so, He Knows all things Amen.) 60 Yet, when they are told, “Bow down before the Lord of Mercy,” they say, “What is the Lord of Mercy? Should we bow down before anything you command?” and they turn even further away. 61 Exalted is He who put constellations in the heavens (Sometimes I use “Heaven” with capital “H” as an indication of the inclusive nature to God’s unseen Heavens, which include Paradise etc. In this case, it is clear that the “heavens” of the stars etc. It is unclear by times as to the differences: yet, God will explain all at the Judgement amen.), a radiant light (the sun) and an illuminating moon – 62 it is He who Made the night and day follow each other – so anyone who wishes may be mindful or show gratitude. 63 The servants of the Lord of Mercy are those who walk humbly on the earth (Note: see Isaiah 66 v 1-2) and who, when aggressive people address them, reply with words of peace; (Note: how I wish so many violent humans would live these words Amen.) 64 those who spend the night bowed down or standing, worshipping their Lord, (Note: this is not a prerequisite of God but an extra, for God Made the night for sleep and rest Amen.) 65 who plead, “Our Lord, turn away from us the suffering of Hell: its suffering goes on and on. 66 It is an evil home, a foul resting place!” 67 They are neither wasteful nor niggardly when they spend but keep to a just balance; 68 those who never invoke any other deity beside God (Note: remember Christians, Jesus could say this, can you?) nor take a

life which God has made sacred, except in the pursuit of justice (Remember people, which of these comes first? Yes, God's love and respect for the life He Created and Made sacred Amen.) nor commit adultery – whoever does these things will face the penalties; 69 their punishment will be doubled on the Day of Resurrection and they will remain in torment, disgraced, 70 except those who repent, believe and do good deeds: God will change the evil deeds of such people into good ones (This basically means that God will change the sinner who asks Him for His Help into a good person if they remain in sincerity before Him amen. Thus, this is not an excuse for some to go on sinning, even murdering or committing sexual crimes thinking that God will change these deeds into some good reward – No! you have made a big mistake and have gambled with God who will give the likes of you a double punishment. Call God in all sincerity with a truthful willingness to change all of your life before Him and beg His Continued Guidance into eternity Amen.) He is Most Forgiving, Most Merciful. People who repent and do good deeds truly return to God. (Note: John the Baptist once said to those who had sinned, "Turn from your sins and do those things that show that you have indeed changed" (see Matthew 3 v 8) Amen. Also, as I first wrote these verses, I had included a note, worthy of mention again: What of the man who reads these verses and says to himself, I will kill as I please, for God will turn my evil deeds into good ones." Does he think God is a fool? Use your senses man! You are the very sort who will get double punishment for your wilful disobedience of God's Holy Law, "Do not commit murder" (Exodus 20 v 13) and once again read "Do not take a life for God has Made life sacred." (Qur'an 25:68) Amen.) 72 (The servants of the Lord of Mercy are) those who do not give false testimony a (Note: see Exodus 20 v 16) and when they see some frivolity pass by with dignity; 73 who, when reminded of their Lord's signs, do not turn a deaf ear and a blind eye to them; 74 those who pray, "Our Lord, give us joy in our spouses and offspring. Make us good examples to those who are aware of You." (Note: what a truly beautiful prayer that all believers can say! Jesus showed us how to live the Gospel by his example. Jesus advises his disciples thus: "Your Light must shine before people, so that they will see the good things you do and praise your Father (God) in Heaven" (Matthew 5 v 16). And Jesus' example to us is "As I have loved you, so you must love one another" (John 13 v 34). And finally, after Jesus had washed his disciples feet, he said,

“I have set an example for you, so that you will do just what I have done for you” (John 13 v 15) and Jesus’ whole teaching is summarised into two great commandments to worship our Father (God) alone for He alone is our God and again to love one another amen (see Mark 12 v 29-31, John 5 v 45, Matthew 4 v 10). 75 These servants will be rewarded with the highest place in Paradise for their steadfastness. They will be met with greetings and peace. 76 There they will stay – a happy home and resting place! 77 (Muhammad, say to the disbelievers) “What are you to my Lord without your supplication? But since you have written off the truth as lies, the inevitable will happen.”

SURAH 26 THE POETS (Al – Shu'ara'):

In the Name of God, the Lord of Mercy, the Lord of Compassion

1 Ta Sin Mim

2 These are the verses of Scripture that makes things clear: 3 (Muhammad) are you going to worry yourself to death because they will not believe? 4 If We had wished, We could have sent them down a sign from Heaven, at which their necks would stay bowed in utter humiliation. 5 Whenever they are brought a new revelation from the Lord of Mercy, they turn away; 6 they deny it but the truth of what they scorned will soon hit them. 7 Do they not see the earth and what noble kinds of things We grow in it? 8 There truly is a sign in this (Note: see Matthew 13 v 1-9, 18-23), though most of them do not believe: 9 your Lord alone is the Almighty, the Merciful. 10 Your Lord called to Moses, "Go to those wrongdoers, 11 the people of Pharaoh. Will they not take heed?" 12 Moses said, "My Lord, I fear they will call me a liar 13 and I will feel stressed and tongue tied, so, send Aaron too; 14 besides they have a charge against me and I fear they may kill me." 15 God said, "No. Go both of you with Our signs – We shall be with you listening. 16 Go both of you to Pharaoh and say, 'We bring you a message from the Lord of the worlds: 17 let the children of Israel leave with us.'" 18 Pharaoh said, "Did we not bring you up as a child among us? Did you not stay with us for many years? 19 And then you committed that crime of yours (Note: see Exodus 2 v 11-16): you were so ungrateful." 20 Moses replied, "I was misguided when I did it (Note: Those who still use Moses as an excuse for murder to this day, should read these words carefully and realise that you too have been misguided.) 21 and I fled from you in fear; later my Lord Gave me wisdom and Made me one of His messengers. 22 And is this, that you have enslaved the children of Israel, the favour with which you reproach me?" (Note: This note is in the original script, so, I add it in here as to its importance: There is a lesson here to all who practice violent ways. Even though Moses sinned by murder, he realised the error and was sorry. There are some who may twist Scripture to try to right their evil ways, who may say, "Sure Moses killed, so, it's ok for us to kill too." This is a double sin and an awful crime in God's Eyes.

Stop it! Live good deeds!) 23 Pharaoh asked, "What is this 'Lord of the worlds'?" 24 Moses replied, "He is the Lord of the Heavens and earth and everything between them. if you would only have faith!" 25 Pharaoh said to those present, "Do you hear what he says?" 26 Moses said, "He is your Lord and the Lord of your forefathers." 27 Pharaoh said, "This messenger who has been sent to you is truly possessed." 28 Moses continued, "Lord of the east and west and everything between them. If you would only use your reason!" 29 But Pharaoh said (to Moses), "If you take any god other than me, I will throw you into prison," 30 and Moses asked, "Even if I show you something convincing?" 31 "Show it then," said Pharaoh, "if you are telling the truth." 32 So Moses threw down his staff and lo and behold, it became a snake for everyone to see. 33 Then he drew his hand out and lo and behold, it was white for the onlookers to see. 34 Pharaoh said to the counsellors around him, "This man is a learned sorcerer! 35 He means to use his sorcery to drive you out of your land! What do you suggest?" 36 They answered, "Delay him and his brother for a while and send messengers to all the cities, 37 to bring every accomplished sorcerer to you." 38 The sorcerers were (to be) assembled at the appointed time on a certain day 39 and the people were asked, 40 "Are you all coming? We may follow the sorcerers if they win!" 41 When the sorcerers came, they said to Pharaoh, "Shall we be rewarded if we win?" 42 and he said, "Yes and you will join my inner court." 43 Moses said to them, "Throw down whatever you will." 44 They threw down their ropes and staffs, saying, "By Pharaoh's might shall we be victorious." 45 But Moses threw his staff and lo and behold, it swallowed up their trickery 46 and the sorcerers fell down on their knees, 47 exclaiming, "We believe in the Lord of the worlds, 48 the Lord of Moses and Aaron." 49 Pharaoh said, "How dare you believe in him before I have given you permission? He must be the master who taught you sorcery! Soon you will see, I will cut off your alternate hands and feet and crucify the lot of you!" 50 "That will do us no harm," they said, "for we are sure to return to our Lord. 51 We hope that our Lord will forgive us our sins, as we were the first to believe." 52 Then We revealed Our will to Moses, "Leave with My servants (the children of Israel) by night, for you will be pursued!" 53 Pharaoh sent messengers into the cities, proclaiming, 54 "These people are a puny bunch – 55 they have enraged us 56 and we are a large army, on the alert!" 57 So it was that We made them

leave their gardens and their springs, 58 their treasures and their noble dwellings (Note: Remember here, Biblically and thus Scripturally it was written that the children of Israel would carry away the wealth of Egypt, so, they had to carry away some to have this prophecy fulfilled Amen (see Exodus 12 v 36, 3 v 21-22).) 59 We gave things to the children of Israel. 60 Pharaoh and his people pursued them at sunrise, 61 and as soon as the two sides came in sight of one another, Moses' followers said, "We shall definitely be caught." 62 Moses said, "No, my Lord is with me; He will Guide me," 63 and We revealed to Moses, "Strike the sea with your staff!" It parted, each (side) like a mighty mountain 64 and (then) We brought the others to that place (of crossing) 65 We saved Moses and all his companions, 66 and drowned the rest. 67 There truly is a sign in this, though most of them do not believe: 68 your Lord alone is the Almighty, the Merciful. 69 Tell them the story of Abraham, 70 When he asked his father and his people, "What do you worship?" 71 They said, "We worship idols and are constantly in attendance on them." 72 He asked, "Do they hear you when you call? 73 Do they help or harm you? 74 They replied, "No, but this is what we saw our forefathers doing." (Remember, Christians and others, that just because you too copy the traditions of your forefathers and mothers, even if you deem them somewhat religious, without the Living God, you too amount to nothing Amen (see Matthew 7 v 21).) 75 Abraham said, "Those idols you have worshipped, 76 you and your forefathers, 77 are my enemies: not so the Lord of the worlds, 78 who Created me. It is He who Guides me; 79 He who Gives me food and drink; 80 He who Cures me when I am ill; 81 He who will Make me die and Give me life again: 82 and He who will, I hope, forgive my faults on the Day of Judgement. 83 My Lord, Grant me wisdom; join me with the righteous; 84 Give me a good name among later generations; 85 Make me one of those Given the Garden of Bliss. (Note: being born a Christian, with a Biblical background, when I read these words first, I thought, "how could Abraham be known of such things as were first told by Jesus?" Then, later, as I worked for God, God has Shown me that the writings and teachings of Enoch would still have been at least somewhat available even by word of mouth to Abraham and these writings were indeed very descriptive, conclusive and inclusive of a Day of Judgement and the rewards and punishments that awaited both good and bad Amen.) 86 Forgive my father,

for he is one of those who has gone astray 87 and do not disgrace me on the Day when all people are Resurrected; 88 the Day when neither wealth nor children can help 89 when the only one who will be saved is the one who comes before God with a heart devoted to Him.” (Note: In this, even though Abraham loved his dad and prayed to God for his forgiveness, he also knew himself that God Holds this Power alone to Judge whether a man is worthy of salvation or not. Abraham, in fact, answers himself in the following verses above as God indeed Guides him to the truth. in the Book of Enoch, there is actually a passage on this very situation except in it the roles are reversed, as Enoch describes how “there is no helper of a sinner before the Face of God” and that “people should not say that their fathers are standing before God praying for them,” thus somewhat excusing their sinful practices Amen.)

90 When the Garden is brought near to the righteous 91 and the Fire is placed in full view of the misguided, 92 it will be said to them, “Where are those you worshipped 93 beside (and or besides) God? Can they help you now? or even help themselves?” 94 and then they will be hurled into Hell together with those that misled them 95 and all Iblis’s supporters (Note: Jesus confirms this that Satan will be put in Hell along with the sinners and his angels (see Matthew 25 v 41, saying himself as God’s Messiah on that Day, “Away from me, you that are under God’s curse! Away to the eternal Fire which has been Prepared for the Devil (Satan) and his angels!” (see also Qur’an 59:16-17) and in this Qur’anic passage it affirms God’s Strong Decision on these matters almost as a confirmation to Abraham’s previous utterance, so as we may learn that any who do such foolish things, even family members, as to worship any other than God is indeed a fool and worthy of punishment amen.) 96 There they will say to their gods, as they are bickering among themselves, 97 “We were clearly misguided 98 when we made you equal with the Lord of the worlds. 99 It was the evildoers who led us astray, 100 and now we have no intercessor 101 and no true friend. 102 If only we could live our lives again, we would be true believers!” 103 There truly is a sign in this, though most of them do not believe: 104 your Lord alone is the Almighty, the Merciful. (Note: the sign in this is that you have one chance and it is now – so, use it! Now, in life, is the time to worship God truly and to do good deeds by loving one another as Jesus taught us; as Moses taught; as

Abraham taught; as Noah taught; and as Muhammad taught. Remember, “Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him. Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all your strength (see Matthew 4 v 10, 22 v 37-40, Mark 12 v 29-31, Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, 13 & Leviticus 19 v 18). Remember God is the God of Jesus (John 20 v 17); the God of Moses (Deuteronomy 32 v 6); the God of Noah (Genesis 8 v 20); the God of Abraham (Genesis 18 v 23); and the God of Muhammad (Qur’an 2:252) Amen.) 105 The people of Noah too called the messengers liars. 106 Their brother Noah said to them, “Will you not be mindful of God? 107 I am a faithful messenger sent to you: 108 Be mindful of God and obey me. 108 I ask no reward of you, for my reward is with the Lord of the worlds (Note: see John 5 v 41-44) 110 Be mindful of God and obey me.” 111 They answered, “Why should we believe you when the worst sort of people follow you?” 112 He said, “What knowledge do I have of what they used to do? 113 It is for my Lord (God) alone to bring them to account – if only you could see - 114 I will not drive believers away. (Note: And God Says Himself to back this up to and through the prophet Joel: “But all who ask the Lord for Help will be Saved” (Joel 2 v 32). This may seem very simple to some – so, what’s stopping you? Ask the Lord for His Help!) 115 I am here only to give people a clear warning.” 116 So they said, “Noah, if you do not stop this, you will be stoned.” 117 He said, “My Lord, my people have rejected me, 118 so, Make a firm Judgement between me and them and Save me and my believing followers.” 119 So, We saved him and his followers in the fully laden ship, 120 and drowned the rest. 121 There truly is a sign in this, though most of them do not believe: 122 your Lord alone is the Almighty, the Merciful. 123 The people of ‘Ad too called the messengers liars. 124 their brother Hud said to them, “Will you not be mindful of God? 125 I am a faithful messenger sent to you: 126 Be mindful of God and obey me. 127 I ask no reward of you, for my only reward is with the Lord of the worlds. 128 How can you be so vain that you set up monuments on every high place? 129 Do you build fortresses because you hope to be immortal? 130 Why do you act like tyrants whenever you attack someone? 131 Be mindful of God and obey me; 132 be mindful of Him who has Provided for you with everything you know – 133 He has Given you livestock, sons, 134 gardens, springs – 135 for, I truly fear that the punishment of a grievous day will overtake you.” 136 They replied, “It makes

no difference to us whether you warn us or not, 137 for we only do what our forefathers used to do: 138 we shall not be punished.” 139 They denounced him as a liar and so We destroyed them. there truly is a sign in this, though most of them do not believe: 140 your Lord alone is the Almighty, the Merciful. (Note: remember people that the sign in this is one of reminding, yes, that God alone is God and alone should be worshipped but also, that those in the past who had forgotten Him and who had turned away from Him were indeed punished and will be further punished in Hell on the Day of Judgement. Some may even be in Hell already in spirit after death but on the Day of Judgement, then being reunited with their bodies, they will feel the full effect of God’s Wrath and Anger Amen.)

(Note: A revelation: Man is such if We put 100 white balls in a bag and one black ball – he would choose to find the black ball and argue, “Why was there only one black ball?” Now, what if on each white ball there is an important message written in black ink? What if there is also an unseen message on the black ball? What do you think it would read? The answer is simply: “Fool!” Note: I have written, Guided by God another Book called “Manifestations” and in it there is a chapter that God Tells me is the one chapter that a fool is drawn to. I know this before I even publish it. Thus, man should not always be looking for differences and ambiguities no, but God’s simple message to all to worship Himself alone and to love one another by doing good deeds for each other Amen.)

141 The people of Thamud too called the messengers liars. 142 their brother Salih said to them, “Will you not be mindful of God? 143 I am a faithful messenger to you: 144 Be mindful of God and obey me. 145 I ask no reward from you, for my only reward is with the Lord of the worlds. 146 (Do you think) you will be left secure forever in what you have here – 147 gardens, springs, 148 fields, palm trees laden with fruit – 148 carving your fine houses from the mountains? 150 Be mindful of God and obey me: 151 do not be like those who are given to excess 152 and who spread corruption in the land instead of doing what is right.” 153 They said, “You are bewitched! 154 You are nothing but a man like us. Show us a sign, if you are telling the truth.” 155 He said, “Here is a camel. She should have her turn to drink and so should

you, each on a specified day, 156 so do not harm her, or the torment of a punishment of a terrible day will befall you.” 157 But they hamstrung her. In the morning they had cause to regret it: 158 the punishment fell on them. There truly is a sign in this, though most of them will not believe: 159 your Lord alone is the Almighty, the Merciful. 160 The people of Lot too called the messengers liars. 161 Their brother Lot said to them, “Will you not be mindful of God? 162 I am a faithful messenger to you: 163 Be mindful of God and obey me. 164 I ask no reward from you, for my only reward is with the Lord of the worlds. 165 Must you unlike (other) people lust after males 166 and abandon the wives that God has Created for you? You are exceeding all bounds,” 167 but they replied, “Lot! If you do not stop this, you will be driven away.” 168 So, he said, “I loathe what you do; 169 Lord, save me and my family from what they are doing.” (Note: See Genesis chapters 18 & 19 for the full story of Lot and the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah and see also, Leviticus 18 v 22, where it says, “No man is to have sexual relations with another man: God Hates that.” Those who may agree with ‘gay love’ and ‘gay sex’ have God as their Enemy, for God never changes and we can see this from His Own Statement Given to Malachi the prophet, “I am the Lord and I do not change” (Malachi 3 v 6): God’s Words, not mine. Now, I say to any one inclined towards homosexuality, even saying, “I was born that way,” – Talk to God; call Him and present your case to Him – but the Law is the Law and remains for all time (see Deuteronomy 29 v 29) and thus the Law always will be the Law, so, you can never commit the sin of indulging in ‘gay sex’. You may not be condemned for being born gay, as you say, but you will be condemned for committing the “abhorrence” of ‘gay sex’ Amen.) 170 we saved Lot and his family, 171 except for an old woman who stayed behind. (Note: this may refer to Lot’s wife who looked back and was turned into a pillar of salt (see Genesis 19 v 26).) 172 Then, We destroyed the others 173 and poured a rain of destruction down upon them. How dreadful that rain was for those who had been forewarned! 174 There truly is a sign in this, though most of them will not believe: 175 your Lord alone is the Almighty, the Merciful. 176 The forest-dwellers too called the messengers liars. 177 Shu’ayb said to them, “Will you not be mindful of God? 178 I am a faithful messenger to you: 179 Be mindful of God and obey me. 180 I ask no reward of you, for my only reward is with the Lord of the worlds. 181 give full

measure; do not sell others short. (Note: this corresponds with the Law of Moses where God Says, "Do not cheat or steal or lie, use honest scales and honest measures" (see Leviticus 19 v 11, 35-37).) 182 Weigh with correct scales; 183 do not deprive (others) people of what is theirs. Do not spread corruption on the earth. 184 Be mindful of God who Created you and former generations. 185 But they replied, "You are bewitched! 186 You are nothing but a man like us. in fact, we think you are a liar. 187 Make bits of Heaven fall down on us if you are telling the truth." 188 He said, "My Lord Knows best what you do." 189 They called him a liar and so the punishment of the day of shadow came upon them – it was the torment of a terrible day. 190 There truly is a sign in this, though most of them do not believe: 191 your Lord alone is the Almighty, the Merciful. 192 Truly, this Qur'an has been Sent down by the Lord of the worlds: the trustworthy spirit (taken to mean, the angel Gabriel) brought it down 194 to your heart (Muhammad), so that you could bring a warning, 195 in a clear Arabic tongue. (Not that this makes a difference only that Muhammad understood it well. This does not mean that Arabic is a special language as some would have you believe Amen.) 196 This was foretold in the Scriptures of earlier religions – (Note: to my eyes, the only possible Scriptural reference to this in the Bible is that Jesus once said, "I will send you teachers, prophets and wise men: you will kill some of them, crucify others and whip others in the Synagogues and chase them from town to town" (Matthew 23 v 34). Some may have tried to link this to other Scriptures but it just doesn't fit. This is not to say that there are not other Scriptures – the fact remains, it is not our concern to authenticate Muhammad as a Biblical prophet, but to heed his message and thus reminder to all people to "Worship God alone and to do good deeds" Amen. And this is the same message of all the prophets Amen.) 197 Is it not proof enough for them that the learned men of the children of Israel have recognised it? (Note: if one added in brackets at the end of this question the words "... have recognised it as truth?" it eliminates the element of query as to Muhammad being in question here as a Biblical prophet and thus the emphasis is thrown upon these children of Israel understanding the Qur'an itself as the "it".) 198 If we had sent it (the Qur'an) down to someone who was not an Arab, 199 and he had recited it to them, they still would not have believed in it. 200 So we made it pass straight through the hearts of the guilty: 201 they will not

believe in it until they see the grievous punishment, 202 which will suddenly hit them when they are not expecting it, 203 and then they will say, "Can we have more time?" 204 How can they ask (challenge) that Our Punishment be brought to them sooner? (Note: many disbelievers even to this day, when confronted with the possibility of their being a God and a Judgement Day, often respond haughtily, "Bring it on!" or "Why not send some of it now?" for they have no true faith in God at all and have not spent any time in their lives looking at the serious nature of God Amen.) 205 Think, if We let them enjoy this life for some years, 206 and then, the promised punishment came upon them, 207 what good would their past enjoyment be to them? 208 Never have We destroyed a town without sending down messengers to warn it, 209 as a reminder from Us: We are never unjust. 210 It was not the Jinn who brought down this Qur'an (Note: the word "Jinn" is not Biblically mentioned and in this case, it may refer to devils and evil spirits; yet, in other places in the Qur'an it is taken to mean angels included and Heavenly beings as having been Created by God out of smokeless Fire (see Qur'an 15:26-50) – the fact again remains that God will explain all at the Judgement to us and for now, ours is to worship God alone and do good deeds Amen.) 211 It is neither in their interests or in their power, 212 indeed they are prevented from overhearing it. 213 So (Muhammad (and everyone)) do not invoke any gods besides God or you will incur punishment. 214 Warn your nearest kinsfolk 215 and lower your wing tenderly over the believers who follow you. 216 If they disobey you, say, "I bear no responsibility for your actions." 217 Put your trust in the Almighty, the Merciful, 218 who Sees you when you stand up (for prayer) 219 and Sees your movements among the worshippers: 220 He is the All Hearing, the All Knowing. 221 Shall I tell you who the Jinn come down to? 222 They come down to every lying sinner 223 who readily lends an ear to them and most of them are liars, (Note: This is why it is very important to call God in all our thoughts before we speak or act, for God does Test us and He may well have permitted a devil to tempt us with an evil thought (see Jeremiah 17 v 10). Remember however, just as with plants, God has total Control, having Made both good fruit and poisonous berries – it is our choice to which we may eat – choose God and He will always Guide you to good thought and He will point out evil thoughts and even His Own Testing to you, so that you may get to know God, the Almighty, at a very personal

and individual level – this is for all people to avail off. Remember Joel, the prophet’s Words again, “But all who ask the Lord for help will be saved” (Joel 2 v 32).) 224 Only those who are lost in error follow the poets (satirists). 225 Do you not see how they rove aimlessly in every valley; 226 how they say what they do not? 227 Not to those who believe and do good deeds, remember God often and defend themselves (only) after they have been wronged. The evildoers will find out what they will return to. (Note: people, we must thus be careful, even today, not to become ‘gossip merchants’ or gatherers of bad news, just to have something to say or to be seen or heard to have an opinion. Choose God instead in everything and He will Show you good thoughts, words and actions Amen. Your lives will then have purpose, direction and meaning thereafter Amen. Glory be to God Amen.)

SURAH 27 THE ANTS (Al-Naml):

(Note: I awake this morning 24/September/2017 to the Words from God Himself: "You may ask why I Love the Muslims?" "Why?" "Because Christians today have far too much 'love' and not enough worship – I am God and I want to be worshipped.")

I think on in bed and imagine myself asking our priest for five minutes on the microphone after Sunday Mass. I come to the front of the altar and explain to people as I step down of the altar, "Altars are for God and priests, I just want to talk," so, I sit on a step at the front and start: "Christians today have too much love and not enough worship for God – when I say God, I mean The Father, whom Jesus treated as his God and even tells us that He is "The one who alone is God" (John 5 v 44) and that he himself worshipped Him, "We Jews know whom we worship" (John 4 v 22).

The people look up in shock and I continue: "We as Christians in Ireland, have always been taught about the trinity of God as saint Patrick brought Christianity to Ireland and we can relate to the shamrock – three leaves on one plant supposedly representing Father, son, and Holy Spirit; yet, I ask, Who Created the shamrock? Who Created the plant? for in the beginning of time there was only God. Moses tells us this 'Lord, you existed before time began' (Psalm 93 v 2). John, the apostle of Jesus, tries to squeeze Jesus in as 'The Word of God' in the opening lines of his Gospel (John 1 v 1-4) but I ask, why then, did Jesus say himself, "I obey every Word my Father (God) gives me"(John 8 v 55)? John also says that "God is Love" (1 John 4 v 8); yet, God is Greater than love because He also Said Himself "I Hate the wicked with all My heart" (Psalm 11 v 5). We cannot contain God within human words and feelings; even Jesus said 'The One (God) who sent me is Greater than I' (see John 14 v 28) and this, in my opinion, is the Greatest understatement in the entire Bible, as we humans cannot fully comprehend the Greatness of the Almighty – God Himself once said, "My Ways and thoughts are as High above you as the Heavens are above the earth" (Isaiah 55 v 8-9), giving us some idea of His Greatness. Even if we try to imagine God as being as big as we can imagine, eternal, eternity, endlessness, etc God can always Say, 'Bigger!' God

even Tells me that even the word eternity is a human concept, for God Himself is Greater than time itself and actually Created time as we know it. Thus, if we can imagine the universe as X in size, well, God encompasses this. Time actually has a beginning and an end as Jesus alluded to in places "Heaven and earth will pass away but my Words will never pass away" (Matthew 24 v 35).

God is Greater than the universe and could Create another one if He Chose to. He is Almighty, I tell you! God has Given me personally a wonderful understanding of Himself and his creation and has Given me answers to almost everything about Himself. If we need any more then, He has them and He can Send them Himself or via His Holy Spirit, who by the way, is God's 'Helper' as Jesus described him and is not to be worshipped, nor Jesus himself either (see John 14 v 26, 15 v 26, 16 v 13, 5 v 41-44, Matthew 4 v 10) as he tells us plainly 'I do not want human praise' (John 5 v 41). So, if saint Patrick worshipped the trinity, he was wrong to do so – He should worship God the Father, our Creator and God alone! One may say to me in this, 'Saint Patrick did miracles in the name of Jesus and what miracles have you done to prove yourself?' I answer 'a fair question to you;' alas, Jesus has also said that not all call him 'Lord, lord' at the Judgement, even if they have done miracles in his name, 'will enter the Kingdom of Heaven, only those who have done the Will of my Father (God).'

This is why today, we as Christians, Muslims and Jews are really all one family with differences and the Qur'an tells us that these differences will be sorted out by God at the Judgement (see Qur'an 3:55). So, we as individual groups cannot say, 'We are right and they are wrong,' because we must all be humble before God and be prepared to be taught the correct way or truth. Again, some say, God is 'The Truth' and He is, as with 'Love'; yet, He is Greater than these things. Saint Paul came closest to this by saying, 'He (God) alone is Immortal. He alone stands in the Light no one can approach' (see 1 Timothy 6 v 16) and he was talking about God, the Father alone and in this, Paul is almost right; for, God had Given Paul a mind vision of Immortality which is God outside of time itself. However, by God's Choice, He Came into time as the Living God and has set up the universe thus, so He is in the Highest

Heaven and at the same time, He can be in, through and with all in His creation, Seeing, Hearing, even Feeling and Knowing all and He can Test all as He Goes also. We must understand that no one today in our mortal states and this includes angels, Heavenly beings, Jesus and the Holy Spirit can see God in this State of Immortality and thus outside of time, for God has not Made us Immortal yet, until the end of all time, even past the Day of Judgement and God's Kingdom on earth and in Heaven Amen. In time, God is Preparing us to be His eternal Immortal children, having passed all our Tests in life and even continuing on learning in the Kingdom, no matter what rank we have attained at the Judgement by our Heavenly Light Status. Thus Jesus, by the Gospel, rights Paul's words that also say 'no one can ever see God' in his letter to Timothy, by telling us that 'the pure in heart will see God' (Matthew 5 v 8) explaining in this, that again, by God's Choice and His Own Choosing to Stand in time, our Father, the Lord our God, will Permit those Purified and Made Holy enough to see Him in this Highest Heaven. Thus, Paul is almost right and he should have said, 'We can never see God in Immortality until He makes us Immortal' and He will at the end of all time past the Day of Judgement and after a time of peace on earth, where Heaven and earth are reunified and renewed – God is truly Great amen. As I double edit, I add that even if not many attain Holiness and are thus fit by the Light of Glory to see God in His Highest Realm of Glory, then, God has also Graciously Given an alternative that He Will even come Lower down to the Fourth Heaven of Joy in His Presence when all sin is removed and He Will Reveal Himself therein as He once did in Eden before Adam Amen.

Now, to return to the present, we as God's children, including Jesus as our 'Big brother' must all learn to worship God, the Father, alone, as Jesus did and still does (see Matthew 4 v 10, John 4 v 22). This does not mean as Christians, that we all must become as modern Muslims; however, we can learn from them in their humility and devotion before God, the One. To prostrate yourself before God takes a certain courage and struggle with embarrassment but wouldn't you like God to be not embarrassed by you? However, God Wants our true worship, more to the point, always, every day, every minute, every second in our hearts, in our spirits and in our souls. The heart connects spirit and soul and our spirit contains our minds and strength.

Our soul is a pure gift to us from God like an inner child who is pure but wayward – we must teach it to worship God our Father alone – and in this state, the soul is happy amen.

A parable: Life is a journey. We can't just say, 'Stop!' for we are on a train that is already moving amen. I must also add, believe it or not, but last night before I edit and type today two years later 19/2/2020, I relived a similar scene as I preached hypothetically before God and my people amen.”)

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Ta Sin

These are the verses of the Qur'an – a Scripture that makes things clear: 2 a guide and joyful news for the believers 3 who keep up the prayer, pay the prescribed alms and believe firmly in the life to come (and God). (Note: Remember people, A Christian or a Jew can keep up the prayer by sincerely talking to God in his or her heart and can keep up almsgiving by living kindness to all he or she meets but the one factor that is constant and unchanging is our mutual belief in the One Lord who alone is God.) 4 As for those who do not believe in the life to come, We have made their deeds seem alluring to them, so they wander blindly: 5 it is they who will have the worst of suffering and will be the ones to lose most in the life to come. 6 You (Muhammad) receive the Qur'an from One who is all Wise, all Knowing. 7 Remember Moses said to his family, "I have seen a fire. I will bring you news from there, or a burning stick for you to warm yourselves." 8 When he reached the fire, a voice called out: "Blessed is the person near this fire and those around it (angels and Heavenly beings unseen); may God be exalted, the Lord of the worlds. (Note: This does not mean that any passer-by who was near the fire would receive a blessing, no! God had already Prepared Moses for this and thus, had already Blessed him amen.) 9 Moses, I am God, the Mighty, the Wise. 10 Throw down your staff," but when he saw it moving like a snake, he turned and fled. "Moses, do not be afraid! The messengers need have no fear in My Presence, 11 and towards those who do no wrong and replace their evil with good, I am truly the Most Forgiving and Merciful. 12 Put your hand inside your cloak and it will come out white but unharmed.

These are among the nine signs that you will show Pharaoh and his people; they have really gone too far.” 13 But when Our enlightening signs came to them, they said, “This is clearly sorcery!” 14 They denied them in their wickedness and their pride, even though their souls acknowledged them as true. See how those who spread corruption met their end! (Note: There is insight here into the fact that our souls (God Willing) may see things that our spirits (minds and strength) don’t. This also adds to the fact that when God Takes our souls at night to check for daily damage etc, (see Qur’an 39:42) He may also be showing our souls Heavenly things before or ahead of our spirits and hearts and bodies Amen. God is so Wise – He is far ahead of us. So, when our spirits, hearts and souls are united in death, the believer’s spirit says, “Oh yes, all this makes sense now! This feels like home to me,” because your soul has been shown this already by God at night and even before you are born Amen. God is Teaching me for the last few years all about these things and it’s wonderful – He is so Wise and has everything so well worked out before it happens amen. So, I say to you all, choose to be a believer in God! The rest is done for you, unseen for the most part but when you do see, then, it will all make sense Amen. Glory be to God Amen and as I edit I say aloud, “Allah uh Achbar” before the living God which means “God You are the Greatest.”

I must add, that there is a further stage to this and that is the Resurrection or the Day when our bodies are reunited with our souls, spirits (minds and strength) and hearts – when God Purifies us and Completes us on that Day, we will be overjoyed, over awed, overwhelmed by and in love with the Great Almighty God, Glory be to Him amen. Jesus has already reached this stage as he has went ahead of us as our ‘older brother’ so to speak and this is why God said in Scripture, “I will make him my first born son, the greatest of all kings” (Psalm 89 v 26-28) which clearly alludes to Jesus’ Messianic duty and God’s invitation to us all to become His children whom He Makes Holy for Himself Amen Amen Glory be to God Amen. As God Himself says, “I am the Lord; I Make My people Holy” (Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8) – I love this Scripture, one of my personal favourites, it cuts to the core of my soul. Praise the Lord Amen. God has Called me “The Link” for He has Shown me how to join the Old with the New and both with the Reminder – please people! Your only duty is to worship God, our Creator, the Almighty alone and to love one

another by doing good deeds for each other. Do not worry about Christian, Jew or Muslim – this is all of ours’ duty, to worship God as Jesus did and tells us to do Amen.)

15 And We gave knowledge to David and Solomon and they both said, “Praise be to God, who has favoured us over many of His believing servants.” 16 Solomon succeeded David. He said, “People, we have been taught the speech of birds and we have been given a share of everything: this is clearly a great favour.” 17 Solomon’s hosts of jinn, men and birds were marshalled in ordered ranks before him 18 and when they came to the valley of the ants, one ant said, “Ants, go into your homes, in case Solomon and his hosts unwittingly crush you.” 19 Solomon smiled broadly at her words and said, “Lord, inspire me to be thankful for the Blessings You have granted me and my parents and to do good deeds that please You; Admit me, by Your Grace, into the ranks of Your righteous servants. (Note: People, there is much we can learn in the spirit if we would only trust God and the Guidance He Gives through His protector of our spirits, the Holy Spirit. We can learn so much even from animals and birds and in nature as God Guides us to do so. We can even hold full conversations in the spirit with God and His angels, Heavenly beings, the Holy Spirit: yet, without God, this can become a dangerous warzone into which many disruptive and lying devils and spirits can enter and cause havoc, doubt and eventual chaos. There is no other way than to go through the Almighty God, who then Orchestrates all Amen. I recall a prayer by one of the Christian saints of old, maybe even saint Patrick, that brought me thoughtful joy as a young man and as a lover of nature myself, “Lord, Guide me this day, that I will not trample on the nest of any bird.”) 20 Solomon inspected the birds and said, “Why do I not see the hoopoe? Is he absent? 21 I will punish him severely, or kill him, unless he brings me a convincing excuse for his absence.” (Note: in this, did Solomon not overstep his own limits in acting a little like God here and in speaking in such a manner?) 22 But the hoopoe did not stay away for long; he came and said, “I have learned something you did not know; I come to you from Sheba with firm news. 23 I found a woman ruling over the people, who has been given a share of everything – she has a magnificent throne – 24 (but) I found that she and her people worshipped the sun instead of God. Satan has made their

deeds seem alluring to them and has diverted them from the right path; they cannot find the right path. 25 Should they not worship God who Brings forth what is hidden in the Heavens and earth and Knows what you people conceal and what you declare? 26 He is God, there is no other god but Him, the Lord of the Mighty Throne.” 27 Solomon said, “We shall see whether you are telling the truth or lying. 28 Take this letter of mine and deliver it to them, then, withdraw and see what answer they send back.” 29 The queen of Sheba said, “Counsellors, a gracious letter has been delivered to me 30 it is from Solomon and he says, ‘In the Name of God, the Lord of Mercy, the Lord of Compassion 31 do not put yourselves above me and come to me in submission to God.’” 32 She said, “Counsellors, give me your counsel in the matter I now face: I only ever decide on matters in your presence.” 33 They replied, “We possess great force and power in war but you are in command, so consider what orders to give us.” 34 She said, “Whenever kings go into a city, they ruin it and humiliate its leaders – that is what they do – 35 but I am going to send them a gift, then, see what answer my envoys bring back.” 36 When her envoy came to Solomon, Solomon said, “What! Are you offering me wealth? What God has Given me is better than what He has Given you, though you rejoice in this gift of yours. 37 Go back to your people: we shall certainly come upon them with irresistible force and drive them, disgraced and humbled, from their land.” (Note: To me, once again, Solomon shows his arrogance, just for being offered a gift! There is a great lesson in this for all people: just because Solomon did it does not make it right! We as believers cannot just follow blindly the whims and moods of others, even if they match our own. Our duty is to God alone and we must all seek His advice in all matters and not take any shortcuts, no matter how attractive they may seem Amen. Do you think that Solomon’s heavy handedness was a good deed? Did Solomon even ask God for His Almighty Advice in this? Can you not see? Biblically, we can see another weaker side to Solomon’s nature (see 1 Kings 1-11) and that is why I tell you all to learn from all of God’s Scriptures and not just one Amen. Names of famous people, even Biblical, mean nothing to God, if they do evil Amen. We are truly all brothers with a chance in God to become great by His reckoning and not by ours Amen. How many people go to war even this day and use the likes of Solomon’s arrogance as an excuse to attempt to make right their own evil and violent deeds Amen? If you fall

into this trap or have fallen into it already, do you really think that Solomon or whoever else you have put above God's peaceful ways, will be able to bail you out of Hell against God's Wishes? I think not! Seriously people, think, how many of you deep down think, "Well he did it, so, it must be right!?" Stop! Call God truly and sincerely Amen!) 38 Then he said, "Counsellors, which of you can bring me her throne before they come to me in submission?" 39 A powerful and crafty jinn replied, "I will bring it to you before you can even rise from your place. I am strong and trustworthy enough," (Note: Many may think, why was Solomon talking with the jinn? Are they not the evil spirits and devils that come down to the un-Godly as the Qur'an has described earlier, in the last surah actually (see Qur'an 26:221-223? They may well be, however, God Created all beings good, yet with choice and He later Tested them as to their true worth and He alone knows whether or not any being, either Heavenly or in the world, is truly good or bad amen. The other thing in this, that is mentioned also earlier, that they came "down" and I find this may suggest that they may have come down from Heaven – Alas, God has already thrown out the bad angels in the beginning with Satan for their rebellious behaviour as is described by God Himself in Enoch's Book again (see The Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch xxix 1-4). I ask, did Solomon see these jinn or their form as he conversed with them? or were they just unseen spirits? You see, Biblically, none of these things are mentioned and to a Biblical scholar these events can appear far-fetched, especially the jinn bringing the Queen of Sheba's throne back. However, if God Says it is true, then, who am I to argue and we will see all the truth on the Day of Judgement. in all of this, none of these events should effect the way a man or woman lives their lives before their God Amen.) 40 but one of them who had some knowledge of the Scripture said, "I will bring it to you in the twinkling of an eye." When Solomon saw it set before him, he said, "This is a favour from my Lord, to test whether I am grateful or not: if anyone is grateful it is for his own good, if anyone is ungrateful, then, my Lord is Self-Sufficient and Most Generous." 41 Then, he said, "Disguise her throne and we shall see whether or not she recognises it. (Note: Once again, Solomon shows his arrogance by being deceitful; for, it is written in the Torah "Do not steal or cheat or lie" (Leviticus 19 v 11). So, for the Muslim who, having read the Qur'an only and thinks that because Solomon practiced

deceit, then, it must be ok, well, I tell you, you have allowed yourself to be led astray and no one makes a fool of God! take the good lessons from the Qur'an, the Gospel and the Torah to aid you in doing good deeds before God and thinking good thoughts and speaking good words Amen For God will Judge you all on your thoughts, words and actions/deeds (see Matthew 5 v 27-28, 7 v 1-2, 12, 12 v 36-37 & Psalm 11 v 5-7.) 42 When she arrived, she was asked, "Is your throne like this?" she replied, "It looks like it." (Solomon said) "We were given knowledge before her and we devoted ourselves to God; 43 she was prevented by what she worshipped instead of God, for she came from a disbelieving people." 44 Then, it was said to her, "Enter the hall," but when she saw it, she thought it was a deep pool of water and bared her legs. Solomon explained, "It is just a hall paved with glass," and she said, "My Lord, I have wronged myself: I devote myself with Solomon to God, the Lord of the worlds" (Note: read 1 Kings 11 v 1-13 again). 45 And to the people of Thamud, We sent their brother Salih, saying, "Worship God alone," but they split into two rival factions. 46 Salih said, "My people, why do you rush to bring (forward) what is bad rather than what is good? Why do you not ask forgiveness of God, so that you may be given mercy?" 47 They said, "We see you and your followers as an evil omen." He replied, "God will Decide on any omen, you may see; you people are being put to the test." 48 There were nine men in the city who spread corruption in the land without making amends. 49 They said, "Swear by God: we shall attack this man and his household in the night, then, say to his next of kin, 'We did not witness the destruction of his household. We are telling the truth.'" 50 So, they devised their evil plan but We too made a plan of which they were unaware. 51 See how their scheming ended: We destroyed them utterly along with all their people. 52 As a result of their evil deeds, their homes are desolate ruins – there truly is a sign in this for those who know – 53 but We saved those who believed and were mindful of God. 54 We also sent Lot to his people. He said to them, "How can you commit this outrage with your eyes wide open? 55 How can you lust after men instead of women? You are foolish people!" (Note: remember people, this does not excuse lust for women either by any man; for, lust itself is a sin. Thus, there is no harm in being attracted to a beautiful woman but to 'further' one's thoughts beyond this is also sin and should be offered up to God before it gets out of hand Amen (see Matthew

5 v 27-28). To lust after males by another male is an abhorrence to God; for it is written, "No man is to have sexual relations with another man; God Hates that" (Leviticus 18 v 22).) 56 The only answer his people gave was to say, "Expel Lot's followers from your town! These men mean to stay chaste!" 57 We saved him and his family – except for his wife: We made her stay behind – 58 and we brought rain down on them. How dreadful that rain was for those who had been warned! 59 Say (Muhammad), "Praise be to God and peace on the servants He has Chosen. Who is better God or those they set up as partners with Him? 60 Who Created the Heavens and earth? Who Sends down water from the sky for you – with which we cause gardens of delight to grow? You have no power to make the trees grow in them – is it another god besides God? No! But they are people who take others to be equal with God. 61 Who is it that Made the earth a stable place to live? Who Made the rivers flow through it? Who set immovable mountains on it and Created a barrier between the fresh and saltwater? Is it another god besides God? No! but most of them do not know. 61 Who is it that answers the distressed when they call upon Him? Who Removes their suffering? Who makes you successors in the earth? Is it another god besides God? Little notice you take! 63 Who is it that Guides you through the darkness on land and sea? Who Sends the winds as heralds of good news before his mercy? Is it another god besides God? God is far Above the partners they put beside Him! 64 Who is it that Originates creation and Reproduces it? Who is it that Gives you provision from the Heavens and earth? Is it another god besides God?" Say, "Show me your evidence then, if what you say is true." 65 Say, "No one in the Heavens or on earth knows the unseen except God." They do not know when they will be raised from the dead (Note: see Matthew 24 v 36), 66 their knowledge cannot comprehend the Hereafter; they are in doubt about it; they are blind to it. 67 So, the disbelievers say, "What! When we and our forefathers have become dust, shall we be brought back to life again? 68 We have heard such promises before and so have our forefathers. These are just ancient fables." (Note: how many modern scientists say just the same today?) 69 (Muhammad) Say, "Travel through the earth and see how the evildoers ended up." 70 (Muhammad) do not grieve over them; do not be distressed by their schemes. 71 They also say, "When will this promise be fulfilled if what you say is true?" 72 Say, "Maybe some of what you seek

to hasten is near at hand.” 73 Your lord is bountiful to people, though most of them are ungrateful. 74 He Knows everything their hearts conceal and everything they reveal: 75 there is nothing hidden in the Heavens or on earth that is not in a clear Record. 76 Truly this Qur’an explains to the children of Israel most of what they differ about 77 and it is a guidance and grace for those who believe. 78 Truly, your Lord will Decide between them in His Judgement – He is the Almighty, the All Knowing – 79 So, (Muhammad), put your trust in God, you are on the path of clear truth. 80 You cannot make the dead hear, you cannot make the deaf listen to your call when they turn their backs and leave; (Note: Jesus once said, “Let the dead bury their own dead” meaning those who were spiritually dead to God (see Matthew 8 v 22).) 81 you cannot guide the blind out of their error; you cannot make anyone hear you except those who believe in Our signs and submit (to God). (Note: Jesus also said, as the prophet Isaiah also did before him, “They will look and look and still not see; they will listen and listen and still not understand because their minds are dull and they have stopped up their ears and have closed their eyes” (Matthew 13 v 14-15, Isaiah 6 v 9-10).) 82 When the verdict is given against them, We shall bring a creature out of the earth, which will speak to them: people had no faith in our revelations. 83 The Day will come when We will gather from every community a crowd of those who disbelieved in Our signs and they will be led in their separate groups (Note: see Matthew 13 v 40-43, 49-50, 25 v 31-46) 84 until, when they come before Him, He will Say, “Did you deny My Messages without even taking them in? or what were you doing?” 85 The verdict will be given against them because of their wrongdoing: they will not speak. 86 Did they not see that We gave them the night for rest and the day for light? There truly are signs in this for those who believe. (Note: once again, to the believer, God explains: “Day, as in life, is for talking to Me – when night time comes, as in death, it is all too late; your time is up and try as you will, it is still too late.”) 87 On the Day the Trumpet Sounds, everyone in Heaven and on earth will be terrified – (Note: and this next few words are important) – except such as God Wills – and all will come to Him in utter humility. (Note: This makes sense: the more you put into God in life, the less you have to worry about His Judgement Amen. So, call God today in all sincerity! As Joel the prophet once said, “Afterwards I will pour out My Spirit on everyone (all who truly believe)” and “All who ask

(have asked) the Lord for help will be saved” (Joel 2 v 28-32) and God said to Isaiah, “No one who waits for My Help will be disappointed” (Isaiah 49 v 23). So, what is stopping you all? Only those who have hearts opened to the Word of God and thus are true believers. The Word of God being like a planted seed and faith is the plant that germinates and grows in your heart up through your head and into Heaven where God’s helpers, His angels, His Messiah and the Holy Spirit tend to its every need. If you don’t have this already indeed you will be terrified, for there is nothing in your heart relating to God amen.)

88 You will see the mountains and think they are firmly fixed, but they will float away like clouds: this is the Handiwork of God who has perfected all things. He is fully aware of what you do: 89 whoever comes with a good deed will be rewarded with something better and be secure from the terror of that Day, (Note: why is this? because God has already said in Scripture about the believers: “The lord is righteous and Loves good deeds; those who do them will live in His Presence” (Psalm 11 v 7) and just in case you may still be afraid of God abandoning you, He will have you rejoicing inside, as you know your salvation is near because once again, He has Said, “I will pour out My Spirit on them at that time” (Joel 2 v 28-29).) 90 but whoever comes with evil deeds will be cast face downwards into the Fire. “Are you rewarded for anything except what you have done?” (Note: see Psalm 11 v 5-7 and so, I warn all you sinners, give them up by calling God sincerely and asking for His Help with a willing and contrite heart amen.) 91 (Say Muhammad), “What I am commanded to do is to serve the Sustainer of this town (Mecca), which He has made inviolable. Everything belongs to Him; I am commanded to be one of those who are devoted to Him. 92 I am commanded to recite the Qur’an.” (Note: remember Muhammad was illiterate and had to recite it so it could be passed on Amen. However, it is good for all to read prayerfully all the Scriptures of God so as we can learn amen (see Joshua 1 v 8).) Whoever chooses to follow the right path does so for his own good.” Say, to whoever deviates from it, “I am only here to warn.” 93 Say, “Praise belongs to God (Note see John 7 v 16-18 & 5 v 41-44): He will Show you His signs so that you will recognise them.” Your Lord is never unmindful of what you all do. (Note: and so I say to you all, don’t bother about looking for outward signs and miracles – call God, so, He Opens your heart and eyes and ears to His Word and Message and indeed to Himself, so as we can remain in a constant

relationship with Him; then, when He does Reveal a visible sign, it will be like a confirmation of your faith, hard work and efforts. However never let your guards fall in case God Himself may be Testing you as to a false sign of the deceiver. Thus, the greatest sign of all is to be included among God's List of believers in His Heavenly Book of Life amen. Thanks God Amen.)

SURAH 28 THE STORY (Al-Qasas):

In the Name of God, the Lord of Mercy, the Lord of Compassion

1 Ta Sin Mim

2 These are the verses of Scripture that makes things clear: 3 We recount to you (Muhammad) part of the story of Moses and Pharaoh, setting out the truth for people who believe. 4 Pharaoh made himself high and mighty in the land and divided the people into different groups: one group he oppressed, slaughtering their sons and sparing their women – he was one of those who spread corruption – 5 but We wished to favour those who were oppressed in the land, to make them leaders, the ones to survive, 6 to establish them in the land and through them, show Pharaoh, Haman and their armies the very thing they feared. (Note: God had also promised Abraham’s descendants the land of Israel after sending them into Egypt for four hundred years (see Acts 7 v 6-7, Genesis 15 v 13-14). 7 We inspired Moses’ mother, saying, “Suckle him and then when you fear for his safety, put him in the river; do not be afraid and do not grieve, for We shall return him to you and make him a messenger.” 8 Pharaoh’s household picked him up – later to become an enemy and a source of grief for them; Pharaoh, Haman and their armies were wrong doers – 9 and Pharaoh’s wife said, “Here is a joy to behold for me and for you! Do not kill him; he may be of use to us or we may adopt him as a son.” They did not realise what they were doing. 10 The next day Moses’ mother felt a void in her heart – if We had not strengthened it to make her one of those who believe, she would have revealed everything about him 11 and she said to his sister, “Follow him.” So, she watched him from a distance without them knowing. 12 We had ordained that he would refuse to feed from a wet nurse. His sister approached them and said, “Shall I tell you about a household which could bring him up for you and take good care of him?” 13 We restored him to his mother in this way so that she might be comforted, not grieve and know that God’s Promise is true, though most people do not understand. 14 When Moses reached full maturity and manhood, We gave him wisdom and knowledge; this is how We reward those who do good. 15 He entered the city, unnoticed by his people and found two men fighting,

one from his own people, the other an enemy. The one from his own people cried out to him for help against the enemy. Moses struck him with his fist and killed him. (Note: once again, this does not give anyone an excuse to murder just because Moses did.) He said, "This must be Satan's work; clearly he is a misleading enemy." 16 He said, "Lord, I have wronged myself. Forgive me." So, He Forgave him; He is truly the Most Forgiving, the Most Merciful. 17 He said, "My Lord, because of the Blessings You have bestowed upon me, I shall never support those who do evil. (Note: if a person turns up on Judgement Day with the excuse, "Moses did it, so, that's why I did it" – "Did what?" asks God, "Murdered in Your Name." God answers, "I Know well what you have done and not only have you murdered but you have tried to justify it by quoting Scriptures, twisting My Scriptures to quench your guilt. You have also incited others to join you and thus have spread corruption in the land – Take him away!") 18 Next morning he was walking in the city, fearful and vigilant, when suddenly, the man he had helped the day before cried out to him for help. Moses said, "You are clearly a troublemaker." 19 As he was about to attack the man who was an enemy to both of them said, "Moses, are you going to kill me like you killed that person yesterday? You clearly want to be a tyrant in the land; you do not intend to put things right." (Note: there is also a great lesson in this and that is, just because someone is one of your own people, don't follow their ways, leave true Judgement to God alone Amen.) 20 Then a man came running from the furthest part of the city and said, "Moses, the authorities are talking about killing you, so, leave – this is my sincere advice." 21 So, Moses left the city, fearful and wary and prayed, "My Lord, Save me from people who do wrong." 22 As he made his way towards Midian, he was saying, "May my Lord Guide me to the right way." 23 When he arrived at Midian's waters, he found a group of men watering (their flocks) and beside them two women keeping their flocks back, so he said, "What is the matter with you two?" They said, "We cannot water (our flocks) until the shepherds take the sheep away, our father is a very old man." 24 He watered the flocks for them, withdrew into the shade and prayed, "My Lord, I am in dire need of whatever good thing You may Send me," 25 and then, one of the two women approached him walking shyly and said, "My father is asking for you; he wants to reward you for watering our flocks for us." When Moses came to him and told him his story, the old man said, "Do

not be afraid, you are safe now from people who do wrong.” 26 One of the women said, “Father, hire him, a strong trustworthy man is the best to hire.” 27 The father said, “I would like to marry you to one of these daughters of mine, on condition that you serve me for eight years; if you complete ten, it will be of your own free will. I do not intend to make things difficult for you, God Willing, you will find me a fair man.” 28 Moses said, “Let that be the agreement between us – whichever of the two terms I fulfil, let their be no injustice to me – God is Witness to what we say.” 29 Once Moses had fulfilled the term and was travelling with his family, he caught sight of a fire on the side of the mountain and said to his family, “Wait! I have seen a fire; I will bring you news from there, or a burning stick for you to warm yourselves.” 30 But when he reached it, a voice called out to him from the right hand side of the valley, from a tree on the Blessed ground, “Moses, I am God, Lord of the worlds. 31 Throw down your staff.” (Note: see Exodus, Leviticus etc for full story). When he saw his staff moving like a snake, he fled in fear and would not return. Again (he was called), “Moses! Draw near! Do not be afraid, for you are one of those who are safe. 32 Put your hand inside your cloak and it will come out white but unharmed – hold your arm close to your side, free from all fear. These shall be two signs from your Lord to Pharaoh and his chiefs; they are truly wicked people.” Moses said, “My Lord, I killed one of their men and I fear that they may kill me. 34 My brother Aaron is more eloquent than I, send him with me to help me and confirm my words – I fear they may call me a liar.” 35 God Said, “We shall strengthen you through your brother; We shall give you both power so they cannot touch you. With Our signs you and those who follow you, will triumph.” 36 But when Moses came to them with Our clear signs, they said, “These are mere conjuring tricks; we never heard this from our forefathers.” 37 Moses said, “My Lord Knows best who come with guidance from Him and who will have the final Home; wrongdoers will never succeed.” 38 Pharaoh said, “Counsellors, you have no other god that I know of except me. Haman, light me a fire to bake clay bricks, then, build me a tall building so that I may climb up to Moses’ God; I am convinced that he is lying.” (Note: many people today are very practically minded also in their thoughts towards God and can find themselves saying things like, “If He exists, why wouldn’t He do? I have been good, let Him come to me!” or “Science has proved God does not exist!”

Yet, in this, you have missed the point; for life is a Test from God in which you need Him to exit it to eternal life. Thus, humility and acceptance of this fact are needed in large amounts Amen.) 39 Pharaoh and his armies behaved arrogantly in the land with no right – they thought they would not be brought back to Us – 40 so, We seized him and his armies and threw them into the sea. See what became of the wrongdoers! 41 We made them leaders only calling (others) to the Fire; on the Day of Resurrection, they will not be helped. 42 We made Our rejection pursue them in this world and on the Day of Resurrection (Judgement Day), they will be among the despised. 43 After We had destroyed the earlier generations, We gave Moses the Scripture to provide insight, guidance and mercy for people, so that they might take heed. 44 You (Muhammad) were not present on the western side of the mountain when We gave Our commandments to Moses; you were not there – 45 We have brought into being many generations who have led long lives – you did not live among the people of Midian or recite Our revelation to them – We have always sent messengers to people – 46 nor were you present on the side of Mount Sinai when We called out to Moses. But you two have been sent as an act of grace (something that man receives but doesn't deserve) from your Lord, to give warning to a people whom no warner has come before, so that they may take heed 47 and may not say, if a disaster should befall them as a result of what they had done with their own hands, "Lord, if only You had sent us a messenger, we might have followed Your message and become believers." 48 Even now that Our truth has come to them (the people who opposed Muhammad), they say, "Why hasn't he been given signs like those given to Moses?" Did they not also deny the truth that was given to Moses before? They say, "Two kinds of sorcery helping each other," and "We refuse to accept either of them." 49 Say (Muhammad), "Then, produce a book from God that gives better guidance than these two and I will follow it, if you are telling the truth." (Note: To a Christian who may ask, "What about the Gospel of Jesus?" However, don't panic, for Jesus actually obeyed all the Law of Moses and lived it and he always will (See Matthew 5 v 17-20) and thus the Gospel is only an elucidator to the same Law Given for all time to Moses, relenting in places to the gentiles so as they two can be saved amen. It is also a reminder to the Jews of the kindness factor that God has always attached to the Law but had failed to observe Amen.) 50 If they do

not respond to you, you will know that they only follow their own desires. Who is further away than the one who follows his own desires with no guidance from God? Truly God does not Guide those who do wrong. (Note: remember also people of today in 2020 that the world already knows of Moses, Jesus and Muhammad, but do they heed all or any one of their Words from God? Seriously, is there a person born today, who has sense, who has not heard of all three, no matter what country he or she is born into? Do they look any further into their professed teachings? No! and why not? Because they cannot see immediate results, as they think they can with the desire for wealth and status, fame and prestige. Thus, if a modern Chinese person, even though one who is not born into a religious background, one of God anyways, is asked at the Judgement, "Why did you not heed the message of the prophets?" And they answer, "Well, I was born into a non-religious background, so, I was not brought up this way." God may turn and ask, "Did you hear about a certain famous sports star who was rich and famous?" "Yes, I did, sure everyone knows about him." "Well," God will answer, "You knew all about wealth and fame alright and how to desire them and spend your entire life trying to amass them; yet, this Day, can they save you? No, they can't! Your avoidance of Me, the Almighty God and all the information about Me, available to the entire human race like never before, should have made it easier for you all to find Me, the One who could have Saved you. Alas, you have failed life's test! Today, do not cry before me for your persistent rejection of Me in life." And thus people, I assure you, there is no need this day for the return of Christ before the Judgement and why? Because his Gospels, the Teachings of Moses and all the Biblical prophets and the Teachings of Muhammad are available to all, like never before; yet, who pays them any heed? Who looks for their common links? their similarities? their directing of us towards God, the One? God Sees it, I see it and believe it or not but you too see it in your own souls but you have chosen to reject or neglect it. Thus, if Jesus were returned today before the Judgement Day, as many had hoped for, he would only make enemies and God would be his Witness to this, even some of you who deem yourselves religious, yet are really only adhering to traditions, so as you too can avail of the desires for wealth and fame. God Knows this already and He Knows that many would only follow Jesus in this modern age as a new means for entertainment as

life has become stale for many. He would be a new sensation – a miracle provider – a wonder man; yet, in this, would he bring one person closer to the Almighty God? Amen. As I edit and type today, a Christian friend called earlier to my house and as we discussed things and I tried to tell him that so many today have neglected God. He answered, “There are many people today who do a lot of good” and I answered, “Good without God is not enough – God is still forgotten Amen.”) 51 We have caused Our Word to come to them time after time so that they may be mindful (of God and righteousness). 52 Those to whom We gave the Scripture before believe in it (the Qur’an) (Note: I could say that they agree with its central teaching for there are a few changes of relenting etc in it that are not in the eternal Law of Moses, to be kept by a Jew for all time (see Deuteronomy 29 v 29) Amen e.g. the eating of camel meat, divorce laws, laws of cleanliness after emission of semen and a few others. The important things are still there and are universally eternal Amen of which the most important is “to worship God alone.”) 53 and when it is recited to them, say, “We believe in it, it is the truth from our lord. Before it came, we had devoted ourselves to Him.” (Note: And I tell you all, any confirmation of one’s faith in God in another brings joy to a true believer.) 54 They will be given their rewards twice over because they are steadfast, repel evil with good, give to others out of what we have given them, 55 and turn away whenever they hear frivolous talk, saying, “We have our deeds and you have yours. Peace be with you! We do not seek the company of foolish people.” (Note: Jesus could well have spoken these last two verses as his motto was to repel evil with good saying, “Pray for your enemies” (Matthew 5 v 44) and “you will be accountable for every foolish word you utter” (see Matthew 12 v 36-37) and also many times as in Luke’s Gospel does Jesus tell us to “Be on your guard! Don’t let yourselves become occupied with too much feasting and drinking and with the worries of this life or that Day may catch you like a trap” (Luke 21 v 34-35). And remember people, a true Jew should relish the thought of another gentile being saved by God through the fundamental similarities even with the relenting of His Gospel and Qur’an – he should rejoice as the angels in Heaven do Amen Amen Amen.) 56 You (Muhammad) cannot guide everyone you love to the truth; it is God who Guides whoever He Will; He Knows best those who will follow (His) Guidance. (Jesus also says, “Not all who call me ‘Lord, lord

(Messiah)' will enter the Kingdom of Heaven; only those who do what my Father (God) in Heaven wants them to do (His Will)" (Matthew 7 v 21).) 57 They say, "If we were to follow guidance from you, we would be swept away from our land." Have We not established for them a secure sanctuary (Mecca) where every kind of produce is brought, as a provision from Us? But most of them do not comprehend. (Note: many modern Muslims attach almost magical powers to Mecca. I ask, could you picture the real Jesus today entering Mecca and the first man he met was smoking a cigarette and when he tried to reprimand him was answered with the words from the man, "This is a safe city and about smoking, my forefathers did it and it is not forbidden by the Qur'an." If Jesus answered, "Is it not intoxicating?" What would you say?") 58 We have destroyed many a community that once revelled in wanton wealth and easy living; since then, their dwelling places have barely been inhabited – We are their only heir. (Note: Remember, the Lord our God does not forbid good things to us but when we forget Him and forget to thank Him and wallow in our self-satisfaction – that's when the trouble starts. There is a great reading in Moses Book of Deuteronomy 8 v 11-20 about this and it is worth reading for insight into how God truly Feels about wealth amen.) 59 Your Lord would never destroy towns without first raising a messenger in their midst to recite Our messages to them, nor would We destroy towns unless their inhabitants were evildoers. (Note: there may even be those among you today who may feel safe in this and think, "Well, no prophet has come to me in 2020, thus, God has not given me a warning! So, how can He condemn me?" However, as I have said before, most people across the world today do know something of the message of the prophets already but have chosen to reject it. You all also have your soul's conscience which prods at the wrongdoer Amen. Also, the foretelling by God of a Judgement Day is old news to almost all the same ears, who still neglect just the same Amen – you have been warned! Jesus said, "It will come on all people everywhere" amen.) 60 Whatever things you have been given for the life of this world are merely (temporary) gratification and vanity; that which is with God is better and more lasting – will you not use your reason? 61 Can the person who will see the fulfilment of the good promise We give him be compared to someone We have given some enjoyments for this worldly life but who, on the Day of Resurrection, will be summoned? 62 The Day will

come when God will Call them, saying, “Where now are those you allege are My partners?”

(Note: as I type and edit today in February 2020, I had a very vivid and powerful dream recently wherein God Himself came close to me and as I faced out onto a street, at the end of the street were two sinners, I could vaguely see them as God Summoned them to Judgement. I have never heard a more powerful voice, I tell you – He Just looked in their direction and called out “Come!” and this roar went out like a wave right through them and they knew they were caught and overpowered amen. Then, God turned and went back into the house that I was coming out of and in the distance, I could hear the faint voice of my dead mother trying to impress on me not to get in God’s Way. As I followed God into the first room, I could see my daughter asleep on a bed in the corner and I knew I had no power over God’s Decision but God Glided over to her bedside and with His Right thumb, He blessed my daughter on the forehead. Then, he Glided (for want of a better word) into the next room and he approached my son in another bed asleep and he Blessed him in the same way with His right thumb on the forehead but with him, God Spoke the Words, “Be strong” as He Blessed my son. I was amazed, dumbfounded and later as I woke up, God Told me “This should take a worry and stress out of your life now.” amen.)

63 and those (mis-guiders) against whom the verdict will be passed will say, “Our Lord, these are the ones we caused to deviate. We caused them to deviate as we ourselves deviated but now we disown them before You; they did not really serve us.” 64 It will then be said to them, “Now call those you worshipped as partners,” and they will call them but receive no answer. They will see the suffering and wish they had followed guidance. 65 On that Day, He will call them, saying, “How did you respond to My messengers?” 66 All arguments will seem obscure to them on that Day, they will not be able to consult one another. 67 Yet, anyone who has repented, believed and done good deeds can hope to find himself among the successful. (Note: The Qur’an gives us all little hints, tips and insights into the quality of a person required to pass the Judgement of God – these are well within the normal person’s grasp and are not difficult or far-fetched. To be a believer, one must firstly

call God, the Almighty – talk to Him, He is alive, “The Living God” who Hears and Knows all things. Ask Him to Help you and Guide you no matter how bad you may think you are. This is the starting point for all; everything else happens by God’s Permission after this Amen.) 68 Your Lord Creates what He Pleases and Chooses those whom He Will – they have no choice (either choose God or be damned by Him)– so, Glory be to God and may He be exalted above the partners they ascribe to Him! 69 Your Lord Knows what their hearts conceal and what they reveal. 70 He is God: there is no god but Him (Note: see Isaiah 45 v 5); all praise belongs to Him in this world and the next (Note: see John 7 v 16-18); His is the Judgement and to Him you shall be returned (Note: see Psalm 94 v 2, 75 v 2). 71 Say (Muhammad), “Just think, if God were to cast perpetual night over you until the Day of Resurrection, what god other than He could bring you light? Do you not hear?” Say, “Just think, if God were to cast perpetual day over you until the Day of Resurrection, what god other than Him could give you night in which to rest? Do you not see? 73 In His Mercy, He has Given you night and day so that you can rest and seek His bounty and be grateful.” 74 The day will come when He will call out to them, Saying, “Where are those partners you claimed for Me?” 75 We shall call a witness from every community and say, “Produce your evidence” and then they will know that truth belongs to God alone; the gods they invented will forsake them. (Note: remember also, by the Qur’an itself does God tell us of angels who also watch and witness around us all the time. Jesus mentions this too to a degree (see Qur’an 13:11, 43:80, 50:17-19, Matthew 18 v 10-11). 76 Korah was one of Moses’ people but he oppressed them. We had given him such treasures that even their keys would have weighed down a whole company of strong men. His people said to him, “Do not gloat, for God does not like people who gloat. 77 Seek the life to come by means of what God has Granted you but do not neglect your rightful share in this world. Do good to others as God has done good to you. Do not seek to spread corruption in the land, for God does not love those who do this,” 78 but he answered, “This has been given to me because of the knowledge I possess.” Did he not know that God had destroyed many generations before him, who had greater power than him and built up greater wealth? The guilty will not be questioned about their sins. 79 He went out amongst his people in all his pomp and those whose aim was the life of this world, said, “If only

we had been given something like what Korah (Note: Some versions of the Qur'an have "Qarun" here instead, who appears to have been one of Pharaoh's leaders; yet, Biblically "Korah" was swallowed up by the earth (see Numbers 16 v 1-35); yet, this does not change the central theme of the Qur'an which is to worship God alone and to do good deeds Amen) has been given; he really is a very fortunate man," 80 but those who were given knowledge (real) said, "Alas for you! God's reward is better for those who believe and do good deeds; only those who are steadfast will attain this." We caused the earth to swallow him and his home up. 82 The next day, those who had the day before, wished to be in his place, exclaimed, "Alas! It is God alone who Gives what He Will, abundantly or sparingly, to whichever He will of His creatures; if God had not been so gracious to us, He would have caused the earth to swallow us too." Alas indeed! Those who deny the truth will never prosper. 83 We grant the home of the Hereafter to those who do not seek superiority on the earth or spread corruption; the happy ending is awarded to those who are mindful of God. (Note: God has always Loved the humble and He once Said Himself, "I am a God who Lives in a High and Holy Place but I also Live with those who are humble and repentant" and He also Said, "I Myself Created the whole universe! I am Pleased with those who are humble and repentant, who fear Me and obey Me" (Isaiah 57 v 15, 66 v 1-2).) 84 Whoever comes before God with a good deed will receive a better reward; whoever comes with an evil deed will be punished only for what he has done. 85 He who has made the Qur'an binding on you (Muhammad) will bring you back home. So say, "My Lord Knows best who has brought true guidance and who is blatantly astray." 86 You yourself could not have expected the Scripture to be sent to you; it came only as a Mercy from your Lord. So, give no help to the disbelievers. (Note: this does not say to not show a disbeliever mercy, no! For all sinners still have the ability to repent or at least to try to before God and to show a sinner mercy and kindness may just be the turning point to aid his or her change towards God amen. However, in this, God is telling us not to help a devious sinner in his plans against Him or His cause Amen.) 87 Do not let them turn you away from God's revelations after they have been revealed to you. Call people to your Lord. Never become one of those who ascribe partners to God. 88 Do not call out to any other god besides God, for there is no god but Him (Note: and before you Christians

start your hollering out, ask yourselves, did Jesus ever pray to any other deity but God, our Father? amen. Jesus showed us by his example how to live, so anything added on by man since is open to examination and will be Examined thoroughly by the Almighty at the Judgement.) Everything will perish except His face. His is the Judgement and to Him you shall all be brought back. (Note: Some may say, "What is the point if we are all going to perish?" I say then, "You don't know God sir!" for, if you did, you would know His Mercy and Saving Grace. For God is a Good God and Jesus tells us of the hope of eternal life with God: yet this can only be us existing by His Power alone Amen. In my opinion, life would not be much fun without God anyways. And furthermore, nothing is possible at all without God in the first place, so we all exist by His Will anyways, even in this state of frailty in life. God will however, in the very end of all time, past the Judgement Day and at the end of the Kingdom of God on earth and in Heaven in its peaceful and non-sinful time where not even death exists anymore, in the very end, God will bring out those whom He has deemed worthy to save, angels and Heavenly beings included to immortality to be like Himself before time began. Know this! even in this Immortal state, we will still never be able to create anything; for this Power belongs to God alone forever into Immortality Amen amen amen. The disbeliever does not think this way, for he or she has not known God in life, nor has he or she truly wanted to and thus, has never even tried to find Him Amen. Glory be to God amen.)

SURAH 29 THE SPIDER (Al-'Ankabut):

In the Name of God, the Lord of Mercy, the Lord of Compassion

1 Alif Lam Mim

2 Do people think they will be left alone after saying, “We believe” without being put to the Test? 3 We tested those who went before them; God will certainly Mark out which ones are truthful and which are lying (Note: Remember people how God’s Lights Work!). Do the evil doers think they can escape Us? How ill they judge! 5 But for those who strive for their meeting with God, God’s appointment time is bound to come; He is all Hearing, all Knowing. (Note: The concept of God Testing us often seems remote to the modern Christian who may have ‘everything’ and I mean everything worldly, all our comforts. And I have heard many modern people from Christian backgrounds who may have gone through or have seen a little hardship somewhere, say things like, “If there was a God, would He do this? and look at all those so and sos who get nothing.” On the other hand, the modern Muslim seems to take these times of testing in their stride. A parable has just been given to me for both you and me: We are like plants to God whom He may start off in the comfort of a polytunnel or glasshouse where there is no wind, nor excessive moisture or drought etc. However, God, to have us hard enough to grow in His garden must ‘harden us off’ so to speak, just as the gardener does his plants before finally planting them out in his garden for all to see. God also tells us in Scripture: “I Test the hearts of men, just as metal is tested in a fire” and in Proverbs 17 v 3 “Gold and silver are tested by fire and a person’s heart is tested by the Lord.” And Jeremiah 17 v 10, “I, the Lord, Search the minds and Test the hearts of men. I treat each one according to the way he lives, according to what he does”).) 6 Those who exert themselves (for God’s sake)), do so for their own benefit – God does not need his creatures – 7 We shall certainly blot out misdeeds of those who believe (in God) and do good deeds and We shall reward them according to their best actions. (Note: Again people, man is such a sly and devious creature that he can even use such Scriptures as this above verse to attempt to excuse his sinful ways. For example, if a man is wealthy and he feed thousands of

people; yet he commits adultery with a woman, does he think that his good will outweigh the bad? So, he continues on in sin, gambling with God that God may forgive him. Think about this! Another example is the violent sort: he thinks by praying almost all the hours God Gives him will excuse his murdering ways and his hatred for another people – think again my friend! God Sees all slyness and cunning! Amen.) 8 We have commanded people to be good to their parents (Note: see Exodus 20 v 12) but do not obey them if they strive to make you serve besides (and beside) Me anything to which you have no knowledge; you will all return to Me and I shall Inform you of what you have done. 9 We shall be sure to admit those who believe and do good deeds to the ranks of the righteous (Note: The Qur’anic wave again that runs through the entire Book.) 10 There are some people who say, “We believe in God,” but when they suffer for His cause, they think that human persecution is as severe as God’s Torment – yet, if any help comes to you (Muhammad) from your Lord, they will say, “We have always been with you.” Does God Know best what is in everyone’s heart? 11 God will make sure to Mark out which ones are the believers and which are the hypocrites (Note: earlier, I mentioned one of God’s ways of separating the chosen from the damned is by the Heavenly Light that they have attained in life in their hearts and spirits unseen in life (for the most part) but will be seen plainly on the Day of Judgement. However, God may have other ways and markings that He has not told me about yet amen.) 12 Those who disbelieve say to the believers, “Follow our path and we shall bear (the consequences for) your sins,” yet they will not do so – they are liars. 13 They will bear their own burdens and others besides (Note: some explanations include that these who promise such falsehood will not even mention those they had invited to join them, for they will have forgotten them in their fear for their own self-pervations, when faced with God’s Judgement; yet sinners will indeed pay the penalty for the sins of those they incited into sin and in this, the knock-on effect can be catastrophic and thus, the punishment for a ‘simple’ sin can be awesome amen.); they will be questioned about their false assertions on the Day of Resurrection. 14 We sent Noah out to his people. He stayed among them for fifty years short of a thousand but when the flood overwhelmed them, they were still doing evil. (Note: If Jesus returned today for another thousand years would he be able to convert every sinner? or would he also be told to

“keep quiet and to leave us be!”?) 15 We saved him and those with him on the Ark. We made this a sign for all people. 16 We also sent Abraham. He said to his people, “Serve God and be mindful of Him; that is better for you, if only you knew. 17 What you worship instead of God are mere idols; what you invent is nothing but falsehood. Those you serve instead of God have no power to give you provisions, so seek provisions from God; serve Him and give Him thanks – you will be returned to Him. 18 If you say this is a lie, (be warned that) other communities before you said the same. The messenger’s only duty is to give clear warning.” 19 Do they not see that God Brings life into being and Reproduces it? Truly, this is easy for God. 20 Say, “Travel throughout the earth and see how He Brings life into being and He will Bring the next life into being (The Judgement and after). God has Power over all things. 21 He Punishes whoever He Will and Shows Mercy to whoever He Will (Note: read Deuteronomy 32 v 39). You will all be returned to Him. 22 You cannot escape Him on earth or in the Heavens; you will have no one to protect or help you besides God.” 23 Those who deny God’s Revelation and their meeting with Him have no hope of receiving My Grace; they will have a grievous punishment. 24 The only answer Abraham’s people gave was, “Kill him or burn him!” but God saved him from the fire: there truly are signs in this for people who believe. 25 Abraham said to them, “You have chosen idols instead of God but your love for them will only last for the present life; on the Day of Resurrection, you will disown and reject one another. Hell will be your home and no one will help you.” (Note: as I am a Christian and was brought up Biblically, we never saw this side of Abraham or the earlier prophets. There is not much mention of Judgement day or emphasis put on it until the later prophets like Daniel, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Joel, Micah, Malachi and Jesus elucidates further, giving us detailed accounts. Yet, I always felt that Noah, Abraham, even Moses, David etc, merely put their trust in God and did not worry about the future at all. The Qur’an tells of how all the prophets gave very similar answers, as if Muhammad himself was speaking and this gives the impression that indeed Abraham etc were very aware of the Great Judgement to come. Remember, however, the Qur’an’s main function is to remind and remind again and again to worship God alone and to do good deeds always being mindful of God in all we do and say and even think Amen (see Qur’an 7:200-201).) 26 Lot believed him (Abraham) and said,

“I will flee to my Lord; He is the Almighty, the All Wise.” 27 We gave Isaac and Jacob to Abraham and placed prophethood and Scripture among his offspring. We gave him his rewards in this world and in the life to come he will be among the righteous. 28 And Lot, he said to his people, “You practice outrageous (homosexual) acts that no people before you have ever committed. 29 How can you lust after men, waylay travellers and commit evil in your gatherings?” The only answer his people gave was, “Bring God’s punishment down on us, if what you say is true.” 30 So he prayed, “My Lord, help me against these people who spread corruption.” 31 When Our messengers brought the good news (of the birth of a son) to Abraham, they told him, “We are about to destroy the people of that town (Note: see Genesis Ch 17- 19). They are wrongdoers.” 32 Abraham said, “But Lot lives there.” They answered, “We know who lives there better than you do. We shall save him and his household, except for his wife; she will be one of those who says behind.” 33 When Our messengers came to Lot, he was troubled and distressed on their account. They said, “Have no fear or grief; We shall certainly save you and your household, except your wife – she will be one of those who says behind 34 and We shall bring down a punishment from Heaven on the people of this town because they violate (God’s order and Law).” 35 We left some (remains of the town) there as a clear sign for those who use their reason. 36 To the people of Midian, We sent them their brother Shu’ayb. He said, “My people, serve God and think ahead to the Last day (Judgement Day). Do not commit evil and spread corruption in the land.” 37 They rejected him and so the earthquake overtook them when morning came, they were lying dead in their homes. 38 (Remember) the tribes of Ad’ and Thamud: their history is made clear to you by (what is left of) their dwelling places. Satan made their foul deeds seem alluring to them and barred them from the right way, though they were capable of seeing. 39 (Remember) Qarun and Pharaoh and Haman: Moses brought them clear signs but they behaved arrogantly on the earth. They could not escape Us 40 and We punished each one them for their sins; some We struck with a violent storm; some were overcome by a sudden violent blast; some We made the earth swallow; and some We drowned. It was not God who wronged them, they wronged themselves. 41 Those who take protectors other than God can be compared to spiders building themselves houses – the spider’s is the

frailest of all houses – if only they could understand. (Note: and there are probably ‘smart alecs’ out there who would say, scientifically, that a spider’s web is stronger than steel by material, yet does it protect one under its shelter from the rain in its natural state? What about hail stones? No! it does not and this is a very good analogy to those who use others than God as protectors; for at the Judgement, much as they may call on them, they will find that they have deserted them and even if they could turn up at their sides, what protection can they bring against God’s Will for your damnation, if this is His Almighty Will – even if these are well known saints, even Jesus himself and Jesus explains this to all very well in Matthew 7 v 21 when he tells us clearly that many on the Judgement Day will call him ‘Lord, lord’ but will be turned away by himself and why? because they have not sought the Will of God in their own personal lives Amen.) 42 God Knows what things they call on besides (or beside) Him; He is the Mighty, the Wise. 43 Such are the comparisons We draw for people, though only the wise can grasp them. 44 God has Created the Heavens and the earth for a true purpose. There is a sign in this for those who believe. 45 (Muhammad) recite what has been revealed to you of the Scripture; keep up the prayer – prayer restrains outrageous and unacceptable behaviour (Note: see Surah 107). Remembering God is greater: God Knows everything they are doing. (Note: and this is so true; for, even if one was to pray all day and still desire sinful things, then, it is all worthless. However, if you remain in a state of perpetual awareness with God always seeking His Will, then, He Leads you away from sin and actually Teaches you how to handle it when it approaches Amen.) 46 (Believers) argue only in the best way with people of the Book, except with those of them who act unjustly (Note: Jesus tells us that we must do (by the Law) as the authorised teachers of the Law tell us “but do not copy what they do,” for some of these were hypocrites themselves (see Matthew 23 v 1-36).) Say, “We believe in what has been revealed to us and in what was revealed to you; our God and your God is One (and the same); we are devoted to Him.” 47 This is the way We sent the Scripture to you (Muhammad). Those to whom We had already given Scripture believe in (the Qur’an) and so do some of these people. No one refuses to acknowledge Our revelations but the defiant. 48 You never recited any Scripture before We revealed this one (the Qur’an) to you (Muhammad); you never wrote down with your hand. If you

had done so, those who follow falsehood might have had cause to doubt. (Note: This explains that Muhammad was illiterate and had no previous Biblical teaching, so, what he received, by its very similarity to Biblical content and detail is a sign in itself to those who look for signs and miracles. So, these could not say, "Muhammad, you only twisted what so and so has taught you for your own benefit." Muhammad, you see, had no reason, advantage, or personal gain to spread Islam as he received it from Gabriel – he was as surprised as anyone Amen. Personally, I can relate to this very well as God has shown me, even having been born a Christian, that I could never become a Catholic priest even if marriage was allowed, for there are still falsehoods within our church's teachings; God has also kept me from joining or fully committing to any one religion, including modern Islam, which I now find is quite close to the truth, yet, there are still certain traditions and variations within its walls that are also false. All of these will be weeded out at the Judgement by Christ Jesus and there will be one truth alone before God, the One – I am sent ahead of Jesus to smooth his path so as you have a preview to what is about to come upon the world with ultimate Force Amen. Glory be to God amen). 49 But no, (this Qur'an) is a revelation that is clear to the hearts of those endowed with (true) knowledge. No one refuses to acknowledge Our revelations but the evildoers. 50 They say, "Why have no miracles been sent to him by his Lord?" Say, "Miracles lie in God's Hands; I am simply here to warn you plainly." (Note: And if any seeing Christian can truly understand this, you will fully understand why Jesus, even as God's Messiah, always "looked up to Heaven, gave thanks to God" and I add, asked His Almighty Permission and Will for every miracle Amen (see Matthew 14 v 13-21).) 51 Do they not think it is enough that We have sent down to you the Scripture that is recited to them? (Note: and thus, a means to salvation for so many who had never previously heard a Scripture from God – we are talking pagan Arabs here in Muhammad's time – and in fact, a means of warning and reminding for all people, even to this day and up to the Day of Judgement, including modern Christians, as to where their allegiance, loyalty and devotion should lie – in God alone as was Jesus' Amen.) There is a mercy in this and a lesson for believing people. (Note: Once again people, try to imagine what it must be like for God. He Sends down Jesus with loads of miracles and look! What do you see? What does God See? Christians praying

to Mary and Jesus. Then, You send down Muhammad with no miracles as such, with a warning and reminder to worship God alone and do good deeds. Do you see people worshipping God alone? Does God See people worshipping Himself, as it should be? Think of all those modern Muslims who worship God alone every day, even in this modern age, some even five times a day. Seriously people, think of God and what He originally wanted Amen.

This reminds me of Jesus coming to a primary school (young children) with loads of sweets and treats for the children. He tells them stories of God and Heaven etc; yet, when they go into secondary school and later life, how many of them remember the stories Jesus told about God. Many remember the sweets and treats but nothing of God Amen.

The Qur'an is like a more serious man comes into the secondary school and says to the teenagers, "Take it or leave it, you are all old enough now to decide for yourselves to either follow God and do good or turn away and be bad."

To God, He Wants responsible humble adults with childlike qualities of innocence, love, kindness, purity and worshipping Him alone. The net effect is: miracles don't always make believers. God wants responsible people who have actually chosen to call Him, to Help them, to Guide them in their lives and for eternity Amen. Yes, an actual, real, relationship with Himself, the Almighty – not just some transient excitable bleating like sheep at the best signs and miracles that are around amen.)

52 Say, "God is sufficient Witness between me and you: He Knows what is in the Heavens and the earth. Those who believe in false deities and deny God will be the losers." 53 They challenge you to hasten the punishment; Hell will encompass all those who deny the truth, 55 on the Day when the punishment overwhelms them from above and below their feet and they will be told, "Now taste the punishment for what you used to do." 56 My believing servants! My earth is vast, so worship Me and Me alone. 57 Every soul will taste death, then it is to Us that you will be returned. (Note: I add, remember Enoch and Elijah how they were brought up body and soul, not tasting death. The reason for this is: in the beginning, God had not ordained death for Adam

and Eve and their future children if they had kept from sin – they did not, so, death is the result of sin. However, I add, after the Judgement Day, death and sin will be no more, having been placed in Hell by God Himself; yet, there will be children born in this Kingdom who will remain in innocence forever. This confirms that Jesus himself will father and see his children as is written in Isaiah 53 v 10-12. Some of you may say, “Well, why are they guaranteed salvation when we were not in this life?” God Knows well enough who is worthy of salvation and who would turn to sin! However, God Being Fair and Just, has given all in life the chance to surpass the state of innocence and to become Holy by asking Him in our lives to Make us so. How many do this?)

58 We shall lodge those who believed and did good deeds in lofty dwellings in the Garden graced with flowing streams, there to remain. How excellent is the reward of those who labour, 59 those who are steadfast, those who put their trust in their Lord! (Note: I must add as to the possible confusion in what is promised here in the Qur’an as the eternal “Gardens.” These are the Gardens of Heaven. So, what is the difference between them and my earlier explanation of how Jesus will father children on the earth after the Day of Judgement? Let me explain: God is Fair and Just. So, let’s say all the saved on the Day of Resurrection (Judgement Day) are brought into the now reopened Garden of Eden for a great feast and celebration as to their salvation and having come through their tribulations in life. All will enter this, those still living who have come through God’s Judgement safely and unharmed and who in this, will also never see death either and those who have been Resurrected from the past. After this time of immense Joy and pleasure, God will say, “Who now wants to return to life, never to die again and experience it again, in peace this time, or indeed to experience what you never had in life that was so unjustly robbed from you, or those of you whom I had deemed to die young in life by My Wisdom? Many will say, “Yes please God, we would like this very much – thank You. Wow! How thoughtful of You, our God!” “Do not worry My people, for this time, as would have been in the beginning, had Adam not sinned, My angels and Helpers have gone out and made a veritable Paradise on earth for you. The Messiah Jesus will lead you out now to live life as it should have always been in honour before Me, your God. This time, however, you will not be Tested and the Gates of My Garden of Eden will remain open for retreat for you, if you so choose to return at any

time. My angels will remain with you in life this time, as in Eden in the beginning, so as to help you and teach you about the earth and how it can work before Me, your God. When you are ready, they will bring you one by one up to your eternal homes in Heaven to be with your brothers who are already there, those of you who now choose not to enter life again and who wish to return to Heaven or to come up for your first time. You will feel as you do now body and soul, even more complete than your previous stay there as spirits after your past lives on earth. You will indeed rejoice in eternal Bliss Amen.” This is the Word of God – I cannot make this up as the tears stream down my face, as I write before the Almighty under His tuition and Guidance Amen Amen amen.)

60 How many are the creatures who do not store their sustenance! (Note Jesus said, “Look at the birds, they do not sow seeds, gather a harvest and put it in barns: yet, your Father (God) in Heaven takes care of them! aren’t you worth much more than birds?” (Matthew 6 v 26).) - God Sustains them and you: He alone is the All Hearing, the All Knowing. 61 If you ask the disbelievers who Created the Heavens and earth and who Harnessed the sun and the moon, they are sure to say, “God.” Then, why do they turn away from Him? 62 It is God who Gives abundantly to whichever of His servants He Will and sparingly to whichever He Will: He has full knowledge of everything. 63 If you ask them, “Who sends water down from the sky and Gives life with it to the earth after it has died?” they are sure to say, “God.” Say, “Praise belongs to God!” Truly, most of them do not use their reason. 64 This present life is merely an amusement and a diversion; the true life is in the Hereafter, if only they knew. 65 Whenever they go on board a ship they call on God and dedicate their faith to Him alone but once He has delivered them safely back to land, see how they ascribe partners to Him! 66 Let them show their ingratitude for what we have given them; let them take their enjoyment – soon they will know. (Note: How many people today in this modern world, would answer “God” to the above questions? How many, even among those who call themselves believers, turn to science for answers? Will they turn to science as they face God’s Judgement and the fear of damnation? How many today answer in a haughty and arrogant manner,

“We evolved, the universe just happened itself”? People, God is no hypocrite!

So, suppose a priest from our Catholic church calls you all to pray to Mary and Jesus and in this, forgets or even part forgets God, the God of Jesus too (see John 20 v 17). Suppose he guarantees that Jesus and Mary will await you as you enter the gates to ‘eternal life’. Now, suppose you die and you find yourself in a dark room awaiting God’s Judgement. Suppose you look out a small window to see the Bright Light of Heaven beyond but you can’t get out – you must await the Judgement. Suppose you start to call, “Mary, Mary, Jesus, Jesus! The priest said you would be here for me.” Suppose the Judgement arrives and you are ‘zoomed’ back into your body and find yourself standing before the Throne of God and you see Jesus sitting on his own throne a small wooden seat at the right hand side of God and him with no crown, except God’s Light shining from God through him. Then, suppose you get strength and say, “Where were you Jesus? and where is Mary?” Jesus answers, “I was with my Father doing His work – Did you worship Him with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your strength? Did you love your neighbour as yourself?” “Well, I did love my neighbour but I worshipped you as the priest said.” “I told you in my Gospel, ‘I do not want human praise’ and that ‘mine is to do the work of Him who sent me, my Father, my God,’” answers Jesus (see John 5 v 41-44, 4 v 34, 20 v 17). The woman says, “Jesus, where is Mary your mother?” Jesus answers, I told you all in the Gospel, ‘who is my brother, is my mother, is my sister? – the one who does the Will of God’ (see Matthew 12 v 46-50).”

Then the priest approaches and the woman turns to him, “Here is father Willy now, he can explain our case.” Jesus shouts out, “Father who? I told you in the Gospel ‘you all have only one Father, the Lord our God’ – did anyone listen to it, for I was sent by God to speak His Message as He Commanded me to, not mine?” (see Matthew 23 v 9, John 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49).

God Speaks, “Do not let that man near me for he is truly evil, he has forced children into obscene acts – get him out of here before My enraging Fire

obliterates him before his punishment.” Jesus points to the Fire of Hell and says, “Away from me you that are under God’s Curse.”

The lady, dumbfounded falls to her knees, “Oh God, what a fool I have been – I listened to others when I should have woken up to Your Word – forgive me Lord!” Her angel intervenes, “Lord, she did lead a good life and did many charitable works and was kind to all she met.”

God Speaks, “I Forgive you My child because of your good deeds but have you learned your lesson?” “I have God,” she answers and Jesus replies, “Enter my Kingdom my child, I will join you later.” Her angel guides her through, as in the distance, can be seen the struggling priest as his angels lead him away to the punishment. Amen. As the woman leaves, she turns and says, “Jesus, what about the man who was excommunicated from our church all those years ago just for saying that God our Father alone is God?” Jesus answers, “See can you find him within?” Inside the Radiant Kingdom of God, the woman finds the man who welcomes her and says, “Sit down here until I tell you my story.” So, they sit, “After I was excommunicated by that priest, I went home and knelt down before my God and prayed, ‘God help me, help me to do Your Will as Jesus did.’ All my life, I feared damnation because of that awful priest’s words, when he told me I was damned to Hell for all eternity for saying, ‘God alone is God and Jesus is only God’s Messiah and messenger, that we should worship God, our Father, alone and not Jesus.’ as I neared death, I heard an angel call beside me, beside my head on my right side – “Peace. Do not fear or be afraid, we are here to take care of you on your journey.” Then, I awoke in Paradise – ‘How can this be?’ I thought – ‘I was damned. Where is my punishment my God for my sin in life?’ ‘Welcome My child to My House for you have been a good servant in your life. Enjoy your rest in this peaceful place before you arise to enter My Kingdom wherein you will see Me as I am, it is the Lord who Speaks.’” Amen amen Amen.)

67 Can they not see that We have made (them) a secure sanctuary (Mecca) though all around them, people are snatched away? Then, how can they believe in what is false and deny God’s Blessings (including His Messages)?

68 Who could be more wicked than the person who invents lies about God, or denies the truth when it comes to him? Is Hell not the home for the disbelievers? 69 But We shall be sure to guide to Our ways those who strive hard for Our cause: God is with those who do good. (Note: and striving hard for God's cause is not racing off into battle with everyone who annoys you, no! it is often being patient and steadfast in the face of adversity and even normality amen.)

(Note: As I edit and type today, I think to last night as I watched a travel programme about Turkey, its history and how it is a mainly Islamic country but that the government is separated from religious rule. The word "Secular" was used and I had to look it up in my dictionary and it means "relating to worldly issues as opposed to sacred or religious." And I think, as many almost gloat in this separation, even in our own country today. However, originally, Government and religion were intrinsically connected by God in Jewish society and people, do not kid yourselves but even Scripturally, we, as the saved gentiles, will only be united to the Jewish people on entering God's eternal Kingdom (see Isaiah 56 v 7-8, John 10 v 16). So, once again, we will return to a society that is governed totally by God. To those who gloat today as if they have won a great victory against the 'Powers' of the religious across the world and not just in Turkey, or Ireland, I say, "Can you breathe air without God?" These are the very type of questions that will be put to you, as you face God's Judgement and you will be mocked by God for your foolish ways in life.

Then, I think, as I admire those in the Mosques praying to God, who humbly and continually, in a timeless fashion, practice what they preach and who have a real faith in God. I admire these Muslims of firm resolve and then, God gives me a hypothetical situation to think about: What if a Catholic priest who was a traditionalist and one devoted to Mary and Jesus more so than God Himself, our Heavenly Father, and God gave him power and he, hating the opposition, the Muslims, as they are a thorn in his side, decides to convert them all by force in his country to what his idea of Christianity is. Then, time passes by and Governmental rule and law decides to bring in abortion and same sex marriage. Now, those Muslims are disgusted inside,

as they know in their hearts that these things are abhorrent to the Living God and that they break his eternal Laws which last forever. The priest feels a little ashamed and embarrassed inside as he too secretly disagrees with these new introductions; yet, by the church orders, he is told to keep quiet about it. One day, he is out on the street as the various government parties shout their 'fors' and 'againsts' these new laws and he meets a Muslim man on the street who says to him, "If you had left us alone as Muslims, this would never have been allowed, but you fought to have us silenced just so that you could have your traditionalist Catholic church. See, now where it got you! God is unhappy!" And as the priest knew in his own heart that this was the truth, he just walked on thinking to himself, "Who was Muhammad anyways? How dare he say that Jesus was not the son of God! how dare he! I'm glad I crushed those Muslims into a weak minority force! Hmm!" as he raised his proud and indignant head.

As the priest passed over and was met by angels crying all around him pointing towards the abortion clinics. Then, he is shown the beautiful soul of the unborn being taken up by an angel of God towards Heaven, one who had been robbed of its chance to live. One angel was consoling it, "My baby, life today in the world is not all it is made out to be, you may have been sad there my beauty. Don't worry, the Kingdom of God is still to come and there you will have your chance to live a life in peace with Jesus as its ruler, Glory be to God," "Glory be to God" shout a host of angels in unison almost simultaneously as the powerful prayer rises to God, visible to the priest as Light. The priest thinks, "Hold on! I must go back! I have to do something about this horrendous sin that is happening every day!" A Loud Voice speaks out from High Above, "You had your chance and the brambles of life swamped you down" – immediately the priest understood the Parable of the Sower (Matthew 13 v 1-9, 18-23, especially 13 v 7). "But, Lord, what am I to do?" "Angels, give him his suitcase with his life's worth inside for him to examine in darkness before the Judgement."

People, the moral of this story is, even if God was to give into our whims and traditional values, who still suffers? As I see it, a Muslim society blanket bans such atrocities that are abhorrent to the Living God. A Christian society today,

that is weak and unfounded in many things lays down to the world. What will Jesus see when he returns as ruling Messiah? Amen and thanks God.)

(A personal Note: God sometimes Gives his servants on earth good and nice things. This is not greed on the servants part, as God has so little in number of servants on earth to live in and look and feel through their senses as they do, that He Pours out gifts on them, for He Knows how hard they work; yet, He also knows what truly pleases them.

I love trees, in particular Japanese maples and God has Given me quite a collection of them. Now, if it is only for half an hour a day that I get to look at them, always praising God for His beauty in Creating them and I may hear a bird sing, even a robin and I praise Him again – God Smiles, for He can feel through me, making Him happy and He Sees my living worship of Himself through my awe at the beauty of His creation Amen Amen amen. Glory be to God Amen.)

SURAH 30 THE BYZANTINES (Al-Rum):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Alif Lam Mim

2 The Byzantines have been defeated 3 in (their) nearest land (Note: Persians defeated Byzantines in Syria). They will reverse this defeat with a victory 4 in a few years time: God is in Command, first and last. On that day, the believers will rejoice 5 at God's help. He Helps whoever He Pleases; He is the Mighty, the Merciful. 6 This is God's promise; God never breaks His promise but most people do not know; 7 they only know the outer surface of this present life and are heedless of the life to come. 8 Have they not thought about their own selves? God did not Create the Heavens and earth and everything between them without a serious purpose and an appointed time; yet, many people deny that they will meet their Lord. 9 Have they not travelled through the land and seen how their predecessors met their end? They were mightier than them; they cultivated the earth more and built more upon it. Their own messengers came to them with clear signs; God did not wrong them, they wronged themselves. 10 Later, the evildoers met a terrible end for rejecting and (repeatedly) mocking God's revelations (Note: Think, how many modern and 'knowledgeable' people mock even the thought of their being a God, a Creator – fools they are too!) 11 God Brings creation into being; in the end, He will Reproduce it and it is to Him that you will be recalled. (Note: see Isaiah 65 v 17-18 wherein "The Lord says, 'I am Making a new earth and new Heavens. The events of the past will be completely forgotten. Be glad and rejoice forever in what I Make," and God in Psalm 75 v 2-3 tells of this Renewal, "I have set a time for Judgement," says God, "and I will Judge with fairness. Though every living creature tremble and the earth itself be shaken, I will keep its foundations firm." (See also Isaiah 54 v 10).) 12 On the Day the hour arrives, the guilty will despair 13 and they will have no intercessors among those partners they ascribed to God – they will deny these partners. 14 when the Hour arrives, on that Day, people will be separated: 15 those who believed (in God) and did good deeds will delight in a Garden, 16 those who disbelieved and denied Our messages and the meeting of the Hereafter

will be brought into torment (Note: see Psalm 11 v 5-7). 17 So celebrate God's Glory in the evening, in the morning – 18 praise is due to Him in the Heavens and the earth – in late afternoon and at midday. (Note: From verses such as these are the five daily prayers to God in the Muslim world drawn up; yet, they also give a sense of constant prayer, all day, all night, always and forever and even Christians and Jews can live this before God as your lives then become a constant prayer in God and with God – your eternal relationship with Him has begun. Jesus alludes to this in his famous Words that “we must all be born in spirit” (see John 3 v 3-7) so as to have a real and living relationship with God. God has called for this in His previous reminders through His prophets also (see Micah 6 v 6-8, Hosea 6 v 5-6, Isaiah 66 v 1-2 etc). And I add, even if it takes you a little longer to look up these Scriptural readings, you will gain from doing it Amen.) 19 He brings the living out of the dead and the dead out of the living. He Gives life to the earth after it dies and you will be brought out in the same way. 20 One of the signs is that he Created you from dust and lo and behold! you became human and scattered far and wide. 21 Another of His signs is that He Created spouses from among you, to live in tranquillity; he ordained love and kindness between you. There truly are signs in this for those who reflect (Note read Malachi 2 v 13-16 for reflection amen.) 22 Another of His signs is the Creation of the Heavens and the earth and the diversity of your languages and colours. There truly are signs in this for those who know (Note: It has just come to me that the hidden meaning here is, as elsewhere (see Qur'an 35:27-32), that God may also be alluding to the various colours and thus states of your Heavenly Lights achieved in life as well as the actual variations in the skin colours of the different races Amen). 23 Another of His signs is your sleep by night and by day your seeking His bounty. There truly are signs in this for those who can hear (Note: This has already come down to me before but I add it in again for your benefits: You have a life time to find God, for once death comes, it is then too late Amen.) 24 Among His signs too are that He shows you the lightening that terrifies and inspires hope; that sends water down from the sky to restore the earth to life after death. There truly are signs in this for those who use their reason. 25 Among His signs too, is the fact that That the Heavens and earth stands by His Command. In the end, you will all emerge when He calls you out from the earth. 26 Everyone in the Heavens and earth

belongs to Him (God) and all are obedient to Him (Note: if they are not, He Destroys them.) 27 He is One who Originates Creation and will do it again – this is even easier for Him. He is above all comparison in the Heavens and earth; He is the Almighty, the One who Governs. 28 He Gives you this example, drawn from your own lives: do you make your slaves full partners with an equal share in what We have given you? Do you fear them as you fear each other? This is how We make Our messages clear to those who use their reason. (Note: Jesus, himself is Scripturally known as “The suffering servant” (see Isaiah 52 v 13 – 53 v 12 & 42 v 1-9) and tells us to remain likewise “When you have done all that you have been told to do, say, ‘We are ordinary servants; we have only done our duty’” (Luke 17 v 7-10).) 29 and still the idolaters follow their own desires without any knowledge. Who can guide those God leaves to stray, who have no one to help them? 30 So (Muhammad), as a man of pure faith, stand firm and true in your devotion to the religion (Islam). This is the natural disposition God instilled in mankind – there is no altering God’s creation – and this is the right religion, though most people do not realise it. (Note: and remember if a Christian lives true Christianity and a Jew true Judaism, they will both be Islamic before God, which only means truly devoted to God as both Jesus and Moses were. Remember also, that both Jesus and Moses will always be Jews and will always obey full Torah which is a little stricter in its observance than modern Islam – yet all can observe true Islam – devotion before God alone Amen. Remember, God will sort all our differences out at the Judgement and thus, to argue among ourselves today can be utterly futile Amen. There will only be one religion at the Judgement as the Messiah Jesus and God’s angels mete it out – I fear you all have changes to make, Christians, Jews and even modern Muslims Amen. I have been sent ahead of Christ to make this point absolutely clear Amen.) 31 Turn to Him (God) alone, all of you. Be mindful of Him; keep up the prayer; do not join those who ascribe partners to God, 32 those who divide their religion into sects, with each part rejoicing in their own. 33 When something bad happens to people, they cry to their Lord and turn to Him for help, but no sooner does He let them taste His Blessing than, lo and behold! some of them ascribe partners to their Lord (again) 34 showing no gratitude for what We have given them. “Take your pleasure! You will all come to know!” 35 Did we send them any authority that sanctions the partners they

ascribe to God? (Note: And this can be directed in Muhammad's time on earth to the pagan Arabs who prayed to angels, or just the same today, in our various Christian churches as many place Jesus, the trinity, past saints, angels all up on pedestals that alone are God's. We must study the Scriptures intensely in prayer to see these truths and to see how Jesus himself worshipped the One he called his and our Father, yet also his and our God, "who alone is God." (Please all of you just read the following now, right now and you will see what I mean (John 20 v 17, 5 v 41-44, 4 v 22 & Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-31 Amen).) 36 When We gave people a taste of Our blessing, they rejoice but when something bad happens to them – because of their own actions – they fall into utter despair. 37 Do they not see that God Gives abundantly to whoever He Will and sparingly (to whoever He Will)? There truly are signs in this for those who believe. 38 So, give their due to the near relative, the needy and the wayfarer – that is best for those whose goal is God's approval (Face): these are the ones who will prosper. 39 Whatever you lend out in usury to gain value through other people's wealth, will not increase in God's eyes, but whatever you give in charity, in your desire for God's approval, will earn multiple rewards. 40 It is God who Created you and Provided for you, who will cause you to die and then give you life again. Can anyone of your 'partners' do any of these things? Glory be to God and exalted be He above the partners they attribute to Him. (Note: And remember, Jesus words in Gethsemane to God, "Father if it is possible, take this cup of suffering from me! yet, not what I want but what you want" (Matthew 26 v 39). In this, Jesus showed awesome courage and trust in God, so as he would be killed and yet, he trusted God enough to not leave him in the grave but to Resurrect him up again and then, to bring him, Jesus, as the first of the resurrected up to Himself in Heaven Amen. This is the truth people and the Muslim who cannot understand this, is at a great loss and must pine for the full truth Amen. This does not take from God's Greatness one bit but only adds to it and God's Glory Amen.

A little parable just given me to show true kindness: There was once a village wherein their preacher in the local synagogue said, "Next Sabbath we are having a great collection to build a new well for a poor village in the desert. God will Bless whoever contributes." So, during the following week, those

who sought God's approval gathered together all they could spare. Now, in the village there lived a quiet, humble and kind widow who was quiet poor herself also. She said to herself, "God, I will fast this week and give my allowance to those who are more in need of it than me, for the next week, I will, please God, then have enough again and be back to normal." So, it was and the following Sabbath, she took her one gold coin, her total allowance, to the synagogue. However, on the way, she met another young widow woman with five children to feed who asked for her help. The old widow gave her the gold coin to feed her family and turned in prayer to God, "Forgive me Lord, Your well will have to wait another week – I will just have to fast again next week Lord. Father, don't worry, for I still have a few potatoes and vegetables, thanks to You, in my garden that will tie me through, God willing." This is the Word of God Amen.)

41 Corruption has flourished on land and sea as a result of people's actions and He will make them taste the consequences for some of their own actions so that they may turn back. 42 Say, "Those who travel through the land and see how those before them met their end – most of them were idolaters." 43 (Muhammad), stand firm in your devotion to the upright religion before an irresistible Day comes from God. On that Day, mankind will be divided: 44 those who rejected the truth will bear burden of that rejection and those who did good deeds will have made good provision for themselves. 45 From His Bounty, God will Reward those who believe and do good deeds: He does not like those who reject the truth. (Note: God's Bounty is infinite – yes, for God alone has the Power to Create out of nothing. Some people may think that the earth itself is infinite in bounty but it is not, only God Himself is thus Amen (see Numbers 11 v 23). Even though Islam, by the Qur'an, as a religion, is elevated above others, there is only one reason for this and it is devotion to God alone. Jesus actually lived this himself and yet, we as Christians well, have we learned anything from his life in relation to this most important of all things? Do we worship God alone as Jesus did and declared openly, if our churches would only publicise such information – he himself said, "We Jews know whom we worship" and in another place "you should worship the Lord your God alone and serve only Him" (see John 4 v 22, Matthew 4 v 10). He also emphasised its importance again when asked, "What is the greatest

commandment?" "Listen Israel, the Lord our God is the only God, love the Lord your God with all your hearts and with all your souls and with all your minds and with all your strengths" (see Mark 12 v 29-31). The second most important part is also the same for all Jews, Christians and Muslims "To love our neighbours as ourselves" Amen.) Another of His signs is that He Sends out the winds bearing good news, Giving you a taste of His Grace, making the ships sail at His command, enabling you to (journey in) search of His bounty so that you may be grateful. 47 Before you (Muhammad), We sent messengers, each to his own people: they brought them clear proofs and then We punished the evildoers. We made it Our duty to help the believers. 48 It is God who Sends out the winds; they stir up the clouds; He Spreads them over the skies as He Pleases; He makes them break up and you see the rain falling from them. See how they rejoice when He makes it fall upon whichever of his servants He Wishes, 49 though before it is sent, they may have lost all hope. 50 Look then at the imprints of God's Mercy, how He Restores the earth to life after death: this same God is the one who will Return people to life after death: He has Power over all things. (Note: To many a westerner in more temperate climates this concept is often all but lost to us and this may even seem alien to us as we receive even more than enough rain, yet to a desert living person, when the land is scorched for long periods of time by the sun, it becomes lifeless until revived again by the rain which God sends. Many today again attribute climate change and global warming to changing weather patterns and in this again, leave God out. Yes, man is responsible for much of the world's demise but the fact remains that only in God can this planet ever work, through His Guidance of all. We will see this first-hand in the New Age as God takes Control by Force; yet, until then we must pray and keep our eyes open so as we too can do our bit to help. This often starts right at your own front door and if everyone does it, well, the world will work but we still can never forget God. Thus, even if a scientifically minded group was permitted to force all humanity to obey clean, non-polluting practices, even then, if the world appeared clean, it would still be disgusting to God for the very fact of forgetting Him, who Created us and Sustains us to such a supporting degree, that only a fool would dismiss it and my friends, all these forgetful of God fools will be found out, I assure you Amen. This is the whole purpose of life – to remember God.)

51 Yet, they will continue in their disbelief, even if We sent a (scorching) wind and they see their crops turn yellow. 52 You (Muhammad) cannot make the dead (in spirit) hear and you cannot make the deaf hear your call when they turn their backs and leave (Note: see Matthew 8 v 22); 53 you cannot lead the blind out of their error; the only ones you can make hear you are those who believe in Our revelations and devote themselves (to God alone). (Note: see Matthew 13 v 11-17, Isaiah 6 v 9-10.) 54 It is God who Creates you weak, then Gives you strength, then Gives weakness after strength, together with your grey hair: He Creates what He Will; He is the All Knowing, the All Powerful. 55 On the Day the Hour comes, the guilty will swear they lingered no more than an hour – they have always been so deluded – 56 but those endowed with knowledge and faith say, “In accordance with God’s Decree, you actually lingered till the Day of Resurrection: this is the day of Resurrection, yet, you did not know.” 57 On that Day, the evildoers’ excuses will be of no use to them: they will not be allowed to make amends. 58 In this Qur’an We have set every kind of illustration before people; yet, if you (Muhammad) brought them a miracle, the disbelievers would still say, “You (prophets) deal only in falsehood.” (Note: Did the Pharisees believe Jesus after he produced many miracles (by God’s Power)? 59 In this way God Seals the hearts of those who do not know, 60 so, be patient, for God’s Promise is true; do not let those with no firm beliefs discourage you.

(Note: To the Christian who prays the Rosary to Mary and thinks of Jesus as the face of God, well, how can Jesus then say himself, “You will see the son of man sitting on the right of the Almighty and coming on the clouds of Heaven!” (Matthew 26 v 64) and “the Great Trumpet will Sound and he will send out his angels to the four corners of the earth and they will gather his chosen people from one end of the world to the other,” (Matthew 24 v 31)?

On Judgement Day, when Jesus asks you, “Did you worship my Father, our God alone?” It will be too late to say, “I never even thought of Him but I worshipped you Jesus.” This is why the Qur’an is worth reading for a Christian, so it may remind you to worship God, the Almighty alone. Last Friday, I sat into my first ever Muslim prayer service in a small local mosque with my Syrian friend and I enjoyed the ‘sermon’ in English by the Imam

which talked of many of God's messengers in the past having been given some power and miracles from God to set them apart as special. Anyways on Sunday, in my local Catholic church, I felt a certain guilt looming and I thought, "God, I must live the truth as much as I may feel ostracised." I felt like Jesus wasn't happy with me and then God showed me in my mind's eye Satan sitting in the central aisle of the church pretending to be and looking like Jesus. I asked God, "How can this be? – he is so like Jesus – yet, God I feel this terrible guilt." "This is not guilt you feel," said God "but the evil presence of Satan." I asked, "How can this imposter just come into your holy church and pretend and get away with pretending to be Jesus?" God answered me, "He can because of man's sin" – God Gave a hint to this, "That's why in the time of Moses and Solomon etc My Tent and Temple were truly Holy Places, for if any sinner entered it, it would have been defiled and that's why God gave so many Laws on Holiness, for if God were seated in person in this Holy Temple in Jerusalem or the Tent in the desert and a sinner entered he would have been burned alive."

Then, God's Holy Spirit speaks to reassure me saying that he has total power from God over Satan and is far stronger and thus, not to worry for God Protects those He Loves.

I could not help to think how this blatant trickster could so easily dupe a sleepy Catholic into false worship of himself in the guise of Jesus and knowing, quite arrogantly, "Well, are they worshipping God alone? No! See how easy it is to have them worship me and my 'mother' Mary." I could see this and I prayed to God for the real Mary and the real Jesus, to keep them safe from this evil imposter.

Now, God may or may not Permit this to occur, for He alone is all Powerful and nothing can happen without His Will – but I tell you, all of you, "Wake up!"

What will happen, God forbid, if these Christians turn up at the Judgement saying, "Jesus, you look different to what I had imagined; where's Mary?" Supposes God permits the imagined persons to appear and then disperse the guise to reveal who it was all along – Satan! Now, Satan will be put in Hell,

for sure; for, Jesus tells us this clearly in Matthew 25 v 41, “Then he (Jesus) will say to those on his left, ‘Away from me, you that are under God’s Curse! Away to the eternal Fire which has been Prepared for the Devil (Satan) and his angels!’” Amen to that.

Jesus also says, “Not all who call me ‘Lord, lord’ will enter the Kingdom of Heaven but only those who do what my Father (God) in Heaven wants them to do” (Matthew 7 v 21). Wake up! and stay awake, giving God our Father the constant love and worship that He requires as God alone Amen! For a little insight, please read Isaiah 52 v 13 – 53 v 12 Amen. This is for all Muslims, Jews and Christians and any true believers in God and relates to Jesus amen.

And I say to the Muslim who says, “Why isn’t God Speaking instead of Jesus in the above?” Well, I ask, have you ever witnessed God’s anger? If you spoke a defiled thought before God as a sinner, He would instantly burn you up! He is Holy and that is why He Says in the Bible to Moses, “I am Holy and I Make My people Holy” (Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8). Jesus, as God’s Messiah, will hand out God’s Judgement again to fulfil Scripture (see Isaiah 11 v 2-5, Daniel 7 v 13-14). Many may also ask, why isn’t Jesus mentioned often in the Qur’an as he seems to have been given a minor role? Well, the Qur’an was sent to remind all people, telling all to worship God alone, keeping mindful of Him always and to do good deeds for your fellow man be he stranger or kin. It plainly tells of Jesus’ Messianic role (see Qur’an 3:45-46); yet, tries to keep the reader focused on God (the Father) alone as God (see John 5 v 41-44). In this, It may already have been acting in its role against some of the early Christians’ cravings for relics of saints, apostles and of Jesus himself and in this, were making idols of them. And Christians, remember, Jesus did tell us to worship God alone (see Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-31). Personally, I do think the Qur’an could have mentioned far more about the life and messages of Jesus even in its own confirmation. Alas, this is the way it was sent and I can see why the Heavenly council might want to have turned this worship of Jesus back towards God by the very omission of his importance in their attempts to right this colossal misdeed Amen.)

(A revelation from God Himself:

Think what it must be like for God. Imagine, He makes man and gives him hearing – now what if the man puts his fingers in his ears and says, “I won’t listen!”? Then, God Gives the man sight and the man closes his eyes and says, “I choose not to see!” Then, God opens the man’s heart and lets him feel love and kindness and care and the man says, “I won’t feel, I will close my heart to love!” Then, God opens the man’s spirit to feel righteousness and the man says, “I will close this too and I will do as I please!” Then, God finally says, “I now open your soul to worship Me alone,” and the man turns and says, “I will worship what I like!” Was man thankful to his Maker?

Then, another man came before God and God gave him just the same: On receiving the gift of hearing, he heard some birds singing and said, “Wow God! that sounds good – it makes me happy. Thank You.” On receiving sight, he saw a butterfly land in a garden full of flowers with many colours and he paused and said, “Wow God! what an artistic Creator You are!” Then, God opens the man’s heart and the man meeting a hungry beggar whom he feeds with half his lunch and afterwards he says, “God that felt good – to give, thank You for prompting me with good thought.” Then, God opened the man’s spirit to righteousness and that day he saw a violent bully beating the beggar away – so, he said, “Stop!” The bully then challenged the man and he knocked the bully to the ground who started to cry and begged for mercy – then, the man picked up the beggar and brought him home to clean his wounds and feed him and keep him warm until he was better and sent him on his way with some money to help him. That night he knelt before God and said, “God, I didn’t mean to reduce the bully to tears but it had to be done; Guide me God to righteousness and righteous ways.” Then, God Gave the man’s soul a door to open for worship and immediately the man fell lower to the ground and said, “Great God, I worship You – God You are a Mighty Creator. Great God thank You for all my gifts and for Creating all your beautiful creation Amen.” Then God gave the man Scriptures to read and the man read them and turned to God and said, “God I love You – God I thank You - God, the Scriptures agree with how I feel, exactly! There are others like me; oh wow! – praise You Lord Amen.” Glory to God in the Highest Heaven Amen.

Then, Satan passed by and tempted the man: he immediately called out to God and said, "Father, this does not feel right; something is amiss – I feel bad for no reason" and then, immediately, God Steps in and runs Satan away. God turns to the man and Says, "See your fellowman who chose not to see, hear or love or care or worship Me – see him there with Satan at his side and he falls into his traps, for he will not see, only what he wants to; he will not hear, only what he wants to; he only cares for himself; he worships money and wealth and he wonders why he can't feel love at all. He has turned away from Me – come My friend and see My Garden – I have a surprise for you within."

Then, an angel of God passed by and asked the man in his heart to speak to others about God, so immediately the man said, "God is this Your Will?" and God Answered, "Yes, don't be afraid, I will be with you Myself to Guide you; My Holy Spirit will tell you and prompt you what to say and do and the angels will walk with you and before you to protect and help you."

Then, one day, whilst talking about God to a crowd, a man called the Messiah spoke up and the man felt his ideas were very similar to the Messiah's, so he called God, "What is the Messiah God?" God answers, "He is My Messiah, the one I call My son; he speaks My Word to the people and he quests to please me always – he is your king and your brother, for I have made him so."

Then, in the next town, the man meets another one calling himself the Messiah and telling the people to worship himself – the man rebukes him, "You should worship the Lord your God alone!" The man prays to God, "Who is this Lord? For he feels like that same feeling I got when Satan was around before." God answered, "He is a fool who has fallen and Satan is using him to get at Me by muddying the waters - however, don't worry, for you will see only wilfully blind and deaf fools following his rubbish talk." Thank You Father Amen.)

SURAH 31 LUQMAN (Note: a wise man who counsels his son):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Alif Lam Mim

2 These are the verses of the deciding Scripture, 3 (with) guidance and mercy for those who do good, 4 who keep up the prayer, pay the prescribed alms and are certain of the Hereafter: 5 these are rightly guided by their Lord and it is they who will prosper. 6 But there is the sort of person who pays for distracting tales, intending, without any knowledge, to lead others from God's Way and to hold it up to ridicule. There will be humiliating torment for him! 7 When Our verses are recited to him, he turns away disdainfully as if he had not heard them, as if they were heaviness on his ears. Tell him that there will be a painful torment! 8 But for those who believe (in God) and do righteous deeds, there will be Gardens of bliss (Note: That Qur'anic wave again – remember Jesus' summary of the Commandments – see Mark 12 v 29-31) 9 where they will stay: that is God's true promise and He is the Almighty, the One who Decides. 10 He Created the Heavens and earth without any visible support and He Placed firm mountains on the earth – in case it should shake under you – and He Spread all kinds of animals around it. We sent down water from the sky, with which We made every kind of good plant grow on earth: 11 all this is God's creation. Now, show me what your other gods have created. No, the disbelievers are clearly astray. (Note: see Isaiah 45 v 5, 11-12, "I am the Lord; there is no other god The Lord the Holy God of Israel, the One who Shapes the future Says: 'You have no right to question Me about My children or tell Me what I ought to do! I am the One who Made the earth and Created mankind to live there. By My Power I Stretched out the Heavens; I Control the sun, the moon and the stars.'") We endowed Luqman with wisdom: "Be thankful to God; whoever gives thanks benefits his own soul and as for those who are thankless – God is Self-Sufficient, worthy of all praise." 13 Luqman counselled his son, "My son, do not attribute any partners to God; attributing partners to Him is a terrible crime." 14 We have commanded people to be good to their parents; their mothers carried them with strain upon strain and it takes two years to wean

them. Give thanks to Me and to your parents – all will return to Me. 15 If they strive to make you associate with Me (God) anything about which you have no knowledge, then, do not obey them; yet, keep their company in this life (in peace) according to what is right and follow the path of those who turn to Me. You will all return to Me in the end and I will Tell you everything you have done. 16 (And Luqman continued), “My son, if even the weight as a mustard seed was hidden in a rock or anywhere in the Heavens or earth, God would bring it (to light), for He is all Subtle, all Aware. 17 Keep up the prayer my son; command what is right; forbid what is wrong; bear anything that happens to you steadfastly: these are things to be aspired to. 18 Do not turn your nose up at people, nor walk about the place arrogantly, for God does not love arrogant or boastful people (Note: see Isaiah 66 v 1-2, Micah 6 v 8). 19 Go at a moderate pace and lower your voice, for the ugliest of all voices is the braying of asses.” (Note: this does not mean that it is forbidden to run or walk fast, no but not to be heedless in your rushing and appear in doing this like headless chickens rushing around the place, especially when you are heedless, forgetful and neglecting of God amen. Slow down! Call God! offer Him all your problems and allow Him to Help you the way He Sees fit. You may find yourself not ‘needing’ a lot of the things you may think you need – for, life is not about collecting material things and status but finding God Amen. Many today may use this very rushing and worrying to fulfil and achieve their ‘needs’ and goals in life that were not God’s Will at all, as an excuse at the Judgement, so as you can then say things like, “Well God, I had to rush around! I had to work to rear my family! I could not just sit down and let life pass me by.” God may well Answer you, “You would have been as well off to sit down a while and call Me, your God in life; for now, tell Me, what has all your rushing achieved? and where has it got you?” And many of you, at this will bow your heads in disgrace – there is no fooling God Amen. So many today busy themselves just so they don’t have to think and thus, face up to the really important questions like God – they run and duke and dive and hide almost until they drop – Alas God Sees this too! And it is still no excuse either!

Just as an aside: when I was in a Israel a year and a half ago, while in Nazareth, I overheard a congregation of Muslims in a public park where an Imam or

leader was apparently getting them really worked up almost to the point of revolt. I met three teenagers or young men after this who were indeed well worked up and I approached one of them and offered him my hand of friendship and peace and we shook hands. As he looked into my eyes and me into his, I called out "Peace." He looked at me in amazement but I think he understood. Later, I thought of this last verse in relation to the speaker in the park as he shouted out his urgency. Muslims, may I urge you, God's way is not to drown out the speech of others with shouting and loud noise but to show others by your example how great God is Amen.)

20 (People), do you not see how God has Made what is in the Heavens and on earth useful to you and has lavished His Blessings on you both outwardly and inwardly? Yet, some people argue about God, without knowledge or guidance or an illuminating Scripture. 21 When they are told, "Follow what God has sent down," they say, "We shall follow what we saw our forefathers following." What! Even if Satan is calling you to the suffering of the Blazing Flame? 22 Whoever directs himself wholly to God and does good work has grasped the surest handhold, for the outcome of everything is with God. 23 As for those who refuse to do this, do not let their refusal sadden you (Muhammad) – they will return to Us and We shall tell them what they have done: God Knows all that hearts contain – 24 We let them enjoy themselves for a little while but We shall drive them to harsh punishment. 25 If you ask them who Created the Heavens and earth, they are sure to say, "God." Say, "Praise belongs to God," but most of them do not understand. 26 Everything in the Heavens and earth belongs to God. God is Self-Sufficient and worthy of all praise. 27 If all the trees on earth were pens and all the seas (ink), with seven more along with them, still God's Words would not run out: God is Almighty and all Wise. 28 Creating and Resurrecting all of you is only like Creating or Resurrecting a single soul: God is all Hearing and all Seeing. 29 (Muhammad), do you not see that God causes the night to merge into day and day merge into night; that He has subjected the sun and the moon, each to run its course for a stated term; that He is Aware of everything you (people) do? 30 This is because God is the Truth and what they invoke besides Him is false. He is the Most-High, Most-Great. 31 (Muhammad), do you not see that ships sail through the sea, by the Grace of God, to show you

(people) some of His wonders? Truly there are signs in this for every steadfast, thankful person. 32 When the waves loom over on board like giant shadows they call out to God, devoting their religion entirely to Him. But when He has delivered them safely to land, some of them waver – only a treacherous, thankless person refuses to acknowledge Our signs. 33 People, be mindful of your Lord and fear a Day when no parent will take the place of their child, nor a child take the place of their parent, in any way. God's Promise is true, so do not let the present life delude you, nor let the deceiver delude you about God. 34 Knowledge of the Hour (of Resurrection/Judgement Day) belongs to God; it is He who sends down the relieving rain and He who Knows what is hidden in the womb. No soul knows what it will reap tomorrow and no soul knows in what land it will die; it is God who is all Knowing and all Aware.

SURAH 32 BOWING DOWN IN WORSHIP (Al-Sajda):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Alif Lam Mim

2 This Scripture, free from all doubt, has been Sent down from the Lord of the worlds. 3 Yet they say, “Muhammad has made it up.” No indeed! It is the truth from your Lord for you (Muhammad) to warn a people who had no one to warn them before, so that they may be guided. (Note: Muhammad brought God religion to the Arab people; yet, he also, like all the prophets, brought a universal and worldwide one for all people to take lessons from Amen.) 4 It is God who Created the Heavens and the earth and everything between them in six days. Then, He Established Himself on the Throne. You (people) have no one but Him (God) to Protect you and to intercede for you, so, why do you not take heed? 5 He Runs (Organises and Sustains) everything from the Heavens to the earth and everything will ascend to Him in the end, on a day that will measure a thousand years in your reckoning. (Note: I could add that the transient nature of life as we know it, on that Day, will become apparent, as is elsewhere noted in the Qur’an, as compared to the awesome nature of eternity and the enthrallment of everlasting life (see Qur’an 79:46). God has Given me a good analogy or comparison as to how life today differs from eternity: it is like life today is a practice swim of a swimming pool into which we enter one end and swim a length and exit at the other. Satan and his allies are only like noisy bystanders at the edge of the pool who cannot even swim themselves and thus are not to be listened to. Eternal life is like God then takes us to the seaside where the ocean is shown to us Amen.) God alone Knows the times and days and duration of His own future Plans amen; yet, He has Given us hints from the beginning as in the days of a week to Enoch and how at the end of a week, there will be a time of “enumerable days” of resting before “the eight day” starts again, which is the Kingdom of Heaven on earth with the Messiah as ruler Amen. Thus, by this teaching, does the Messiah’s rule come after the Judgement and the time of Bliss – God Knows well but He has always Given clear hints and understandings of His Workings Amen.) 6 Such is He who Knows all that is unseen as well as what

is seen, the Almighty, the Merciful, 7 who Gave everything its perfect form. He first Created man from clay, 8 then made descendants from an extract of underrated fluid. 9 Then, He moulded him; He Breathed from His Spirit into him; He gave him hearing, sight and minds. How seldom you are grateful! 10 They say, "What? When we have disappeared into the earth, shall we really be created anew?" In fact, they deny the meeting of their Lord. 11 Say, "The angel of death put in charge of you will reclaim you and then, you will be brought back to your Lord." 12 (Muhammad) if only you could see the wrongdoers hang their heads before their Lord: "Our Lord, now that we have seen and heard, send us back and we will do good. (Now) we are convinced." 13 If it had been Our will, We would certainly have given every soul its true guidance, but My Words have come true, "I shall be sure to fill hell with jinn and men together." (Note: There are a few notes here: firstly, compare this to the Words Jesus prophesied that he himself will speak at the Judgement authorised by God, "Away from me you that are under God's Curse! Away to the eternal Fire which has been Prepared for the devil (Satan) and his angels" (Matthew 25 v 41) in which there is also the allusion that this Fire was Prepared since the beginning just as the "Kingdom" was for those who have pleased God (see Matthew 25 v 34). There is also the allusion in this that the "Jinn" talked about so much in the Qur'an are in fact these fallen angels Amen. The second note is about the above text and the way it is presented. Now, I am going to write it out again, this time with Brackets included just to show how I understand the "We" in the Qur'an and how it was delivered by Gabriel Amen. "If it had been Our (The Heavenly council's) will, We (The Heavenly Council) would certainly have given every soul its true guidance but My (God's) Words (as Head of all, including My Heavenly council)) have come true.") 14 So, since you ignored the Meeting on this Day of yours; now, We shall ignore you: taste the lasting suffering for all you have done." 15 The only people who truly believe in Our messages are those who, when they are reminded of them, bow down in worship, celebrate their Lord's praises and do not think themselves above this. 16 Their sides shun their beds in order to pray to their Lord in fear and hope; they give to others some of what We have given them. 17 No soul knows what joy is kept hidden in store for them as a reward for what they have done (Note: and remember the greatest of all good deeds is to do God's Will, to worship and respect Him alone as God

Amen.) 18 So, is someone who believes equal to someone who defies God? No, they are not equal. 19 Those who believe (in God) and do good deeds will have Gardens awaiting them as their home and as a reward for what they have done. 20 As for those who defy God, their home will be the Fire; whenever they try to escape it, they will be pushed back into it and they will be told, "Taste the torment of the Fire which you persistently denied." 21 We shall certainly make them taste a nearer torment (in this life) prior to the greater torment, so that they may return perhaps (to God and His way, His path). 22 Who does more wrong than someone who, when messages from his Lord (God) are recited to him, turns away from them? We shall inflict retribution on the guilty. 23 We gave Moses the Scripture – so (Muhammad) do not doubt that you are receiving it (also) – and We made it a guide for the children of Israel. 24 When they became steadfast and believed firmly in Our messages; We raised leaders among them, guiding them according to Our command. 25 (Muhammad) it is your Lord who will Judge between them on the Day of Resurrection concerning their differences. 26 Is it not a lesson to them (to see) how many generations We destroyed before them, in whose homes they now walk? There truly are signs in this – do they not hear? (Note: Do they not hear that We could destroy them just as those before them in whose houses they now live Amen?) 27 Do they not consider how We drive rain to the barren land and with it produce vegetation from which their cattle and they themselves eat? Do they not see? 28 And they say, "When will this Judgement be, if you are telling the truth?" 29 Say, "On the Day of Judgement it will be no use for the disbelievers to believe; they will be granted no respite." 30 So (Muhammad) turn away from them and wait: they too are waiting.

(Note: In my first Book, Guided by God, "Manifestations," God Gave me a parable – (see chapter 23) called "God's Tree." In it, God Stands at the top of a large tree where his first people, the Jews, look up at Him through the leaves. They praise Him and do what He Says. However, some soon start to worship the tree itself, eventually calling others to join them. God naturally gets worried and He thinks, "Why are the people not worshipping Me anymore? Why are they worshipping a tree? He then thinks, "I will send down some prophets, some messengers to tell them to turn their faces up

through the leaves of the tree and try to see Me and praise Me. However, they rejected the prophets. So, God said, "I will send down a ladder with Jesus My Messiah, so that they can climb up to Me." So, He did. Some climbed; yet, once again, after a while, some started decorating the ladder with gold and silver and even started to worship the ladder itself. God turned to His Messiah and said, "How stubborn is mankind!" After a while God said, "I will let a rope down through the leaves so that those who love Me and not falsehood can cling to it and I will pull them up Myself." Many held onto the rope but some started to argue, "You are not holding onto the rope the right way!" Some even said, "Let us decorate the rope like the ladder over there." God looked at His Messiah and Angels and Helpers and said, "What next?")

(Note: How to really pray the "Our Father" prayer (Matthew 6 v 9-15):

Great God our Father who art in Heaven, Lord You once said, "I live in a High and Holy Place but I also live with those who are humble and repentant." Hallowed (Praise and reverence to) be Thy Name; You, our Lord "who alone is God" (John 5 v 44). Great God, our Creator, may your Kingdom come on earth and may Your Will be done as it is in Heaven and please Father, Give us all we need to live humbly before you, most importantly, may we receive, welcome know and understand Your Word that comes to us in Scripture via Your Holy Spirit who speaks through the prophets and Messiah and messengers of Yours God and may we forgive and be patient with others as You forgive us Lord. Lead us not into temptation or hard testing and Lord, if you do, please remain with us so as we may come through it still praising your Holy Name. Protect us God from all that is evil, especially the evil one Satan and all trickery, falsehood and sin amen. Glory be to You, our God Amen.

How can I tell Christians how to live? At some stage, you will all have to lose everything you pray to except God alone. You really will have to pray to God alone, for Jesus and the angels are only God's helpers and his Holy Spirit also. And all those who passed before, even 'holy' (religious) people or those we deem to be Holy, are now behind God and not before Him. Why call on

someone or thing when your very God and Creator Stands before you, each of you, awaiting your call? Amen.

I tell you this is why it is easier for Muslims as they are much less complicated as the Qur'an, the rope of God, tells them. if you really had climbed the Christian ladder of Christ Jesus, you would not ever think of decorating it; you would hold firmly to its two sides or uprights as you climb its steps and its two uprights are One, worship God, our Father alone and love Him with all our hearts, souls and strength and two, love our neighbours as ourselves. This is similar for Muslims as to hold onto their rope properly they too must use both hands one, worship God, the Most-High alone and two, do good deeds always by His Guidance and Will Amen. Without being disrespectful, who can teach a Jew? However, God still Loves the Jews clearly and He always will amen. May I advise you Jews – if you still reject the Messiah, “Worship the Lord our God alone and love Him with all your hearts, souls and strength and love your neighbours as yourself which do include foreigners as is written in your eternal Law Amen: see Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, 13, Leviticus 19 v 18, 33-34.

Glory be to God, the One who alone is God amen amen amen.)

(Note: As I edit today, around two years later after first writing this by pen, last night or early this morning 26/2/2020, on the first day of lent, I had a very real dream – prophetic and as a vision from God again: in it I saw a relay race as in the Olympics and there were teams running and competing against each other to try to win this very prestigious race indeed. As the last lap came up, I saw the baton being handed to a giant of a man with a beard, tall and strong, not overly muscular, but tall and he started to compete really well. He was from Poland, the Polish team and as the end approached, this tall man who didn't look much like a runner, sprinted like I have never seen a man run, he was extremely fast and gave it his all, leaving behind all other competitors in that race. Yes, he won the race. Then, I was drawn to seeing a large crowd of older type (by dress) orthodox Christians (Polish and others) walking through a vast crowd in a direction of simultaneous call and as they heeded it, they almost looked like they were going in the other direction at a

tangent to the rest. The rest of the crowd were people from my own town, other Catholics and Christians from around the world; yet they were going in a different direction and looked to me less focused and more lost. Then, I heard the voice of Mary from above me and to my left from Heaven speak to me about this crowd. She said, as I called God as to, "Should I be listening to a spirit from the dead?" God permitted its continuance: "You will lead them. You will melt their hearts. You will do many miracles amongst them to convert them to tears and repentance." I knew she meant me personally and that soon God may allow me to do some miracles and such to try to convert or turn Christians of the world back to Christianity in truth and sincerity. However, as I awoke from the dream vision, I said to God or the Words were given to me in my mind from Himself, "Lord, even if I did convert these multitudes back to Christianity; even if I had them all in tears as if at the foot of the cross of Jesus, did one of them even think of You my God? or am I merely returning them to sincerity within themselves towards Jesus, his mercy, kindness and forgiveness, even love for one another; yet, Lord, still will any call out sincerely to You, my God, as was the original plan for Christianity – to have the gentiles (and Jews) reconciled to You God Yourself? Then, I thought, even if Mary's prayers were answered and the whole world was converted to God religion and her Christians were returned to Jesus, her son, would they be any closer to truly knowing God, the One, the Almighty Creator of all things? God has not Answered me back on any of this yet and I await His Call amen. Then I thought of all the different factions amongst our various Christian groups including the orthodox, and I couldn't help but to notice their competitive nature as if they were the only ones who were correct and proper before Jesus. The Catholics may think this, the Orthodox may think that they are right and other Christian groups too, that it is them who are right, even practicing something else slightly different in their observances; yet, even if one of them was entirely right, have they pleased God at all? It's as if they are trying to win Jesus' approval more than anything else, even crushing others in their way towards this goal – however, once again, have they pleased God? Have they even thought about or called on God to see what His true Will might be? Can you not see this people? Even if you were permitted to walk up to Jesus on his throne at the Judgement and to place your very hands in his and you cried and you loved him and you were

truly repentant of all your past sins, what next? Have you even thought about God in all of your efforts, the One Jesus calls our Father and our God; the One Jesus could not even utter one Word without consulting in his entire life on earth as teacher? Will Jesus not say to you, "You have forgotten Him, your God, see Him there in the Light on the Throne of Glory – you could have had a full life and relationship with Him and in His Light but you have gotten yourself into this race and competition to please me and my mother. This has no bearing on the Light, on what you could have had – see again (as Jesus points towards his Father, our God), see Him there, the Lord our God, the One, the Only God whom I Commanded you, all of you, to worship"? How can I tell you Christians worldwide? How can I tell you even if God was to permit me to turning you all back to Christianity in tears of repentance? How can I tell you about God? You have to call Him in person yourselves, each and every one of you individually amen. Even if you win your blinkered race that you yourselves have invented, closing your eyes to all else, including reason, truth and even true love and kindness, will it get you anything? to hold the hands of Jesus? to touch him for one moment? You still have to start all over again in your new race towards God, the Creator, except this time, there is no this time; for, your lives are then over and you have no more time. What do you say now? Think about this deeply!

Only last week, I had the most vivid dream I have ever had and it was so real that I actually think it was in part. God permitted my young son who has passed away to come close and speak with me. He was so close in this that he held my right leg and he said, "Daddy, grandad and Jesse (mumble in unsurety) ... the black dog." I understood this to mean that my dad was afraid of Satan and that I had to reassure my dad later as to him being only a created angel that God has full control over at all times and whom God will punish and destroy in Hell's Fire at the Judgement Amen. I felt uneasy and I called God directly in this dream as to Him Permitting my son to speak so clearly with me and thus "Was this not breaking the Law?" God Permitted its continuance and explained later as to His reasons why. My son continued; he was crying and missed me; he was coughing as if still sick (and I thought afterwards, maybe for a spirit to contact one in the living has to come across the gulf leaving behind the protection of God in Heaven and its healing and

thus, in this, my son was suffering somewhat in order to do this.) This people was truly emotional for me too but I tried to keep God at the centre of my focus, even above my parental longing for my son. I tried to urge my son somewhat without speaking a lot that this was wrong by God, to be coming to contact me and he answered me, “Padre Pio used to do it” (talk to the dead – or from the dead to the living or both) and still focused on God, I said, “Just because Padre Pio did it Oisín, does not make it right.” Then, he told me, “Daddy I started my religious teaching today (in Heaven).” And I thought, “Wow!” I tried to mention God and Jesus but he already had it and said to me in a beautiful childlike but authoritative way, “God, the Father and Jesus, the Messiah keeper.” I again felt this was all wrong and that it could not continue on a regular basis. It almost felt like both of us were in a phone box. Then, it ended as I was taken back and woke up in a cold sweat. I was in a state! I woke my wife with my puffing as to its reality and realness. God answered me in my mind in spirit that He had to let me know that all of my children were alright and doing ok and I remembered my other dream that I had last week that God had Blessed my other two children in Person. It’s as if, God is Preparing me for something great amen or my imminent departure from this world Amen – I leave all with Him God of Glory, Your Will be done my God Amen.)

SURAH 33 THE JOINT FORCES (Al-Ahzab) (Note: this is about the battle of the trench where God Helped the believers against their rivals):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Prophet, be mindful of God and do not give in to the disbelievers and the hypocrites: God is all Knowing, all Wise. 2 Follow what your Lord Reveals to you: God is Well Aware of all your actions. 3 Put your trust in God: God is enough to trust. 4 God does not put two hearts within a man's breast. He does not turn the wives you reject and liken to your mothers' backs into your real mothers; nor does He make your adopted sons into your real sons. These are only words from your mouths, while God Speaks the truth and Guides people to the right path. (Note: Could there be an allusion in this to the fact that we should worship God alone and not Jesus? Is there a hint here in the above to Jesus being more like an adopted son than a real son? Jesus himself did say, "God Chose me and sent me into the world" (see John 10 v 36). Was Jesus fulfilling the prophecies again in this, like Jeremiah 1 v 4, "Before you were born, I Chose you"? There are other examples like Isaiah 42 v 1, 44 v 1, Psalm 89 v 26-28. This may also go some way towards explaining how Jesus could say, "Before Abraham was born, I am" (John 8 v 58). Suppose before the birth of Jesus on earth by God's Power through the Holy Spirit and His Word to have Jesus born by a virgin mother Mary (Miriam), Jesus existed in Heaven and God said one day, "Jesus I chose you to be king – to be the Messiah, the one whom 'I will call and make My first born son' (see Psalm 2 v 7, 89 v 26-28) – you will show them how to be true children in the Spirit of Mine, by your example on earth amen." Think about this people because God will explain His reasons for everything at the Judgement; so, to have sworn yourselves into allegiances and oaths as to what you think you believe may well be shown to be untrue and only acceptable in a figurative way on that Day. Are these oaths necessary one way or another, whether or not Jesus is what he is or not as we may think, to obey the Words he gave us from God in his Gospels to obey? And we all must obey them to attain salvation by the Scriptures again (see Deuteronomy 18 v 14-19). 5 Name your adopted sons after their (real) fathers: this is more equitable in God's eyes – if you do not know who their fathers are (they are your) 'brothers in religion' (Note: see

Matthew 23 v 8-10) and proteges and companions. You will not be blamed if you make a mistake, only for what your hearts deliberately intend: God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. (Note: And Christians before you all get annoyed at my suggestions in the last note, just ask yourselves, Adam was fatherless, yet, did he call himself a son of God? For the most part Jesus only ever called himself “The son of man,” yet he had to call God his “Father” to fulfil Scriptures (see Psalm 2 v 7, 89 v 26-28). People who called him “The son of God” were often met with the words, “It is you who call me so” (see Matthew 26 v 62-64). Once again, people, no matter how we feel about these things, God will explain all at the Judgement and I am merely sent ahead of Jesus to break your falls as it were, just in case you hear a different truth that Day to what you had allowed yourself to accept in life. It still does not change the central theme of Torah, the prophets’ messages, the Gospel or the Qur’an which all tell us to worship God alone and to do good deeds for others Amen. People, I am not trying to defrock or dethrone Jesus as God’s Messiah – we know this is true by the same Scriptures; yet, man has a strange way of getting all caught up in these matters whilst he forgets the important things listed above. Many Catholic priests over the years may have said or at least felt such things as, “Jesus, son of God, I would die for you.” Yet, if they hear God say that Jesus was only called His son by Himself (see Matthew 3 v 17 v 17 v 5) figuratively, to fulfil the Scriptures and that God alone was, is and always will be God alone without any sharing of His Glory (see Isaiah 44 v 24, 45 v 5), then, this priest will look a fool as the Muslims exult in Joy. God may forgive him for his mistake. But what about if this same priest led a revolt against Muslims who believed Jesus to be the Messiah and that God alone was, is and always will be God alone? Likewise, what if the Muslim who has murdered many Christians for daring to say that Jesus was the son of God against what the prophet Muhammad said in the Qur’an from the Words of the angel Gabriel himself? Suppose God Says to this, “I have not told My angels everything and Jesus is My son, who else is his father?” Well, in this case many Christians may rejoice. The point is, this should not change the way you live your lives treating God, the Almighty as God alone, the Father, the Creator, who alone should be worshipped, as Jesus himself did and told us to do (see (John 4 v 22, Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-31) and to love our neighbours as ourselves – this is universal and across the board for all Jews,

Christians and Muslims Amen amen amen.) 6 The prophet is closer to the believers than they are themselves (Note: only because he does God's Will), while his wives are their mothers (in title). (Note: for the above Scriptures nullify anything else above brotherhood amen.) In God's Scriptures, blood relatives have a stronger claim than other believers and emigrants, though they may still bestow gifts on your proteges. All this is written in the Scriptures. (Note: this only deals with worldly matters of inheritance etc, for in the afterlife, we are all brothers of each other Amen before one God amen.) 7 We took a solemn pledge from the prophets, from you (Muhammad), from Noah, from Abraham, from Moses, from Jesus son of Mary – We took a solemn pledge from all of them: 8 God will question (even) the truthful about their sincerity and for those who reject the truth, He has prepared a painful torment (Remember, Jesus' Words of pledge are "Say, 'Yes' and 'No' this is sufficient" (see Matthew 5 v 33-37).). 9 You who believe, remember God's Goodness to you when mighty armies massed against you: We sent violent winds and invisible forces against them. God Sees all that you do. 10 They massed against you from above and below; your eyes rolled (with fear); your hearts rose into your throats and you thought (ill) thoughts of God. 11 There the believers were sorely tested and deeply shaken; 12 the hypocrites and the sick at heart said, "God and His messenger promised us nothing but delusion!" 13 Some of them said, "People of Yathrib (Medina) you will not be able to withstand (the attack), so go back!" Some of them asked the prophet's permission to leave, saying, "Our houses are exposed," even though they were not – they just wanted to run away; 14 had the city been invaded from all sides and the enemy invited them to rebel, they would have done so almost without hesitation. 15 Yet, they had already promised God that they would not turn tail and flee and a promise to God will be answered for (Note: see Deuteronomy 23 v 21-23). 16 (Muhammad) Say, "Running away will not benefit you. If you manage to escape death or slaughter, you will be only allowed to enjoy (life) for a short while." 17 Say, "If God Wishes to Harm you, who can protect you? If God Wishes to Show you Mercy, who can prevent Him?" (Note see Deuteronomy 32 v 39). They will find no one but God to protect or help them. (Note: This is very important and is just the same for all people even not in war situations but normal life and after. Christians who thus pray to intercessors like Jesus, Mary, saints

and angels, even passed over loved ones, shows your unsurety in God as if you 'need extra protection' and can't just trust God alone and why? Because you have put nothing of your lives and selves into God truthfully. To contact any spirit of the dead is sin (see Leviticus 20 v 27); however, "to God," Jesus tells us that "the living and the dead are the same" (see Luke 20 v 38). Secondly, even Jesus himself has warned us, "Not all who call me 'Lord, lord' will enter the Kingdom of Heaven but only those who do what my Father (God) in Heaven wants them to do" (Matthew 7 v 21). And suppose someone says, "But saint so and so did many miracles in Jesus' name and he said to worship Jesus." Jesus shows in the following verses Matthew 7 v 22-23 that this is not enough – only those who do God's Will. So, all Christians, it is imperative that you seek God's Will and once again, Jesus called God his Father but never forget Jesus also called God "My God" (John 20 v 17, Mark 15 v 34.) And once again to Muslims who may think it offensive to call God your father, Moses did so too, "He is your Father, your Creator" (Deuteronomy 32 v 6).

I tell you all Jesus spent his life fulfilling Scripture and I thank You God for Showing me the meaning of this, for no human on earth did. Jesus fulfilled Isaiah's "Suffering servant" (Isaiah 52 v 13 - 53 v 12) right to his sacrificial death so "the sins of many" would be "forgiven" and even in Jesus' calling God "Father," this is also the fulfilment of Scripture in Psalm 89 v 26-28, "He (Jesus) will say to Me (God) 'You are my Father and my God; you are my Protector and my Saviour' (see John 20 v 17)," in which Jesus says after being Resurrected by God from the dead to life, "Do not hold on to me," Jesus told her (Mary Magdalene), because I have not yet gone back up to the Father. But go to my brothers (his disciples) and tell them that I am returning to Him who is my Father and their Father, my God and their God." And in the same Psalm God Says about Jesus, "I will Make him (Jesus) My first-born son, the greatest of all kings."

Jesus further enhances this in the Garden of Gethsemane firstly begging his Father "to take this cup of suffering from me! but not what I want but what You want" (Matthew 26 v 39). In verse 53-54, Jesus concludes, "Don't you know that I could call on my Father (God) for Help and at once He would Send

me more than twelve armies of angels? But in this case, how could Scriptures come true which say this is what must happen?" (see Isaiah 53 v 10-12 for this Scripture).

And what of the Scripture which says, "He was Given authority, honour and Royal power, so that people of all nations, races and languages would serve him (before God). His authority would last for ever and his Kingdom would never end" (Daniel 7 v 14)? (See also Isaiah 11 v 2-5, Malachi 3 v 1-6, Ezekiel 34 v 20-25) and just in case there may be any mix ups, Jesus explains that when he comes, he will be at "the Right-Hand Side of the Almighty." Here is that full Scripture, "I (Jesus) tell all of you: from this time on you will see the Son of Man (himself) sitting on the Right-Hand Side of the Almighty and coming on the clouds of Heaven!" and "he will send out his angels to the four corners of the earth to gather" (see Matthew 26 v 64, 13 v 40-43, 47-50, 25 v 31-46). Even this very Scripture that Jesus himself prophesied will only be the fulfilment of another earlier Scripture Psalm 110 v 1, "The Lord (God) said to my lord (Jesus the Messiah) the king, 'Sit here at My Right until I put your enemies under your feet.'")

18 God Knows exactly who among you hinder others, who (secretly) say to their brothers, "Come and join us," who hardly ever come out to fight, 19 who begrudge you (believers) any help. When fear comes, you (Muhammad) see them looking at you with eyes rolling like someone in their death throws; when fear has passed, they attack you with sharp tongues and begrudge you any good. Such men do not believe and God Brings their deeds to nothing – that is all too easy for God. 20 They think the joint forces have not gone and if the joint forces (besiegers) did come again, they would wish they were in the desert, wandering among the Bedouin and seeking news about you (from afar and a safe distance away). Even if they were with you (believers), they would hardly fight at all. 21 The messenger of God (Muhammad) is an excellent model for those of you who put your hope in God and the Last Day (Judgement Day) and remember Him (God) often. 22 When the believers saw the joint forces, they said, "This is what God and His messenger promised us: the promise of God and His messenger is true," and this only served to strengthen their faith and submission to God. 23 There are men among the

believers who honoured their pledge to God: some of them have fulfilled it by death and some are still waiting. They have not changed in the least. 24 (Such trials are ordained by God) so that God may reward the truthful for their honesty and punish the hypocrites, if He so Wills, or He may Relent towards them, for God is Forgiving and Merciful. (Note: Many factious groups today use excerpts like this to arouse 'fighting spirit' among its young men to carry out their evil and disruptive plans like suicide bombings etc. Yet, these things are historic. God Tests all hearts without the need for violence and His eternal state is one of peace and not unrest Amen. From a Christian perspective the early wars of Muhammad were comparable to world war two and God's fight against the Nazi rule. This does not mean today that we still hold all Germans in contempt, no! time has moved on; yet overall humanity has learned from these horrific events and remains vigilant without being in a state of readiness for war Amen. The same can be said about affairs in the North of Ireland. Yes there were troublesome times; yet, for one to hold onto and try to continue on unrest is not really upholding Jesus' Gospel message from God, is it? and both of you will vouch for being either Catholic or Protestant, both of whom are supposed to obey the Gospel – please read such messages, such golden gems from the mouth of Jesus himself, "Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you" (see Matthew 5 v 38-48). One could easily retort, "Would that have stopped the Nazis?" I say, that was then, this is now, you cannot live your lives in the past but before The Almighty God today.) 25 God Sent back the disbelievers along with their rage – they gained no benefit – and spared the believers from fighting. He is Strong and Mighty. 26 He Brought those people of the Book (some Jewish tribes) who supported them down from their strongholds and put panic in their hearts. Some of them you (believers) killed and some you took captive. 27 He passed onto you their land, their houses, their possessions and a land where you had not set foot: God has Power over everything. (Note: Remember also people that God Himself had included in His Ten Commandments that one should not covet or desire another man's land or property (see Exodus 20 v 17) and the reason I mention this here is: there are people among the factious and rebellious in heart that have designs on another's wealth before a war even starts and thus they can entice a war situation just so as they can have their desires fulfilled. In this they have

already committed and are still committing great sin Amen. I have been shown in my mind by God the desires of young men attacking peaceful villages just so they can have their sexual desires fulfilled and yet, they say this is for God – I pity you fools indeed for what God has in store for you is truly horrendous, especially for bringing His Holy Name into disrepute Amen. God has also listed this very sin among the Ten Commandments (Exodus 20 v 7) that is not to be committed by anyone.) 28 (Muhammad) say to your wives, “If you desire for the present life and its finery, then come, I will make provision for you and release you with kindness but if you desire God, His messenger and the final home (in Heaven), then, remember that God has prepared great rewards for those of you who do good. 30 Wives of the prophet (Muhammad), if any of you does something clearly outrageous, she will be punished twice – that is easy for God 31 but if any of you is obedient to God and His messenger and does good deeds, know that We shall give her a double reward and have a generous provision prepared for her. 32 Wives of the prophet, you are not like any other woman. If you are truly mindful of God, do not speak too softly in case the sick of heart should lust after you, but speak in an appropriate manner; 33 stay at home and do not flaunt your finery as they used to in the pagan past; keep up the prayer; give the prescribed alms and obey God and His messenger. God Wishes to keep uncleanness away from you people of the (prophet’s) house and to Purify you thoroughly. Remember what is recited in your houses of God’s revelations and wisdom, for God is all Subtle, all Aware. (Note: Remember God’s Own Words to Moses, “I am Holy and I Make My people Holy” (Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8). On a personal note, I can fully understand this above scenario for God has Shown me, myself, how the Devil Satan and his allies can enter a house in seconds and cause absolute mayhem between family members even by speech and mood alone. Thus, do the inhabitants of a prophet’s, priest’s or Holy person’s house have to remain extra vigilant to Satan’s guises as he tries to infiltrate and disrupt God’s Plans. However, God has also Shown me how, by Grace and His Own Protective measures does He keep much of this at bay and away from all His Holy ones so as they can live in peace with God. For if God were to permit normal testing and temptation to happen, many times would the prophet’s own family fail and cause disruption and sadness in the prophet’s heart. And as God is Trying to work

through and with the prophet, He often has to intervene to keep peace for the prophet's sake. I know this for I am also a prophet Amen. Many of you Muslims may get upset by these words thinking Muhammad as the seal and thus last prophet. However, this is why God has sent both myself and John the Baptist before in the name of Elijah to also fulfil Scriptures (see Matthew 17 v 10-13, 11 v 7-15, Malachi 4 v 5). This should and does not upset your understandings of Muhammad as being "the seal of the prophets" (see Qur'an 33:40), for God can easily say, "I Sent Elijah again to fulfil My Scriptures." And do you want to be on the other side to God? No, I don't think so; for I think that many Muslims do actually try to please God and live His Will for them truly. I have not come to dispute Muhammad's message or that of Jesus or Moses but to reiterate their central theme: to worship God alone and to place Him central in all things amen.) 35 For men and women who are devoted to God – believing men and women, obedient men and women, truthful men and women, steadfast men and women, humble men and women, charitable men and women, men and women who remember God often – God has Prepared forgiveness and a rich reward. (Note: How many modern Christians can say "Yes" to all of these attributes?) 36 When God and His messenger have decided on a matter that concerns them, it is not fitting for any believing man or woman to claim freedom of choice in that matter: whoever disobeys God and His messenger is far astray (Note: many Muslims in Muhammad's time came to him for a ruling on personal matters in their lives. Also, for Jews and Christians and indeed Muslims, this is quite similar to what God said to Moses and thus to his people about the coming of Jesus, "I (God) will Send them a prophet (Jesus) like you (Moses) from among their own people; I will Tell him what to say and he will tell the people everything I Command (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49). He will speak in My Name and I (God) will Punish anyone who refuses to obey him (Jesus)" (Deuteronomy 18 v 18-19 confirmed by Peter and Stephen under God's Holy Spirit's control in Acts 3 v 22-23, 7 v 37 Amen). 37 When you (Muhammad) said to the man who had been favoured by God and by you, "Keep your wife and be mindful of God," you hid in your heart what God would later reveal; you were afraid of people but it is more fitting that you fear God. When Zayd no longer wanted her, We gave her to you in marriage so that there might be no fault in believers marrying the wives of their adopted sons after they no

longer wanted them. God's Command must be carried out: 38 the prophet is not at fault for what the God has ordained for him. This was God's Practice with those who went before – God's Command must be fulfilled – 39 (and with all) those who deliver God's Messages and fear only Him and no other: God's Reckoning is enough. 40 Muhammad is not the (real) father of any one of you men: he is God's messenger and the seal of the prophets: God Knows everything. (Note: Firstly, God's Own words to the prophet Malachi about how He felt about divorce, "I Hate divorce" says the Lord God of Israel (see Malachi 2 v 13-16). Secondly, What is being referred to in the above is the fact that God had previously outlawed in the eternal Law Given to Moses for a man to have sexual intercourse with the wife of his son and this was punishable by death (see Leviticus 18 v 15, 20 v 12); yet, in this, Zayd was only an adopted son of Muhammad's. Thirdly, God is a Kind and Caring and Loving God full of Compassion and when He Sees divorce, He also Sees children who cry, whose little hearts ache in pain as all they know is a safe and loving home that is shattered by divorce. He Sees women who may not be as beautiful as they once were being ditched for younger models as if being dealt like cattle or livestock. God Sees these women's hearts and dreams shattered by divorce. God also Sees the man's heart broken who had remained faithful to his wife who was an adulteress and who had betrayed his love for her and his trust and he in turn may have to try to pick up the pieces of his broken hearted children. How evil is man! How man makes excuses for lust! The Qur'an mentions someplace of people being "like cattle, even worse than cattle!" (see Qur'an 7:179, 25:44). I have even heard of two cases in my own small town in rural Ireland where two different women have both run off with other women as lesbians after rearing children previously in marriages with their husbands – how perverse has man and woman become! Do they not even consider those broken-hearted children left behind not to mention their disgrace? How sick God must feel this day!)

41 Believers, remember God often, 42 and glorify Him morning and evening: 43 it is He who Blesses you, as do the angels, in order to lead you out of the depths of darkness into the Light. He is ever Merciful towards the believers – 44 when they meet Him they will be greeted with "Peace" (Note: see Matthew 5 v 8, Psalm 11 v 7) – and He has Prepared a generous reward for

them (Note: see Matthew 25 v 34, 46, 6 v 6, 19-21). 45 Prophet, We have sent you as a witness, as a bearer of good news and warning, 46 as one who calls people to God by His leave, as a light-giving lamp. (Note: From an unlikely source to many, Peter, Jesus' close disciple, says, "We would do well to listen to the message of the prophets, it is like a light shining in a dark place until the dawning of the day" (see 2 Peter 1 v 19).) 47 Give true believers the good news that great bounty awaits them from God. 48 Do not give into the disbelievers and the hypocrites: ignore the harm they cause you and put your trust in God. God is enough to trust. 49 Believers you have no right to expect a waiting period when you marry believing women and then divorce them before you have touched them: make provision for them and release them in an honourable way. 50 Prophet, We have made it lawful for you, the wives whose bride gift you have paid and any slaves God has assigned to you through war and the daughters of your uncles and aunts on your father's and mother's sides, who migrated with you. also, any believing woman who has offered herself to the prophet (waiving any bride gift) and whom the prophet wishes to wed – this is only for you (Muhammad) and not the rest of the believers: We know that We have made it obligatory for them concerning their wives and slave girls – so, you should not be blamed: God is Most Forgiving, Most Merciful. (Note see Leviticus 18 v 1-30 for his eternal Laws on sexual relations Amen) 51 You may make any of (your women) wait and receive any of them as you wish but you will not be at fault if you invite one whose turn you have previously set aside: this way it is more likely that they will be satisfied and will not be distressed and will be content with what you have given them. God Knows what is in your hearts: God is all Knowing, Forbearing. 52 You (Muhammad) are not permitted to take any further wives, nor to exchange the wives you have for others, even if they attract you with their beauty. But this does not apply to your slave girls: God is Watchful over all. (Note: To western society these polygamous rules can seem almost daunting; yet, God had Permitted polygamy in the Law. However, we must not forget that God also compared the sinful and lusting people in Noah's time to being "like stallions or bulls with their private parts out going around lusting." Thus, I warn all Muslims and those who avail of polygamy not to forget this – remember how Solomon ended up! – Greed is a terrible thing!) 53 Believers, do not enter the prophet's houses unless you are given

permission for a meal until it is ready and when you are invited; then do not linger after you have finished your meal. Do not stay on and chat for that would offend the prophet, though he would shrink from asking you to leave (himself). God does not shrink from the truth. When you ask his wives for something, do so from behind a screen: this is purer both for your hearts and theirs. It is not right for you to offend God's messenger, just as you should never marry his wives after him: that would be grievous in God's eyes. 54 God has full Knowledge of all things whether you reveal them or not. (Note: One cannot help but to think whatever happened to equal brotherhood among all men? Even Jesus as God's everlasting ruler as the Messiah was far more at one with the public and lower classes than would seem for Muhammad's almost kingship. However, there are hidden things here that the normal person may not at first see and they are to do with lustful thoughts before the Almighty who was with Muhammad. So, if one looked at his wife in a lustful way and she responded by liking this 'look' then, when she came into proximity with Muhammad, he may recognise something different or strange on her face and would have to question God on this. God is Holy you see and He cannot tolerate sin of any kind and lust is sin Amen.) 55 The prophet's wives are not to blame (if they are seen by) their fathers, their sons, their brothers, their brothers' sons, their sisters' sons, their women or their slaves. (Wives of the prophet) be mindful of God. God Observes everything. 56 God and His angels Bless the prophet, so, you who believe, bless him too and give him greetings of peace. (Note: Remember people this was in his lifetime and not afterwards as many Muslims carry on today. For, God has eternally prohibited the contacting of spirits of the dead (Leviticus 20 v 27, Deuteronomy 18 v 10-11, 29 v 29). Thus, there is no need to bless the dead; they are with God now and under His Supervision – concentrate instead on doing His Will for yourselves in your own lives Amen.) 57 Those who insult God and His messenger will be rejected by God in this world and the next – He has prepared a humiliating torment for them – 58 and those who undeservedly insult believing men and women will bear the guilt of slander and flagrant sin. (Note: and I tell you people, even jokingly, to insult or speak ill of a people or person just because they believe in God is inexcusable. Thus, Muslims should not jeer or hate the Jews and Christians should not hate Muslims, even if a few of them commit sinful evil crimes like

blowing up people with bombs etc, many or most are still in a state of attempting to please God wholeheartedly. Likewise, you Jews should not look down on anyone else either, your own eternal Law given to Moses strictly forbids it in such Scriptures as Leviticus 19 v 17-18, 33-34.) 59 Prophet, tell your wives, your daughters and women believers to make their outer garments hang low over them so as to be recognised and not insulted (Note: to lust over a women is sin. A young man can be attracted to a young woman without seeing her private parts and thus, he should not be kept from seeing a single women's face and form. What he does in his mind and heart after this is between himself and God. God Knows our desires, yes, even sexual desire; yet, if we lust and think sinful thoughts, or worse masturbate, we invite Satan into our spirit spaces and once in, he can ruin lives Amen – Call God! and call Him often in every situation Amen.): God is Most Forgiving, Most Merciful. 60 If the hypocrites, the sick at heart and those who spread lies in the city do not desist, We will rouse you (Muhammad) against them and then, they will only be your neighbours in this for a short while. 61 They will be rejected. Whenever they are found, they will be arrested and put to death. 62 This has been God's Practice with those who went before. You will not find any change in God's Practices. (Note: And the reason for this is, God has always given deterrents against sin and punishments for sin in His eternal Law Given to Moses, so as we might not do it; for, if we do commit sin, we are endangering ourselves of Hell after our lives on earth and if one could only see the terrible punishment of Hell, one may prefer the punishments attached to God's Law instead when faced with it. This is why Jesus openly tells us that it is better to "gauge out an eye," or "cut off a limb" if it causes us to sin: for this is far better than the prospect of Hell after life (see Matthew 5 v 29-30). Many in our modern world, be you of Christian or even Jewish origin, try to forget the word "Hell" and "Eternal punishment" and push it away trying as best they can to excuse their immoral behaviours but by your same Bibles, God Sees all things, Knows all things and Records all things and will Reward or Punish all words, actions/deeds and thoughts Amen (see Jeremiah 23 v 23-24, Daniel 12 v 1, Matthew 25 v 31-46, 7 v 1-2, 12, 12 v 36-37, 5 v 27-30). And as I type and edit today, I think back to the other night as God Revealed something to me. I pray one surah in the Qur'an very often and it is surah 103 which reads: "In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the

Most Compassionate, by the fading day (as time passes), man is deep in loss, except for those who believe (in God, worshipping Him alone), do good deeds, urge one another to the truth and urge one another to steadfastness.” In this, God has shown me, lo and behold, the three things we are held accountable for: 1. Our “deeds” as shown above, 2. Our “words” and what do we speak if we keep our words pure but the truth! and 3. Our “thoughts” – to remain steadfast before our God always keeps us in a state of being awake so as we will not permit ourselves to think bad thoughts and even if they present themselves before us, even from Satan, we know the remedy: “call God!” (see Qur’an 7:200-201, 41:36). In this, I can say that Surah 103 is a perfect summary for the entire Qur’an and even God’s whole Law given to Moses, and even the Gospel given to Jesus – read again Jesus’ own take on this (Matthew 7 v 1-2, 12, 12 v 36-37, 5 v 27-29 Amen.) 63 People ask you about the Hour (of Judgement). say, “God alone has Knowledge of it.” How could you (Muhammad) know? The Hour may well be near (Note: see Matthew 24 v 36). 64 God has Rejected the disbelievers and has Prepared a Blazing Fire for them (see Matthew 25 v 41). 65 There they will stay permanently, with no one to befriend or support them. 66 On the Day when their faces are being turned about in the Fire, they will say, “If only we had obeyed God and the messenger,” (And remember people, Christians can enter Heaven by obeying their messenger Jesus, the Jews, Moses and the prophets and the Muslims Muhammad (see Qur’an 5:43-48); yet, on Judgement Day, we will all obey God, like it or not. The fact remains, a Christian who has become lapsed and thus does not live the true message of Jesus, which Commands us to worship God alone and do His will in our lives (see Matthew 4 v 10, 7 v 21, Mark 12 v 29-31) and in this, he or she may look around themselves and see today’s other church going Christians and say to themselves, “Well, they are not much better than me! so! hmm!” Do you think that this statement will save you from God’s Wrath? You may well find yourselves saying, “I wish I had become a Muslim for at least they remained steadfast and truthful to their morals.” In this, they would be truthfully acknowledging the importance of all the Messages of God through His prophets and messengers, including Muhammad and they may well wish that they had heeded all of their warnings, reminders and lessons so as they too could have been saved amen). 67 and “Lord! We obeyed our masters

(leaders) and our chiefs and they led us astray. 68 Lord! Give them a double punishment and reject them completely.” (Note: And I tell you all people, it will be like this on the Day of Judgement as many of you modern opinionated people face God as you are Reminded of how easily you were led into this arrogance and even insolence. God will show you yourselves discussing for and voting for Gay marriage, abortion and murder of the helpless unborn just to voice your opinions and then, you may think, “Oh, those backward Muslims never allowed that, I wish I could have joined them now!” God may well Answer, “You weren’t asked to join them, only to heed the reminder and warning! And you did not! For if you had, you would already have known by the Bible that I hated these very things but you chose instead to save your eyes, ears and hearts for fame and fortune and opinion and it has been the ruination of all of you. This day, you will see how Serious I can be! Take them away!”) 69 Believers, do not be like those who insulted Moses – God Cleared him of their allegations and he was highly honoured in God’s Eyes (Note: see Numbers 12 v 1-16). 70 Believers, be mindful of God, speak in a direct fashion and with good purpose (Note: again how Jesus reminded us that we will all be held accountable for our words (see Matthew 12 v 36-37) thoughts (Matthew 5 v 27-28) and deeds Matthew 7 v 1-2, 12).) 71 and He will Put your deeds right for you and forgive you your sins. Whoever obeys God and His messenger will truly achieve a great triumph (Note: and remember again, a person in Moses time who obeyed what he told him from God, or a person in Jesus’ who obeyed what he told him to do is just the same – they are saved as well! In this, today, the modern man or woman has never been so Blessed and in such a position of advantage as to have all three, Torah and Old Testament, the Gospel and the Qur’an and yet who heeds them? We should be the most Holy people because of all of these; yet many remain heedless! Amen.) 72 We offered the trust (Note: of reason and moral responsibility) to the Heavens, the earth and the mountains, yet they refused to undertake it and were afraid of it; mankind undertook it – they have always been inept and rash. 73 God will punish the hypocrites and the idolaters, both men and women and turn with Mercy to the believers, both men and women: God is Most Forgiving, Most Merciful.

(Note: To all people, Jews, Christians and Muslims, you will be asked two questions on Judgement Day: one, did you worship God alone and love Him with all your heart, soul and strength (mind and spirit)? And two, did you love your neighbour as yourself? A Jew may answer “Yes” to both of these and even though he or she may have rejected the name of Jesus as the Messiah, in life, they truly worshipped God and were truly kind to all (see Matthew 19 v 17). God Speaks to him: “Here is My Messiah Jesus, now kneel before him and accept his name and sacrifice for your sins child of Abraham.” The choice is yours!

A Christian answered to the same two questions, “Well, I am confused as to the worship of God, as I did pray to our Father; yet, I don’t know the full truth of the trinity.” “Well,” says Jesus, “Here is our Father, who alone is God, Seated on His Throne of Glory above and to my left and even though you cannot see His Face, for you have to be pure in heart to see God as He truly is, this is whom you must worship! You were a very kind man on earth so enter.”

A Muslim man steps up and says, “I worshipped Allah alone and did good deeds – why can’t I see the Face of God?” “Well,” says Jesus, “You are neither pure in heart, for you spent a lot of time looking at and lusting after women.” The Muslim continued, “That Christian ate pork and drank – I have spent my whole life abstaining.” “Yes,” said Jesus, “So, you have but that man was faithful to his wife and even though many women passed him by in his life flaunting themselves, he always lowered his eyes in submission to God even when drunk. Had you drunk, I fear you would have succumbed to temptation and committed adultery; so, be thankful to God that He Gave you the strength to abstain from drink.” Remember all of you, adultery is a sin and given its place among God’s ten commandments. Coveting another man’s wife is also a sin and is also given ten commandment status (see Exodus 20 v 14, 17) Amen. Now, all of you enter My Father’s Kingdom and you know He is Merciful and truly Gracious and indeed truly Wise – He may have even come up with a plan so as you all can see Him Amen.”)

SURAH 34 SHEBA (Saba’):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Praise be to God, to whom belongs all that is in the Heavens and earth and praise to Him in the life to come. He is the One who Decides, the All Aware. 2 He Knows all that goes into the earth and all that comes out of it; He Knows all that comes down from the Heavens and all that goes up to them. He is the Merciful, the Forgiving. 3 Still the disbelievers say, “The Last Hour will never come upon us.” Say, “Yes, by my Lord (it will), by Him who Knows the unseen. Not even the weight of a speck of dust in the Heavens and earth escapes His Knowledge, nor anything smaller or greater. It is all Recorded in a clear Record, 4 so that He can Reward those who believe and do good deeds (That Qur’anic wave of repetition and reminding again!): they will have forgiveness and a generous provision.” 5 But as for those who work against Our revelations, seeking to undermine them, there will be the torment of a painful suffering. 6 (Muhammad), those who have been given knowledge can see that what has been sent to you from your Lord is the truth and it leads to the path of the Almighty, worthy of all praise. 7 But the disbelievers say, “Shall we show you a man who claims that, when you have been utterly torn to pieces, you will be raised to a new creation? 8 Has he invented a lie about God? Is he mad?” No! It is those who do not believe in the life to come who will suffer torment, for they are in gross error. 9 Do they not think about what is in front of them and behind them in the Heavens and earth? If We wished, We could make the earth swallow them up or make fragments from the Heavens fall down on them. There truly is a sign in this for every servant who turns back to God in repentance. 10 We graced David with Our favour. We said, “You mountains, echo God’s praises together with him and you birds, too.” We softened Iron for him, 11 saying, “Make coats of chain mail and measure links well.” “Do good, all of you, for, I See everything you do.” 12 And (We subjected) the wind for Solomon. Its outward journey took a month and its return journey likewise. We made a fountain of molten brass flow for him and some of the jinn worked under his control, with his Lord’s Permission. If one of them deviated from Our command, We let him taste the suffering of the Blazing Flame. 13 They made him whatever he wanted –

palaces, statues, basins as large as water troughs, fixed cauldrons. We said, "Work thankfully, family of David, for few of My servants are truly thankful." (Note: Remember, so much of Solomon's makings were under strict plan given to David for the Temple of God, just as the Tent of God's Presence and all its attachments were before in Moses' time by God Himself.) 14 Then, when We decreed Solomon's death, nothing showed the jinn he was dead but a creature of the earth eating at his stick: when he fell down they realised – if they had known what was hidden they would not have continued their demeaning labour. (Note: Much of the above is not even mentioned in the Bible (see Books of Chronicles and Kings.) 15 There was a sign for the people of Sheba too in their dwelling place: two gardens one on the right, one on the left. "Eat from what your Lord has Provided for you and give Him thanks, for your land is good and your Lord most Forgiving." 16 But they paid no heed; so, We let loose on them a flood from the dam and replaced their two gardens with others that yielded better fruit, tamarisk bushes and a few lote trees. In this way We punished them for their ingratitude – would We punish anyone but the ungrateful? 18 Also, We had placed between them the towns We had blessed, other towns within sight of one another to which they could travel easily – "Travel safely in this land by night and by day 19 but (still) they complained, "Our Lord has made the distance between our staging posts so long!" They wronged themselves and in the end, We made their fate a byword (an example) and scattered them in countless fragments. There truly are signs in this for every patient, thankful person. 20 Satan was proved right in his opinions of them, for they all followed him – except a group of believers – 21 even though he had no authority over them. (Note: This once again is an example of how God alone Holds all Power and we should never fear Satan; for, he is only a created being by God and is always under God's Power Amen.) But (We aim) to distinguish those who believe in the life to come from those who doubt it: (Muhammad), your Lord Observes everything. 22 Say, "Pray to your so called gods besides God; they do not even control the weight of a speck of dust in Heaven or earth, nor do they have any share in them, nor any of them any help to God. 23 Intercession will not work with Him, except by those to whom He (God) Gives permission." They will be asked, after the terror is lifted from their hearts (on the Day of Judgement), "What did your Lord Speak?" and they will answer, "The Truth. He is the

Most-High, the Most-Great.” 24 Say (Muhammad), “Who gives you sustenance from the Heavens and earth?” Say, “God does,” and “(One party of us) must be rightly guided and the other clearly astray.” Say, “You will not be questioned about our sins, nor will we be questioned about what you do.” 26 Say, “Our Lord will Gather us together, then, He will Judge justly between us; He alone is the All Knowing Judge” (Note: see Psalm 75 v 2, 94 v 2 & John 5 v 30-31). 27 Say, “Show me those you joined to Him (God) as partners. No indeed! He alone is God, the Almighty, the One who Decides” (see John 5 v 30-47). 28 We have sent you (Muhammad) only to bring good news and warning to all people but most of them do not understand 29 and they say, “If what you say is true, when will this promise be fulfilled?” 30 Say, “You have an appointment for a Day which you cannot put off nor bring forward, even by a single moment.” (Note: many today ask such foolish questions as the above; yet, for each person born in life, bar a very special few who God has and will bring up body and soul, most will live a life and then die. This is your end in life; your time of Testing is now over; you face the Judgement as you then are, be this Day near or far off; for God alone Knows this date, verified by Jesus in the Gospels (see Matthew 24 v 36). So, are you saying that you will beat death somehow without God’s Power? Thus, all will face the Judgement when God sees fit to remove you from life. Why would one wish to hasten the day of their deaths by antagonising the Almighty? Your duty in life is to find Him and worship Him in the unseen state of life as a Test from Him, our universal God Amen.) 31 The disbelievers say, “We will believe neither this Qur’an nor the Scriptures that came before it.” If only you could see (Muhammad) how the wrongdoers will be made to stand before their Lord, hurling reproaches at one another. Those who were oppressed will say to the oppressors, “If it were not for you, we would have been believers!” 32 The oppressors will say to them, “Was it we who prevented you from following right guidance after it had reached you? No! You yourselves were sinners.” 33 The oppressed will say to them, “No, it was your scheming night and day, ordering us to disbelieve in God and set up rivals to Him.” (Note: see Exodus 20 v 5). When they see the punishment, they will fall silent with regret and We shall put iron collars on the disbelievers’ necks. Why should they be rewarded for anything other than what they have done (in life)? 34 Never have We sent a warner to a community without those among them who were

corrupted by wealth saying, "We do not believe in the message you have been sent with." 35 They would say, "We have greater wealth and more children than you and we shall not be punished." (Note: People, how many of you today have honestly not heard someone say something like, "Oh, I believe in Jesus alright but all that Old Testament rubbish ... well, I don't believe in that! And as for Hell and punishment, ha! I don't believe in any of that either!" People, what we believe in has nothing to do with the truth and fact. God has warned us all along; yet, who listens? And if you truly believed in Jesus, you would also know what he said (see Matthew 25 v 31-46) about these very things Amen.) 36 Say (Muhammad), "My Lord Gives in abundance to whoever He Will and sparingly to whoever He Will, though most people do not understand. 37 Neither your wealth nor your children will bring you nearer to Us, but those who believe and do good deeds will have multiple rewards for what they have done and will live safely in the lofty dwellings of Paradise (Note: Qur'anic wave again! And it's reminding.), 38 whereas those who work against Our messages seeking to undermine them will be brought to punishment." (Note: People, today in our modern world, God still Tests us by means of another and let me give an example of this: I met my friend whom I grew up with but whom is an atheist or tries his best to be one and then, God Prompts me (sometimes without my knowing) to speak about God and religion and then, Bang! "No such thing! A load of rubbish! You won't convert me!" replies my acquaintance who is very scientific and thorough in much of his dealings. I feel a little lost for more words but what can I say? God is Watching, Listening to and Recording all our speech, not to mention all our thoughts and actions also. He is already amassing evidence against the disbelievers, even unknown to themselves, be they friend or foe, acquaintance or unknown amen. And even if my friend, at the Judgement, tries to involve me in his disbelief, how can I help him if God is unhappy with him and has already found him guilty? I can't and both of us will be reminded of this very day that we had this chat, apparently unimportant and merely topical as it may have seemed at the time and we will be shown our division, where I spoke for God and he spoke against. And even if I were to go on my knees and cry for my childhood friend, I still cannot change God's Decision; for he has failed and I have passed Amen. The Qur'an is the greatest Book I have ever read in this respect as to its pointing out of the very fact that we

all must remain awake to and aware of God always in all our doings and speaking and even thinking Amen; so, how can a Christian dismiss it before even having read it? I advise that you do so. Place your differences and inability to understand everything aside until the end and continue reading it in a prayerful manner before God. Heed its simple reminding Amen.) 39 Say, "My Lord Gives in abundance to whoever of His servants He Will and sparingly to whoever He Will; He will replace whatever you give in alms; He is the best of Providers." 40 On the Day He gathers them all together, He will say to the angels, "Was it you these people worshipped?" 41 They will reply, "May You be exalted! You are our Supporter against them! Really they worshipped the jinn (Note: in this instance does this refer to the fallen angels and evil spirits or demons?) – most of them believed in them." (Note: Today, people, you often hear these modern spiritualists speak about "the universe" and "nature" and "the forces that be" even saying things like, "I believe in something but God? Oh I don't think so!" as if their opinions counted for something. When they see the Judgement and the Power of the Living God Facing them head on, they will wish they had denounced their opinions Amen. How can I tell you this people as you heedlessly pass by?) 42 "So, today, neither of you has any power to benefit or harm the other," We shall tell the evildoers, "Taste the torment of the Fire which you called a lie." 43 When Our messages are recited to them, clear as they are, they say, "This is only a man who wants to turn you away from what your forefathers worshipped," and "This (Qur'an) is nothing but lies he has made up." When the truth comes to disbelievers, they say, "This is just plain sorcery," 49 though we have not given them any Books to study nor sent a warner (to them (the pagan Arabs)) before you. (Note: and remember, even though much of the Qur'an is addressed to the disbelieving pagan Arabs in Muhammad's time, it is just the same today, the warning and reminder is for all people in all ages up to the Judgement day itself amen, not that a disbeliever will ever permit himself or herself to read Scripture in the first place Amen.) 45 The people who lived before them also denied the truth – these people have not attained even a tenth of what We gave their predecessors – they too, rejected My Messages and how terrible My Condemnation was! 46 Say (Muhammad), "I advise you to do one thing only: stand before God in pairs or singly and think, there is no sign of madness in

your companion (Muhammad) – he is only warning you before severe suffering arrives.” 47 Say, “If I have asked you for any reward, you can keep it. It is God alone who will Reward me: He is Witness to everything.” 48 Say, “My Lord Hurls down the Truth (before you). He has full Knowledge of all that is unseen.” 49 Say, “The Truth has come; falsehood is powerless.” 50 Say, “If I go astray, that is my loss and if I am rightly Guided, it is through what my Lord has Revealed to me. He is all Hearing and ever near.” 51 (Muhammad), if you could only see their terror! (On the Day of Resurrection) there will be no escape when they are seized from a nearby place; 52 they will say, “Now, we believe in it,” but how can they reach it from such a distant place? 53 – they denied it all in the past and threw conjecture from a far-off place 54 when a barrier has been erected between them and what they desire, just as was done with their kind before. They were deep in doubt and suspicion. (Note: remember people, today we can be like bullies in the school playground: all talk when we have a gang to back us. Yet, the day a far larger and more fearsome gang appears, who becomes silent? Remember, life is every man and woman’s chance to avail of the chance to search for and find God; when life is over, it is then too late Amen. God Gave me a little vision in my mind during the writing of this surah at about verse 8 but I offered it back to God and I must now write it: There is a large bag made of cloth material and in it are many people. I see many Christians arguing about the end, false prophets, Satan, and who is right and who is wrong? Amongst them are many nonbelievers and wilful atheists who have chosen to reject God, adding to the chaos. Some are so defiant that they even say they worship Satan as if it is all a big joke. Pugnacious and audacious they may be now but when shown their Lord (God) on Judgement Day? I know some of these people and even call some friends, however on hearing these very words one evening from their own mouths in reality, I was truly shocked and called my God for help so He may secure me as to the reality of what was happening as I heard it – “Oh yes” said two men that I grew up with, one by one, “I worship Satan.” I nearly dropped with shock – yet, God Helped me – “This is what We are dealing with” said God, on that evening as I met with old some school mates, “People who just don’t want to know Me.” And back to today’s vision, God held this bag wherein all of these people were arguing and He gave it a great shake – “I am here outside the bag you fools!” said the Almighty.)

SURAH 35 THE CREATOR (Fatir):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the most Compassionate

1 Praise be to God, Creator of the Heavens and the earth, who Made angels messengers with two, three, four (pairs of) wings. He adds to creation as He Will: God has Power over everything. 2 No one can withhold the Blessing God opens up for people, nor can anyone but Him release whatever He withholds: He is the Almighty, the One who Decides (Note: When God Came to Abram (later to be called Abraham by God Himself), He announced Himself as, "I am El Shaddai (The Almighty God), walk in My ways and be blameless" (Genesis 17 v 1).) 3 People, remember God's Grace towards you. is there any creator other than God to give you sustenance from the Heavens and the earth? There is no god but Him. How can you be so deluded? (Note: I tell you Christians, the really good Muslim is no enemy but a close companion who will teach you humility and reverence for our very God whom Moses, Abraham and Jesus all talked about. Don't fight! They think that Jesus, like Muhammad, are honoured servants of God; yes, a prophet and also the Messiah – God's Chosen king; so, why fight over words and interpretations? God will Award each on his or her merit on Judgement Day including Jesus, Muhammad, Abraham, Moses, Noah, etc, etc. I tell you all believers, when you see the Messiah Jesus seated at the right Hand Side of the Almighty God and that glow of Love emanating from him for those whom God has Blessed, yes, Muslims, Christians and Jews and all who have called the Lord our God in life, sincerely asking for His Guidance and Help, you will not worry about titles but you will rejoice, for you will know in your hearts that salvation and God's Kingdom are at hand. This Pleases God, the Almighty, for He Knows how much Jesus has served, serves and will serve Him as His righteous leader. Remember, all of you, he gave his life willingly to crucifixion, not for himself, no, but to please God whom he calls, "My Father and my God, the One who alone is God" (see John 20 v 17, 5 v 44, see also Matthew 26 v 39).) 4 If they call you a liar (Muhammad), many messengers before you were also called liars: it is to God that all things will be returned. 5 People, God's Promise is true, so do not let the present life deceive you. Do not let the deceiver deceive you about God: 6 Satan is your enemy – so, treat him as an enemy –

and (he) invites his followers only to enter the Blazing Fire. (Note: And even though Jesus tells us to pray for our enemies and even love them (see Matthew 5 v 44), we must also be aware of their cunning devices to try to prise us away from God and enter sin. And that is why the Scriptures also tell us to beware even of family members Amen (see Qur'an 9:113, 64:14, 58:22, Matthew 10 v 34-36, 12 v 46-50). I must add that Jesus also prophesies the demise of Satan in Hell's Fire (see Matthew 25 v 41).) 7 Those who disbelieve will have severe torment; those who believe and do good deeds will have forgiveness and a rich reward (The Qur'anic wave again). 8 What about those whose evil deeds are made alluring to them so that they think they are good? God Leaves whoever He Wills to stray and Guides whoever He Will. (Muhammad) do not waste your soul with regret for them: God Knows exactly what they do. (Note: many Christians may find strange that God may wilfully allow someone to stray. However, it is God's Prerogative to Test us all as He Sees fit (see Jeremiah 17 v 10). In Christian teaching today, we are led to the point of the possible salvation of all, so we must always be ready to forgive and this is good policy, but we are not told much about the Awesome Nature of God and His Wisdom, whereas the Qur'an does try to teach this. God is and always has been one step ahead of every sinner and in the beginning God could have forecasted conditionally who and who would not be saved, for He Created and Formed them and Knows them better than anyone; yet, He Gave and still Gives us all that chance of repentance and return to humility before Himself in life. However, today, people have become so proud and 'knowledgeable that they even think themselves worthy to talk in God's Presence, to dare Him, to taunt Him and to even dismiss Him. God has already Told us that He has Allowed time to run until the Day of Judgement so as those who have sinned against Him will have a chance to repent. Who does? People today agree and give their opinions on this theory and that and then they even believe their own lies as to them being truthful. This has even infiltrated our churches since their very beginnings with this and that tradition and practice being upheld in various places and in this, even if shown the truth, many prefer to hold onto their traditions and adopted practices. People say, "We believe in this and that – this is the truth, for so and so said it." Thus, they believe in their own lies having been led astray; yet, they are too stubborn to face the One Living God

and put Him above all else. Thus, does God Prove them wrong and furthermore, their own souls and their attached consciences in God's Holy Light will give testimony against themselves amen.) 9 It is God who Sends forth the winds; they raise up the clouds; we drive them to a dead land and with them revive the earth after its death: such will be the Resurrection. 10 If anyone desires power, all power belongs to God; (Note: I love this sentence telling all who desire power to basically, "Forget it! all power belongs to God!" and it does and God Gives us enough to get by but all is always under His complete Control.) – good deeds rise up to Him (God) and He Lifts up the righteous deed but a severe punishment awaits those who plot evil and their plotting will come to nothing (Note: and this goes for Muslims too especially those with violent tendencies. Let me warn you, read all the Scriptures, for your own interpretations of the Qur'an will not hold you up in Hell. Just the same as the followers of falsehoods elsewhere will be called to correction, so, also will you amen. I warn you again! Even Muhammad will not hold you from God's Punishment, especially after bringing the Name of God into ill repute across the whole world – fools you are! And with this, I pray for all true Muslims, for all true believers, where ever they may be and into whatever places and situations they have been born into by God's leave – call the One Living God, all of you, the God of Jesus Amen.) 11 It is God who Created you from dust and later from a drop of fluid; then, He made the two sexes; no female conceives or gives birth without His Knowledge; no person grows old or has his life cut short, except in accordance with a Record: all this is easy for God. 12 The two bodies of water are not alike – one is palatable, sweet and pleasant to drink, the other salty and bitter – yet, from each, you eat fresh fish and extract ornaments to wear and in each you see ships ploughing their courses so that you may seek God's bounty and be grateful. 13 He Makes the night merge into the day and the day into the night: He has Subjected the sun and the moon – each runs for an appointed term. Such is God your Lord: all Control belongs to Him. Those you invoke besides Him do not even control the skin of a date stone; (Note: to a Christian, one may feel the call here to say, "Why? Jesus had control!" But people, if you read your Scriptures correctly, you will see clearly that Jesus only ever did or said anything under God's strict Supervision and Authority – read these following verses and you will see (John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49) Amen.) 14 if you

call them they cannot hear you; if they could hear, they could not answer you; on the Day of Resurrection, they will disown your idolatry. None can inform you (Muhammad) like the One who is all Aware (God). (Note: God has already forbidden in His eternal Law Given by Himself to Moses for all time that we should not contact spirits of the dead (Leviticus 20 v 27) anyways and this is so serious as to be deemed as punishable by death by stoning. So, how can many modern Christians continue on this heinous practice in calling upon the saints for intervention? I know it is not pointed out by our leaders as it should be but when the Messiah returns it will and I have been sent ahead of him to prepare his way, by giving you a sneak preview as to the truth and what will be then enforced Amen. With Jesus himself, it is different, for he is not dead. However, one must call God who Hears and Sees and Knows all and then, if God Chooses to involve Jesus or an angel, or the Holy spirit in your further directing and teaching or just as a witness and visitor, then, only God can Organise and Orchestrate this. Thus, all things must go through Him Amen.) 15 People, it is you who stand in need of God – God Needs nothing and is worthy of all praise – 16 if He Wills, He can do away with you and bring in a new creation, 17 that is not difficult for God. (Note: Christians, this kind of thing; this kind of awareness of God and His Awesome Power is not taught in our churches and that is why I urge you all to read the Qur’an and Old Testament so as you will see and learn something of His Awesomeness Amen. Our modern teaching is all about love and kindness and sharing with and for one another; as Jesus did teach but in this, because of our gentile backgrounds, we have already forgotten God and continue to omit God and the worship that is due to Him alone, the One Jesus calls “My God,” (Matthew 27 v 46, John 20 v 17) – how can we forget this? Please look and see! for when you do see this at the Judgement, you will all kick yourselves for this colossal and most important omission in your entire lives and that is God Himself, the God of Jesus Amen. You will say to yourselves, “How could we? How could we have been so foolish to ignore and to miss this fact? God is in everything and attached to everything and has Power over everything!”

As I double edit today, God Gives down parable for you about this very thing. You see, to be a modern Christian often concerns doing a little good and then, you say to yourself, “Now, I have that good deed done and I feel good, how

do I fill in the rest of my time, for I am bored, as I await the truth and the coming of Christ?" However, with Islam and even original Judaism, if they had accepted Jesus as the Messiah, they have an understanding of God that is so far above the Christians that they need never be bored or ask the same question as you did. It is like this. The Christian today swims in the swimming pool of life and every now and again, he takes a deep breath and duck dives into the pool for a look just to amuse himself. However, with God, it's like He Gives you a fool diving suit and takes you on excursions to the sea and lakes to see all the wildlife underneath so as you are truly amazed by its beauty and never bored. Thus, when time is up for each, the Christian asks the Muslim, "How do you look so satisfied? If the truth be known, I was bored!" The Muslim turns to the Christian and says, "Did you not call God?" Amen This is the Word of God Amen Amen Amen.)

18 No burdened soul will bear the burden of another: even if a heavily laden soul should cry for help, none of its load would be carried, not even by a close relative. (Note: Many Christians may ask why then did Jesus die? And did he not die for the forgiveness of sins? The answer is yes, he did die for the forgiveness of our sins and his death was a sacrifice that was preordained in Scripture by God Himself (see Isaiah 52 v 13 – 53 v 12, especially 53 v 10 and Matthew 26 v 53-54 where Jesus actually points this out Amen.). However, no man or woman can continue to sin saying, "Oh sure, Jesus died for me, I am a sinner" and then foolishly think, "I am sinner and will continue to sin." For, every soul has to give an account of itself to God, including that of Jesus. Where Jesus' sacrificial death comes in, is, if God Decides to Forgive you, then, He Uses the blood of Christ Jesus as a purification ceremony, just as in the Law Given to Moses before by the animal sacrifices that were demanded by God for purification then. God Said, "Blood purifies sin" (see Leviticus 17 v 11). Thus, those today, including Catholic priests, who paint this picture of Jesus carrying us through the sands of life leaving only one set of footprints behind are not true and in this, some of them almost boast of their sinful states. I tell you people, Jesus will condemn many sinners, even if he hates the very fact of himself having to be the one to do it, at the Judgement of God. And just as he asked God if it were possible to "remove this cup of suffering" that he himself had to go through in his own lifetime, he still

obeyed God's Will. Thus, he may still pray and hope fervently for the salvation of all souls; yet, his own prophecies speak otherwise, and thus, sad as he may be to face God's Judgement when it is Called by the Almighty Himself, Jesus will still obey God's Will Amen just as he did before (see Matthew 26 v 39, 7 v 21-23, 25 v 41-46).

And I tell you people as regards people praying to and contacting the spirits of their past loved ones, even going to mediums etc, and this is rife in modern Catholic society and may I add, not highlighted by our priests either – it's as if they don't know themselves or have already accepted the duping effect of 'mother church' as to silence any pang from their own souls even if they know it to be true Amen: I tell you all, just as Enoch did way back as the sixth generation descendant of Adam, "People should not say, my father (or relation) is before God praying for my sins, for there (before God), there is no help for any sinner" (see The Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch Liii 1). I tell you people, I have heard my own close relations, even though I have warned them (those whom God has permitted me to warn) against this practice, talk about how they go out to the graveyard to pray to the dead. Now why do this? I think it is because they are truly afraid to face God alone and in person, in case God may Demand change within their existing lifestyles; thus, they continue on and use intermediaries instead, so as to soften the blows or something. I will still not be able to save them from God, even if they cry for my intervention amen.

Remember Muslims also, that Jesus did die and was Risen by God to the dead on the third day afterwards, to fulfil God's Scriptures. I have heard some Muslims try to grapple with their misinterpretations of the Qur'an's mention of this, saying that it was someone who looked like Jesus and various other concoctions. What I say does not contradict Qur'anic teaching; for, the Qur'an's mention of this was directed at the Jews who spread the rumour that they had killed him outright and to those who have heeded this falsehood ever since (see Qur'an 4:156-159, Matthew 28 v 11-15). Thus, I warn you Muslims not to be found on the wrong side of falsehood. God does not expect you to know everything but not to go against the truth when you hear it. Most people who go against the truth anyways, know themselves by

the reminding of their souls' consciences not to add to what is already false or agree with it either. There is no sin in saying, "I do not understand" and then, leave this until God further explains it to you, even if it means afterlife or at the Judgement, it will then be all explained Amen.)

– But you prophet can only warn those who fear their Lord, though they cannot see Him and keep up the prayer – whoever purifies himself does so for his own benefit – everything returns to God. (Note: remember, it is God who truly Purifies us Himself by making us Holy; thus, to avail of this purification, we must call God sincerely and ask Him to Guide and Help us amen. This call to God in true sincerity is the most important deed of every person's life. Once done, God Sends in His team, His angels and the Holy Spirit to clean us out, as it were and to prepare us for the coming of God. "God Says, "I am the Lord and I Make My people Holy" (Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8). God does not waste His time on worthless cases who are insincere. So, for the Jew, Muslim or Christian who wishes to be one of God's people and thus to be Made Holy by God, you, as an individual person, have to become like clay in the Potter's (God's) Hands and allow God to mould you for Himself. God does not mould sandy or filthy clay – He Throws it away, Taking only good quality potters clay (those who are sincere, regardless of birth or the state you find yourself in life) to mould with. Glory be to God, the One, the Almighty Most-High (Allah). The Qur'an also agrees with this teaching for it says elsewhere that "God Purifies whoever He Will" (Qur'an 24:21).) 19 The blind and the seeing are not alike, 20 nor are darkness and light; 21 shade and heat are not alike, 22 nor the living and the dead. God Makes anyone He Wills hear (His message): you cannot make those in their graves hear. (Note: see Matthew 13 v 13-16 (Isaiah 6 v 9-10), 15 v 13-14, Luke 9 v 57-62) 23 You are only there to warn them – 24 We have sent you with the truth as a bearer of good news and warning – every community has been sent a warner. 25 If they call you a liar, their predecessors did the same: messengers came to them with clear signs, Scriptures and enlightening revelation 26 and afterwards I Seized the disbelievers – how terrible My Punishment was! 27 Have you (Muhammad) not seen how God Sends water down from the sky and We produce with it fruits of varied colours: that there are in the mountains layers of white and red of various hues and jet black; 28 that there

are various colours among human beings, (Note: and this may not just refer to their skin colours but to the hint given in the above verse as to their pure or sinful states or indeed truly evil.) wild animals and livestock too? It is those of His servants who have (real) knowledge who stand in true awe of God. God is Almighty, Most Forgiving. 29 Those who recite God's Scripture, keep up the prayer, give secretly and openly from what we have provided for them, may hope for a trade that will never decline: 30 He will Repay them in full and give them extra from His Bounty. He is Most Forgiving, Most Appreciative. (Note: May I advise Christians, Jews and Muslims who find yourselves in the privileged position of having faith in God, the Almighty, to then, thank Him and beg Him for His continued Guidance and Purification of yourselves – all of yourselves, your heart, your soul and your strength which is your spirit with mind combined, your body is merely soil and for those of you who may think that our bodies may be worthless, well, they are not: for God will then Purify even our bodies into eternal living beings at the Resurrection (for the most part), for Jesus etc are already done, exemplified by Jesus in his servitude to God and his obedience to God's Will. Thus, God has already Rewarded him with the status of being the "first born" into true eternal life (see Psalm 89 v 26-28, Luke 24 v 51, Mark 16 v 19, Acts 1 v 9). We must also remember the ascension of Elijah (see 2 Kings 2 v 11) and Enoch (Genesis 5 v 24) and the body of Moses was never found either. Remember how Jesus conversed with both Moses and Elijah at his transfiguration and Jesus would not break God's Law by speaking with spirits of the dead (see Matthew 17 v 1-13, Leviticus 20 v 27).

Some priests within the Catholic church preach, even saint Francis said, "In dying, we are born to eternal life." Well, I say, not quite! Yes, if you have lived a life pleasing to God and still die, God may relent on sending your spirit to the world of the dead and instead let you rest in Paradise (see Luke 23 v 43, Isaiah 57 v 1-2) until the Judgement Day when you will be reunited with your rebuilt bodies that are then healed and Made eternal by the Almighty's Word. Then, you are fully born into eternal life and your Light colour that you have achieved in life by your relative merit will shine before you Amen (see Daniel 12 v 3, John 6 v 40, Matthew 13 v 43).)

31 The Scripture We have revealed to you (Muhammad) is the truth and confirms the Scriptures that preceded it. God is well informed about His servants: He Sees everything. 32 We gave the Scripture as a heritage to Our chosen servants; some of them wronged their own souls, some stayed between (right and wrong) and some, by God's leave, were foremost in good deeds (Note: see v 27 again in this surah). That is the greatest favour. 33 They will enter lasting Gardens where they will be adorned with bracelets of gold and pearls, where they will wear silk garments of silk. 34 They will say, "Praise be to God, who has separated us from all sorrow! Our Lord is truly Most Forgiving, Most Appreciative: 35 He Has, in His Bounty, Settled us in the everlasting Home where no toil or fatigue will touch us." (Note: God has indeed Spoken of these things before about His Kingdom to come, "The Sovereign Lord will Destroy death forever! He will Wipe away the tears from everyone's eyes and take away the disgrace His people have suffered throughout the world. The Lord Himself has Spoken" (Isaiah 25 v 8). So, for those who find themselves with faith in God, thank God truly that you may be among those given everlasting life: remember! "All who ask the Lord for help will be saved" (Joel 2 v 32). Not that a disbeliever will be reading this Book anyways but perchance you are, while there is still time, turn to God, the God of Jesus and ask for His Mercy Amen.) 36 But those who reject the truth will have Hell Fire where they will neither be finished off by death nor relieved from Hell's torment: this is how We reward hardened disbelievers (see John 5 v 28-29). 37 They will cry out loud in Hell, "Lord, let us out and we will do righteous deeds, not what we did before!" "Did We not give you a life long enough to take warning if you were going to? Did a warner not come to you? Now, taste the punishment." The evildoers will have no one to help them. 38 God Knows all that is hidden in the Heavens and earth: He Knows the thoughts contained in the heart; (Note: God Himself Tells us in Jeremiah 17 v 10, "I, the Lord, Search the minds and Test the hearts of men. I treat each one according to the way he lives, according to what he does." Jesus tells us, "From his (man's) heart come the evil ideas which lead him to kill, commit adultery and do other immoral things; to rob, lie and slander others" (Matthew 15 v 19). Jesus also adds that "A good person brings good things out of his treasure of good things; a bad person brings bad things out

of his treasure of bad things – for the mouth speaks what the heart is full of (Matthew 12 v 34-35).

However, and this is very important: just as “God the Creator of all things” (see Isaiah 44 v 24), Created trees with good fruit and ones with poisonous berries, so also has God “Formed all our thoughts” (see Psalm 33 v 13-15 which says, “The Lord (God) Looks down from Heaven and Sees all mankind. From where He Rules, He looks down on all who live on earth. He Forms all their thoughts and Knows everything they do.”) God, Being Wise, Watches us choosing to eat poisonous berries (bad thoughts) or good fruit (good thoughts) – they are presented to our minds in spirit and if we say yes to the thought, good or bad, we take it into our hearts where sin or good occurs. We can choose to say “No” at the point the thought comes to mind and ask God to remove it and He Will Amen. How those who obey God in their lives will relish and enjoy the moment they meet their Lord God and how, so also, will the heads of the fools who ignored God in life, choosing instead to live lives of sin, will hang low in shame and utter disgrace as they face the Judgement Amen.

Many may ask, “Do bad thoughts not come from Satan?” Well the fact remains that Satan can only do anything under God’s strict Supervision and Almighty Control and thus, God may Permit Satan to tempt us with a sinful thought and even make it appear enticing; yet, it us who ultimately take it down into our hearts where initial sin is committed and where worse sin can come about from acting on the thoughts, be this in speech or action. Thus, is man Judged by God for His thoughts, Words and actions or deeds Amen. So the Words in the Qur’an that read: “If Satan should prompt you to do something, seek refuge with God – He is all Hearing, all Knowing – those who are aware of God think of Him when Satan prompts them to do something and immediately they can see (clearly or straight)” (Qur’an 7:200-201), make perfect sense when seen in this Light Amen.)

39 It is He (God) who Made you (people) succeed others in the land. Those who deny the truth will bear the consequences: their denial will only make them more odious to their Lord and add to their loss. 40 Say, “Consider those

'partners' of yours that you call upon beside (or besides) God. Show me! What part of the earth did they create? What share of the Heavens do they possess?" Have We given them a Scripture on whose evidence they rely? No indeed! The idolaters promise each other only delusion. (Note: Technically speaking, one could say, "Well, Jesus has been given all things from the Father (God)" (see John 3 v 34-35, Matthew 11 v 27). However, this is not a human concept: for in human terms, a father gives his son an inheritance before he himself dies, even if this is everything he owns. God, on the other hand, is going nowhere! He will never die! He is the Living God! He Created and Holds Power over all things forever and ever Amen. He alone Created all things (Isaiah 44 v 24) and is the only One whoever will be able to Create something from nothing. Jesus can never create a single thing. The angels and Heavenly beings cannot create anything. Humanity and all creation cannot create anything. So, God Gives Jesus and all beings and things what He Decides to Give and even if God has Put all things under Jesus' control, if Jesus was to be Tested by God again and he failed, then, God could take it all back again. This was proven with king Solomon already, as God reduced him to a skeleton on his throne even with all his wisdom (see 1 Kings 11 v 1-13) and Jesus is only Solomon's successor to the throne until the time comes, after the Judgement, when we all realise the circle of kingship was just an unnecessary loop to satisfy man's desire for something tangible and which in itself is sin: for God was, is and always will be sufficient as the true King alone. I don't say these things lightly for God Himself has Shown me how and why – read Deuteronomy 17 v 14-20, 1 Samuel 8 v 4-22, 12 v 18-19, Isaiah 9 v 7, I Corinthians 15 v 28.)

Now let me tell you a great truth, God does not even need Heaven itself to Exist and one is better placing one's trust in God alone even above Heaven itself; for, suppose God permitted angels to come disguised as God's helpers and told us to do things which we as believers know in our hearts and souls and spirits (for the Holy Spirit would prompt us in the event of this) that are sinful and against God and His Holiness shown in the Torah, Gospel and Qur'an, then, indeed, we would be putting the thought of Heaven above God, if we did them and by following the prompts of these angels in disguise as being from Heaven. We should always put God first! And Jesus himself agrees

with this (see Mark 12 v 29-30). This is why I think that the Muslims today have an advantage, for the simplicity and directness of the Qur'an's message to put God alone first even above Jesus, Moses, Muhammad and the angels; it simplifies where their allegiance should lie amen. God once Said Himself in Scripture, "Even if they climb up to Heaven itself, I will bring them down" that He would still hold control over them and this, to me, alludes to the possibility of all not being fully as it should be in the Heavens. There is also allusion to this in such Scriptures as "The Lord Says, 'I am Making a new earth and a new Heavens'" (Isaiah 65 v 17) and this is more a renewal as we can see from psalm 75 v 3 "Though every living creature tremble and the earth itself be shaken, I will keep its foundations firm." God also has told us that those who have pleased Him should have no fear that He would Send out His Spirit upon them as the End (Judgement Day) approaches to reinforce them with such strong emotion as to have you sing out for Joy as you know your salvation is at hand Amen (see Joel 2 v 28-32). When God Calls Judgement and he Commands the Spirit, "Reveal you Light Spirit," the Holy, those in the brotherhood of Christ, those in the truth of the Holy Spirit, those in Joy in the Kingdom of Heaven, those in the Royal Light of angels, those in the Light of Innocence and those in the Light of Faith will all shine before their God, their proud Father who will Say, "Come My children and inherit your Kingdom Prepared for you since the Creation of the world." This is the Word of God Amen. Glory and praise to God amen. This is why God said, "I will Renew the Heavens and the earth" Amen Amen Amen. "Glore iste vah!" say the angels of God Amen.)

41 God Keeps the Heavens and earth from vanishing; if they did vanish, no one else could stop them. God is Most Forbearing, Most Forgiving. (Note: I did not know this verse was coming next!) 42 (The idolaters) swore their most solemn oath that, if someone came to warn them, they would be more rightly guided than any (other) community but when someone did come they turned yet further away, 43 became more arrogant in the land and intensified their plotting of evil – the plotting of evil only rebounds on those who plot. Do they expect anything other than what happened to earlier people? You will never find any change in God's Practices; you will never find any deviation there. (Note: God once Said Himself, "I am the Lord and I do

not change” (Malachi 3 v 6). 44 Have they not travelled through the land and seen how those before them met their end, although they were superior to them in strength? God is not to be frustrated by anything in the Heavens or on the earth: He is all Knowing, all Powerful. 45 If God were to Punish people (at once) for the wrong they have done, there would not be a single creature left on the surface of the earth, but He Gives them respite for a stated time and whenever their time comes, God has been watching His servants.

(Note: let us finish the surah with this from Malachi 3 v 5-6, “The Lord Almighty Says, ‘I will appear among you to Judge and I will Testify at once against those who give false testimony, those who cheat employees out of their wages and those who take advantage of widows, orphans and foreigners – against all those who do not respect me. I am the Lord and I do not change.’”)

(Note: A dream vision - As I edit today 6/3/2020 as to the date I first wrote these words 5/10/2017, I have written and completed four other Books from God. I have learned much and have finished my writings but for what I further include as I type and edit the second half of “The Qur’an for Christians.” Two nights ago, I had an almost visionary dream in which I heard God: I will explain: Firstly, I saw a mountain, the mountain of God and inside it near its summit was a saint, someone who was like the last of the Holy ones of God and all that was allowed to visit him was a women who seemed to be able to enter the mountain through the rocks, stones and boulders to its core to him who seemed in great distress himself. Then at the top of the mountain I saw another woman whom I know from life who was hiding trinkets behind things at the summit. I was angry as God Commanded me to be. Time seemed to be stopped as I looked and found many pieces of crystal and amethyst and even a figurine of Santa Claus and I threw them all down off the mountain top saying that if you (humanity) do not give up your idol worship and if you do not return wholeheartedly to God that he would not start time again. I knew then that if I did not complete this task to throw all idols down that humanity was at great risk. I also kind of felt as one with the man in the mountain; yet, I was outside it now doing God’s work Amen. Then, I was suddenly above the earth in space or in the Heavens, I could hear two groups of angels or spirits

shouting over at each other. There was a division between them for I could not see much. Then, from one group, a person whom I knew on earth, shouted taunting the other group and God, "What division is there between good and bad? – see how God has not even bothered to do this!" Then, God Spoke out: "Angels build the wall!" I was in a state as I awoke from my sleep. I prayed but to date the answers are vague. Oh yes, as I stood there between both groups in the Heavens, a large planet moved into place above and to my left. It was very dark almost a really dark crimson, purple, black for want of a better description and I knew it was of great importance but I did not know why. I also could feel it as a feeling I had felt before – one of loss and soullessness Amen.)

Last night again as I type and edit, God allowed me to live out a hypothetical situation once again as He Prepares me: I was preparing for a tv interview for God with an Imam, a priest, a rabbi and an angel woman on the panel and I started to teach. Then, to prove God's Points of truth, I healed many in the audience. Yet I can remember one beautiful parable as to what the Qur'an was like for a Christian today who has forgotten God, the God of Jesus and not some vague and distant myth locked up in the word "trinity." I said, "It's like this, God came down and asked each person to build a little wall. He gave each one enough cement and there was a river close by for water. There were also enough stones nearby. However, there was no sand. Then, one day God sent down a large trailer of sand and at first everyone dug in and started to build their walls. Soon however, the people got lazy and rested until the grass grew over the sand. As new people came and were expected to do the same; yet, they complained, "We can't use grassy sand for cement." God thought to Himself, "Could they not remove the grass and get to the good sand underneath? Anyways, I will send a second trailer," and once again the same thing happened – the first few built in the clean sand until they got lazy and bored again and then, they too started to complain. Finally, God said, "I will Send down a large trailer of good sand with a few stones and rocks in to see who will bother to remove these from the pile in order to get good sand. A few got the message and took out their barrows of sand and strained out the stones and rocks and built their sections of wall just like those before. Yet, right from the off, this time many just sat around complaining, "We can't

build with that sand – it’s terrible, how dare God for sending down such rubbish! How does he expect us to build anything with this crap?” Then, suddenly God appeared and paid all those right from the beginning who had built their sections of wall. The latter group still complained and God said to them, “Why did you not take out these few rocks and stones and you would have had plenty of sand. Had you done this, the time would have passed by much quicker for you and you would have enjoyed being busy but all you did was complain and now you want Me, your God, to pay you for a wall that you did not build? No chance! you tiresome lazy brutes! You will get nothing and there is a great hot summer coming and you have nowhere to shade from its heat. Now, my good workers come into My house. Amen. (People the Qur’an is the third trailer of sand with stones as the ambiguities and pieces that one may find difficult to understand (see Qur’an 3:7). The first two trailers were Torah and Gospel amen. We could even add in where the past prophets came if we liked at this point. They were people who spoke up all along saying “Look, it’s only a bit of grass, there is good sand underneath,” or “Here, these are only a few stones, let’s remove them!” Did anyone heed them Amen?)

(Note from original script: The Messiah Jesus and the Last Day: Since I have been writing for the last few years, God Permits Jesus in a very safe and childlike way to appear beside me sometimes, to my left – not visible but I can hear him; not often but I recognise a quiet childlike voice. Jesus, in this way, is in his own Light or Realm of Love in Yellow Light. He appears very unimposing, for want of a better word – but he tells me that this is how he likes to be – in a childlike state serving his God and Father with that childlike awe. Last night, however, Jesus appeared (unseen but seen in spirit or by my mind’s eye) before me as the Messiah – in this state he is the same Jesus but like cloaked, for want of a better word again, in his Father’s (God’s) Glorious Orange Light which emanates Righteousness and Power. It was explained to me that this is why many automatically call Jesus “Lord” or feel him being like God Himself because it is God’s Own Power and Spiritual Light that enshrouds him and takes over Jesus – i.e. with God’s Authority (see Deuteronomy 18 v 18-19, John 5 v 30, 7 v 17-18). We must remember however that God is God Himself always and that He is far Greater than everything; yet, in this way, God like Swarms around Jesus in the Light of His

Holy Spirit when in Glory, in the Orange Light, as Jesus marches forward as the Messiah. We just know God is with Him and in Him.

Later, Jesus shows me himself in the Blue Light of the Holy Spirit wherein he spends most of his time i.e. serving the “water of life” the Blue Light. I sometimes actually physically see this as a little Blue flash of Light visually and in this mode, Jesus can do much work in the world of the living and the dead. He has an amazing work like energy when in this Light and can be called frantic in his efforts to save and help souls and hearts to open in spirit Amen.

Last night, I woke up and the Last Day was explained to me. As the Qur’an says it will feel like “a thousand years” (Qur’an 22:47). How can this be? Well, God Tells us that He Himself “will be our eternal Light” (see Isaiah 60 v 19-22). The world will feel different; it will be happy, full of Heavenly Joy and Peace and Love in a suffused Light of God’s Glory for all to see. Those who may have lived lives of suffering or unhappiness and who God Deems worthy to live in His Kingdom will have a life of up to a thousand years and will then ascend to their Heavenly ranks and Light colours achieved in their respective lives in Testing before. There will be children born on this Day who will grow up and never die ascending as their parents do into the Heavenly Realms. They will be as Jesus is now as he once said to his disciples after rising from death – “Touch me! I’m not a ghost; I’m flesh and bones!” (see Luke 24 v 39, 51). Jesus himself, as king, will also be married and have a family of children on this Day and why? Because Scripture says, “he will see his descendants” (Isaiah 53 v 10-12) just as the same Scripture foretold of his sacrificial death the first time Amen.

I always thought vaguely that this New Age to come with Christ at its head was to be like some describe, without marriage and Jesus even partly confuses the issue when he says that “Those deemed worthy to have eternal life will then not marry – they will be like the angels” (see Matthew 22 v 30, Luke 20 v 34-36). Yet, if this is so, how can Jesus himself father children, for by God’s eternal law which carries forth into the Kingdom, a child should not be born out of wedlock (see Deuteronomy 23 v 2)? Jesus also alludes to the apostles who have “given up homes and wives” for his sake “will be repaid a

hundredfold at the end of the age” (see Matthew 19 v 29, Luke 18 v 29-30). I think that Jesus himself at this time may have been a little unsure as to the panning out of times to come or in other words was given answers by God but he himself could not yet fully understand them, for their understandings had not yet been given by God until my own coming and believe it or not but I do not boast in this, for New things have been explained to me as the Judgement Day approaches. Their time for explanation has come; yet, who will listen? Now people, believe it or not but God had Given these answers in a clearer way a long time ago with Enoch; yet through time, they have been forgotten or omitted. This is the easiest way to understand it all: God made time like the days of a week, at the end of that week, there will be Judgement, an innumerable time of bliss, then an eight day where life will be on earth as it always was meant to be. So, people, if you can imagine when this time of testing is up, Judgement arrives and the good or those who have pleased God and passed His Tests in their lives will re-enter the Gardens of Paradise – Eden. This is the “feast” that Jesus describes so often. After this time of Heavenly bliss, some may wish to experience life again and some may have already had enough of life in their previous lives on earth – these latter ones will advance or ascend into the Heavens as the angels are in body and soul, like Jesus has already done. There they will not marry but be like angels. This is when the eight Day begins. Many will re-enter life with Jesus at its head as king and there will be children born in innocence who will never experience Testing from God therein. It will be a beautiful time of peace on earth before our One God with Jesus as leader. The angels will come and go in this Kingdom helping man and will be visible to all. And believe it or not but God may Permit some angels to marry and experience a little of what life is like. Then, when these still in life with Jesus, end their individual times of experiences to be had in life, their angels in Heaven will come and bring them up to their eternal inheritance in the Heavens in body and soul – they will never die again. And when all have reached this state, at the end of this eighth Day, as it were, Jesus being the last will re-ascend again into the Heavens Amen. Then, when God is satisfied and all have learned what they had to learn, He will bring us out to Immortality to be with Himself as He was before time began. As for the evil sinners and devils, they will spend all of this time in Hell until the very end and before God brings us all out to

Immortality, He will Crush this Hell's Fire with all evil contained into a very small speck and say to all the saved, "All this just to sin!" and He will Proceed to un-Create that speck of evil with all sin and evil persons condensed within it Amen. Thus, can God call the Day of Judgement a Day or an Age, whatever He Chooses to.

This was first explained to me in the Light which is another way to easily understand these things. Let's take an example: A man calls God in life and God Sends His Light to him after His Holy Spirit has cleaned him out. Let's say the seed or Word of God arrives in his heart in the Yellow Light, grows into a young plant in the Green Light of Faith. As he grows, he nears Innocence and then, one day, he flowers in its Light in the second Light Heaven in Pink. Later he becomes like a prophet or angel as he is purified further by the Holy Spirit until he is granted the Purple Light of Royalty in the third Heaven. Then the man gets old and passes over into the afterlife to be met by his angels who bring him up to Heaven in spirit and soul where he stays until the day of Judgement. On that Day, he is raised back into his body, healed of any ailments and made full and pure to feel the full seven sevenths of God's life – he is immensely happy. Then, God Calls for His Light to be Shone and shown by His Holy Spirit, who obliges and shines out the Light visibly to be seen by all. This man will feel and know and see his own Light shine out through his heart in the Purple Light Heaven that of his Rank. Then, if the man chooses to re-enter Heaven after the time of Bliss in the Garden, he will return to the third Heaven in Purple Light this time in full completion in body and soul, heart and mind and spirit. In this state, his Light, the Purple Light, will enshroud him and be through him and from a distance he will be seen as a Purple form of Light Amen. If he chooses instead to have further life for a while on the renewed earth with Jesus at its head in God's Kingdom on earth, then, that is his choice and he will later reach the third Heaven again. At the end of all time, God will Call all at once to Immortality and as we enter this state, the Purple Light that was in the man's heart becomes as like a cloak around himself showing his rank and status from life on earth and in Heaven, for within all of ourselves in Immortality is the White Pure Light of God's Own Immortal State Amen.

People, I cannot make this up. This was handed down to me from above from God and His Team of Heavenly beings Amen. And I add, this proves that Jesus had to send Elijah again with things that were previously not retrieved from God's Heavens and now are and thus available to all who would hear and see and understand them. God is my Witness as is His Holy Spirit amen and whoever else He Chooses to Show these things to Amen. Again, I cannot boast in these things for I am just as surprised and fulfilled by their deliverance. Now Muslims, I ask you, Did Muhammad bring these things as the seal of the prophets? No, he did not, for he did not understand them either then at that time. And that is why Jesus said to his apostles "I will send him (Elijah) again and he will get everything ready" (Matthew 17 v 11). Now, you can say to God at the Judgement that you did not believe me and my message because you thought that Muhammad was the seal of the prophets. And the Jews can say that is why they did not believe Muhammad in his time on earth, because he was not one of their own people to be a prophet. Yet, who has lost out? The one who chooses to ignore and who has already chosen to tie up reason and understanding so that traditions will rule Amen. God is Wise and Wiser than you Amen.

SURAH 36 YA SIN:

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Ya Sin

2 By the decisive Qur'an 3 you (Muhammad) are truly one of the messengers sent 4 on a straight path 5 with a revelation from the Almighty, the Lord of Mercy, 6 to warn a people whose forefathers were not warned and so they are unaware. 7 The verdict has been passed against most of them, for they refuse to believe. 8 (It is as if) We had placed (iron) collars around their necks, right up to their chins so that their heads are faced upwards 9 and set barriers before and behind them, blocking their vision: they cannot see. 10 It is all the same to them whether you warn them or not: they will not believe. 11 You can only warn those who follow the Qur'an and hold the Merciful one in Awe, though they cannot see Him: give such people the glad news of forgiveness and a noble reward (Note: see Qur'an 5:43-48 and remember people, Abraham had never heard of Torah, Gospel, or Qur'an; yet, he treated God with upmost seriousness, sincerity and devotion as did Moses, Jesus and Muhammad. So, in this, we know what is fundamental and most important – yes, to worship God alone.). 12 We shall certainly bring the dead back to life and We record what they send ahead of them as well as what they leave behind: we keep an account of everything in a clear Record. 13 Give them the example of the people to whose town messengers came. 14 We sent two messengers but they rejected both. Then, We reinforced them with a third. 15 They said, "Truly, we are messengers to you," 16 but they answered, "You are only men like ourselves. The Lord of Mercy has Sent nothing; you are just lying." They said, "Our Lord Knows that we have been sent to you. 17 Our duty is only to deliver the message to you." 18 But they answered, "We think you are an evil omen. If you do not stop we will stone you and inflict a painful torment on you." 19 The messengers said, "The evil omen is within yourselves. Why do you take it as an evil omen when you are reminded of the truth? You are going too far!" 20 Then from the furthest part of the city a man came running. He said, "My people follow the messengers. 21 Follow them: they are not asking you to reward them and they are rightly guided.

22 Why should I not worship the one who has Created me? It is to Him that you will be returned. 23 How could I take beside Him any other gods, whose intercession will not help me and who would not be able to save me if the Lord of Mercy wished to harm me? 24 Then, I would be clearly in the wrong. 25 I believe in your Lord, so listen to me.” 26 (He was told, “Enter the Garden.” So, he said, “If only my people knew 27 how my Lord has Forgiven me and Set me among the highly honoured.” 28 After him we did not send any army from Heaven against his people, nor were We about to: 29 there was just one blast and they all fell down lifeless. 30 Alas for human beings! Whenever a messenger comes to them, they ridicule him. 31 Do they not see how many generations We have destroyed before them, none of whom will ever come back to them? 32 (Yet) all of them will be brought before Us. 33 there is a sign for them in the lifeless earth: We give it life and We produce grain in it for them to eat; 34 We have put gardens of date palms and grapes on earth and We have made springs of water gush out of it 35 so that they could eat its fruit. It was not their own hands that made all this. How can they not give thanks? 36 Glory be to Him who Created all the pairs of things that the earth produces, as well as themselves and other things they do not know about. 37 The night is also a sign for them: We strip the daylight from it and lo and behold! They are in darkness. (Note: many times in the Qur’an is the day used as a metaphor for life and the night as death so reread this verse with life and death interchanged with day and night Amen. So, also will it be on the Last Day, as God Strips His Heavenly Light from their souls, given to all unconditionally in life; yet, who has thanked God for this either? In darkness, in a painful void without God’s Light, will they stand with the Fires of God’s Fury Swirling above and around them burning inwards physically.) 38 The sun too runs its course: this is determined by the Almighty, the All Knowing 39 and We have determined phases for the moon until finally it becomes like an old date stalk. 40 The sun cannot overtake the moon, nor the night outrun the day, each floats in (its own) orbit. 41 Another sign for them is We carried their seed in the laden Ark, 42 and We have made similar things for them to ride in. 43 If We wish, We can drown them and there will be no one to help them; they cannot be saved. 44 Only by Our mercy can they be reprieved to enjoy life for a while. 45 Yet, when they are told, “Beware of what lies before and behind you, so that you can be given mercy,” 46 they ignore every single

sign that comes to them from their Lord, 47 and when they are told, "Give to others out of what God has Provided for you," the disbelievers say to the believers, "Why should we feed those that God could feed if He wanted? You must be deeply misguided." (Note: And even today we can still think this that if God is so powerful, why not feed all and treat all equally? Yet, people, this is God's Prerogative to Test us as He Sees fit to. We are Commanded by Him to share so as God can then See who are the really greedy among us. People, we so often look at things from a worldly perspective and see things as comfortable and uncomfortable; yet to God, who Sees beyond and Knows the conditional, He Knows that one in life who appears poor and in need may be rich in spirit and have found Him, thus, may be saved; whereas one who is now rich and comfortable but un-Godly and unkind may be lost Amen (See Jeremiah 17 v 10).) 48 And they say, "When will this promise be fulfilled, if what you say is true?" 49 But all they are waiting for is a single blast that will overtake them while they are still arguing with one another. 50 They will have no time to make bequests, nor will they have a chance to return to their own people. 51 The Trumpet will be sounded and lo and behold! they will rush out to their Lord from their graves. 52 They will say, "Alas for us! Who has resurrected us from our resting places?" (They will be told) "This is what the Lord of Mercy Promised and the messenger told the truth." 53 It was just one single blast and then lo and behold! they were all brought before Us. 54 "Today (on Judgement Day) no soul will be wronged in the least: you will only be repaid for your deeds. 55 The people of Paradise today are happily occupied 56 they and their spouses – seated on couches in the shade. 57 There they have fruit and whatever they ask for. 'Peace,' a Word from the Lord of Mercy. But step aside today, you guilty ones. 61 Children of Adam, did I not Command you not to serve Satan, for he was your sworn enemy, 61 but to serve Me? This is the straight path. 62 He has led great numbers of you astray. Did you not use your reason? 63 So this is the Fire that you were warned against. 64 Suffer it today because you went on ignoring (My Commands)." 65 Today, We seal up their mouths but their hands speak to Us and their feet bear witness to everything they have done. 66 If We will, We paralyse them where they stand, so that they cannot move forward or backward. 68 If We extend anyone's life (in the comfort that is often associated with worldly riches; yet who stubbornly still reject God), We

reverse his development. Do they not use their reason? 69 We have not taught the prophet poetry, nor could he ever have been a poet. (Note: Poets in Muhammad's time were mostly satirists using words as weapons against people.) 70 This is a revelation, an illuminating Qur'an to warn anyone who is truly alive, so that God's Verdict may be Passed against the disbelievers. (Note: See John 3 v 3-7, 6 v 63-64, as Jesus describes one who is fully or truly alive as having been "born in the spirit." And this is not some transient and distant thing but God's Own Response to sincerity towards Himself. It is God who Makes us spiritual beings Amen. After a sincere call to Him and a sincere willingness to change so as we will obey fully His Will for our lives, He then Sends in His Holy Spirit and angels to clean out our spirit spaces that surround us and go through us. With these then cleaned, God can Send His Word and true Faith begins Amen. Glory be to Him amen.) 71 Can they not see how, among the things made by Our hands, We have created (Note: Remember "God alone has Created all things" (Isaiah 44 v 24) but that certain angels and Heavenly beings are tasked with helping God in the formation and running of life in general Amen see genesis 1 v 26) livestock they control 72 and made them obedient, so that some can be used for riding, some for food, 73 some for other benefits and some for drink? Will they not give thanks? 74 Yet they have taken other gods beside (besides) God to help them, 75 though these could not do so even if they called a whole army of them together! 76 So (Muhammad) do not be distressed by what they say, We know what they conceal and what they reveal. 77 Can man not see that We Created him from a drop of fluid? Yet, lo and behold, he disputes openly, 78 producing arguments against Us, forgetting his own creation. He says, "Who can give life back to bones after they have decayed?" 79 Say, "He who Created them in the first place will Give them life again: He Has full Knowledge of every act of creation. 80 It is He who Produces fire for you out of the green tree – lo and behold - and from this you kindle fire. 81 Is He who Created the Heavens and the earth not able to Create the likes of these people? Of course, He is! He is the All Knowing, Creator: 82 when He Wills something to be, His way is to Say 'Be!' and it is! 83 So Glory be to Him in whose Hand lies Control over all things. It is to Him that you will all be brought back." (Note: A confirmation to myself that God Makes Holy (the Orange Light) those who are in True Faith (in Green), all who will fully heed His Call Amen.)

SURAH 37 RANGED IN ROWS (Al-Saffat):

In the Name of God, the most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 By those (angels) ranged in rows, 2 who rebuke reproachfully 3 and recite God's Word, 4 truly your God is One, 5 Lord of the Heavens and earth and everything between them, Lord of every sunrise. 6 We have adorned the lowest Heaven with stars 7 and made them a safeguard against every rebellious devil; 8 they cannot eavesdrop on the Higher Assembly – pelted from every side, 9 driven away, they will have perpetual torment (Note: Jesus tells us that those judged to be evil will be told by himself, "Away to the eternal Fire which has been prepared for the devil (Satan) and his angels" (Matthew 25 v 41)) 10 if any stealthily snatches away a fragment he will be pursued by a piercing flame. 11 So (Muhammad) ask the disbelievers, is it harder to create them than other beings We have created? We created them from sticky clay. (Note: It is important that we realises that God alone Created all things but that He Permitted some of the Heavenly beings to aid him in forming and keeping things running smoothly thereafter (see Genesis 1 v 26, The Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch xix 3, Isaiah 44 v 24).) 12 You marvel as they scoff, 13 take no heed when they are warned, 14 and resort to ridicule when they see a sign, 15 saying, "This is no more than blatant sorcery. 16 What! After we have died and become dust and bones, shall we be really raised up again, 17 along with our forefathers?" 18 Say, "Yes indeed and you will be humiliated." 19 Just one blast and lo and behold! they will look 20 and say, "Woe to us! This is the Day of Judgement." 21 (It will be said), "This is the Day of Decision, which you used to deny. 22 (Angels) gather together those who did wrong and others like them, as well as whatever they worshipped 23 besides (beside) God; lead them all to the path of Hell, 24 and halt them for questioning: 25 'Why do you not support each other now?'" (Note: Jesus mentions this "gathering" by the angels and compares it to fishermen sorting out their catch into baskets, the good ones from the worthless ones Amen (see Matthew 13 v 41-43, 47-50).) 26 No indeed! They will be in complete submission on that Day 27 and they will turn on one another accusingly. 28 They will say, "You came to Us from a position of power." 29 They (others) will say, "No! it was you who would not believe –

30 we had no power over you and you were already exceeding all limits (yourselves). 31 So, our Lord's Sentence on us is just and we must all taste the punishment. 32 We led you astray as we ourselves were astray." 33 On that Day, they will all share the torment: 34 this is how We deal with the guilty. 35 Whenever it was said to them, "There is no deity but God," they became arrogant, 36 and said, "Are we to forsake our gods for a mad poet?" 37 "No, he brought the truth and confirmed the earlier messengers; 38 you will taste the painful torment, 39 and repaid according to your deeds." (Note: How can we, as Christians, take lessons from all this? Well, a Christian will not be condemned for calling Jesus "The son of God," yet, he or she may well be condemned for worshipping Jesus as God; for, it has been, is and always will be that we must all always worship God, the Father alone, "who alone is God" as Jesus tells us himself whether we choose to see it or not (see Matthew 4 v 10, John 4 v 22, 5 v 41-44) and those who continue to follow this practice even being misled by leaders who themselves follow traditions over truth, may get a nasty shock Amen. These leaders cannot save you, especially when God Himself has always Called and still Calls all mankind to use his or her senses themselves Amen.) 40 Not so God's true servants. 41 They will have familiar provisions – 42 fruits – and will be honoured 43 in Gardens of delight 44 seated on couches, facing one another. 45 A drink will be passed around among them from a flowing Spring: 46 white, delicious to those who taste it, 47 causing no headiness or intoxication. 48 With them will be spouses – modest of gaze and beautiful of eye – 49 like protected eggs. 50 They will turn to one another with questions: 51 one will say, "I had a close companion on earth 52 who used to ask me, 'Do you really believe that 53 after we die and become dust and bones, we shall be brought for Judgement?'" 54 Then he will say, "Shall we look for him?" 55 He will look down and see him in the midst of the Fire, 56 and say to him, "By God you almost brought me to ruin! 57 Had it not been for the Grace of (God) my Lord, I too would have been taken to Hell." 58 Then he will say (to his Blessed companions), "Are we never to die again after our earlier death? 59 Shall we never suffer? 60 This truly is the supreme triumph!" 61 Everyone should strive to attain this. (Note: And people this is not beyond reach – just call God sincerely yourselves Amen.) 62 Is this better welcome, or the tree of Zaqqum, 63 which We have made a test for the evildoers? 64 This tree grows in the

heart of the blazing Fire 65 and its fruits are like devil's heads. 66 They will fill their bellies eating from it; 67 then drink a scalding mixture on top of it; 68 then return to the blazing Fire. 69 They found their forefathers astray 70 and rushed to follow in their footsteps. Before the disbelievers (of Mecca) 71 most men in the past went astray, 72 even though We sent messengers to warn them. 73 See how those who were warned met their end! 74 Not so the true servants of God. 75 Noah cried to Us and how excellent was Our response! (Note: See Genesis chapter 6 – 9.) 76 We saved him and his people from great distress, 77 We let his offspring remain on the earth, 78 We let his name be honourable to later generations 79 "Peace be upon Noah among all the nations!" 80 This is how We reward those who do good: 81 he was truly one of Our faithful servants. 82 We drowned the others. 83 Abraham was one of the same faith (Note: see Genesis chapter 12 - 25): 84 he came to his Lord with a devoted heart. 85 He said to his father and his people, "What are you worshipping? 86 How can you choose false gods instead of the Lord of all the worlds?" 88 Then he looked up to the stars. 89 He said, "I am sick," 90 so (his people) turned away from him and left. 91 He turned to their gods and said, 92 "Do you not eat? Why do you not speak?" 93 Then, he turned and struck them with his right arm. 94 His people hurried towards him 95 but he said, "How can you worship things you carve with your own hands, 96 when it is God who has Created all your handiwork?" 97 They said, "Build a pyre and throw him into the blazing fire." 98 They wanted to harm him but We humiliated them. 99 He said, "I will go to my Lord: He is sure to guide me. 100 Lord, grant me a righteous son." 101 So We gave him the good news that he would have a patient son. 102 When the boy was old enough to work with his father, Abraham said, "My son, I have seen myself sacrificing you in a dream. What do you think?" He said, "Father, do as we are Commanded and God Willing, you will find me steadfast." 103 When they both had submitted to God and he had laid his son down on the side of his face, 114 We called out to him, "Abraham, 105 you have fulfilled the dream." This is how We reward those who do good – 106 It was a test to prove (their true character) – 107 we ransomed his son with a momentous sacrifice, 108 and We let him be held in honour by succeeding generations: "Peace be upon Abraham." (Note: Remember people that much of this is not mentioned Biblically and this may cause one to get angry. An ambiguity (see Qur'an 3:7)? Ask

yourselves, why should you be angry? Were you there when these events took place? Is it because of your devotion to Biblical infallibility and in fact to your Jewish or Christian traditions? You see, people, if God shows these extras, not Biblically recorded, to be also true at the Judgement, you don't have a leg to stand on and you may look a fool for your earlier anger. Thus, do not be put out by these extras or even apparent impossibilities by times; just let them ride until the Judgement. Will you be judged for what happened in Abraham's or Noah's times on earth? No! you will be judged on your life. and what does the Qur'an ask of you in person? To worship the Lord our God alone, treating Him as God alone just as Jesus did, and Moses and Abraham and Noah and in fact Muhammad; so, where is the need for anger? Offer it up to God and ask God to Guide your understanding of Himself as He Sees fit Amen.) 110 This is how We reward those who do good: 111 truly he was one of Our faithful servants. 112 We gave Abraham the good news of Isaac – a prophet and a righteous man – (Note: some Muslims reportedly use this place to tell of their own belief that Ishmael was the one to be offered in sacrifice. Alas, you have no evidence for this, for these verses may just be a repeat of those that preceded this to enforce its authenticity Amen) 113 and blessed him and Isaac too: some of their offspring were good but some clearly wronged themselves. 114 We also bestowed Our favour on Moses and Aaron (See Books of Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers and Deuteronomy); 115 We saved them and their people from great distress; 116 We helped them, so they were the ones to succeed; 117 We gave them the Scripture that makes things clear; 118 We guided them to the right path; 119 We let them be honoured by succeeding generations – 120 "Peace be upon Moses and Aaron." 121 This is how We reward those who do good; 122 truly they were among Our faithful servants. 123 Elijah too was one of the messengers (Note: See I Kings 17 v 1 – 2 Kings 2 v 18). 124 He said to his people, "Have you no fear of God? 125 How can you invoke Baal and forsake the Most Gracious Creator, 126 God, your Lord and the Lord of your forefathers?" 127 but they rejected him. They will be brought to (punishment) as a consequence; 128 not so the true servants of God. 129 We let his name be held in honour by succeeding generations; (Note: and remember this all but an honour, for all true praise and worship belongs to God alone forever Amen.) 130 "Peace be to Elijah." 131 This is how We reward those who do good; 132 truly he was

one of Our faithful servants. 133 Lot was also one of the messengers. 134 We saved him and all his family – 135 except for an old woman who stayed behind (his wife) – 136 and We destroyed the others. 137 You (people) pass by their (Sodom and Gomorrah) ruins in daylight 138 and darkness: will you not take heed? (Note: And this message still goes out to all people that the payment for sin is always punishment (see Leviticus 18 v 22, 20 v 13), even if you escape it in life, you will be held to account Amen, even if what is fashionable today in 2020 states otherwise. Do you today take heed? Do you today step away from the crowd to call God, asking for His true Opinion on all matters? And yet in the last year in Ireland, as I edit and type today, same sex marriages have been lawfully and publicly accepted by our supposedly Christian state. Can you not see? Will you not take heed? Read the full account of this in Genesis 17 v 1 – 19 v 29. Call it archaic, even fictional, if you will, as so many others do today; yet, still you will be held to account also. You can feign ignorance on that Day of Judgement but it will not work, for you will be reminded of how you had laughed at, mocked and made fun of Biblical history and worse, God Himself, in your own life times, even if this was in apparently ‘harmless’ chatter among acquaintances Amen. And you can reach like a drowning sinner for what is not there to support you all you like, calling on all the ‘forces’ that you may think hold sway with God. Alas, that Day, your bluff has been called amen.) 139 Jonah too was one of the messengers (Note: see Book of Jonah) 140 He fled in the overloaded ship. 141 They cast lots; he suffered defeat, 142 and a great fish swallowed him, for he had committed blameworthy acts. (Note: he tried to escape God and run away from His Will for him (see Jonah 1 v 3) Amen.) 143 If he had not been one of those who glorified God, 144 he would have stayed in its belly until the Day (of Resurrection) when all are raised up. (Note: is there an allusion here to the fact that those who don’t praise God in life, remain in the world of the dead until Judgement, whereas those who have pleased God in life, after death, receive Paradise in spirit and at the Judgement as they are raised back to life and reunited with their bodies that they will feel no grievance or fear, to then enter God’s Kingdom?) 145 But We cast him out, sick, on the barren shore, 146 and made a gourd tree grow above him. (Note: This again, about the gourd tree, is not mentioned Biblically and as a Christian with Biblical upbringing, I am drawn to the fact of Job having had a tree grown

over him Biblically. The question arises, is there a mix up? Now, let me tell you people again, was I there to see these things happen? Do these things affect what each individual is required by God Himself to do in their lifetimes? Well? Many Muslims when they read the Bible in a similar situation and having been first brought up with Qur'anic teaching and its interpretations, may question its authenticity, even falling back on such Scriptures as "the Qur'an has final authority over them" (see Qur'an 5:48). Yet, to you Muslims also, do these apparent variations between Scriptures affect the way God requires you to behave in your lifetimes? They should not. Worship God and do good deeds. If you find yourselves incapable of understanding any Scriptures, do not dismiss them, no, offer them up to God sincerely, asking for His true understandings to be given by Him to you when He Sees fit; for remember, you may not be ready to understand all things as yet; you may not be prepared by God enough yet Amen.) 147 We sent him to a hundred thousand people or more (Note: the city of Nineveh). 148 They believed, so We let them live out their lives. (Note: The people of Nineveh repented before God and God Forgave them and removed the prophesied punishment from them – I tell you all people, that this is one of the most valuable and underrated lessons to be learned in all Scripture and that is, that God does Forgive honest repentance and that He does not want to punish us, only for our wayward and sinful behaviours as we forget and even reject Him in our lives Amen. It also tells us that God has the Power to overrule all prophesy Given even by Himself Amen. Much of God's threats, warnings and admonishments through times were given as deterrents to humanity so as they would have a chance to repent. If they do not repent, what choice has God but to carry out His prophesies. And I warn any who may think that God is a soft old fool and that He will never carry out these things and thus, in this, you are gambling with God as to His Forgiveness and Love and that they will overpower Him with emotion and that He will Forgive you no matter what you do – listen! These same Scriptures tell us clearly, "The wicked He (God) Hates with all His heart" (see Psalm 11 v 5-7). Thus, God is no fool and He mostly gives us these chances to repent so as He does not want to lose one of His chosen, or in other words, one of the good who may have turned bad in a sinful atmosphere – the bad, He Hates already Amen.) 149 Now (Muhammad) ask the disbelievers, is it true that your Lord has daughters,

while they chooses sons for themselves? (Note: the pagan Arabs thought sons were a joy and daughters a hindrance; yet also thought that the angels were God's daughters. Many allusions to God having children in the Qur'an refer to this and not to Jesus directly – yet, the Qur'an does say that God is above and beyond having children or heirs at all (see Qur'an 112:1-4).) 150 Did We create the angels as females while they (Pagan Arabs) were watching? 151 No indeed! It is one of their lies when they say, 152 "God has begotten." How they lie! 153 Did He truly choose daughters in preference to sons? 154 What is the matter with you? How do you form your judgements? 155 Do you not reflect? 156 Do you perhaps have clear authority? 157 Bring your Scriptures if you are telling the truth. 158 They claim that they have kinship with the jinn (Note: is "Jinn" here not taken to mean all angels and Heavenly beings?), yet the jinn themselves know they will be brought before Him. 159 God is far above what they attribute to Him – 160 the true servants of God do not do such things – (Note: again this can evoke Christian anger as to the fact that God did call Jesus "My son" (Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5): yet, do not get up on your high horses just yet, for you know not what God Meant by His Words to Jesus. Wait until He Explains them at the Judgement – yours today is to worship God alone, the God of Jesus, just as the Muslims and Jews are supposed to do and to love one another Amen (see Mark 12 v 29-31) and these things were commanded by Jesus. Jesus never asked us to protect him, nor God either but to worship God and to be kind to each other Amen. Jesus does not need a troop of warriors shouting about his rights as "the son of God" – this is God's Privilege alone – and no one else's, not priest's nor pope's! God will award Jesus and us all our varying merits at the Judgement and then, there will be no argument! So, why waste time in arguing about rights and wrongs of things we cannot possibly know the full truth about. After all, Jesus, whilst on earth, mostly called himself "The son of man.") 161 and neither you nor what you worship 162 can lure away from God any 163 except those who will burn in Hell. 164 (The angels say), "Every single one of us has an appointed place: 165 we are ranged in ranks. 166 We glorify God." 167 (The disbelievers) used to say, 168 "If only we had a Scripture like previous people, 169 we would be true servants of God," 170 Yet, now they reject (the Qur'an). They will soon realise. 171 Our Word has already been given to Our servants the messengers; 172 it is they who will be helped 173

and the ones who support Our cause will be the winners. 174 So (Muhammad) turn away from the disbelievers for a while. 175 watch them: they will soon see. 176 Do they really wish to hasten Our punishment? 177 When it descends on their courtyards, how terrible that morning will be for those who were warned! (Note: and people there are those who would still say today, "Sure that was 15 hundred years ago and the same with Christ, he promised the same thing 2 thousand years ago; so, where is this Judgement? Maybe there is no God at all and we are safe!" The fact is that both Jesus and Muhammad said that they did not know this Day and that God alone Knows it (see Matthew 24 v 36-39, Qur'an 79: 42-46). However, those in life who mock this apparent distant time to come are really only fooling themselves, for all will meet Judgement as they leave their own lives. So, for some, it is very close indeed and for those who have already passed from this life already, well, there is nothing they can now do but await their own Judgement as they left their lives – God is Merciful amen. There is lesson here for all to prepare in their own lifetimes for this Day of Judgement that "will come on all people everywhere" as Jesus himself once exclaimed. Who listens to this sound advice?) 178 (Muhammad) turn away from the disbelievers for a while. 179 Watch them, they will soon see. 180 Your Lord, the Lord of Glory, is far above what they attribute to Him. 181 Peace be upon the messengers 182 and praise be to God, the Lord of all the worlds. (Note: If we take the message of all the prophets, including Muhammad and the Qur'an, it can be summarized thus: Worship the Lord our God alone and to treat each other as you, yourselves would like to be treated and if you feel like you are going to mistreat a girl – think, what if she were my sister or mother? – would I like someone to do this to them? All including Jesus, the Holy Spirit and the angels of God are honoured servants of God – He alone is God and call Him so as He may Help and Guide you to where He Wants you to be – He Answers all calls Amen.)

SURAH 38 SAAD:

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Saad

By the Qur'an with its reminding...! 2 Yet the disbelievers are steeped in arrogance and hostility. (Note: as I write this Book, I am really starting to notice God's Own Influence and Will in my writing. I am noticing the inclusion of notes before their relevant appearance in the Qur'an and since I don't know the Qur'an well enough to do this myself. I tell you all, I just start writing the Qur'an verse by verse and the notes just come Amen. I can see now that in my last note at the end of the last surah, I have included that both the Holy Spirit and Jesus are honoured servants of God, the One, the Almighty Creator of all things Amen. I was not to know what is coming up in this surah about the pagan's allusion to the trinity in Christianity amen.) 3 How many generations We have destroyed before them! They all cried out, once it was too late for escape. 4 The disbelievers think it is strange That a prophet of their own people has come to warn them; they say, "He is just a lying sorcerer. 5 How can he claim that all the gods are but One God? what an astonishing thing (to claim)!" (Note: see verse one. Is this an answer to their complaint i.e. "By the Qur'an with its reminding is God One God!")?) 6 Their leaders depart, saying, "Walk away! Stay faithful to your gods! That is what you must do. 7 We did not hear any such claim in the last religion (Note: alludes to Christians worshipping God as the trinity); it is all an invention. 8 Was the message sent only to him out of all of us?" (Note: People, once again, while on the subject of the trinity and God alone as God. No matter what any disciple, apostle or prophet says after Jesus' own Gospel message, does not count, if it goes against this message which is an eternal one (see Matthew 24 v 35). And people! Jesus did say that God alone is One God and He alone is God – Read John 5 v 44, confirming his own worship of Him in John 4 v 22 and calling Him "My God" more than once throughout (see John 20 v 17, Matthew 27 v 46), and commands us to "Worship Him also alone" (see Mark 12 v 29-31, Matthew 4 v 10) just as Moses did in Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, 13). We have come to, once again, complicate issues that were originally given as

simple.) – In fact, they doubt My Warning; in fact, they have not tasted My Punishment yet. 9 Do they possess the treasures of your Lord’s Bounty, the Mighty, the All Giving? 10 Do they control the Heavens and the earth and everything between? Let them climb their ropes: (to Heaven) (Note: see also Qur’an 22:15 which rhetorically mocks these ideas as being futile), 11 their alliance is weak and they will be crushed. 12 The people of Noah, ‘Ad and the firmly supported Pharaoh rejected their prophets before them. 13 Thamud, the people of Lot and the forest dwellers, each formed opposition (against their messengers). 14 They all rejected the messengers and they were deservedly struck by My Punishment; 15 all the disbelievers here are waiting for is a single blast that cannot be postponed. They say, “Our Lord! Advance us our share of punishment before the Day of Reckoning!” 17 Bear their words patiently (Muhammad).

(Note: Sometimes I feel the presence of a recently departed spirit pass close by. I call God always, for it is written that one should “not contact spirits of the dead” (Leviticus 20 v 27). I actually feel or hear what one says – they seem to be drawn to the colossal Light and activity by angels around me as I write and seem to say, “How did nobody know about this in life whilst it was happening right beside us? how could we not know?” Then, I feel their worry for a loved one left behind who may not be so religious. Today, I felt the soul like flying over me and a voice said (maybe an angel’s) “He hasn’t passed over yet.” Anyways, this man whom I knew in life, a friend of my dad’s seemed worried about his son who drinks and smokes a lot and may not have faith. I can’t answer back, wishing to keep God’s Holy Law – I call God again, then, I call Jesus in the Holy Spirit and in the Holy spirit, Jesus can talk to the living and the dead – he (Jesus) answered, “I will pass the message” and it is this: I as a prophet of God am better to everybody doing exactly as God Will’s always. If I strayed from this just to pass a message onto a loved one left in life, then, not only would I be disobeying and hurting God but I may not be helping that other person at all. Just because a departed loved one feels like reminding those still in life on earth to now turn to God, does not mean that they will, even if reminded. They may not be prepared enough to take this answer and in their mocking of the messenger, they may be further incriminating themselves in sin. Jesus said this very thing himself using the

story of Lazarus and the rich man and as the rich man passed over and was suffering in Hades, he asked Abraham who was above in Heaven to send Lazarus back to remind his sinful brothers in life, saying that they will surely believe in one if he returns from the dead; for, Abraham answered him, "They have Moses and the prophets to remind them; your brothers should listen to what they say," and "if they will not listen to Moses and the prophets, they will not be convinced even if someone were to rise from death," and Jesus was alluding in this to his own future resurrection Amen (see Luke 16 v 19-31). Anyways, I as a person, can't even warn my own sister without God's Approval, for not only might I be delivering a mistimed message but as a result, I may turn her further away from God Amen.

There is another reason why I am never go against God and His Will in this and it is this: suppose God is Testing me and He Permits an evil spirit or demon or devil to pretend that they are a loving and desperate spirit of a passed over human trying to get a message to a loved one and I foolishly do this without first contacting God, then, I am a fool myself for allowing myself to having been duped and for breaking God's eternal Law which will never change Amen (see Leviticus 20 v 27).

This is a very strong reason to write this Book – to try to see why God might want "to remind people" through the Qur'an. If we always look at how things affect us alone, then, how are we to ever understand how God Himself Feels? We must allow ourselves to see as God would like us to see, so then we can see how He Himself Feels about the sinful nature of our world Amen. It is thus quite clear that the main reason for God's Reminding is: we are straying off the path and even somewhat unknowingly, even though I may add, neglectfully, some are worshipping other things and persons alongside or instead of God alone. This has to stop – there is no other way! I tell you. Even last night – I dreamed I was in a room where many women were singing hymns to Mary – I could not even sense any Presence of the living God therein. Many priests (Catholic) today have taken it on themselves to fight for Mary and Jesus, thinking they are fighting Satan thus. If I even approach any of them and mention anything of the Qur'an and God alone being God – I am looked on with scorn and then, the question: their tester question to all

whom they think are on the 'other side' – “What do you think on Mary, the mother of God?” – I’m not even going to answer that question, for already we have forgotten God, who alone is God and have left Him out. I turn to God quickly, “My Father and my God, I love you; Protect and Guide me Lord from all falsehood.” You know to fight falsehood and hypocrisy and lies is actually true jihad and is the real way to fight Satan – not by violence but by truth. Call God and ask Him to Guide you forever. If you do this you may even find yourself doing good deeds; you may even find yourself being Made Holy by God; you may even find yourself talking to Jesus and real angels always putting God first and leaving those who have died to God alone. I must also mention God’s Holy spirit whom you may now find yourself being prompted and reminded by – you have become a child of God. Glory be to God – “Glore iste vah” say the angels amen. I say thanks Father, as Paul, the apostle to the gentiles, once said, “It is the Spirit (the Holy Spirit) within us that allows us to and indeed forces us to call God ‘Father, Father.’”

As I edit, I tell you also of another dream I had the other night and in it I was shown how patriotic the Irish can be and as the march and pomp of the forefathers was observed as they came to our town in an almost military aplomb, I couldn’t help but to notice all the tearful eyes as the public thought that this was the pinnacle of human existence to be free in a republic – where is God? and where was God in this dream? not even mentioned. My people, you have forgotten Him, the God of Jesus. And let me tell you: at the Judgement, God may well show you this pinnacle of your dreams – yes freedom under the flag of a nation. I ask what next? For this type of freedom can never last and why? Because God has been omitted Amen. The only way that humanity can ever feel free is under God’s total Control and Guidance as He Orchestrates and Organises all things harmoniously Amen. I assure you all, anything other than this is truly like an orchestra without a conductor who are all reading music from different sheets – it can never work! Amen.)

17 Remember Our servant David, a man of strength who always turned to Us (Note: remember people, David always turned to God alone and there was no “Us” – yet, throughout the Qur’an, we constantly face this dilemma. However, it need not be so, if we think of God in Heaven on His Throne with

a Host of Heavenly council beings around Him at His Bidding and speaking as this “Us” and “We” under God’s authority or as God May Choose Himself as it were to take the ‘microphone’ Saying “We” including this council of Higher angels and Heavenly beings – then, it makes sense Amen (see Genesis 1 v 26, Psalm 82 v 1, 89 v 5-7 and The Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch xix 1-3.) 18 We made the mountains join him in glorifying Us (God alone) at sunset and sunrise; 19 and the birds too in flocks, all echoed his praise (for God alone). 20 We strengthened his kingdom; We gave him wisdom and a decisive way of speaking. 21 Have you heard the story of the two litigants who climbed into his private quarters? (Note: this may be an allusion to the prophet Nathan’s trap to catch David out when he once had another man killed just so he could have his wife. Yes, David repented of his sin and God later Forgave him but God took the life of his baby for this (Read 2 Samuel 11 & 12). 22 When they reached David, he took fright but they said, “Do not be afraid. We are two litigants, one of whom has wronged the other: judge between us fairly – do not be unjust – and guide us to the right path. 23 This is my brother. He had ninety-nine ewes and I just the one and he said, “Let me take charge of her,” and overpowered me with his words.” 24 David said, “He has done you wrong by demanding to add your ewe to his flock. Many partners treat each other unfairly. Those who sincerely believe and do good deeds do not do this, but these are very few.” Then, David realised that We had been testing him, so he asked his Lord for forgiveness, fell down on his knees and repented: 25 We forgave him (his misdeed), His reward will be nearness to Us, a good place to return to. 26 “David, We have given you mastery over the land. Judge fairly between people. Do not follow your desires, lest they divert you from God’s Path: those who wander from His Path will have a painful punishment because they ignore (God and) the Day of Reckoning.” (Note: this above story may have actually happened as is written above and would have been a double reminder to David of his sin - but to see the whole story, it is really worth it to turn to your Bibles and read it (2 Samuel 11 & 12). And remember God did punish David in life even after this Forgiveness, by carrying out what He said He would do – God took the life of David’s child and He also stripped him of his crown and wives giving them to his son instead which was a terrible insult. Yet, much as we may think how cruel God may be, was it not better for David to have been dealt his

punishment in life so as he may have eternal life thereafter, If God Wills it? Amen.)

(Note: Let me tell you all something of God – firstly, God is very Fair – this is a constant! Yet, He Hates to be forgotten. And man has an uncanny habit of twisting and turning things to suit himself – then, he looks and sees and says, “Oh yes, indeed, I have forgotten God again!”

For the last few months, I have on my mind a job that would take one day to do, to cut some hedges and prune some trees for an old lady and I keep putting it off. I keep saying to God, “Please God, it’s only one day, please fit her in.” God doesn’t even answer me back on this. It sometimes feels like He is ignoring me – yet, wait! Let us look and see! Maybe God Sees the importance of my writing (His Writing) far and above my own jobs. Maybe an angel may say, “If you only knew!” Then, I look again and say, “God, Your Will be done.!

Now to the person who may think, “Well God, I do Your work, so, you do mine!” It doesn’t work like that – yes, God Gives us and me enough to get by but He Sees the full picture, the true importance of what is really important and the insignificance of things that we may deem important.

It’s amazing, I could have told the woman to get someone else, or trusted God totally as to His Timing; yet, everyday this one little annoying thing faces me, “Do the hedge! Do the hedge!” It’s like God Tests us with the simplest of things. I may sometimes feel that this gardening keeps me in touch with reality and that when I stop writing, I may then have something to go back to – yet, who Knows only God what He has instore for me. This may also be myself clinging to the world and God may be Testing me as to my own total reliance and trust on Himself for everything including my future Amen. For now, whilst writing, I must totally focus on God alone. It’s as if when I ask God as the temptation to “Do the hedge!” comes up almost daily that God is Saying, “No don’t, just be patient.” It’s like He Keeps me hanging on -yet, who knows, only God again, let’s say that I was to heal sick children and preach in God’s Name, do you think this hedge would then have any value or relevance to true reality? And as an aside, do you think if God Granted me the ability or

power to heal the sick, would He Convert one disbeliever? Or would there be a gaggle of miracle seekers, swearing allegiances and false praises to a God they never knew? Yes, it may strengthen the faith of a few true believers, who no doubt would be in the background humbly asking the real God for a chance to be confirmed in faith – I cry, for both God and I Love the true believer. Lord, I pray for them – touch their little hearts with the most tender Love my God Amen.)

27 It was not without purpose that We (God alone) Created the Heavens and the earth (Note: see Isaiah 44 v 24) and everything in between. That may be what the disbelievers assume (Note: i.e. that it was a haphazard chance creation – think of today’s evolution theory followers!) – how they will suffer from the Fire! 28 – but would We treat those who believe (in God) and do good deeds and those who take heed of God and those who recklessly break all bounds in the same way? 29 This is a Blessed Scripture which We have sent down to you (Muhammad), so that people may think about its messages and those with understanding take heed. 30 We gave David Solomon (Note: This is a timely mention as to God’s previous punishment to David for having committed his grievous sin, showing that even in punishment, God Relents Amen (see 2 Samuel 11 v 1 – 12 v 25, Qur’an 38:17-26).) He was an excellent servant who always turned to God (Note: for the most part he may have been as he too sinned (see 1 Kings 11 v 1-13, Deuteronomy 17 v 17, 2 Chronicles 1-9). 31 When well-bred light-footed horses were paraded before him near the close of day, 32 he kept saying, “My love of these fine things is part of my remembering my Lord!” until (the horses) disappeared from sight – 33 “Bring them back!” (he said) and started to stroke their legs and necks. 34 We certainly tested Solomon, reducing him to a mere skeleton on his throne (Note: see 1 Kings 11 v 1-13 and remember, once again when Solomon was praised earlier in the Qur’an, this part was omitted and this could have evoked thoughts of question as to Solomon’s apparent infallibility; yet, once again, the Qur’an almost teasingly shows this truth later. It is such as this that are the ambiguities of the Qur’an (see Qur’an 3:7) that were designed by God’s Heavenly counsel to irritate the fickle and cause them to rush into rash judgements on it. My advice to you Christians and Jews who may have stumbled over this, especially having come through clearer and more straight

forward Scriptures as they are presented in the Bible, is to be patient, pray to God and ask Him to Guide you patiently through the entire Qur'an and to keep you from rash eruptions Amen. That way sometimes you may find yourself saying, "Oh yes, here it is, that missing piece!") 35 He turned to Us (God alone) and prayed, "Lord, forgive me! Grant me such power as no one after me will have – You are the Most Generous Provider." 36 So, We gave him power over the wind, which at his request ran gently wherever he willed, 37 and the jinn – every kind of builder and diver 38 and others chained in fetters. 39 "This is Our gift, so give or withhold as you wish without account." (Note: However, once Solomon sinned, he was brought to account and was reduced to a skeleton on his throne (see 1 Kings 11 v 1-13).) 40 His reward will be nearness to Us and a good place to return to (Note: Solomon may well have truly repented to God after seeing and learning his previous mistakes. Sometimes in the Qur'an, we can be led to the point of almost sinning as someone else once did if we sheepishly just follow their example, i.e. "Whatever Solomon did was great – I would like to be like Solomon!" and that is why that we, whether staunch Muslim or not, cannot use the Qur'an as an excuse to say, "Oh God, I was only copying Solomon, the great!" or "Lord, sure Moses killed someone, so, I just copied him for the sake of Your cause!" People, the Qur'an was designed to evoke understanding and reason (see verse 29 in this very surah) – we can never let go of this as God Tests us all, as is His Prerogative to do (see Jeremiah 17 v 10). Thus, the true lesson in Solomon's life, as God Granted him as a man greater wisdom than any ever and ever to be (see 1 Kings 3 v 1-28, 2 Chronicles 1 v 10-12) is that all wisdom belongs to God and that God Gives us enough when we need it – we never need to carry wisdom ourselves in the first place Amen. God Uses Solomon as an example of how wealth and wisdom and giving into desires only ruin a man. God also Uses the example of Solomon's kingship to prove to all of us humans that we never actually needed a human king in the first place as was foretold by God in the early days. To understand this fully, read the following passages of Scripture and piece it together yourselves – it is plain to see: Deuteronomy 17 v 14, I Samuel 8 v 1-22 & 12 v 13-25 where we clearly see man's quest for a king, foretold by God Himself and realised. After a while God decided to send a king of His Own choosing, the Messiah, who was to rule in God's Name for all time (see Isaiah 9 v 7, 11 v 1-11, 42 v 1-9, Daniel 7

v 13-14). Then, God Foretells of his rejection and sacrificial death (see Isaiah 52 v 13- 53 v 12) and Jesus fulfils this in his life as the righteous king (see Matthew 26 v 52-54)– yet, Jesus tells us of his return on Judgement Day with God Himself and His angels to judge the living and the dead and of a peaceful Heavenly kingdom to follow wherein no sin, nor sadness, nor even death itself can enter (see Isaiah 25 v 8, Daniel 12 v 1-3, Matthew 26 v 64, 13 v 40-43, 47-50, 25 v 31-46). Then, remember saint Paul’s prophecy and I call him a saint only for recognition, for God alone Knows who are the true saints. Anyways, Paul tells us via the Holy Spirit of a time to come when Jesus himself will hand the throne off kingship back to God who then, alone, will be the true and rightful King forever (see 1 Corinthians 15 v 28) and I include it here in full: “But when all things have been placed (by God – fulfilling Psalm 110 v 1) under Christ’s rule, then he (Jesus) himself, the son, will place himself under God, who placed all things under him and God will Rule completely over all.” Amen to that and you know, even this, is prophesied by God through David in Psalm 110 v 1: “The Lord (God) said to my lord (Jesus) the king, ‘Sit here at My Right until I put your enemies under your feet.’” I tell, you Jesus will fully fulfil this on the Day of Judgement as he “comes on the Clouds of Heaven at the Right-Hand side of the Almighty” (Matthew 26 v 64). Jesus alludes to these things all through the Gospel, if we would only see them and untie the shackles of human traditions and foibles (see Matthew 22 v 41-45, John 4 v 22-26, 5 v 41-44, 20 v 17) amen. It has taken thousands of years and almost the full history of mankind to realise that God alone is God and the true King. Jesus is only a part time king by God’s choice to show us the way back to God Himself (see Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-31). The Qur’an tries to shortcut this somewhat and hints at or reminds strongly of the Sovereignty of God alone; however, and I add, even the senders of the Qur’an, the “Us” bar God Himself, the Almighty, that all angels and Heavenly beings deemed worthy of being Saved by God and all mankind who are Saved will have to kneel before the Messiah at the Judgement, not in worship, no! but in honour of his subservience and servitude to God Amen. You will all acknowledge him as Messiah and king and ruler over all bar God Almighty and honour his name. Not because the humble Jesus wants this, no! but because God, the Almighty will Ask you to. And this in itself is only another fulfilment of prophecy once again (see Isaiah 49 v 23, John 5 v 23).

Remember, arrogance is not tolerated by God and true worship is His alone. Honour and respect are not the same as worship, as Jesus himself verifies that all worship belongs to God (see Matthew 4 v 10) – Glory be to God and honour be to God and if God wishes us to honour His Messiah Jesus, then, it will be done under His Watchful Eye at the Judgement Amen. (see Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, 13). And if you are in any doubt about this read Jesus own words in John 7 v 16-18 Amen).

41 Bring to mind Our servant Job who cried to his Lord (Note: see Book of Job) “Satan has afflicted me with weariness and suffering.” 42 “Stamp your foot! Here is cool water for you to wash in and drink,” 43 and We restored his family to him (Note: Biblically, Job lost his children to death but God gave him new children afterwards) and many more like them: a sign of Our mercy and a lesson to all who understand. (Note: I know it can sometimes appear easy to talk about others’ sufferings without having to feel their pain but in this, God is assuring us that if we come through His Testing still calling Him that we will not regret it. He backs this up with such Scriptures as Isaiah 49 V 23, “No one who waits for My Help will be disappointed” and “All who ask the Lord for help will be Saved” (Joel 2 v 32). Thus, we can take life as a whole as a Test from God that we must come through without neglecting, forgetting or rejecting God Amen.) 44 Take a small bunch of grass in your hand and strike (her) with that not to break your oath.” (some say this is a reference to an earlier oath Job had taken to lash his wife a hundred times if he came threw his ordeal for her behaviour and yet, he later regretted this. This ‘striking’ her with a hundred blades of grass at once covered his oath. God takes oaths seriously and holds us to them, even though there is no necessity to make them at all in the first place (see Deuteronomy 23 v 21-23, Numbers 30 v 2, Matthew 5 v 33-37, Qur’an 24:53).) 45 Remember Our servants Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, all men of strength and vision. 46 We caused them to be devoted to Us (Note: to God alone. When I think of the “We” and “Us” I just think of a Heavenly council with God at its head on His Throne and them all in obedient servitude to Him – then, I think of them speaking collectively as a council or board in unison before God and/or with God.) through their sincere remembrance of the final Home: with Us they will be among the elect, the truly good. (Note: I often think, did the Old Testament people think

often of Heaven and the Last Day etc? and you know, I often thought, as is portrayed Biblically, that these Old Testament people lived in the present tense with God and did not worry or think much of their futures. So, if one never thought of Heaven or the Kingdom of God after the Judgement and only thought of God in the present, wouldn't Heaven and the Kingdom be a great surprise reward?) 48 And remember Our servants Ishmael, Elisha and Dhu'l Kifl, each of them truly good. 49 This is a lesson. The devout will have a good place to return to: 50 Gardens of lasting bliss with Gates wide open. 51 They will be comfortably seated; they will call for abundant fruit and drink; 52 they will have well-matched (wives) with modest gaze. 53 "This is what you are promised for the Day of Reckoning: 54 Our provision for you will never end." 55 Yes, but the evildoers will have the worst place to return to: 56 Hell to burn in, an evil place to stay – 57 all this will be theirs: let them taste it - a scalding, dark, foul fluid 58 and other such torments. 59 (It will be said), "Here is another crowd of people rushing headlong to join you." (The response will be), "They are not welcome! They will burn in the Fire." 60 They will say to them, "You are not welcome! It was you who brought this on us, an evil place to stay," 61 adding, "Our Lord, Give double punishment to those who brought this upon us." 62 They will say, "Why do we not see those we thought were bad 63 and took as laughing stock (the true believers)? Have our eyes missed them?" 64 This is how it will really be: the inhabitants of the Fire will blame one another in this way. 65 (Muhammad) say, "I am only here to give warning. There is no god but God the One, the All Powerful, Lord of the Heavens and earth and everything between, the Almighty, the Most Forgiving." (Note: Some who are not strong believers in God may think as they do not yet understand, "How can God be the Most Forgiving if He Sends so many to Hell?" The fact is, you have the choice in life to choose God or not and this bothers me greatly, how this whole concept is very much a hidden and unspoken about one in our sleepy Christian society, yet is such an absolute requirement and necessity in reality. How can I tell you people? Our society goes through its daily toil as if totally unaware to all of this other world of God that is beside us and through us and in total control of us. Many today live in such a *laisse faire* attitude as long as they have 'enough' themselves and it doesn't affect them directly. The more I understand, the more I come to realise how true humble Muslims must look at us in utter

amazement as so many omit this and worse, then give the appearance of having everything under control – yet do we?) 67 Say, “This message is a mighty one, 68 yet, you ignore it. 69 I have no knowledge of what those on High discuss (Note: does this allude to the Heavenly council, the “We” and “Us”?): 70 it is only revealed to me that I am here to give clear warning.” 71 Your Lord said to the angels, “I will Create a man from clay. 72 When I have shaped him and Breathed from My Spirit into him, bow down before him.” (Note: As will be with Jesus on the Last Day, this is not worship but respect and obedience to God’s Will and Decision Amen. It is thus acknowledgement of God’s Command and thus is to honour only what He has Perfected Amen.) 73 The angels all bowed down together, 74 but not Iblis, who was too proud. He became a rebel. 74 God Said, “Iblis what prevents you from bowing down to the man I have Made with My Own Hands? Are you too high and mighty? 76 Iblis said, I am better than him: You Made me from fire and him from clay.” 77 “Get out of here! You are rejected: 78 My Rejection will follow you till the Day of Judgement!” 79 but Iblis said, “My Lord, grant me respite until the Day when they are raised from the dead,” 80 So He Said, “You have respite 81 till the appointed Day.” (Note: and remember what will happen to him on that Day, as Jesus foretold in the Gospel , “Away from me all you who are under God’s Curse! Away to the eternal Fire that has been prepared for the Devil (Satan) and his angels!” (Matthew 25 v 41) (see also Qur’an 59:16-17).) 82 Iblis said, “I swear by Your Might! I will tempt all 83 but your chosen servants.” 84 God Said, “This is the truth – I Speak only the Truth – 85 I will fill Hell with you and all those who follow you.” 86 (Muhammad) say, “I ask no reward from you for this, nor do I claim to be what I am not: 87 this is only a warning for all people. 88 In time you will certainly come to know its truth.”

SURAH 39 THE THRONGS (Crowds or groups of individuals) (Al-Zumar):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Scripture is sent down from God, the Mighty, the Wise. 2 It is We who have sent down the Scripture to you (Muhammad) with the truth (Note: And remember Enoch tells of the Archangels who formulate commandments for mankind (see The Forgotten Books of Eden xix 1-3); yet, all of these must be passed or certified by God Himself to have been passed down as Scripture Amen), so worship God with your total devotion: 3 true devotion is due to Him alone. (As for) those who choose other protectors beside (or besides) Him, saying, "We only worship them because they bring us nearer to God," God Himself will Judge between them regarding their differences. God does not guide any ungrateful liar. 4 God could have chosen any of His creation He Willed for offspring, but He is far above this! (Remember all of you Muslims and Christians that God did call Jesus "My son" and that only He Knows truly what He meant by these Words of His, witnessed by John the Baptist (Matthew 3 v 17) and Peter, James and John, Jesus' disciples, not to mention Moses and Elijah, if any could pick witnesses (see Matthew 17 v 5). God alone Knows whether He meant this to fulfil Scripture's as in Psalm 2 v 7, 89 v 26-28 or not Amen.) He is the One, the Almighty. 5 He Created the Heavens and earth for a true purpose; He wraps the night around the day and the day around the night; He has subjected the sun and the moon to run their courses for an appointed time; He is truly the Mighty, the Forgiving. 6 He Created you all from a single being, from which He made his mate; He gave you four kinds of livestock in pairs; He Creates you in your mothers' wombs, in one stage after another in threefold depths of darkness (Note: Is there an allusion to a man's heart, soul and strength in this (see Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5)?) Such is God, your Lord: He Holds Control, there is no god but Him. How can you turn away? 7 If you are ungrateful, remember, God Has no need of you; He is not pleased by ingratitude in His servants; yet, if you are grateful, He is pleased (to see) it in you. No soul will bear another's burden (Note: As mentioned earlier, many Christians think that Jesus carries our souls, but this is not true. Jesus' sacrificial death was and is still used by God for the purification and atonement, by his blood spilled, for the sins of those forgiven (see Isaiah 53

v 10-12). Yes, Jesus is our leader and teacher and king and he may even pray to God for the salvation of all souls; yet, he has already documented clearly the demise of many (see Matthew 7 v 21-23, 25 v 31-46); so, you should not be relying on the falsehoods and rumours that all sinners are safe – they are not! and it is your own prerogative and duty to see that these things are taken care of in your own lifetimes by calling God the Almighty, seeking His Guidance, Advice, Will and Help for your own futures Amen.) You will return to your Lord in the end and He will inform you of what you have done: He Knows well what is in the depths of your hearts. 8 when man suffers some affliction, he prays to his Lord and turns to Him but once he has been Granted a favour (or reprieve) from God, he forgets the One he has been praying to and sets up rivals to God, to make others stray from his path. Say, “Enjoy your ingratitude for a little while: you will be one of the inhabitants of the Fire.” (Note: Christians may think, “Well, how can this verse touch me? or affect me? Am I not a believer? I tell you people, just as this verse is written and so true, I have seen this very thing materialise when affliction strikes your door. Let me explain: I lost my son to cancer. A little innocent of twelve years one might think; yet, God had His reasons and the deeper the sickness sank, the more I relied on God for His true Help. Yet, so many people during his sickness came to me with ‘holy’ medals, and relics and things that they have given or associated power with that it begs belief. I even had one man offer me ‘the’ glove of Padre Pio, the famous priest now canonised as a saint, whether or not God Sees him as a saint or not is yet to be seen. However, in this, when faced with the reality and realness of the situation and my weak state, I could have just swayed to allow traditions to take hold. Alas, and I thank God for this, I did not; my true Faith grew and I relied on God, the One, like never before. I remember thinking, “Who gave Padre Pio the power to heal in the first place? Why would I need his glove when I have God?” Through all of this, I have seen the reality of many a persons’ ‘faith’ in God – non-existent! when it comes to the crunch or is Tested by God Himself. People, life is a Test Designed by God to see who truly calls Him and believes in Him and who neglects and forgets or even rejects Him – there is no other purpose to life and you will all see this at the Judgement, I assure you all. So, today is the day to set your priorities right my people – today!) 9 What about someone who worships devoutly during the night, bowing down, standing in prayer,

ever mindful of the life to come, hoping for his Lord's Mercy? Say, "How can those who know be equal to those who do not know?" Only those who have understanding will take heed. 10 Say, "Believing servants, be mindful of you Lord, those who do good in this world will have a good reward – God's earth is wide – and those who persevere patiently will be given a full and unstinting reward." (Note: Remember people, goodness is not enough, as so many modern Godless people may think and even if one of them were to read the Qur'an and Bible, it is phrases like this, held by yourselves in isolation, that give you your foundations for the way you carry on – ignoring God. I have heard many people say things like "Well, Jesus said to love our neighbours and I do!" People, Jesus also said in the previous verse of your very oft quoted piece that it is more important to worship and love God (see Mark 12 v 29-31).) 11 Say, "I have been commanded to serve God, dedicating my worship entirely to Him (Note: If we take verse 10 & 11 together, we can see that great wave of reminding again that runs through the entire Qur'an and they are in fact a perfect summary from which all else emanates out from just as with Jesus' "Great Commandments: The most important one is this: Listen Israel! The Lord our God is the only Lord. Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your mind and with all your strength. The second most important one is this: to love your neighbour as yourself" (Mark 12 v 29-31, taken directly from Moses' teachings in the Law Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, Leviticus 19 v 18). If you placed a mirror between these two summaries, there is not a lot between them Amen.) – 12 I have been commanded to be the first to submit." Say, "I fear the torment of a Terrible Day if I disobey my Lord." 14 Say, "It is God I serve dedicating my worship entirely to Him – 15 you may serve whatever you will beside (or besides) Him." Say, "The true losers are the ones who will lose themselves and their people on the Day of Resurrection: that is the most obvious loss. 16 They will have layers of Fire above them and below." This is how God Puts fear (and respect) into His servants: My servants, beware of Me. (Note: Jesus confirms these words when he says, "The One to fear is God who can Destroy both body and soul in Hell (Matthew 10 v 28). May I add that this is a firm but gentle fear, like a child has for his dad; the child knows his daddy is far stronger than himself but he is not afraid of him. Remember God has also Said many times, "Do not be afraid," (Psalm 23, Isaiah 43 v 1-7, 44 v 8, 43 v 11-13) Amen.) 17 There is

good news for those who shun the worship of false gods and turn to God, so, (Muhammad) give good news to My servants 18 who listen to what is said and follow what is best. These are the ones God has Guided; these are the people of understanding. 19 What about the one who has been sentenced to punishment? Can you (Muhammad) rescue those already in the Fire? 20 But those who are mindful of their Lord (God) will have lofty dwellings built for them, one above the other, graced with flowing streams. This is a promise from God: God does not break His promise. 21 Have you not considered that God Sends down water from the sky, guides it along to forms springs in the earth and then, with it, brings forth vegetation of various colours which later withers, turns yellow before your eyes and is crumbled to dust at His Command? There is truly a reminder in this for those who have understanding. (Note: Jesus once said, "The water I will give him (from God) will become in him a spring which will provide him with life giving water and give him eternal life" (John 4 v 14). Know this, that it is the clear message given by Jesus in the Gospel that unlocks the Qur'an for the willing reader. Thus, we begin to understand God's purpose in all the Scriptures Amen. Read the Parable of the sower also where the seed, as the Word of God, grows into a plant of true Faith in God (Matthew 13 v 1-9, 18-23) and see Isaiah 55 v 10-11. Remember God's explanation of the Heavenly Lights to me and how they are indeed plants of Faith shown by the Green Light Heaven, through Innocence in Pink, Royalty in Purple, Joy in Red, The Holy Spirit in Blue in Truth, Love in Yellow and finally Glory in God in Orange.) 22 What about the one whose heart God has opened in devotion to Him, so that He walks in Light from his Lord? Alas, for those whose hearts harden at the mention of God! They have clearly lost their way. 23 God has Sent down the most beautiful of all Teachings, a Scripture that is consistent and draws comparisons; that causes the skins of those in awe of their lord to quiver. Then their skins and their hearts soften at the mention of God: such is God's Guidance. He Guides with it whoever He Will; no one can guide those God Leaves to stray. 24 What about the one who will only have his bare face to protect him from his terrible suffering on the Day of Resurrection? It will be said to the evildoers, "Taste what you have earned!" 25 Others before them also disbelieved and the punishment fell on them unawares: 26 God Gave them the punishment of disgrace in this world to taste; the punishment will

be even harder in the Hereafter, if they only knew. 27 In the Qur'an, We have put forward all kinds of illustrations for people, so that they may take heed – 28 an Arabic Qur'an free from any distortion – so that people may be mindful (Note This does not mean that the language of the Arabs is anything special, no! just that Gabriel gave it directly to Muhammad in his own tongue and as a gentile, Muhammad would have no reason to add on anything of persuasion to suit his own traditions and bias as has come to be seen through the various factions within earlier God religions Amen. Just take today in our Christian society, the Catholic church seems to be in allegiance with Mary and there are particular devotions and traditions and new feelings upheld by even individuals within that church. Then, we have the likes of the Jehovah's witnesses, Born-again Christians, Protestants, Lutherans, Presbyterians, Quakers, Mormons, etc, and the various sects within the Jewish people, each with their own variations, beliefs and traditions to uphold. Remember people, when the Messiah Jesus returns at the Judgement, there will be only one truth and thus, one religion only amen.) 29 God Puts forward this illustration: can a man who has for his masters several partners at odds with each other be considered equal to a man devoted wholly to one master? All praise belongs to God, though most of them do not know. (Note: Remember people this may have been directed at the pagan Arabs who took angels and idols as gods beside God, the One, but it has implications today also for all who worship any other than God, the One Jesus himself worshipped alone and since we Christians are supposed to emulate what Jesus practiced and to live by the example he showed, how can so many still not see? Jesus clearly states that "the Father" whom he called his God (John 20 v 17) "is greater than I" (John 14 v 28) and describes Him as "the One who alone is God" (John 5 v 44) saying that he himself did not want human praise (John 5 v 41) and that he in fact "worships" God the Father (see John 4 v 22). He tells Satan in the desert that "The Scripture says, 'Worship the Lord your God and serve only him!'" (see Deuteronomy 6 v 13)" and commands us to also worship God and to love Him with all our hearts, souls, minds and strength and not with half or less as some would have us do (Mark 12 v 29-30) Amen.) 30 You (Muhammad) will certainly die and so will they (Note: Remember, technically those still alive at the Judgement who are to be saved will never die as the Qur'an also professes (see Qur'an 39:68) and think of Enoch and Elijah who

were brought up body and soul. Our eternal state is one of life, in life and not in death, be we in Heaven or on earth amen. Think also on how Jesus is already in Heaven after his earlier death and resurrection and ascension into Heaven Amen.) 31 and on the Day of Resurrection you will dispute with one another in the Presence of your Lord (God). 32 So, who could be more wrong than the person who invents lies about God and rejects the truth when it comes to him? Is there not a home for the disbelievers in Hell? 33 It is the one who brings the truth and the one who accepts it as true who are mindful of God (Note: Remember also that you Muslims are not exempt from believing lies and I warn you all to be careful as to certain interpretations some Muslims use in their attempts to authenticate Muhammad as Biblical.) 34 they will have everything they wish for from their Lord. Such is the reward of those who do good: 35 God will Absolve them even of their worst deeds and will Reward them according to their best. (Note: And remember, all of you, this does not authorise any sin to be committed whether some deem them 'small' or not.) 36 Is God not enough for His servant? Yet they threaten you (Muhammad) with those they worship other than Him. if God Allows someone to stray, he has no one to guide him; 36 if God Guides someone, no one can lead him astray. Is God not Mighty and capable of retribution? (Note: Let us take a hypothetical example or conditional tense scenario and I cannot do this without God's approval amen: A priest who has led many to pray to Jesus and Mary, who may have left God in the background as a mystery figure and forgotten somewhat, meets Muhammad at the Resurrection. Muhammad shouts out, "You priest have led people away from God, the Most-High and Creator of all; how could you have forgotten Him?" The priest retorts, "You are a non-baptised heathen who has not recognised Jesus Christ as the son of God; how could you have forgotten him?" Muhammad answers back, "Jesus is the Messiah and a prophet and God has no son, nor children and who led you to call people to pray to Mary, a dead woman whom God may or may not have Blessed and other saints, instead of God, the One, the Almighty? The priest answers, "Does not the Holy Spirit guide the chosen?" God Answers, "Hold it there; the Holy Spirit is My servant, now, did you present your case for inviting others to pray to saints to Me firstly before you proceeded to continue?" "Well, I didn't. I thought I presumed" God Answers, "I am God; have I not the right to Test you a mere man before

Me? and you, yourself, have willingly chosen to put your ideas before Me – you are a fool! I have Chosen to Overlook your inclusion of My Holy Spirit in your blame and yes, he has guided My chosen ones but all of them have called Me first and have asked for My Guidance. They have all put Me, the Lord their God, first; then, and only then do I Send My Holy Spirit to purify them for My Use. You priest are nowhere near this; for, not only have you sinned but you have aided others, who also willingly put Me, the Lord your God in the background. Because of your servitude to My son, you can now see him and talk with him – he may help you and may have some ideas for your possible progression.” (Then God Turns to Muhammad) “Muhammad, yes you have served Me but let Me Show you something. Gabriel come out from behind him!” Gabriel appears and says, “My Lord.” God Says, “Why have you pushed your ideas on Muhammad My servant to the point of him not being able to choose for himself? I Know Gabriel that you love Me but jealousy of My son Jesus, the one whom I have Chosen to be king of all the universe, the one who has, in human weakness, given willingly his life, all that he had, to Me as the perfect sacrifice.” Gabriel answers, “But Lord, You alone are God; I worship You with all my being and it kills me to see people worshipping Jesus.” “I Know you do Gabriel, My faithful servant but I had to Call Jesus My son to fulfil Scriptures, don’t you understand? I would never double cross anyone. If you only had been patient and trusted Me as the All Wise God whom I Am, you would have entered the Highest Heaven, My Realm of Glory – but because of your jealousy, you can only return to the Red Light Heaven of Joy from whence you first were Made by Me; for I Made you and the angels in this Red Light to be My eternal servants. Yes, you chose to try to supersede man but I Told you in the beginning that you would not succeed in this. However Gabriel, I have Seen your efforts and I Grant you this special gift that no one else will ever have and you will still see Me when I Choose to Reveal Myself to you – now take Muhammad and enter My Kingdom – Jesus will be in later and you can do what you have to do then.”) 36 Is God not enough for His servant? Yet they threaten you (Muhammad) with those they worship other than Him. If God Allows someone to stray, he has no one to guide him; 37 if God Guides someone, no one can lead him astray. Is God not Mighty and capable of retribution? 38 If you (Muhammad) ask them, “Who Created the Heavens and earth?” they are sure to answer,

“God,” so say, “Consider those you invoke beside Him: if God Wished to Harm me, could they undo that harm? If God Wished to Show me Mercy, could they withhold that Mercy?” (Note: Even Jesus has alluded to this quite clearly, for one who will see, saying in the Gospel, “Not all who call me ‘Lord, lord (Messiah),’ will enter the Kingdom of God. No, only those who do what my Father (God) in Heaven wants them to do” (Matthew 7 v 21) and in this, he is clearly stating that God has Final authority on all things, even if he chose otherwise. Jesus could not even have his own mother enter the Kingdom of God without God’s Approval and for this, Mary had to have separately sought the Will and Pleasing of God in her own life. Jesus could only show her the way by his example and Words from God and he further proves this in Matthew 12 v 46-50 so read it! Many a Christian priest who loves the idea of Mary as the queen of Heaven etc, will almost shout “Blasphemy!” to my ‘outrage’; yet, it is the truth Amen. No family ties nor earthly bonds can pass the Almighty – only devotion to Him and His Will Amen. And when you stand back and look at this, it makes perfect sense, for Jesus did try to please God in his life and always sought to do His Will Amen (see Matthew 26 v 39, John 5 v 30-31, 7 v 16-18, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49).) – Say, “God is enough for me: all who trust should put their trust in Him.” 39 Say, “My people, do whatever is in your power – and so will I. You will find out 40 who will suffer humiliation and on whom a lasting torment will descend.” (Note: I cannot see God as a cruel God and One who would enjoy Punishing people eternally in Hell’s Fire; yet, this is indeed foretold by many of God’s prophets and indeed Jesus himself who tells that he himself as the ruling Messiah will say to those whom God has Cursed, “Away with you to the eternal Fire which has been Prepared for the Devil (Satan) and his angels!” (Matthew 25 v 41). Jesus also tells us that “The One to fear is God who can Destroy both body and soul in Hell” (Matthew 10 v 28). God wants us all to see and be responsible for our behaviours in our lifetimes and even the angels – He Allows things to go on for a certain period of time Known only to Himself but once this is up, we all will be held to account, accept those God Passes into His Kingdom as His servants Amen. As regards God’s Punishing Nature – God is Kind but God is Strict. God is generous but He Hates to be forgotten. God has already explained to me how this will happen – He will Condemn those who hold onto evil and sin with all sin into Hell’s Fire at the Judgement for all time to

be fully un-Created by Himself at the very end of all time before the saved enter Immortality. He Will Crush all of Hell down into a small speck of dust and then Say, "All this just to sin." And then, He will un-Create it from existence as we exit time to be Immortal and with God as He was and is before time was Created Amen. As I had written in my first draught, God will Say to those who have paid no attention to Him in their lifetimes, "Here is what happens to those who have sinned against Me and who have chosen to remain arrogant and stubborn" and in an instant the speck of evil and sin will be no more – God will then Say, I never wanted to Destroy or Uncreate anything but I Hate sin and I will not tolerate it. You My children will no longer know how to sin, so come this way into Immortality." The prophet Malachi gave us some insight into these things, "A Day will come when all those who do evil will burn up like straw and nothing will be left of them" (see Malachi 4 v 1). And thus, the Scripture which says, "The things of the past are now forgotten" will come to pass (see Isaiah 65 v 17) – Glory be to God, the One, the Almighty, forever and ever Amen. We must thus, try to see things from God's point of view and not just cast blame in other directions.) 41 We have sent the Scripture down to you (Muhammad) with the truth for people. Whoever strays away from it does so at his own peril. You are not in charge of them; 42 God takes souls at the time of death and the souls of the living while they sleep. He Keeps hold of those whose death He has ordained and Sends the others back until their appointed time: there truly are signs in this for those who reflect. 43 Yet, they take intercessors besides God! Say, "Even though these have no power or understanding?" 44 Say, "All intercession belongs to God alone; He Holds Control of the Heavens and the earth; in the end you will all return to Him." 45 Whenever God is mentioned on His Own, the hearts of those who do not believe in the Hereafter shrink with aversion but they rejoice when gods other than Him are mentioned. 46 Say, "God! Creator of the Heavens and the earth! Knower of all that is hidden and all that is open, You will Judge between your servants regarding their differences." 47 If the evildoers possessed the earth's assets twice over, they would use them to ransom themselves from the terrible suffering on the Day of Resurrection: God will Show them something they had not reckoned with, 48 the evil of their deeds will become plain to them and they will be overwhelmed by that at which they used to laugh. 49 When man suffers

some affliction, he cries out to Us but when We favour him with Our blessing he says, “All this has been given to me because of my knowledge” – it is only a test, though most of them do not know it. (Note: Paul the apostle to the gentiles once said this, under the guidance of the Holy Spirit, “Avoid the profane talk and foolish arguments of what some people wrongly call ‘knowledge.’ For some have claimed to possess it and as a result they have lost the way of faith,” (1 Timothy 6 v 20-21). May I add that true Knowledge and Wisdom are held by God and He may Give you some when you need it. Thus, it is better to have a constant relationship with God always. Humans who gather facts and figures are really only filling their cups with clutter. In Heaven these things, for the most part, are worthless and count for absolutely no spiritual advancement whatsoever Amen. People, realistically, can you not all picture a room or some meeting place in our modern world where it is cool to be knowledgeable and where people exchange chit chat about their views and opinions? Is God even mentioned there? Is God respected there?) 50 Those who lived before them said the same. What they did was of no use to them; 51 they suffered its evil effects. Today’s wrongdoers will also suffer the evil effects of their (sinful) deeds; they will not escape. 52 Do they not know that God Provides abundantly for anyone He Will and Gives sparingly to anyone He Will? There truly are signs in this for those who believe. (Note: Those who are close to God may find themselves on Judgement Day faced with relations (blood) who did not contact God in life. They may say things, God Willing, like, “Sure you are in! you might get us in too, we were your friends.” With God, it doesn’t work like that and God has Shown me things that I can never change, even if I tried, with people in my own family. That is why I say to everyone, “Call God!” This is the start to everything worthwhile – you cannot exist without Him. No matter who or how close to a person another is, it matters not one bit if he or she has not called God sincerely in life.) 53 Say, “My (God’s) servants who have harmed yourselves by your own excess, do not despair of God’s Mercy. God Forgives all sins: He is truly the Most Forgiving, the Most Merciful (Note: This is telling all sinners that there may still be time to repent, if you get serious about God amen. However, we cannot dispel the Words of the Messiah Jesus from God about “sinning against the Holy Spirit” which is “unforgivable” (see Matthew 12 v 32). This can also be termed as “sinning

in the Holy Spirit” which most people don’t know how to do anyways for they know not the Spirit. Some can to a lesser degree by going against one who is in the Holy Spirit, like Jesus was when the Pharisees accused him of having a demon in him (Matthew 12 v 24). This is going across a line that the Spirit himself and your guardian angels will have prompted you strongly not to do. It is devil work and is evil by allowing the devil Satan or demons to infiltrate your mind and spirit space to give you evil thoughts and words and that you yourself carry out in thought, word and action.

Most people today sin by neglect, i.e. neglecting to call God at all, neglecting to open up to His Almighty Guidance. Here’s an example: A woman who never stops working and cleaning etc – yet, she, by neglect is breaking the Sabbath Law, which, had she been Guided by God, would have listened to Him and put time aside for God and for actual rest in God. God Made the Sabbath, yes for man’s benefit, so, he may learn to rest, to spend time in God’s Presence and not to be always concerned with work and things of the world. Some argue over Saturday/Sunday etc; yet, time spent with God in rest away from the ordinary is time spent with God and this teaches us actually a little about Heaven. I often think how many busy workaholics if they were handed a place in Heaven right now, would not know what to do therein and would possibly want to leave again, as it may shock the system. You see, a person who can’t hear a bird sing in life today – well, how are they suddenly going to hear it in Heaven. God’s original Plan for the Sabbath was to break man in gently for Heaven, for him to actually spend time away from the ordinary and to spend it talking to God and whilst talking to God, God immediately sets to work in training and retraining your senses in how to listen to and see simple things like bird’s singing, the beauty of a flower, the sound of music etc. There is also a bonus for all other life forms in the Sabbath and rest of man – i.e. the land itself gets a rest and actually needs it too Amen. For God Created everything, even grass and trees and they too deserve respect and attention Amen. There is also the type of person who hears a bird singing and is ‘big into nature’; yet, he forgets God, the God who Created it. He can go so far in this as to make a false god of the bird and nature itself and has overstepped God’s limits – there is no other way – call God! You must call God Amen.) 54 Turn to your Lord. Submit to Him before

the punishment overtakes you and you can no longer be helped. (Note: Many today who are arrogant, even insolent, towards God can turn and say things like, "Well, the Judgement never came to my forefathers! Did it? It never came in their lifetimes, as the prophets of doom preached to them too." I tell you all people, that just as their lives ended, so did their chances to further do anything about their eternal dilemma. You see each person is Judged as they are when they leave life – so, if your forefathers were as arrogant and insolent as you, they too will face the same penalties that you also will, as someday your own lives will be taken from you, even if you hadn't planned it yet Amen. Thus, the Day of Judgement is a level playing field regardless of the time or age or geographical placement you are in or were in or are going to be born into. You all have souls with consciences, hearts and spirits with minds. You even have prompting angels all around you to help you with truth and righteousness and the ability to seek and find God.) 55 Follow the best Teaching Sent down to you from your Lord, before the punishment suddenly takes you unawares 56 and your soul says, "Woe to me for having neglected what is due to God and having been one of those who scoffed!" 57 or it says, "If God had Guided me, I would have joined the righteous!" (Note: God would have Guided you to join the righteous had you only asked Him sincerely – it is that simple - ask God sincerely! Be serious with God and He will be serious with you!) 58 or, faced with the punishment, it says, "If only I could have another chance, I would join those who do good!" (And even this request belies your un-Godliness, for only those who live in God are Guided by Him into all things good Amen.) 59 No indeed, My Messages came to you and you rejected them: you were arrogant and rejected the truth." (Note: Many today may immediately retort, "What about someone on an island far away who has never even heard of God? Go on! Answer that one!" Well, the answer is a simple one: you or your friend on the island has a soul with conscience to guide him from evil and sin into righteousness. He may not have heard in Word about God but in his soul he and we all still know God innately since before our births. Also, his angels will plead his case if he has lived in innocence striving against sin. He may never attain the high honours of those who come to know God in life alas, he may be saved Amen. There may also be many lapsed Christians today who may say to God, when faced with the Judgement, "No messenger came to me!" God may not even answer

this; yet, their own guardian angel or angels may turn to them and say, "Remember the day you rejected the church, saying, 'I couldn't be bothered with all that God stuff anymore!' Remember now, because we do and so do you. Every time you neglected God in life in prayer or to talk privately to God in your mind – when, I, your angel prompted you to; every time you neglected or rejected to do a good deed; you see, in your heart, you knew all along, so you actually rejected yourself as a messenger of God, for you were a baptised Christian and you also received a good early foundation in Christianity and the ways of Jesus. Lord, how can you teach the stubborn man? I rest my case Lord Amen.") 60 On the Day of Resurrection, you (Muhammad) will see those who told lies against God, their faces darkened. Is there no home for the arrogant in Hell? 61 But God will Deliver those who took heed of Him to their place of safety: no harm will touch them, nor will they grieve. 62 God is the Creator of all things (Note: see Isaiah 44 v 24); He has Charge (Control) of everything; 63 the Keys of the Heavens are His. Those who have rejected the revelations of God will be the losers. (Note: and this includes all those who have rejected any Scripture from God amen. There are some Christians who will say, "Are the Keys of Heaven not given to saint Peter?" (Matthew 16 v 19) and Jesus did say this to Peter; yet, without God and His wisdom what good are keys to any man or being? He may open a door that he may later regret Amen. Thus, the true Keys of Heaven are indeed Held by God and I thank God for this; for, I would rather God, the All Powerful, All Wise Creator Being in Command and Ownership of all things – this way, when God offers you something, you can offer it back to God your Creator and say, "God, hold onto this for me please until You Feel I may need it." If everyone does this, then, God Becomes the Great Orchestrator that He rightfully is. He alone is God and we cannot limit Him! Amen.) 64 Say, "Do you order me to worship someone other than God, you foolish people?" 65 It has already been revealed to you (Muhammad) and to those before you: "If you ascribe any partner to God, all your work will come to nothing; you will be one of the losers. 66 No, worship God alone and be one of those who are grateful to Him" (Note: see Exodus 20 v 3). 67 These people have no grasp of God's true measure. On the Day of Resurrection, the whole earth will be in His Grip. The Heavens will be rolled up in his right hand – Glory be to Him! He is far above the partners they ascribe to Him! (Note: Jesus does tell us

that he will be “at the right of the Almighty and coming on the Clouds of Heaven” for the Judgement and that he will then, send out his or God’s angels, to be correct, to the ends of the earth to gather (Matthew 26 v 64, 13 v 40-43, 47-50). Some may ask, “How then, if God is so physically great as to be able to hold the entire Heavens in his right Hand, how can He sit on a Throne beside a man. I answer you thus, how could God pass by Moses Showing him His Form? (see Exodus 33 v 18 – 34 v 9, Numbers 12 v 8) and He did, because He can. Size is immaterial to God for He is Immortal and Greater even than time itself and space that He Himself Created from nothing but also, God in the Spirit can encompass all creation within it. Thus, could God Hold the entire universe in His Right Hand and then, come close to be beside Jesus at the Judgement Emanating Greatness and Awe-inspiring Power. At the same time, He still Holds full control of all creation within His Spirit and Light and try Him if you will! Try to walk around behind Him when you think He may not be looking, even if He Chooses to be the size of a regular man for that occasion. Again, His Spirit encompasses and Feels all things within it. He Controls and Sustains, Sees and Knows what everything is and is doing within this Spirit denoted by His Own Light Colour of Orange in Glory Amen. One may ask, if this is so, what is the Holy Spirit by comparison? The Holy Spirit is God’s eternal servant or “Helper” as Jesus describes him and is permitted by God to travel through His Light or Spirit space, which encompasses and pervades all creation. Remember, not even the Spirit could outsmart God if God Chose to Test him; for, God alone is Greater than all time and space, being Himself Immortal and the only One fully so as yet Amen. He also Holds all Power to Create from nothing anything of His Choosing and will Hold this Power alone forever Amen. Thus, truly we are all eternal servants of the Most High and we can enjoy this or we can grumble Amen.) 68 – The trumpet will be sounded and everyone in Heaven and earth will fall down senseless except those whom God Spares. It will be sounded once again and they will be on their feet, looking on. (Note: And remember all believers in God, “You will have no fear, nor will you grieve” (Qur’an 5:69) and I tell you why this is so: because God will Send His Holy Spirit ahead of Himself to come inside yourselves and he (the Spirit) will have you prepared (see Joel 2 v 28-29,32). As God and His Messiah and angels approach, you will actually dance and jump for Joy and your hearts will feel tremendous Love and Peace Amen.) 69

The earth will shine with the Light of His Lord (Note: see Isaiah 60 v 19): The Record of deeds will be laid open; the prophets and witnesses will be called in. Fair Judgement will be Given between them: they will not be wronged 70 and every soul will be repaid in full for what it has done. He Knows best what they do. 71 Those who rejected the Truth will be led in their throngs (groups) to Hell. When they arrive, its gates will open and its keepers will say to them, "Were you not sent your own messengers to recite the revelations of your Lord to you and warn you that you would meet this Day?" and they will say, "Yes, indeed we were." But the sentence of punishment will have been passed against those who rejected the truth. 72 It will be said, "Enter the gates of Hell; there you will remain. How evil is the abode of the arrogant!" 73 Those who were mindful of their Lord will be led in throngs to the Garden. When they arrive, they will find its gates wide open and its keepers will say to them, "Peace be upon you. You have been good. Come in; you are here to stay," 74 and they will say, "Praise be to God who has kept His Promise to us and Given this land to us as our own. Now we may live wherever we please in the Garden." How excellent is the reward of those who labour! 75 You will see the angels surrounding the Throne (Note: many Qur'anic scripts add in brackets here (Muhammad) as if it was a great privilege; yet this beautiful view may be there for all to see in Paradise by God's Grace after the Judgement Amen. Remember Jesus' Word's from God, "The pure in heart will see God" (Matthew 5 v 8).) True Judgement will have been passed between them and it will be said, "Praise be to God, the Lord of the worlds."

SURAH 40 THE FORGIVER (Ghafir):

(Note: I feel that good Muslims fear God truly and worship Him alone. I also feel that many Christians fear Satan maybe even more so, for the poor things are so confused and misled that they have very little true faith in God, the Creator, who, at a moment's notice, could instantly Destroy Satan forever and all evil along with him. He alone is the One with the Power to Create and Destroy – yes, our God – the One Jesus calls “My Father and my God” (John 20 v 17) Amen. Many in the modern world seem to have this air of invincibility and confidence about them as they go about their daily business; yet, they rarely if ever mention God. However, many of these are duped by this Satan every day and his devils because they are too stubborn to call out to God for Help or have been suppressed by the minority stigmas attached to being a true believer.)

A wonderful Muslim Syrian family have moved into my locality whom I find to be true believers in God and live His Way daily. We had them over for dinner and his wife, being a wonderful cook and a very kind and humble lady, brought over some of her delicious bakes for dessert which all my family enjoyed thoroughly. She left us a full tray of these as a present and the next day, my uncle came over for tea. When I offered him some of their food, he declined – I could see and I thank You God for Showing me straight through to that hidden smile of arrogance and superiority. Why? Jesus once said, “They hated me for no reason at all.” I called him to account for this and told him this was totally uncalled for. He later said, “I might have caught germs!” Now, who told him that he might catch germs from good clean wholesome food? – Yes, Satan, I'm afraid. I also told my uncle as he laughed that someday he would grovel before God, crying “Oh God, I didn't really ... I didn't mean it” and all this kind of rubbish. I tell you all complacency and neglect are sin, for with God this kind of thing never happens.)

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Ha Mim

2 This Scripture is Sent down from God, the Almighty, the All Knowing, 3 Forgiver of sins and Acceptor of repentance, Severe in Punishment, Infinite in Bounty. There is no god but Him: to Him is the ultimate return. 4 It is only the disbelievers who dispute God's Revelations. (Muhammad) do not be dazzled by their movements back and forth across the land. 5 Before them the people of Noah rejected the truth and so did those who formed opposition after them: every community schemed to destroy its messenger and strove to refute truth with falsehood, but it was I who destroyed them. How terrible My Punishment was! 6 In this way your Lord's Sentence was Passed against the disbelievers that they would be the inhabitants of the Fire. 7 Those (angels) who carry the Throne and those who surround it celebrate the praise of their Lord and have faith in Him. They beg forgiveness for the believers, "Our Lord, You Embrace all things in Mercy and Knowledge, so Forgive those who turn to You and follow Your Path. Save them from the pains of Hell, 8 and Admit them Lord into the lasting Gardens You have Promised to them, together with their righteous ancestors, spouses and offspring: You alone are the Almighty, the All Wise. 9 Protect them from all evil deeds; those you Protect on that Day from (the punishment for) evil deeds will receive Your Mercy – this is the supreme triumph." 10 But those who disbelieved will be told, "When you were called to the faith and rejected it, God's Disgust with you was even greater than the self-disgust you feel (today)." (Note: This shows us clearly that all are being monitored and Tested by God all through our lives, so there is no room for complacency and false pride Amen.) 11 They will say, "Our Lord, twice You have caused us to be lifeless and twice You have brought us to life. Now we recognise our sins. Is there any way out?" (Note: This may add some credence to the fact of us existing as souls before our births in Heaven – then, we are given bodies in life with hearts and spirits containing minds – then, for many death after life, where our spirits with minds and hearts are joined to our souls – then, Resurrected again to be reunited in body, soul, spirit with mind and heart again at the Judgement Amen.) 12 (They will be told), "This is all because when God alone was invoked you rejected this; yet, when others were associated with Him you believed (in them)." Judgement belongs to God, the Most High, the Most Great. (Note: this backed up by the Scriptures: read Psalm 75 v 2, 94 v 2, John 5 v 30-31. Let me explain: To Christians who may

ask, why did Jesus say that he will judge the living and the dead? And this question is not unfounded, for God's Scripture through Isaiah the prophet foretells this also (see Isaiah 9 v 7, 11 v 2-5). Well, Jesus also says, "I can do nothing on my own authority: I judge only as God Tells me, so my judgement is right, because I am not trying to do what I want but only what He (God) who Sent me wants." So, in effect, God is the Sole Judge as is also written in the Scriptures "You (God) are the Judge of all men" and "I have set a time for Judgement," says God "and I will Judge with fairness" (Psalm 75 v 2, 94 v 2). Jesus also tells of himself seated "at the Right-Hand Side of the Almighty" at the Judgement (see Matthew 26 v 64). One may ask why would Jesus mention his Judgement (with God's Guidance) at all then? Well, once again, this is to fulfil Scripture (see Malachi 3 v 1-6) wherein Jesus, as the Lord's (God's) messenger "He will come to judge like one who refines and purifies silver. As a metal worker refines silver and gold, so the Lord's messenger will purify the priests so that they will bring to the Lord the right kind of offerings" (Malachi 3 v 3, see also Daniel 7 v 13-14, 12 v 1-3, Isaiah 42 v 1-9, 56 v 1-8). There is also the fact of God's Holiness and at the Judgement, for God to Speak with unclean persons who still hold sin, by His Holiness, He would burn them up before Himself – Jesus may be there at God's Right Hand Side to, as it were, pass God's Message and Judgement on to such. If one who is pure and thus has already been Made Holy by God in life appears before God at the Judgement and is pure in heart, then, that person will see God and the Messiah seated at His Right-Hand Side and may receive a beautiful Message from God Himself Amen. Thank You God for revealing Your Will to me Amen.)

13 It is He who Shows you (people) His Signs and Sends water down from the sky to sustain you, though only those who turn to God will take heed. 14 So call upon God and dedicate your religion to Him alone, however hateful this may be to the disbelievers; 15 He is Exalted in Rank, the Lord of the Throne. He Sends Revelations with His Teachings to whichever of His servants He Will, in order to warn of the Day of Meeting (Note: Originally this was spoken as a protective measure for Muhammad as he was not a Jew and yet, in these Words, God is Showing that it does not matter what race one is born into as long as one believes in Him, just as Peter the apostle of Jesus once uttered via directing by God's Holy Spirit (see Acts 10 v 34-35). And remember this Muslims, even though the Qur'an says Muhammad is the seal of the prophets

– if God has a message to Send to mankind via a messenger today, who can stop Him? It does not change Scripture for God Himself said, “I am the Lord and I do not change” (Malachi 3 v 6) Amen.) – 16 the Day when they will come out and nothing about them will be concealed from God. “Who has control today?” “God, the One, the All Powerful. 17 Today each soul will be rewarded (repaid) for whatever it has done; today no injustice will be done. God is Swift in Reckoning. 18 Warn them (Muhammad) of the ever-approaching Day, when hearts are at throats, choking them. The evildoers will have no friends, nor any intercessor to be heeded. 19 God is Aware of the most furtive of glances and all that hearts conceal: 20 God will Judge with truth, while those they invoke besides Him will not judge at all. God is the All Hearing, the All Seeing. 21 Have they not travelled through the land and seen how those who lived before them met their end? They were stronger than them and made a more impressive mark on the land, yet God destroyed them for their sins – they had no one to defend them against Him – 22 because messengers repeatedly came to them. God destroyed them: He is truly full of Strength, Severe in punishment. 23 We sent Moses with Our signs and clear authority 24 to Pharaoh, Haman and Qarun and they said, “Sorcerer! Liar!” 25 when he brought the truth to them from Us, they said, “Kill the sons of those who believe with him; spare only their women” – the scheming of those who reject the truth can only go wrong – 26 and Pharaoh said, “Leave me to kill Moses – let him call upon his Lord! – for I fear he may cause you to change your religion or spread disorder in the land.” 27 Moses said, “I seek refuge with my Lord and yours from every tyrant who refuses to believe in the Day of Reckoning.” 28 A secret believer from Pharaoh’s people said, “How can you kill a man just for saying, ‘My Lord is God’? He has brought you clear signs from your Lord – if he is a liar, on his own head be it – and if he is truthful, then, at least some of what he has threatened will happen to you. God does not guide any rebellious, outrageous liar. 29 My people, as masters in the land, you have the power today but who will help us against God’s Might if it comes upon us?” But Pharaoh said, “I have told you what I think; I am guiding you along the right path.” 30 The believer said, “My people, I fear your fate will be the fate of those others who opposed (their prophets and God): 31 the people of Noah, ‘Ad, Thamud and those who came after them – God never Wills injustice on His creatures. 32 My people, I fear

for you on the Day you will cry out to one another, 33 the Day you will turn tail and flee with no one to defend you from God! Whoever God leaves to stray will have no one to guide him. 34 Joseph came to you before with clear signs but you never ceased to doubt the message he brought you. when he died, you said, God will not send another messenger.” (Note: Remember Joseph came approximately 400 years before Moses (see Genesis 15 v 13, Acts 7 v 6).) In this way God leaves the doubting rebels to stray – 35 those who dispute God’s Messages with no authority given to them are doing something that is loathed by God and by those who believe. In this way God Seals up the hearts of every arrogant tyrant (Note: see Isaiah 6 v 9-10, Matthew 13 v 13-16). 36 Pharaoh said, “Haman, build me a tall tower so that I may reach the ropes that lead 37 to the Heavens to look for this God of Moses. I am convinced that he is lying.” In this way the evil of Pharaoh’s deed was made alluring to him and he was debarred from the right path – his scheming led only to ruin. 38 The believer said, “My people, follow me! I will guide you to the right path. 39 My people, the life of this world is only a brief enjoyment; it is the Hereafter that is the lasting home. 40 Whoever does evil will be repaid with its like; whoever does good and believes (in God), be it man or woman, will enter Paradise and be provided for without measure. (Note: Qur’anic wave again!) 41 My people, why do I call you to Salvation when you call me to the Fire? 42 You call me to disbelieve in God and to associate with Him things of which I have no knowledge about; I call you to the Mighty, the Forgiving One. 43 There is no doubt that what you call me to serve is not fit to be invoked in this world or the Hereafter: our return is to God alone and it is the rebels who will inhabit the Fire. 44 (One day) you will remember what I am now saying to you, so I commit my case to God: God is well Aware of His servants.” 45 So God Saved him from the harm they planned. A terrible punishment engulfed Pharaoh’s people; 46 they will be brought before the Fire morning and evening. On the Day the Hour comes, it will be said, “Throw Pharaoh’s people into the worst torment.” 47 In the Fire, they will quarrel with one another: the weak will say to the haughty, “We were your followers, so can you now relieve us from some share of the Fire?” (Note: This may also be the case for many modern opinionated and arrogant people who follow ‘blindly’ the leadership of the un-Godly.) 48 But they will say, “We are all in this together. God has Judged between His creatures.” 49

those in the Fire will say to the keepers of Hell, "Ask your Lord to lessen our suffering for one day." 50 But they will say, "Did your messengers not come to you with clear evidence of the truth?" They will say, "Yes, they did" and a keeper will say, "You can plead, then, but the pleas of disbelievers will always be in vain." 51 We support Our messengers and the believers in the present life and on the Day when witnesses arise. 52 On the Day when excuses will not profit the evildoers, their fate will be rejection and they will have the worst of homes. 53 We gave Moses guidance and passed down the Scripture to the children of Israel, 54 as a guide and reminder to people of understanding. 55 So, be patient prophet, for what God has Promised is sure to come. Ask forgiveness for your sins; praise your Lord morning and evening. 56 As for those who, with no authority to do so, dispute God's Messages, there is nothing in their hearts but a thirst for greatness they will never attain. Seek refuge in God, for He is the All Hearing, the All Seeing. (Note: see Qur'an 35:10 for reflection.) 57 The Creation of the Heavens and earth is greater by far than the creation of mankind, though most people do not know it. (Note: Remember however that God did Create man to be of the highest quality among even His Heavenly beings Amen.) 58 The blind and the sighted are not equal, just as those who believe and do good works and those who do evil are not equal: how seldom you reflect! 59 The Final Hour is sure to come, without doubt but most people do not believe, 60 Your Lord Says, Call on Me and I will Answer you; those who are too proud to serve Me will enter Hell humiliated." (Note: This is the Most important sentence in the entire Qur'an – read it again and again! It is the most important sentence in all history and is well answered by God through Joel the prophet, "All who ask the Lord (God) for help will be saved" and through Isaiah "No one who waits for My (God's) help will be disappointed" Amen (see Joel 2 v 32, Isaiah 49 v 23).) 61 It is God who has Given you the night in which to rest and the day in which to see. God is truly bountiful to people, but most people do not give thanks. (Note And remember this people in your prayers to God, for God never meant to hinder and make life uncomfortable for mankind Amen.) 62 Such is God, your Lord, the Creator of all things (Note: see Isaiah 44 v 24): there is no god but Him (Note: see Isaiah 45 v 5). How can you be so deluded? 63 This is how deluded those who deny God's Messages are. 64 It is God who has Given you the earth for a dwelling place and the Heavens for a canopy. He

Shaped you, Formed you well and Provided for you good things. Such is God your Lord, so Glory be to Him, the Lord of the worlds. 65 He is the Living One and there is no god but Him, so call on Him and dedicate your religion entirely to Him. Praise be to God, the Lord of the worlds. 66 Say (Muhammad), "Since clear evidence has come to me from my Lord, I am forbidden to serve those you call upon besides God: I am commanded to submit to the Lord of the worlds." (Note: see Matthew 4 v 10 and see that Jesus also served God alone and how by his example are us Christians supposed to live – not by what the modern day clerics tell you to do – for, they cannot save you!) 67 It is He who Created you from dust, then from a drop of fluid, then from a tiny clinging form, then He brought you forth as infants, then He allowed you to reach maturity, then He let you grow old - though some of you die sooner – and reach your appointed term so that you may reflect. 68 It is He who Gives life and death and when He Ordains something, He only Says "Be" and it is. (Note: See God's Own Words from the song of Moses "I and I alone am God; no other god is real. I kill and I give life; I wound and I heal and no one can oppose what I do" (Deuteronomy 33 v 39).) 69 (Muhammad) do you see how deluded those who dispute God's Messages are – 70 those who reject the Scripture and the messages We have sent through Our messengers? They will find out 71 when Iron collars and chains around their necks, they are dragged 72 into scalding water and then burned in the Fire, 73 and asked, "Where now are those you call on 74 besides God? They will say, "They have abandoned us; those we called on before were really nothing at all." "This is how God lets disbelievers go astray, 75 all because on earth you revelled in untruth and ran wild. 76 Enter the gates of Hell, there to remain – an evil home for the arrogant." 77 So be patient (Muhammad), for God's Promise is sure: whether We show you part of what We have promised them in this life or whether We take your soul back first to Us, it is to Us that they will be returned (Note: There is strong evidence here for the "We" and "Us" in the Qur'an being a higher, like board of management, which God is sometimes Present in and sometimes may Choose to be alone – for, if God Himself alone was Speaking you see, He Knows the Last Day and when it will be and when God has spoken alone in the past, He Tells outright the future as it will be with no ifs or buts for He alone can Make it happen Amen. This is not to say that this higher board of management, who may speak in unison, may be

fully authorised and Guided by God the Almighty Himself Amen.) 78 We have sent other messengers before you – some We have mentioned to you and some We have not – and no messenger could bring about a sign without God’s Permission. (Note: Jesus said, “I do nothing on my own authority but I say only what the Father (God) has instructed me to say” (John 8 v 28, see also John 5 v 30-31, 12 v 49).) - when (the Day) God Ordains comes, just Judgement will be passed between them: there and then, those who followed falsehood will be lost. 79 It is God who Provides livestock for you, some for riding and some for food; 8 - you have other benefits in them too. You can reach any destination you wish on them; they carry you as ships carry you (on the sea). 81 He Shows you His signs; which of God’s signs do you still deny? 82 Have they not travelled through the land and seen how those who lived before them met their end? They were more numerous than them and made a more impressive mark on the land, yet what they achieved was of no use to them at all. 83 When messengers came to them with clear signs, they revelled in the knowledge they had and so they were engulfed by the very punishment they mocked; 84 when they saw Our punishment, they said, “We believe in God alone; we reject any partner we ascribed to Him,” 85 but believing after seeing Our punishment did not benefit them at all – this has always been God’s Way of dealing with His creatures – there and then the believers were lost. (Note: how can I tell you people? How can I tell you modern man and woman as you revel in the knowledge you think you have?)

SURAH 41 (VERSES) MADE CLEAR (Fussilat):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Ha Mim

2 A revelation from the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate; 3 a Scripture whose verses are made clear as a Qur'an in Arabic for people who understand, 4 giving good news and warning, yet most of them turn away and so do not hear. 5 They say, "Our hearts are encrusted against what you call us to; our ears are heavy; there is a barrier between us and you. so, you do whatever you want and so will we." 6 Say (Muhammad), I am only a mortal like you, (but) it has been revealed to me that your God is One. Take the straight path to Him and seek His Forgiveness. Woe to the idolaters, 7 who do not pay the prescribed alms and refuse to believe in the world to come! 8 Those who believe and do good deeds will have a never-ending reward that never fails." (That Qur'anic wave again that reminds again and again, like the waves of the sea lapping against the shores of the living!) 9 Say, "How can you disregard the One who Created the earth in two days? How can you set up other gods as His equals? He is the Lord of the worlds!" 10 He Placed solid mountains on it, Blessed it, measured its varied provisions for all who seek them – all in four days. 11 Then He turned to the sky which was smoke – He said to it and the earth, "Come into being willingly or not!" and they said, "We come willingly" – 12 and in two days He Formed seven Heavens, and instilled into each its function. We have made the nearest one beautifully illuminated and secure. Such is the Design of the Almighty, the All Knowing. 13 If they turn away, say, "I have warned you about a blast like one which struck the 'Ad and Thamud; 14 when their messengers came to them from all angles saying, 'Serve no one but God,' (Note: Just to remind you, in the first Commandment God Himself says, "Worship no god but me" (Exodus 20 v 3) and Jesus confirms this when he himself said to Satan in the desert, "Scripture says, 'Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him!'" (Exodus 20 v 3, Deuteronomy 6 v 13, Matthew 4 v 10).) – they said, 'If our Lord had wished, He would have sent down angels. We do not believe in the message which you have been sent.' 15 The people of 'Ad behaved arrogantly

throughout the land without any right, saying, ‘Who could be stronger than us?’ Did they not realise that God, who Created them, was stronger than them?” They continued to reject Our message, 16 so, We let a roaring wind loose on them for a few disastrous days to make them taste the punishment of shame in this world; more shameful still will be the punishment of the life to come and they will not be helped. 17 As for Thamud, We gave them guidance but they preferred blindness, so they were struck by a blast of humiliating punishment for their misdeeds. 18 We saved those who believed and were mindful of God. 19 On the Day when God’s enemies are gathered up for the Fire and driven onward, 20 their ears, eyes and skins will, when they reach it, testify against them for their misdeeds. 21 They will say to their skins, “Why did you testify against us?” and their skins will reply, “God, who Gave speech to everything, has given us speech – it was Him who Created you the first time and to Him you have been returned; 22 yet, you did not try to hide yourselves from your ears, eyes and skin to prevent them from testifying against you. You thought that God did not know much of what you were doing, 23 so it was the thoughts you entertained about your Lord that led you to ruin and you became losers.” 24 The Fire will be their home, even if they resign themselves to patience and if they pray to be allowed to make amends (after their deaths) they will not be given permission to do so. (Note: see also Qur’an 43:36-39, 50:27, wherein we see that “evil companions” spur on the thoughts and actions of those who have gone against God, even partly unknown or ignored by themselves. I add here, what about the smoker’s lungs? The heavy drinker’s liver? The drug abuser’s body and brain? Those who over-indulge making mini gods of food, drink, drugs and cigarettes? Those who seek all things worldly and hoard wealth thinking it will bring them comfort? The human seems to attach itself to many problematic things; yet, even in dire straits, we can still call on God for His Help and Guidance and He will Help, even if we can’t see it directly, for it is written in the Scriptures, “No one who waits for My Help will be disappointed” (Isaiah 49 v 23). People, in life, while it is still daytime, ask God for Help, for once night time comes and life is over, it is then too late – your time is up, your race is run, your Testing period is over.) 25 We have appointed, for the disbelievers, companions who make their past and present seem fair and right to them, but the sentence has already been passed on them, along with generations of jinn (Note: I

think in this instance, jinn refers to the rebellious Heavenly beings who have already been thrown out of Heaven) and humans before them: they were the losers. (Note: Have you ever heard some people argue about how they think they are right about something, even though both you and they know it is wrong. For example: have you ever heard those try to defend themselves and their cruel pastimes in blood sports, like cruelty to animals? They say things like, "Ah sure it's only a bit of fun, a bit of sport; sure our fathers and grandfathers before us did it – that was all they had, the poor creatures." In this, you are actually voicing words presented so easily to yourself by a devil and have swallowed them down without allowing your mind, heart and conscience to reject them. You have indeed sinned and are living a lie! To get out of this can be quite difficult because so often human pride and folly won't allow it and you just roll along with it, especially if you have others to back you up. All forms of gang warfare and bullying and most forms of violence are exactly like this. Their perpetrators will argue 'black and blue' that they are right – when deep down they know themselves to be wrong. They have wilfully chosen to be deaf and blind to the pain etc of others including animals. Even vandalism is similar. What about animal trophy hunters, even shooting them? Is there really any need? The only way out is to sincerely call God and beg for His Help and Guidance but you must be willing to change. If you are not willing to change your ways, then you are also lying to God by falsely asking for His Help when you have no intention of opening up your heart to Him for Him to truly Change you. Many people do this; they lie to themselves and God, saying things like, "Sure, I go to Mass on Sunday!" and then underneath, "Sure, am I not all right?" and deeper still, knowing that you have chosen to close your eyes and ears to Scripture and God's Message Amen, you enter the church maybe thinking of where you are going after Mass. Need I tell you? – this is not prayer! God once Said to the Jews, "You will not let me correct you – for had you listened and came to Me, I would have healed you." Amen.

Furthermore people, if you love God, if you allow Him to Guide your lives, you won't even kill a fly without reason. Why would you? God Created flies to absorb our mess and other decay; so, if a fly is in your house open your window and let it out. People who have obsessions with killing flies and

chasing them and worse still spraying them are only allowing evil companions to guide them and not God – they won't listen to reason and God! who is reason and more, of course! The Qur'an tells us many times that "God is never unjust to any of His creatures." When you face the Judgement and all falsehood is peeled aside, you will know yourself how foolish you have been – God will hardly need to speak! The truth will stand up. A person who has called God in life honestly and sincerely will shout out for Joy at the sight of God because he knows honestly that he did call God in life.

And people, finally, as I edit and type, today at a later date, I think of the people in our society today who still put traditions over God, even if they are not cruel or hurting others, many of them keep us from God and mention of His Name and God Hates this – God Loves to be talked about openly and often in everyday speech. Wouldn't you, if you had created something as awesome as this world, not to mention the other things? It is our neglect of God that shows up our true status and our true faith in Him. It is our willingness today, even in modern times, to lie down and have God's Name, our Creator, the Almighty, the One Jesus prayed to always, forgotten and even abused publicly as scientific theories are placed above Him; yes, it is our willingness to neglect God that causes Him so much anger. God can See through all our charades and lately, as I look at wildlife documentaries about some European countries that still possess a small semblance of what life should be like, as the older generation holds onto their dear old style of farming ways that seem to co-exist so easily with nature, I feel almost drawn into this soulful cry for nostalgia, for what could have been in this world, God and man and nature co-existing. Yet, even in this, as I take a closer look, my feeling for God as a Person who has been neglected even by these older generations who have followed traditions more so as a way of life than having any genuine love and devotion for God overpowers my sympathy for humanity as a whole and today, I think of God only. I think, it is us, as a race of individuals who truly have come nowhere near to what God actually wanted from us. I think in terms of humanity, even the old-fashioned and 'good' among us, as being merely one percent of what they could have and should have been before God. Had we come close to God's true expectations and deserves, Heaven may already be on earth Amen.)

26 The disbelievers say, "Do not listen to this Qur'an; drown it with frivolous talk: you may gain the upper hand." 27 We shall certainly give the disbelievers a taste of severe punishment. We shall repay them according to their worst deeds – 28 that is the reward of the enemies of God – the Fire will be their lasting home, a payment for the rejection of Our revelations. (Note: Christians, just think if the real Jesus returned to the world and found Muslims worshipping God, his Father and ours – (see John 20 v 17) and doing good deeds by feeding the poor and making sure the underprivileged were looked after – would he not look up to God and say, "Father, I have found faith on earth!" Would he even get into a Catholic church with all the worship and praying to this strange man called Jesus and this 'queen of Heaven' called "The mother of God"? Would a priest listen to him as he asked to take the microphone? Would he not be ushered of the altar as a strange and vague person who should not be tolerated as he disagrees with 'holy' mother church and her ideas and inventions? Would he find any semblance to what he preached when being here before and giving his eternal Gospel message about God the Father, "the One who alone is God" (see John 5 v 44)? And just the same, if Jesus found a gang of Muslims training young boys how to shoot and kill other human beings and if their leader turned to Jesus and said, "We are jihad warriors; we fight for justice!" Jesus looks over and sees a boy of ten crying and feeling ridiculed for not being hard and cruel – Jesus asks the boy, "What's wrong my boy?" The boy says, "I don't like fighting, I want my mother and I want to farm sheep and goats with my daddy." Jesus turns to the jihad leader and says, "You murderer, there is more jihad in this boy because he chose to do what is right, even though he was ridiculed, than in all of you together, who have succumbed to the evil of Satan – have you forgotten the eternal Law of Moses, 'Do not commit murder'?" Remember people what God said to Abraham, "I am Almighty God, walk in my ways and be blameless (righteous)" (Genesis 17 v 1).)

29 The disbelievers will say, "Our Lord, show us the jinn and humans who misled us and we shall trample them underfoot, so that they may be the lowest of the low." 30 As for those who say, "Our Lord is God," and take the straight path towards Him, the angels come down to them and say, "Have no fear or grief but rejoice in the good news of Paradise, which you have been

promised. 31 We are your allies in this world and in the world to come, where you will have everything you desire and ask for 32 as a welcoming gift from the Most Forgiving, Most Merciful One.” (Note: A rebel who may chance to read this may think, “Well could I not ask for something sinful?” Yet, if you were in the position to be welcomed by God into Paradise, then, you will already have all your thoughts Guided by God and far away from sin. God also Knows what pleases everyone deep down, our childhood likes and dislikes, talents and things that give us pleasure, even our sexual desires. God Knows what is best for us and Teaches us how to appreciate and understand that not all things are good for us just because we initially like them or feel attracted to them.) 33 Who speaks better than someone who calls people to God, does what is right and says, “I am one of those devoted to God”? (Note: remember Christians, was Jesus not devoted to God? “Not my will Father (God) but Yours” (see Matthew 26 v 39).) 34 Good and equal cannot be equal. (Muhammad) Repel evil with what is better and your enemy will become as close as an old and valued friend (Note: see Matthew 5 v 38-49), 35 but only those who are steadfast in great patience, only those who are blessed with great righteousness, will attain to such goodness. (Note: this does not say that we should not try to attain such goodness, no; we should try to understand how God Works and the only way we can attain such goodness is by asking God to Guide us there Amen.) 36 If a prompting from Satan should stir you, seek refuge with God: He is all Hearing, all Knowing. (Note: see also Qur’an 7:200-201) 37 The night, the day, the sun, the moon, are only a few of His signs. Do not bow down in worship to the sun or the moon, but bow down to God who Created them, if it is truly Him that you worship. 38 If the disbelievers are too arrogant, (remember Muhammad that) those who are with your Lord glorify Him tirelessly night and day. 39 Another of his signs is this: you see the earth lying desolate but when We send water down onto it, it stirs and grows. He who Gives it life will certainly give life to the dead. He Has Power over everything. 40 Those who distort the meaning of Our message are not hidden from Us. Is he who is hurled into the Fire better or he who comes through safely on the Day of Resurrection? Do whatever you want, God certainly Sees everything you do. 41 Those who reject the Qur’an when it comes to them – though it is an unassailable Scripture, 42 which falsehood cannot touch from any angle, a Revelation Sent down from the

Wise One, worthy of all praise (God) – 43 (should remember that) you (Muhammad) are not told anything that the previous messengers were not told: your Lord is a Lord of forgiveness but also one of painful punishment. 44 If We had made it a foreign Qur'an, they would have said, "If only its verses were made clear! What? Foreign speech to an Arab!" Say, "For those who have faith it is guidance and healing, but the ears of the disbelievers are heavy, they are blind to it (as if) they are being called to a distant place. 45 We gave the Scripture to Moses but disputes arose about it – if it were not for a decree from your Lord that had already been issued, they would have already been Judged – and still they are doubtful and suspicious of it (the Scripture given to Moses). (Note: And remember people right from the beginning in the time of Adam, God had Foretold about His Day of Judgement to come when the good and evil would be separated. And remember, even as human nature may tell you that you are ok and doing fine, that you are not too bad and thus, good, just as the greatest Commandment of all is to worship God alone and serve only Him, loving Him with all our hearts and souls and strengths, the greatest sin is to forget God, the Creator of all things Amen. I cannot make this up people for it comes straight from God as your last warning before the return of the Messiah Amen.) 46 Whoever does good does it for himself and whoever does evil does it against himself: your Lord is never unjust to His creatures. 47 Knowledge of the Hour (of Judgement) belongs solely to Him (God alone) (Note: Jesus also spoke of this saying, "No one knows, however, when that Day and Hour will come – neither the angels in Heaven nor the son (himself, Jesus the Messiah); the Father (God) alone Knows." (Matthew 24 v 36).); no crop comes out of its sheath, nor does any female conceive or give birth, without His Knowledge. On the Day He asks them, "Where are My partners?" they will answer, "We admit to You that none of us can see (them)," 48 the gods they invoked will have vanished away; they will know that there is no escape. (Note: Christians, there are people today who say many things and when they are faced with death or the Judgement, they will say, "We didn't mean it – we were only joking!" God does not See foolish irresponsible things as jokes. Let us use an example: A man or woman on the radio says nonchalantly, "Where are the rain gods today?" when it is a wet day or another example, a woman says to her granddaughter as she leads her into her bedroom, "Here is a tiny door in the

wall; this is where the fairies live.” To God this is not nonsense but utter falsehood straight from the evil one. If you were Guided by God, you would never say such rubbish Amen. Even telling children of Santa Claus being real is absolute sin and a lie and Jesus says, “Satan is the father of all lies” (see John 8 v 44). So, don’t do it! if you tell a child a story, make sure to tell them that it is a made-up story and don’t ever, even ‘jokingly’ pass on falsehood; God Hates it – all of it.

There are even those among you who may say to me, “Ah don’t be such a dry old” or “Sure there is nothing wrong with that, our parents did it to us.” I tell you people, these words that you speak are not even from yourselves but given to you by your evil companions. And that is why I say to offer up all thoughts to God for His Inspection before you speak them or act on them – He will immediately show you the right way Amen. Just think if, when you die, and God was to say to you, “Go in through this little door to where beautiful creatures live and you went in, trusting Him, and then, He Closed the door behind you and said, “This is what you get for telling your children and grandchildren fairy stories even as they believed them – Now you will suffer their consequences.” Try saying, “Oh it was all a joke” then, as you feel frightened and unsure and disillusioned yourself. God makes sense! His way makes sense. Everything about Him makes sense, there is no room for folly, jokes, falsehoods and lies Amen.)

49 Man never tires of asking for good but if evil touches him he loses all hope and becomes despondent. 50 Whenever We let him taste some of Our mercy after he has been afflicted, he is sure to say, “This was all my own doing; I do not think the hour will ever come, but even if I were to be taken to my Lord, the best reward would await me with Him.” We shall most certainly inform the disbelievers of what they have done and give them a taste of severe punishment. 51 Whenever We are gracious to man, he goes away haughtily but as soon as harm touches him, he turns to prolonged prayer. 52 Say (Muhammad), “Have you ever thought, what if this revelation really is from God and you still reject it? Who could be more astray than someone who cuts himself off so far (from God)?” 53 We will show them Our signs on the far horizons and in themselves, until it becomes clear to them that this is the

truth. Is it not enough that your Lord Witnesses everything? 54 Truly they doubt that they will meet their Lord; truly He Encompasses everything. (Note: By the Scriptures we can see how amazingly Awesome and Great the Living God truly is even by His Own Words to the various prophets. People today do not see the amount they are missing out on as they omit God continually from their lives and lifestyles. If you could only see, you would know that to live in God is a completely lifechanging and new way of thinking about everything. You would see everything in a new way in the Presence of God and life would make sense. God Created everything. God Knows everything. God Sustains everything and has Power over everything Amen. God once Said to Moses in a rhetorical sense, "Is there a limit to My Power?" (Numbers 11 v 23). Solomon wrote under duress of God's Holy Spirit, "Not even all Heaven is large enough to hold you" (2 Chronicles 2 v 6, 6 v 18) and God Told Jeremiah, "I am a God who is everywhere and not in one place only. No one can hide where I cannot see him. Do you not know that I am everywhere in Heaven and on earth?" (Jeremiah 23 v 23-24). And through Isaiah, "I am the Lord, the Creator of all things" (Isaiah 44 v 24). The Psalms speak of God's Existence "before time began" (Psalm 90 v 2, 93 v 2) and Enoch tells us how "all the thoughts of men are before God always." Paul alludes to God as, "God, the blessed and only Ruler, the King of kings and Lord of lords. He alone is Immortal" (1 Timothy 6 v 15-16) and that in the end, He will Rule over all as even the Messiah Jesus will hand kingship back to Him (1 Corinthians 15 v 28) Amen.)

SURAH 42 CONSULTATION (Al-Shura):

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Ha Mim

2 ‘Ayn Sin Qaf

3 This is how God, the Mighty, the Wise, Sends revelations to you (Muhammad) as He did to those before you. 4 All that is in the Heavens and earth belongs to Him: He is the Exalted, the Almighty. 5 The Heavens are almost broken apart as the angels proclaim the praises of their Lord and ask forgiveness for those on earth. God is indeed the Most Forgiving, the Most Merciful. 6 As for those who take protectors other than Him, God is Watching them; you are not responsible for them. 7 So We have revealed an Arabic Qur’an to you, in order that you may warn the capital city (Mecca) and all who live nearby. And warn (especially) about the Day of Gathering, of which there is no doubt, when some will be in the Garden and some in the Blazing Flame. 8 If God had so Pleased, He would have Made them a single community, but He admits to His Mercy whoever He Wills; the evildoers will have no one to protect or help them. 9 How can they take protectors other than Him? God alone is the Protector: He Gives life to the dead; He has Power over all things. 10 What you may differ about is for God to Judge. (Say), “Such is God, my Lord. In Him I Trust and to Him I turn, 11 The Creator of the Heavens and the earth.” He Made mates for you from among yourselves – and for the animals too – so that you may multiply. There is nothing like Him: He is the All Hearing, the All Seeing. 12 The keys of the Heavens and the earth are His; He Provides abundantly or sparingly for whoever He Will; He has full Knowledge of all things. (Note: earlier I mentioned where the keys of Heaven were handed to Peter, the apostle of Jesus. Jesus went onto say, “Whatever you bind on earth is bound in Heaven and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in Heaven. Where two or more of you agree on something, it will be done for you in my name.” Now, remember Peter and the early apostles lived under the guidance of God’s Holy Spirit, so, by God’s Overall Guidance nothing could go amiss with this, for the Spirit only ever does what he is told to do from God (John 14 v 26, 15 v 26, 16 v 13). However if two people agreed

to something in the name of Jesus that they wished for selfishly and outside of the Holy Spirit and thus not God's Will who is the Real Holder of the Keys of Heaven and who has Final Say on all things, Heaven may not grant it and even if it was granted, God being God alone and answerable to no one nor angel, nor Heavenly being either, at the Judgement, can right it again. God once said "I alone am God, no other god is real. I Kill and I Give life, I Wound and I Heal and no one can oppose what I do" (Deuteronomy 32 v 29). I notice as I write this Book myself when I am unsure of something, later on God Answers me and thus you. Up to now, I never fully understood the above verse but now I do Amen Amen Amen.) 13 In matters of faith, He has laid down for you (people) the same Commandment that He Gave Noah, which We have revealed to you (Muhammad) and which We enjoined on Abraham and Moses and Jesus: "Uphold the faith and do not divide into factions within it" – what you people (true believers) call upon the idolaters to do is hard for them; God chooses whoever He Pleases for Himself and Guides towards Himself those who turn to Him. (Note: when I was young, I could never fully understand God's Scripture to Joel about there being a few, who will escape at the Judgement in Jerusalem, "those whom I Choose will survive" (see (Joel 2 v 32) and by this I used to think that this was some random selection of escapees just to keep humanity alive as a race but I was wrong! No, in the previous sentence God actually tells us about His Choosing process, "All those who ask the Lord for help will be saved." By this, we can clearly see that God Chooses those who have chosen Him in their lifetimes regardless of race and when put together with such other Scriptures as Daniel 12 v 1-3, we can see even clearer Amen. Then, Jesus confirms this in Matthew 7 v 21, 12 v 46-50, 25 v 31-46 and also in Peter's own speech under the Holy Spirit's influence (Acts 10 v 34-35) and so also does the Qur'an all through its pages e.g. Qur'an 39:60-63 Amen. We must also turn to Qur'an 40:60 to see that this is open to all who are sincere with God: "Call on Me and I will Answer you.") 14 They divided out of rivalry, only after knowledge had come to them and if it had not been for a Decree already Passed by your Lord to reprieve them until an appointed time (the Day of Judgement), they would already have been Judged. Those after them who inherited the Scripture (possibly referring to Christians) are in disquieting doubt about it. 15 So, (Muhammad) call people to the faith and follow the straight path as you have been

commanded. Do not go by what they desire, but say, “I believe in whatever Scripture God has Sent down. I am commanded to bring justice among you. God is our Lord and your Lord – to us our deeds and to you yours, so let there be no argument between us and you – God will gather us together and to Him we shall return.” (Note: And remember in various other places in the Qur’an, we are told that at this Gathering, “God will sort out all our differences” (see (Qur’an 3:55).) 16 as for those who argue about God after He has been acknowledged, their argument has no weight with their Lord: anger will fall upon them and agonising torment awaits them. 17 It is God who has sent down the Scripture with Truth and the Balance (Note: As I edit today, it has been revealed to me that this “Balance” means that all worship is due to Him, to God alone; so, if you can imagine a balancing scales or even a see-saw and think it must be all one way with absolutely no lift towards another – Jesus agrees with this if you would only comb through his Gospels with open eyes and ears and hearts you too may see, hear and understand Amen (see John 5 v 41-44, 7 v 16-18 for starters).) – how can you tell? The Last Hour may well be near: 18 those who do not believe in it seek to hasten it, but the believers stand in awe of it. They know it to be the truth; those who argue about the Hour are far, far astray. (Note: As I grew up there was a craze in the Catholic church for ‘finding out’ this date with such trusts and devotions being lavished on ones who appeared as Mary, Jesus’ supposed mother, who told them of such things as the “number of popes left” etc when, all along, Jesus himself has clearly stated that none only God Himself know this date, not himself (Jesus) nor the angels either (see Matthew 24 v 36) and when I first ‘stumbled’ (was Guided by God unknowingly) on this Scripture myself as a young man in my late teens or early twenties I can still remember how it hit me so strongly amen. For those who still quest for or are misled into this sort of frenzy, please just call God sincerely and ask Him to Show you the real Truth and He Will Amen.) 19 God is most subtle towards His creatures; He Provides for whoever He Will; He is Powerful, the Almighty. 20 If anyone desires a harvest in the life to come, We shall increase it for him; if anyone desires a harvest in this world (life), We shall give him a share of it but in the Hereafter he will have no share. (Note: And God has also shown me that just because one is poor or underprivileged in this life does not guarantee salvation either and why? Think, if you were to walk into an

impoverished African village or city today and asked the young children what they would like to be? And who they would like to be like? Would their answers not mostly be like their heroes, famous African footballers who are now rich and wealthy in the more-wealthy nations? Think about this deeply for God has Shown me how He also Knows the conditional tense and thus His Judgement before over mankind in Noah's time was not a mistake. This was something that also always bothered me until God Showed me. Remember what Jesus once said about God "He is Perfect" (see Matthew 5 v 48).) 21 How can they believe in others who ordain for them things which God has not sanctioned in the practice of their faith? If it was not for God's Decree concerning the Final Decision, Judgement would already have been Made between them. The evildoers will have a grievous punishment – 22 you will see them fearful because of what they have done: punishment is bound to fall on them, but those who believe and do good deeds will be in the lush meadows of the Gardens. They will have whatever they wish from their Lord: this is the great bounty (Note: that Qur'anic wave again!); 23 it is of this that God Gives good news to His servants who believe and do good deeds (Note: Qur'anic wave again! This is the equivalent of Jesus' summary of the commandments (see Mark 12 v 29-31). To Christians and indeed all, God Made each and every one of you, Jew and gentile alike, each with the possibility of becoming a child of God. By calling Him in life, yes, the same God of Jews, Christians (our Father) and Muslims (Allah) and asking for His Almighty Guidance in this unseen (for the most part) life; so, when we do see Him, we will be elated Amen. This means that each and every one of us has to be responsible for our own thoughts, words and actions. We cannot say to God, "Our local priest said that it was ok to worship Jesus and to pray to Mary." For God will say, "I Gave you the chance to become My child, to come up beside Me, the Lord, above all the angels and to have Me, your God, Call you My child – you have been so foolish and have chosen to be a sheep behind a fool – what do you expect from Me for you have utterly failed in your task?" And people today I often hear the voices of many Christians when God alone as God is mentioned, thinking and saying aloud, "What's in it for me? How can we organise this into orderly chunks that we can have a say in?" instead of being more like a Muslim by approach, who says, "What is Your Will God?" Think Christians, what did the real Jesus say? Yes, "Not my

will Father but Yours" (Matthew 26 v 39). You cannot organise God!) 23 Say (Muhammad) "I ask no reward from you for this, only the affection due to kin." If anyone does good, We shall increase it for him; God is Most Forgiving and Most Appreciative. 24 How can they say, "He has invented a lie about God"? If God so Willed, He could Seal your hearts and blot out lies: God Confirms the truth with His Words. He has full Knowledge of what is in the heart – 25 it is He who accepts repentance from His servants and Pardons bad deeds – He Knows everything you do. 26 He Responds to those who believe and do good deeds and gives them more of His Bounty; agonising torment awaits the disbelievers. 27 If God were to grant His plentiful Provision to (all) His creatures, they would act insolently on earth, but He Sends down in due measure whatever He Will, for He is well Aware of His servants and watchful over them: 28 it is He who Sends relief through rain after they have lost hope and Spreads Mercy far and wide. He is the Protector, worthy of all praise. 29 Among His signs is the Creation of the Heavens and the earth and all the living creatures He has Scattered throughout them: He has Power to Gather them all together whenever He Will. 30 Whatever misfortune befalls you (people), it is because of what you own hands have done – God Forgives much – 31 you cannot escape Him anywhere on earth: you have no protector or helper other than God. 32 Among His signs are the ships, sailing like floating mountains: 33 if He Willed, He could bring the wind to a standstill and they would be motionless on the surface of the sea – there truly are signs in this for anyone who is steadfast and thankful – 34 or He could cause them to be wrecked on account of what their passengers have done – God Pardons much – 35 so those who argue about Our signs can know that there is no escape for them. 36 What you have been given is only the fleeting enjoyment of this world. Far better and more lasting is what God will give to those who believe and trust in their Lord; 37 who shun great sins and gross indecencies; who forgive when they are angry; 38 respond to their Lord; keep up the prayer; conduct their affairs by mutual consultation; give to others out of what We have provided for them; 39 and defend themselves when they are oppressed. 40 Let harm be requited with equal harm, though anyone who forgives and puts things right will have his reward from God Himself – He does not like those who do wrong. (Note: this is an important bringing together of what is Old and what is New, as the

Rulings of the Old Testament for equal punishment and the forgiveness shown by the Messiah Jesus in his Gospels are both shown to be acceptable Amen.) 41 There is no cause to act against anyone who defends himself after being wronged, but there is cause to act against those who oppress people and transgress in the land against all justice – they will have an agonising torment – 43 though if a person is patient and forgives, this is one of the greatest things. (Note: remember also people, those of you who may think that the Gospel overrules the Law of Moses, Remember Jesus' Words which state that he does not wish to ever change one Word of God's Eternal Law (see Matthew 5 v 17-20) and thus the punishments for man's sin will always be so. However, Jesus shows forgiveness, for God Himself Shows us forgiveness so as we may learn to be acceptant of others. This does not mean that we must ever learn to love the sin, no! God Abhors all sin and He always will Amen. Here is a parable for your benefit: It's like a bully in the schoolyard who parades before his gang picking on, ridiculing and mocking weaker ones in the playground. One day he picks on a new little boy, steals his lunch and punches his nose. As the little boy cries, his older brother looks on – he is also smaller and weaker than the bully and fears him and his gang but he is filled with rage for justice and just jumps forward and whacks the bully a great punch, knocks him to the ground, where the bully hits his head and as his conscience also touches him lying there and his angel prompting him, "You know you were wrong, you deserved it!" The bully just lies there on the ground and the balance of power swings towards righteousness; he cries himself and his gang turns on him saying, "Where's the bully now?" Humbled and ridiculed himself, the new boy who punched him reaches forward and hands him his hand of friendship and says, "Come on, all is forgotten, let's play football," The bully rises and sees, "This is real friendship!" Now people, we must also look back to the examples shown by Noah, Abraham, Moses and Jesus who all left punishment to God Himself. As mature men, they all saw injustices but instead of being rash and trying to fight everyone, they prayed to the real God who really does hold all Power; they put their trust in Him and not that they hated their people at all, no, they hated the injustices being committed Amen.) 44 Anyone who God allows to stray will have no one else to protect him: you (Muhammad) will see the wrongdoers, when they face the punishment, exclaiming, "Is there any way of going back?" 45

You will see them exposed to the Fire, abject in humiliation, glancing furtively, while those who believed exclaim, "The losers are the ones who have lost themselves and their people on the Day of Resurrection." Truly the evildoers will remain in lasting torment (Note: see Matthew 25 v 41); they will have no allies to help against God. There is no way for those whom God allows to stray. 47 So (people) respond to your Lord before there comes a Day that cannot be averted against God's Will – you will have no refuge on that Day and no possibility of denying (your sins and the truth). If they still turn away (remember) 48 We have not sent you (Muhammad) to be their guardian; your only duty is to deliver the Message. When We give man a taste of Our mercy, he rejoices in it but if harm befalls him on account of what he has done with his own hands, then, he is ungrateful. 49 God Has Control of the Heavens and the earth; He Creates whatever He Will – He Grants female offspring to whoever He Will, 50 male to whoever He Will or both male and female and He Makes whoever He Will barren: He is all Knowing and all Powerful. 51 It is not granted to any mortal that God should speak to him accept through revelation or from behind a veil or by Sending a messenger to reveal His Command what He Will: He is Exalted and Wise. (God has Explained this to me – firstly to see God, we must be "pure in heart" (see Matthew 5 v 8) and this means that every thought that enters our hearts through our minds must be purified by God. If we were to think one sinful thought and allow it down into our hearts in God's Presence, we would burn up by the Power of God's Holiness – His Holy Living Fire, the Shekinah, sees to this – this is God's Veil that goes before Him. That is why when God came in the time of Moses, He was in a Pillar of Fire by night and a Cloud by day (see Exodus 40 v 38). Thus, it is almost impossible for man to see God Face to face in the world where sin still abounds. However, in Heaven and after the Judgement, when Heaven comes onto the earth and all evil and sin is bound up and thrown in Hell with its perpetrators and thus sin has no more power or presence ever after, God can Reveal Himself again to mankind as He once did to Adam in the Garden Amen. Glory be to God Almighty Amen.) 52 So We have revealed a spirit (the angel Gabriel) to you (Muhammad) by Our command; you knew neither Scripture nor the faith but We made it a light, guiding with it whoever We will of Our servants. You give guidance to the straight path, 53 the path of God, to whom belongs all that is in the

Heavens and earth: truly everything will return to God. (Note: What did God Say to Abraham all those years ago when He first appeared to Him? “I am Almighty God, walk in My Ways and be blameless (righteous)” (Genesis 17 v 1) This is what God Wanted and still Wants for all His servants, for all those who will become His children (see Psalm 89 v 26-28, Matthew 5 v 9) – to be spotless so that they would be blameless – the only way to do this is to ask God Himself to Guide and Purify you and then heed His guidance Amen.)

SURAH 43 ORNAMENTS OF GOLD (Al-Zukhruf):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Ha Mim

2 By the Scripture that makes (things) clear, 3 We have made it a Qur'an in Arabic so that you (people) can understand. 4 In the Source of Scripture kept with Us, it is truly exalted and authoritative. 5 Should We ignore you and turn this revelation away from you because you are insolent people? 6 We have sent many a prophet to earlier people 7 and they mocked every one of them, 8 so We have destroyed mightier people than (these disbelievers in Mecca) and their example has gone down in History. 9 If you (Muhammad) ask them, "Who Created the Heavens and the earth?" they are sure to say, "They were created by the Almighty, the All Knowing." 10 It is He who Smoothed out the earth for you and traced out routes on it for you to find your way; 11 who Sends down water from the sky in due measure – We resurrect the dead land with it and likewise you will be resurrected from the grave – 12; who Created every kind of thing; who Gave you ships and animals to ride on, 13 so that you may remember your Lord's Grace when you are seated on them and say, "Glory be to Him who has Given us control over this; we could not have done it by ourselves; 14 truly it is to our Lord that we are returning." (Note: People, this is all God has ever Wanted – simple acknowledgement of His Almighty Greatness and Help – and in doing this, we bring Him Glory.) 15 Yet, they assign some of His servants to Him as offspring! (Note: this refers to the pagan Arab practice in Muhammad's time of attributing the angels as daughters of God and that they were also to be worshipped – note also, as Christians, we must learn to leave what God calls Jesus to Himself and worship God alone, as Jesus himself did and tried to teach us to do also (see John 4 v 22-23, 5 v 41-44).) - Man is clearly ungrateful! 16 Has He taken daughters for Himself and favoured you with sons? 17 When one of them (pagan Arabs) is given news of the birth of a daughter, such as he readily ascribes to the Lord of Mercy, his face grows dark and he is filled with gloom: 18 "Someone who is brought up amongst trinkets, who cannot put together a clear argument?" 19 They consider the angels – God's servants – to be

female. Did they witness their creation? Their claim will be put on record and they will be questioned about it. 20 They say, "If the Lord of Mercy had Willed it, we would not have worshipped them," but they do not know this – they are only guessing – 21 or have We perhaps given them a Book before this one, to which they hold fast? 22 No indeed! They say, "We saw our forefathers following this tradition; we are guided by their footsteps." 23 Whenever We sent a messenger before you (Muhammad) to warn a township, those corrupted by wealth said, in the same way, "We saw our forefathers following this tradition; we are only following in their footsteps." 24 The messenger (messengers) said, "Even though I bring you a truer religion than what you saw your fathers following?" and they replied, "But we do not believe the message you bring." 25 We punished them: think about how those who rejected the truth met their end! (Note: many people today who may consider themselves religious are guilty of this very thing – following their fathers' traditions and saying these are God's Rules. God Sends Scripture to help us to open our eyes to the truth, not to divide us into further sects, some holding onto this and some that. Do you worship God, the Father alone? Do you love Him with all your heart, soul and strength (mind and spirit)? Do you love your neighbour as yourself by doing good deeds? Let me use an example: Many Christians have chosen not to find God, the Father, the Creator, the Almighty and Lazily and very foolishly take others', like their priests' views and words that Jesus is God as part of the trinity and thus they neglect and push God, the Father into a distant place. Many put more effort into rosaries and meditations to Mary that they become almost trance like – God Hates all magic and witchcraft, talking to the dead, and other weird religious practices (see Leviticus 19 v 26, 20 v 22-27) – just talk to Him, Himself. Yes, you can talk to Jesus as your king, for he is not dead but don't make a god out of him and remember that just because you talk to him or an angel, doesn't mean that God will Permit them to hear your speech be it in silence or aloud – thus, even in this, you are better to go through God, the Lord, in all things so as He is welcome and Present in all your doings and thinking. Remember Jesus' own Words "Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him" (Matthew 4 v 10) as he himself preached and lived right unto his own death by God's Will Amen.

Remember also Muslims that just because you are Muslims does not exclude you from being attracted to the traditions and fetishes of your own forefathers. Many of you argue about women's dress and some, by tradition, bring a lady's face to be nearly completely covered, whilst the Qur'an tells women to "cover to themselves to their necklines" (see Qur'an 24-30-31). However, these same men ogle every woman that they see as if it's their right as a man and the woman's fault, when the same Qur'an also tells you men to "lower your eyes" which means "Don't look at all! Give up your lust. Offer it all up to God, so that He may purify you," as Jesus tries to explain in the Gospel saying that we "sin in our hearts" and "commit adultery" even by looking at a woman and wanting to possess her (see Matthew 5 v 28). So, likewise for you Muslims, you must come to understand that all the Scriptures are meant for our benefits. Many of you try to discredit Jesus and his Gospel at every opportunity living on the once mentioned verse that the Qur'an has final say over previous Scriptures. However, your own Qur'an forbids this very practice of yours if you would only open your own eyes and it will condemn you, as you laugh and mock the Messiah and what you thought were shortcomings of his. Gather in your groups and think all you like that group noise is more powerful than a single man talking – what was it like for Muhammad with your stubborn ancestors? Just the same – he met noisy gaggles of people who hung onto the traditions of their forefathers. And one who twists Scripture for sinful purposes also has the Wrath of God to deal with Amen. Today your job is to do what all of God's prophets tell us to do – worship God alone and do good deeds.) 26 Abraham said to his father and his people, "I renounce what you worship. 27 I worship only Him who Created me and it is He who will Guide me," 28 and he bequeathed these words to his descendants so that they (too) might return (to God). 29 I have let these people and their fathers enjoy long lives and now I have given them the truth and a messenger to make things clear – 30 yet, when the truth came to them they said, "This is sorcery, we do not believe in it," 31 and they said, "Why was this Qur'an not sent down to a powerful (wealthy) man, from either of the two cities (Mecca and Ta'if)?" 32 Are they the ones who share out your Lord's grace? We are the Ones who give them their share of livelihood in this world (Note: Strong evidence again for the "We" and "Us" and "Ones" as being the Members of God's Heavenly council of Archangels

etc which also includes Himself as the One Who Presides, Rules, Oversees and Holds final Say (see Psalm 82 v 1, see also the Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch xix 1-3.) and We have raised some of them above others in rank, so that some may take others into service: your Lord's Grace is better than anything they accumulate. 33 If it were not that people might have become one body (of disbelievers), We could have given everyone who disbelieves in the Lord of Mercy houses with roofs of silver, sweeping staircases to ascend, 34 massive gates, couches to sit on 35 and golden ornaments. All of these are mere enjoyments of this life; your Lord Reserves the next life for those who take heed of Him. 36 We assign an evil one as a comrade for whoever turns away from the revelations of the Lord of Mercy: 37 evil ones bar people from the right path, even though they may think they are well guided 38 When such a person comes to Us, he will say (to his evil companion), "If only you had been as far away from me as east is from west. What an evil companion!" 39 (It will be said to them), "You have done wrong. Having partners in punishment will not console you today." (Note: Before I write this note and for most notes – I burn with excitement as the Word of God stirs within me – I don't know what I will write. Sometimes I get an idea from above and then, the Holy Spirit helps me or guides me in its expansion. Anyways here it goes, the Word in motion: Many people today are so far removed from God that they try to answer everything scientifically. They call people with voices in their heads who can't understand them, "Schizophrenics" etc; yet, we all have voices in our heads – these are merely thoughts being presented to us. when we are under God's Guidance as believers, He Helps us – yes, He may Test us with a choice of good and bad thoughts (like good fruit in one basket and poisonous berries in another) – "I, the Lord, Search the minds and Test the hearts of men" (Jeremiah 17 v 10) and "He Forms all our thoughts" (Psalm 33 v 15); yet, if you call God in life and ask Him for His Help, He immediately gets to work on you, in you and with you. Sometimes God goes a stage further and may present us with temptation from the evil one or one of his devils. When with God, we normally recognise this and ask for His Help in our minds and then God Takes the evil one away. What happens to the disbeliever who says to himself, "I don't believe in God or any of that rubbish!"? What happens when they are presented with an evil one? Well, out of stubbornness they won't call God, so they sometimes try to rationalise

it. I tell you all when the curtain is pulled back on Judgement Day, you will all be amazed at how much is happening around us that we don't see now! For the believer, he or she will say, "I knew it! it all makes sense – Thanks God; am I glad I called You in life! Amen," as God's angels smile at them. However, the wilfully arrogant disbeliever will say, "Hmm! Hmm!" Then, for some, shock! For others shame! And even though in life, had they seen these things, they would have doubted their own senses, on Judgement Day, even to the disbelievers, it will all make perfect sense and they may find themselves stuck for words, thinking to themselves, "Why didn't we believe?" and "How could we have missed out on this?"

I tell you, most or in fact all of what modern man or woman talks about, thinks and dreams of are absolute nonsense and of no value to you in the Heavenly world. You will see so called famous people, so called wealthy and intelligent people cringe as they then see how worthless all their worldly efforts are before the Truth of God. The simple and humble believer, who now in life may seem to be 'wasting' their lives on such things as praying to God, simple farming, gardening and craftwork will then look to God and say, "What's next my Lord Almighty, I worship You Great God who has kept me simple and humble and uncomplicated in life; You have kept my eyes and ears, indeed all my senses open to You God and Your wonderful creation – Thank You Father Thank You my God." And even some distant believers who have little faith now may say, "Why God didn't I take that step further in life and come really close to You, my God, when I could have done?" For once the Trumpet is blown, advancement time is up, your achievements for God and closeness to Him are all already Recorded Amen Amen Amen.

As I edit and type today over two years later after writing these words, I find that lately, as I think of many of my old acquaintances that I would have met in pubs or just around, before I started to write for God and now find myself having been Made Holy by Himself and am separated out from others as a priest for Him for the New Age to come, I can see things that many of these people used to say and do; their mannerisms and to be honest, their sinful ways, I find myself totally isolated from that old life. Yet, much as I still love these people, I know that they would never listen to any of what I have to

say from God. I just see it! I know it! for God has Shown me and He has told me Himself that He will not waste my time or His on them again – “They have gone too far to be changed.” Even, if I was to try against God’s Wishes to save them, I would be met with all kinds of smart answers that would be made so readily available to them from the very devils they have always listened to. If you only listen to some of these as they speak and we all know them, as they boast of a sin that they had committed as banter between “the lads” you may well find them adding afterwards, “Wasn’t I right? Wouldn’t you have done the same thing if it was presented to you on a plate?” And many may shuffle a bit but some will agree outright, “Oh ya! I would have surely! Why doesn’t that ever happen to me?” Now, what were these men ‘joking’ about? Believe it or not, but it was having sex with a very promiscuous and sinful married woman of whom all of them knew her husband. Try getting into the Kingdom of God with that joke! I surely see how far many have gone today and many of these same men are supposedly, “Decent, hard-working, trustworthy men of ‘good’ character!” And more than likely many people whom I know would vouch for them before me because of their ‘steady’ characteristics and success in business and in the world. For I, to them, may be seen as a strange character, who is unstable and possibly volatile.)

40 Can you (Muhammad) make the deaf hear? Or guide either the blind or those who are in gross error? 41 Either We shall take you away and punish them – indeed We will – or We shall let you witness the punishment We threatened them with; we have full power over them. 43 Hold fast to what has been revealed to you – you truly are on the right path – 44 for it is a reminder for you and your people (and all people – see Qur’an 68:52): you will all be questioned. 45 Ask the prophets We sent before you: “Did We ever appoint any gods to be worshipped besides the Lord of Mercy?” (Note: This is taken as a rhetorical question, for to contact a spirit of the dead is sin (see Leviticus 20 v 27). However, we can comb through all the previous Scriptures and you will find, as I have found, this to be completely true Amen. Even Jesus himself openly tells how he does not want any human praise and in fact wants all glory for God (see John 5 v 41-44, 7 v 16-18). I find today how unbelievable, outrageous and how far our Christian churches have strayed from this simple truth and I sometimes wonder how did it ever come about

and get to or in fact be allowed to get this far? Jesus also tells us above all else, “Do not worry about the things of this life but busy yourselves with the things of the Kingdom of God” (see Matthew 6 v 24-34.) 46 We Sent Moses to Pharaoh and his courtiers and he said, “I am truly a messenger from the Lord of the worlds,” 47 but when he presented Our signs to them, they laughed, 48 even though each sign We showed them was greater than the previous one. We inflicted torment on them so that they might return to the right path. 49 They said, “Sorcerer, call on your Lord for us, by virtue of His pledge to you, we will certainly accept guidance,” 50 but as soon as We relieved their torment, they broke their word. 51 Pharaoh proclaimed to his people, “My people, is the kingdom of Egypt not mine? And these rivers that flow at my feet, are they not mine? Do you not see? 52 Am I not better than this contemptible wretch who can scarcely express himself? 53 Why has he not been given any gold bracelets? Why have no angels come to accompany him?” 54 In this way, he moved his people to accept and they obeyed him – they were perverse people. 55 When they provoked Us, We punished and drowned them all: 56 We made them a lesson and an example for later people. 57 When the son of Mary (Jesus) is cited as an example, your people (Muhammad) laugh and jeer, 58 “Are our gods (the angels) better or him?” – they cite him only to challenge you: they are a contentious people – 59 but he (Jesus) is only a servant We favoured and made an example for the children of Israel: 60 if it had been Our Will, We could have made you angels succeed one another on earth. 61 This (Qur’an or the example of Jesus) is (true) knowledge for the Hour: do not doubt it. Follow Me for this is the right path; 62 Do not let Satan hinder you, for he is your sworn enemy. When Jesus came with clear signs he said, “I have brought you wisdom; I have come to clear up some of your differences for you. Be mindful of God and obey me (Note: see Deuteronomy 18 v 14-19): God is my Lord and your Lord (Note: see John 20 v 17). Serve Him (Note: see Matthew 4 v 10): this is the straight path.” (Note: Jesus did actually say many of these things even as recorded in the Gospel as you can see from the above listed readings and others – it is amazing how even priests choose to miss them when they wish to front their own ideas and beliefs on the trinity etc. However, every single person has to stand before God, so it is wise and prudent to see and know these things yourself. That’s also why I tell Muslims to read the Gospels – you have

nothing to fear: Jesus never said anything that he himself hadn't first received from God to speak and he never said that he himself was God only that God was in him and that he only did His Will and not his own (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49.) 65 Yet still the different factions among them disagreed – woe to the evildoers: they will suffer the torment of a grievous Day! – 66 What are they waiting for, but the Hour, which will come upon them suddenly and take them unawares? (Note: see Matthew 24 v 36-44.) 67 On that Day, friends will become each other's enemies. Not so the righteous – 68 “My servants, there is no fear for you today, nor shall you grieve,” 69 those who believed in Our revelations and devoted themselves to Us (God alone) (Note: I could add if this “Us” is the Heavenly council of Archangels and Higher beings, that for them to include this as it is presented, means that what they do is totally in accordance with God's Will. Thus, for one to devote to “Us” one is in effect devoting to everything God has Commanded through the “Us” or “We” Amen.) 70 “Enter Paradise, you and your (righteous) spouses: you will be filled with Joy.” (Note: Remember, God has Told me that the Judgement will take place in the Fourth Heaven in the Red Light, that of Joy in His Presence. And that He Will Grace all those saved with this even if they have attained a lower status by their individual Heavenly Lights Amen.) 71 Dishes and goblets of gold will be passed around them with all that their souls desire and their eyes delight in. “There you will remain: 72 this is the Garden you are given as your own, because of what you used to do, 73 and there is abundant fruit in it for you to eat.” 74 But the evildoers will remain in Hell's torment, 75 from which there is no relief: they will remain in utter despair. 76 We never wronged them; they were the ones who did wrong. 77 They will cry, “Malik (the angel in charge of Hell), if only your Lord would finish us off,” but he will answer, “No! you are here to stay.” 78 We have brought the truth but most of you despise it. 79 Have these disbelievers thought up some scheme? We too have been scheming. 80 Do they think We cannot hear their secret talk and their private counsel? Yes, We can: Our messengers are at their sides, recording everything. 81 Say (Muhammad) “If the Lord of Mercy (truly) had offspring, I would be the first to worship (them), (Note: I say, even if God had offspring, you should still worship God alone, for it is written, “You should worship the Lord your God and serve only Him” (Deuteronomy 6 v 13, Matthew 4 v 10). However, this is

only given hypothetically and how can we speak so, for God alone Knows such? Amen. Remember people, there is a hidden truth here even for the readers of the Qur'an, that even if Gabriel was to tell us to do something against God's eternal Law, we are within our rights to call God and ask for His intervention Amen. For God is even Greater than His Word and all Scripture, as is proven by the story of Nineveh and Jonah (see Book of Jonah & Qur'an 10:98).) but – 82 exalted be He the Lord of the Heavens and earth, the Lord of the Throne – He is far above their false descriptions.” 83 Leave them to wade in deeper and play about, until they face the Day they have been promised. (Note: To a Christian who has never read the Qur'an before, one may think or say, "This is not very Christian – to leave people in ignorance!" and one could even add, "What if Jesus took this attitude? Would anyone of us gentiles have ever been warned?" However, Muhammad is being tutored by God via Gabriel about what to expect among the disbelievers. Remember how Jesus warned his disciples about how he was sending them out among wolves and worse, wolves dressed as sheep! (see Matthew 10 v 16). God has allowed me to understand this very thing, that some people are irredeemable in their present states and will not or cannot see or hear what you might wish to say to help them Amen. To understand this Christians, I recommend that you read the story of Noah again in Genesis chapters 6-9 and you might begin to understand the true Wisdom of God and remember, what did Jesus compare the End times to? Yes, like "in the time of Noah" (see Matthew 24 v 37-39).) 84 It is He who is God in Heaven and God on earth; He is the All Wise, the All Knowing; 85 Exalted is He who has Control of the Heavens and earth and everything between them; He has Knowledge of the Hour; you will all be returned to Him (Note see Matthew 24 v 36). 86 Those gods you invoke besides Him have no power of intercession, unlike those who bore witness to the truth and recognised it. (Note: and before some of you Christians run back to your intercessors, thinking that this verse has authorised it, for I know what you are like, I tell you all, even if God was to permit Jesus and the prophets and some angels to intercede before Him for the souls of those whom they may love, if and when God turns and says, "Sorry, My Decision is Final!" Then, those prophets and angels and even Jesus, the Messiah, will have to accept this. Thus, I tell you people, that even if Jesus wanted to save his own mother Mary/Miriam from the wrath of God,

if God Deems her worthy of damnation, Jesus would have to relent before God and agree with His Final Decision and thus, hard as it may be to take at the Judgement of God, Jesus would have to hand out sentence on her for her misdeeds against God and His Will. This is what Jesus was forewarning us against in Matthew 7 v 21-23 and 12 v 46-50 and once the Judgement itself is passed, God would show Jesus why he had to do this and afterwards God will remove all sadness and grief, sin and evil and even death forever by tossing them into Hell along with all the perpetrators of sin and holders of evil Amen in accordance with the Scriptures again (see Isaiah 25 v 8, Matthew 25 v 41) Amen.) 87 If you (Muhammad) ask them who created them, they are sure to say, "God" so why are they so deluded? 88 (We know your thoughts Muhammad)) words, "My Lord, truly these are people who do not believe," 89 so, (We say to you) turn away from them and say, "Peace": they will come to know (My Warning).

(Note Muhammad was trying to convert idol and angel worshippers who also believed in God as is shown above when they are asked "Who Created them? They are sure to say, 'God.'" When Jesus and the prophets came to the Jews, they were mostly dealing with believers in God who had gone astray and had taken up sinful, greedy, selfish, unkind, lustful and violent evil ways. Today, in our world that often thinks itself as the paragon of man's development in all things, what response would many modern disbelievers and even believers give to the same question, "Who Created them?" "Evolution, we evolved over time from the apes!" maybe and other such answers; how far we really are removed from God this day!

I add, a few minutes ago, God Gave me a mind vision of a young man who has suddenly died this morning. In spirit, he may still feel alive but as his life is now over, he can't believe it. He is going around from person to person who are still alive wondering, "Can this be true? – It just can't be!" It's truly amazing how many people today are so far removed from the reality and timing of God – I pray for him: please God help him Amen. It's like the man is trying to grab onto anything of value from life – his parents, his friends – he may even have been shown my Light (God's Light around me) and come to see if I could do anything for him. Alas, it is written, "Do not contact spirits of

the dead” (Leviticus 20 v 27); so, even though God may have allowed me to feel and almost see this, I must call God and ask God, “What is your Will Lord?” and “Lord, keep me safe within the bounds of Your Law.” Actually, in this way, we can help far more by obeying God the Almighty And not allow emotions to rule us as a kind of god Amen Amen Amen. I hope humanity can learn this lesson, that life may be short and in this short life, we all, must learn to call God and have a relationship with Him – this is all that matters at the end of the day amen. If I had told this young man this very thing yesterday while he was still in life, he may well have said, “Go away, you’re nuts! You’re a religious freak!” How can I tell people of the truth of God – actually, only God Knows how to and who to speak about Himself to and actually who will listen and take heed Amen. I pray for you all Amen amen amen.

Mary the mother of Jesus (or one acting in her name) brought this young man to me with the faith that I could heal him and bring him back to life in the name of Jesus – However, when I call God on this – God Answers, firstly in the Spirit, that “if indeed by God’s Power I rose the man back to life – it is possible within one week the man would even doubt his own death and think maybe it was only a dream and would slowly return to what is normal for him” – would the man have got any closer to the Living God? – No! and God Himself adds, “If he had another hundred years to live, he would be no closer to Me.” God is Wise; how can I argue? Amen. You see often, so very often, and God has actually the proof of hindsight to add to his already fool proof Wisdom, that miracles cause strange and often sensationalist results and not true faith. However, those with true faith are often strengthened by miracles. So, we must leave the times and places for God to Decide and just like at the wedding in Cana, Jesus then said to his mother, “My time is not here yet, you should not ask me to do this” (see John 2 v 4). As with many mothers, their love for their children often supersedes reason and God’s true Will – which should always be put first. I am so sure of this that I can say in all honesty that even Mary, Jesus’ mother, is not sure to pass God’s Judgement on the Day of Resurrection. So, if she sins or causes others to sin, even unintentionally – well, God is All Wise and I pray for Mary too Amen amen Amen.

There is also the scenario that many Christians are endangered of becoming involved with and it is this: Suppose God was to allow a false Mary to come, one who tricks us into committing sins against God's Laws which are eternal and thus for all time. Remember, it is also written by some of Christ's disciples and apostles that in the Last Days "Lying spirits and demons will come" (see 1 Timothy 4 v 1) and suppose these apparitions of Mary are just these that so many have had around the world and that may have misled people even in what we may think as very little, yet are still sinful to God. Suppose all along, the real Mary is far removed from all of this and is safe in Paradise and not permitted to return to the world at all and in fact may know little at all of the state of the world today. Suppose when and if God Permits her own salvation, when she is confronted by so many of these Marian devotees who say to her then, at the Judgement, "Remember me Mary!" and Mary turns to them and says, "No, I don't know who you are at all; I was in Paradise with the saved and now I am about to join them again in the Garden of Eden as God's Kingdom is brought upon the earth. Had you not my son Jesus and the prophets of God to tell you all about the Almighty God and how to live? You should have listened to them! I must go now." And all the believers in Mary and all the charades given and sold and bought by eager to buy followers will be so disappointed in their total lack of true faith in God alone, as Jesus had truly taught them. One look from the real Jesus will be enough to send them into melt down for their own true failures in not heeding his everlasting Words from God, Most High Amen. And worse, as they see the real Messiah turn and prostrate in worship before God, the Creator on His Almighty Throne of Glory and all the true believers following suit, they will bite their fingernails in utter dismay Amen. Then, as God calls to the Messiah Jesus to take his own throne to His Right again and adds, "Jesus, did I not tell you that I would place your enemies beneath your feet?"

SURAH 44 SMOKE (Al-Dukhan):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Ha Mim

2 By the Scripture that makes (things) clear, 3 truly We sent it down on a blessed night – We have always sent warnings – 4 a night when every matter of wisdom was made distinct 5 at Our command – We have always sent messengers – 6 as a Mercy (Muhammad) from your Lord (God) who Sees and Knows all, 7 Lord of the Heavens and earth and everything between – if only you people were firm believers – 8 there is no god but Him: He Gives life and death - He is your Lord and the Lord of your forefathers (Note: see Song of Moses: Deuteronomy 32 v 29, “I, and I alone, am God; no other god is real. I Kill and I Give life, I Wound and I Heal and no one can oppose what I do.”) 9 – yet they are in doubt and take nothing seriously. 10 (Muhammad) watch out for the Day when the sky brings forth clouds of smoke for all to see. 11 It will envelop the people. They will cry, “This is a terrible torment! 12 Lord relieve us from this torment! We believe!” 13 How will this (sudden) faith benefit them? When a prophet came to warn them plainly, 14 they turned their backs on him, saying, “He is tutored! He is possessed!” 15 We shall hold the torment back for a while – you are sure to return (to Us) – 16 and on the Day We seize (them) mightily, We shall exact retribution.

(Note: To return to the young man that passed away this morning and was written about at the end of the last surah, God Gives a Ruling and Shows me how Kind and Wise He truly is. God has Shown me that this man lost a young child that was his nephew or niece before and as children return to the Pink Light Heaven of Innocence, the Second Heaven, then, God may allow this young man to meet this child who will lead him back into his own childhood wherein he may remain in this state as a child, if he chooses to remain there until the Judgement. This young man had failed in God’s eyes as an adult in not having contacted Him in life; yet he may not have been truly bad and he may never have publicly rejected God Amen.

God has also Shown me as I edit, on later date in a dream this man along with others whom I knew in life, some of who are still alive today, in our own town, that looks slightly different from today yet is still recognisable as our town, still partying on, going from pub to pub and having fun as if God didn't exist. If this is so and it is quite possible that this is where this man finds himself most at ease, in the world, even though it is the world of the dead. However, all in this world of the dead are already lost to God where there is no mention of His Name and as the Judgement approaches, even though these may feel safe there, still having fun or 'the crack' as they say in Ireland, in this world of the dead in their 'powerful town' when God Calls Judgement this world will be shattered and they will have to face Him then and it will not be a pretty sight for them. They are just the same as the Day when they left life, with no regret or want or need for God. This is where they are happy amongst friends. What is to say that this is not true for many who have already died and actually for many still living who remain in this state of neglect. I always wondered how Jesus could say of the towns, Chorazin, Bethsaida and Capernaum that they would be thrown down to Hell (see Matthew 11 v 20-24). Yet, in this example of our town in the west of Ireland, am I being shown a similar pattern, wherein people feel safe from God in their town, disregarding time and the One true Living God? If this is so, it is quite possible that many of the dead are left in the world in this state of being lost and without God until they are brought to account at God's Judgement. In this, there is no real definitive answer as such for we do not need to know one – all we need to do is contact God in life and then, we will be safe from all of this and indeed brought into Paradise after death, if God Chooses, just as Jesus also said to the thoughtful and kind thief at his side as he was being crucified "This day you will be in Paradise with me" (Luke 23 v 43). People who toss God aside in life are really only gambling with Him and even if they are permitted to remain in this state of the world of the dead even smiling, they will still be brought to account at the Judgement Amen. People who live their lives like this live as if this day will never catch up with them; yet, they all still die and even if they are not brought to account directly there and then, and remember God is in no hurry! they will at the Judgement, as is written in Scripture amen.)

17 We tested the people of Pharaoh before them: a noble messenger was sent to them, 18 saying, “Hand over the servants of God to me! I am a faithful messenger who has been sent to you. 19 Do not consider yourselves to be above God! I come to you with clear authority. 20 I seek refuge in my Lord and yours against your insults! 21 If you do not believe me just let me be.” (Note: There is good advice here for all young Muslims and others who may find themselves drawn to violence, “Ignore the insults and just be!”) 22 (Moses) cried to his Lord, “These are evildoers!” 23 (God Replied) “Escape in the night with My servants, for you are sure to be pursued. 24 Leave the sea behind you parted and their army will be drowned.” 25 Many a garden and spring they left behind, 26 many a cornfield and noble building, 27 many a thing in which they had delighted: 28 We gave these to another people to inherit. 29 Neither the Heavens nor earth shed a tear for them, nor were they given any time. 30 We saved the children of Israel from their degrading suffering, 31 at the hands of Pharaoh: he was a tyrant who exceeded all bounds. 32 We chose them knowingly above others: 33 We gave them revelations in which there was a clear test. 34 These people here (Muhammad’s adversaries) assert, 35 “There is nothing beyond our one death: we will not be resurrected. 36 Bring back our forefathers, if what you say is true.” 37 Are they better than the people of Tubba (Yemen)” and those who flourished before them? We destroyed them all – they were guilty. 38 We were not playing a pointless game when We (God alone) Created the Heavens and earth and everything in between; 39 We (God alone) Created them for a true purpose, but most people do not comprehend. (Note: The reason I add (God alone) to anywhere there is mention of “Creation” i.e. making something from nothing, is: God alone Holds all Power of true Creation and alone always will do – to be able to bring something into being from nothing which defeats all scientific law. No one else, no other angel, archangel, spirit or being, Heavenly or earthly, will ever be able to do this, only God alone and I thank Him for this – thank You God Amen. God may have allowed certain higher and Heavenly beings to aid Him in the formation of things out of created matter and also tasked them with the running of the universe. Enoch explains this in his Books more clearly which gives us insight into the way the “We” works in the Qur’an. See also Isaiah 44 v 24 wherein God clearly state His Creative Powers alone are His.) 40 The Day of Decision

is the time appointed for all; 41 A Day when no friend can take another's place. 42 No one will receive any help except for those whom God Shows Mercy: He is the Mighty, the Merciful Lord. 43 The tree of Zaqqum 44 will be food for sinners: 45 (hot) as molten metal, it boils in their bellies 46 like seething water. 47 "Take him! Thrust him into the depths of Hell! 48 Pour over his head a torment of scalding water!" "Taste this, you powerful respected man! 50 This is what you doubted." 51 But those mindful of God will be in a safe place 52 amid Gardens and Springs, 53 clothed in silk and fine brocade, facing one another: 54 so it will be. We shall pair them with maidens with beautiful eyes. 55 Secure and contented, they will call for every kind of fruit. 56 After the one death, they will taste death no more. God will guard them from the torment of Hell, (Note: Remember also those believers alive at the time of the Judgement will never die as they will pass straight into the Kingdom. Also a select few like Enoch, Elijah, maybe even Moses may not have to face it either (see Genesis 5 v 24, 2 Kings 2 v 11, Deuteronomy 34 v 6, Jude 9). Jesus has already been Resurrected after his death and so will also never die again Amen.) 57 a bounty from your Lord. That is the supreme triumph. 58 We have made this Qur'an easy to understand – in your own language (Muhammad) – so they may take heed. 59 So wait; the disbelievers too are waiting. (And I say, even though the Qur'an was written in Arabic to be directed to an Arab people – it is also a reminder to all people, not to forget God, the One, the Lord alone, the Creator of all things and to you Christians, He is even the God of Jesus, believe it or not, the One whom Jesus called, "My Father and my God" (see John 20 v 17, Psalm 89 v 26-28) Amen.)

SURAH 45 KNEELING (Al-Jathiya) (Note: refers to the humble kneeling position of the people on Judgement Day):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Ha Mim

2 This Scripture is Sent down from God, the Mighty, the Wise. 3 There are signs in the Heavens and the earth for those who believe: 4 in the Creation of you; in the creatures God scattered on the earth, there are signs for people of sure faith; 5 in the alternation of night and day; in the rain God Sends down from the sky and reviving the dead earth with it and in the shifting winds, there are signs for those who use their reason. 6 These are God's Signs that We recount to you (Muhammad, to show) the Truth. If they deny God and His revelations, what message will they believe in? 7 Woe to every lying sinful person 8 who hears God's Revelations being recited to him, yet persists in his arrogance as if he had never heard them – (Muhammad) bring him news of a painful torment! – 9 who, if he knows anything about Our revelations, ridicules it! Such people will have a humiliating torment: Hell (lurks) behind them and their gains will not benefit them, nor will those beings they took as protectors beside/besides God – a tremendous torment awaits them. (Note: and remember people, so many people today, who may have rejected God and who still think they are fine, may be under the influence of evil ones, even unknown partly by themselves; for, you do really know; you were pointed it out by your angels and your own souls the day you decided to reject God and thus, you often accept thoughts and use them from these very evil ones who are your new companions. These very thoughts may account for so much arrogance and opinion that can fuel many arguments in today's society and can also cause man to change his whole side and sway from a world with God to an insidious introduction of Godlessness Amen. I must add, that people whom God Loves are also often taunted by devils and evil companions also when God Chooses to allow them to be tested and tempted but in this case, God is with them and ready to act upon your calls to Him Amen.) 11 This is true guidance; those who reject their Lord's Revelations will have a woeful torment. 12 It is God who Made the sea of use to you – ships

sail on it by His command so that you can seek His bounty and give Him thanks – 13 He has Made what is in the Heavens and the earth beneficial to you, all as a gift from Him. There truly are signs in this for those who reflect. 14 Tell the believers to forgive those who do not fear God’s days (of punishment) – He will requite people for what they have done. (Note: A very fundamental message for all here in that we should forgive people and leave Judgement to God. Abraham, Noah, Moses and Jesus did not use or need suicide bombers or any warfare at all but prayed to God and trusted Him Amen. See Matthew 5 v 38-48, 6 v 14-15 important!) 15 Whoever does good benefits himself and whoever does evil harms himself: you will all be returned to your Lord. 16 We gave the Scripture, wisdom and prophethood to the children of Israel; We provided them with good things and favoured them above others; 17 We gave them clear proof in matters (of religion). They differed among themselves out of mutual rivalry only after knowledge came to them (Note: Remember how Jesus once said that it was not peace but a sword of Fire that he brought to set even family members apart (see Matthew 10 v 34-39) and Abraham did the same when he put God before his family and their religious practices. This is the meaning of this, often misunderstood Scripture, from Jesus – we must put God first, even before family Amen.): on the day of Resurrection your Lord will Judge between them regarding their differences. 18 Now, We have set you (Muhammad) on a clear religious path; so, follow it. Do not follow the desires of those who lack (true) knowledge – 19 they cannot help you against God in any way. Wrongdoers only have each other to protect them; the righteous have God Himself as their Protector. 20 This (revelation) is a means of insight for people, a source of guidance and mercy for those of sure faith.

(Note: Whilst on my walk down by the sea this morning after dropping my daughter to school, I thought, “True faith is not about being a Muslim, a Christian or a Jew but having a constant relationship with the Living God Amen.” As I walked along, I saw a bottle on the ground and the thought came to pick it up. Normally, I would but today God Said to leave it there for this is more important. He Explained (through Gabriel) that as I walk with God, many fallen angels are putting thoughts before me pretending to be helping me towards God but are, in fact, hindering me. It is too late for these. And

just like with the bottle, I normally would hear the thought, offer it to God and roll on with the “Ok” of God’s Guidance; yet, today, God was Teaching me about the fallen angel, who asked me to pick up the bottle and just like a human being at the Judgement, would say, “Sure God, look! I helped this man do good deeds (by picking up the bottle to clean the earth).” God would Say, “You were trying to save yourself and have no real love in your heart – get away from Me!”

Suppose I picked up the bottle, then, a few yards or meters on, there would have been something else to pick up or do and if I had never called God to intervene, I would find myself obsessive about certain things and being ruled by a fallen angel. Always call God! Many people today, in these last days, are just so; they look like they are doing good like planting trees and protecting the environment etc, but they are still very sad people at heart for they have no faith in God and are only following the ideas of fallen angels. Ask one of them about God? And you will hear answers like, “I believe in something but Hmm! evolution hmm? creation hmm? angels? Oh yes, I do believe in them but God? is He male or female, maybe mother earth?” And I say, “Rubbish! All of it! Call God you fool before it’s too late!” and I make no apology for these words like so many of our priests and religious leaders today who are afraid to even say what they think. The Catholic church seems to keep in line with what’s fashionable to say at the time and today it seems to be, “Don’t be against homo-sexual relationships” when it clearly states in Leviticus 18 v 22, 20 v 13 that God Hates this and remember God Himself once said, “I am the Lord and I do not change” (Malachi 3 v 6).

I have heard our own priest in our local church just stick this in with racism and other forms of human judgement and ostracism with absolutely no mention nor heed for what the Living God might like or want. If asked, many Catholic priests actually frown somewhat at the Old Testament – do they even know it? And one, whom I sat beside on a bus seat in Israel on a pilgrimage to Jerusalem, told me plainly and openly that the Old Testament was rubbish – how the blind lead the blind! But I thank God that I can see Amen.

We, as Christians are never meant to judge a homo-sexual person; yet, homo-sexual relations, yes, they are sinful and abhorrent, hateful and disgusting to God. This does not stop anyone who feels they are homo-sexual from calling God and asking for His Help and Guidance in life. This does not also give homo-sexual people the right to gloat over their legal rights; for God's Judgement by His eternal Laws already Given by Himself to Moses for all time and which Jesus agrees with in their entirety, will be used to Judge all (see Deuteronomy 29 v 29, Matthew 5 v 17-20). I know well if this trend continues, it won't be long before homo-sexual marriages will be welcomed by the church. I find that there is more mention today on tv, radio and social media of our churches being used as auditoriums for musical concerts than they are as places of worship and what is a place of worship? Just in case you don't know, it is a place that the Living and only God, the One Jesus calls his God, is to be worshipped alone Amen. These very churches are being defiled thus. Can you not see what Jesus himself did to the money lenders and traders in the Temple in Jerusalem in his time on earth? Yes, he went 'nuts' and turned tables over in disgust. Christians I warn you today that the Jesus you may expect to see at God's Judgement as an easy going 'sheep' may turn out to be a vicious lion and I tell you, he always does his Father's Will and if God is annoyed at and hateful of human practices, Jesus will carry out God's Will. Beware!) 21 Do those who commit evil deeds really think that We deal with them in the same way as those who believe and do righteous deeds, that they will be alike in their living and their dying? How badly they judge? (Note: If I may say so, as I have written these notes as they come to me from God or His Guidance via His angels and Holy Spirit, I am amazed at their placement. Just read how the last verse of this surah just written compliments the previous note – it's almost as if these notes are part of the Qur'an or the Scripture itself Amen.) 22 God Created the Heavens and earth for a true purpose: to reward each soul according to its deeds. They will not be wronged. (Note: Firstly, as I double edit, I think, does this purpose of God not truly put humanity in a very high position of priority with God? – all the more reason to pass His Tests then Amen! Also, from the last note, the question arises: Can a homo-sexual person enter the Kingdom of Heaven? The answer is this: If a homo-sexual person calls God in life, asks Him for His Guidance and obeys the Law of God which states that he must not have

sexual relations with another man (Leviticus 18 v 22, 20 v 13), then, God Being Kind and Wise, has given me a ruling on this: “The man, or woman cannot exist in Heaven as an adult; yet, may be returned to a childish state and thus the Pink Light of Innocence, the Second Heaven.” God is truly the All Wise. “Thanks Alan, Glory be to God” says a real angel of God, just now Amen.)

23 (Muhammad) consider the one who has taken his own desire as a god, whom God Allows to stray in the face of knowledge, Sealing His heart and ears and Covering his eyes – who can guide such a person after God (has done this)? Will you (people) not take heed? (Note: This verse really gives credence to what I put forward Guided by God in my (Our) first Book, “Manifestations” about people making their hobbies, likes and interests into godly things. Some may argue, “Ah sure we didn’t know! We never thought! We never thought it would annoy God!” Well, it does annoy God and ‘simple’ things like for example, football, sport, fishing etc can take up godly status with many people today. People that use that awful expression which is rampant in Ireland at the moment, “Work hard – play hard!” May I add, “Work hard – play hard – enter Hell for forgetting God!” For you have forgotten God. Life has one meaning: to find God and that’s all Amen.) 24 They say, “There is only the life of this world: we die, we live, nothing but time destroys us.” They have no knowledge of this; they follow only guesswork. Their only argument, 25 when Our revelations are recited to them, is to say, “Bring back our forefathers if what you say is true.” 26 (Muhammad) say, “It is God who Gives you life, then Causes you to die and then Gathers you all to the Day of Resurrection of which there is no doubt, though most people do not comprehend.” 27 Control of everything in the Heavens and the earth belongs to God. When the hour comes, those who follow falsehood will be the losers on that Day. 28 You will see every community kneeling. Every community will be summoned to its record: “Today you will be repaid for what you did. 29 Here is Our record that tells the truth about you: We have been recording everything you do.” (God once Said in Ezekiel 11 v 21, “But I will Punish the people who love to worship filthy, disgusting idols. I will Punish them for what they have done.” Now people today may say, “How does this apply to me? Sure, I don’t worship

statues and idols.” Well you do worship money and status and have placed God outside as you live the “Work hard - Play hard!” ethos – forgotten! These are the modern idols. Every word you speak has nothing to do with God. In God’s Kingdom and those who live therein can scarcely speak a sentence within without mention of God. How are you modern ‘work hard -play hard’ people going to just slot into Heaven without change and as you are? Think about this seriously and deeply. Even if you were handed Heaven on a plate, you couldn’t handle it, for you have not prepared at all Amen. Why do you think Jesus added such famous one-liners in God’s Gospel as , “You cannot serve both God and money!” for you to forget and overlook maybe? Or truly to listen to it and heed it? (see Matthew 6 v 24.) 30 Those who believed and did good deeds will be admitted by their Lord into His Mercy – that is the clear triumph – 31 but those who disbelieved (will be asked), “When My Revelations were recited to you, were you not arrogant and persistent in wicked deeds? 32 when it was said to you, ‘God’s Promises is true: there is no doubt about the Hour!’ did you not reply, ‘We know nothing of the Hour. This is only conjecture in our opinion. We are not convinced,’?” 33 The evil of their actions will (then) become clear to them. The punishment they mocked will engulf them. 34 It will be said, “Today We shall ignore you just as you ignored your appointment with this Day. The Fire will be your home and no one will help you, 35 because you received God’s revelations with ridicule and were deceived by worldly life.” They will not be brought out of the Fire on that Day, nor will they be given the chance to make amends. 36 So praise be to God, Lord of the Heavens and earth, Lord of the worlds. 37 True Greatness in the Heavens and the earth is rightfully His: He is the Mighty, the Wise. (Note: God Gives a parable: If you find yourself in the river of life without a buoyancy aid and are floating down stream at a leisurely pace, what happens when God Permits a flood in that river? No matter how strong a swimmer you are, without God’s special buoyancy aid you will drown. What if God says, “There is a giant waterfall ahead”? Well the one with the buoyancy aid will ask God for a special parachute and God answers, “There is already one attached to the buoyancy aid – just pull the chord as you approach the fall and you will float to safety – My angels and helpers will be there to catch you” Amen Amen Amen. Even the strongest swimmers can’t fly!)

SURAH 46 THE SAND DUNES (Al-Ahqaf) (Note: the people of 'Ad lived there):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Ha Mim

2 This Scripture is Sent down from God, the Almighty, the One who Decides.

3 It was for a true purpose and a specific term that We created (Note: Remember God Says, "I am the Lord, the Creator of all things. I alone stretched out the Heavens; when I made the earth no one helped Me"" (Isaiah 44 v 24) and thus it is possible that the "We" refer to "formation" rather than "creation.") 4 Say (Muhammad), "Consider those you pray to other than God. Show me! What part of the earth did they create? What share of the Heavens do they own? Bring me a previous Scripture or some vestige of divine knowledge, if what you say is true." (A Christian may search the Gospel and find Jesus' own obedience and compliance to God's Will. However, some may bring this question, "Why did Jesus say that the Father (God) gives everything to the son (the Messiah)" (see Matthew 11 v 27, Luke 10 v 22, John 3 v 35)? We must remember and ask ourselves this question, "Is God leaving us? Is God going away and leaving the Messiah in charge? No! God is always with us and always will be and Jesus also says "I can do nothing on my own authority" (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49) and by this states that he will always need God for everything. Thus, this Giving of everything by God is only because Jesus remains in God and under His Rule forever; so, it is not like being a true heir in human terms – God has no heir and never will have. Remember also how Jesus will hand kingship back to God in the New Age so as God will Be Sole Ruler forever (see 1 Corinthians 15 v 28). Another may add, John, the disciple of Jesus, said that not a single thing was created that was not through the Word, (see John 1 v 1-4). However, many Christians take it that John is referring to Jesus as the Word and him alone; yet, I ask, Why then did Jesus say openly in his Gospels that he himself existed "to obey the Word of God" (see John 8 v 55)? Think about this people. If Jesus alone was the Word of God, how could he ever have a conversation or continue to converse with God? Would he prepare God's words for Him? No! God made the Word and indeed his Wisdom as Enoch

once explained to us as was explained to him by God Himself as he was about to Create all things visible and invisible. Think people and this may be kept from your understandings for now, but before time and creation was brought into being by God, God Existed alone in Immortality – would He have needed the Word or Wisdom to talk to Himself? God is far Greater than even our minds can imagine and at some point, all of us simply have to give in to His Greater Power – then, He Explains and Will Explain all things to all men whom He bids salvation to Amen. Time is no obstacle to God – be patient! And I say, Glory be to God, for even in this, God has Shown great wisdom through me and by the understanding He has Given to and through me Amen.) 5 Who could be more wrong than a person who calls on others other than God, those who will not answer him till the Day of Resurrection, those who are unaware of his prayers, 6 those who, when all mankind is gathered, will become his enemies and disown his worship? 7 When Our revelations are recited to them in all their clarity, the disbelievers say, of the Truth that has reached them, “This is clear sorcery,” 8 or they say, “He has invented it himself.” Say (Muhammad), “If I have really invented it, there is nothing you can do to save me from God. He Knows best what you say amongst yourselves about it; He is sufficient as a Witness between me and you; He is the Most Forgiving, the Most Merciful.” 9 Say, I am nothing among God’s messengers. I do not know what will be done with me or you; I only follow what is revealed to me; I only warn plainly.” 10 Say, “Have you thought, what if this Qur’an is from God and you (then) reject it? What if one of the children of Israel testifies to its similarity (to earlier Scripture) and believes in it and yet, you are too proud to (do the same)? God certainly does not guide evildoers.” (Note: I have a sneaking suspicion that this is why I am writing this very Book as part of a series of six Books from God in the name of Elijah for Christ did say, “I will send him (Elijah) again and he will get everything ready and just as John the Baptist came before in his name, so I have I this time and God is my Witness to this – I have no boast or advantage in this only that I too am doing God’s Will for me Amen. (see Matthew 17 v 11 and 11 v 14).) 11 Those who disbelieve say of the believers, “If there were any good in this Qur’an, they would not have believed in it before we did,” and since they refuse to be guided by it, they say, “This is ancient fiction.” 12 Yet (similarly) the Scripture of Moses was revealed before it as a guide and a mercy and this

is a Scripture confirming it in the Arabic language to warn those who do evil and bring good news for those who do good. 13 For those who say, "Our Lord is God," and then follow the straight path there is no fear, nor shall they grieve: 14 they are the people of Paradise, there to remain as a reward for what they were doing. 15 We have commanded man to be good to his parents (Note: see Exodus 20 v 12 and remember also, as the Qur'an also tells us, that this is respect with caution as to the possibility of them being disbelievers themselves in God Amen (see also Qur'an 4:135, 9:113, 58:22, 64: 13-15).) – his mother struggled to carry him and struggled to give birth to him; his bearing and weaning took a full thirty months – and when he has grown to manhood and reached the age of forty, to say, "Lord, Help me to be truly grateful (to You) for Your favours to me and to my parents; help me to do good work that pleases You; Make my offspring (to be) good. I turn to you; I am one of those who devote themselves to You." (Remember Christians, Jesus totally devoted himself to God (see Matthew 26 v 39, John 8 v 28-29) Amen.) 16 We accept from such people the best of what they do and We overlook their bad deeds. They will be among the people of Paradise – the true Promise that has been given to them. 17 But some say to their parents, "What? Are you really warning me that I shall be raised alive from my grave, when so many generations have already passed and gone before me?" His parents implore God for Help; they say, "Alas for you! Believe! God's Promise is true," but still he replies, "These are nothing but ancient fables." 18 The verdict has been passed on such people, in communities that went before them, jinn and human: they are lost. 19 Everyone will be ranked according to their deeds and God will Repay them in full for what they have done: they will not be wronged. (Note: God has Explained this to me as various colours of Heavenly Lights and the best of deeds are those who are closest to God by their willingness to do His Almighty Will always and forever Amen. Call God! Ask for His Help! There is no other way! Amen. And you know we can all love Jesus as much as we like and love other believers, no matter where they are from but we must all worship God alone Amen Amen amen.) 20 On the Day when those who deny the truth are brought before the Fire, it will be said to them, "You squandered the good things you were given in your earthly life; you took your fill of pleasure there; so, on this Day a punishment of shame is yours; you were arrogant on earth without any

right and exceeded all limits.” 21 Mention (Hud) of the tribe of ‘Ad: he warned his people among the sand dunes – other warners have come and gone before and after him – “Worship no one but God: I fear for you that you will be punished on a terrible Day,” 22 but they said, “Have you come to turn us away from our gods? If what you say is true, bring down that punishment you threaten us with!” 23 He said, “Only God Knows when it will come: I simply convey to you a message I am sent with but I can see you are insolent people.” 24 When they saw a huge cloud (appearing) approaching their valley, they said, “This cloud will give us rain!” No indeed! It is what you wanted to hasten: a (hurricane) wind bearing a painful punishment 25 which will destroy everything by its Lord’s Command.” In the morning there was nothing to see except their (ruined) dwellings: this is how We repay the guilty. 26 We had established them in a way We have not established you (people of Mecca); We gave them hearing, sight and hearts; yet, their hearing, sight and hearts were of no use to them, since they denied God’s Revelations. They were overwhelmed by the punishment they had mocked. 27 We have also destroyed other communities that once flourished around you – We had given them various signs so that they might return to the right way – 28 so why did their gods not help them, those they set up as gods beside God to bring them nearer to Him? No indeed! They failed them utterly: it was all a lie of their own making. 29 We sent a group of jinn to you (Muhammad) to listen to the Qur’an. When they heard it, they said to one another, “Be quiet!” Then, when it was finished, they turned to their community and gave them warning. 30 They said, “Our people, we have been listening to a Scripture that came after Moses, confirming previous Scriptures, giving guidance to the truth and the straight path. (Note: There is much about these jinn that we don’t understand or is left open to uncertain debate in the Qur’an; yet, do we really need to know about them in order to be saved – God will explain all in the End Amen at and after the Judgement Amen. Also, Christians here may be annoyed at the omission of the Gospel and its contents again; yet, Jesus actually came to fulfil the Scriptures of Moses and the prophets and not to change them (see Matthew 5 v 17-20) and the Gospel is merely an elucidation of the real Law and its “Kindness factor” that had been neglected by the Jews. It also brought certain alleviations just as the Qur’an also has done so as the gentiles around the

world could also be saved, for example: as long as people worship God alone and love their neighbours as themselves, then, unclean food, ritual cleanliness and full compliance with the eternal Law given to Moses can be sorted out later at the Judgement Amen as we are joined to God's people then amen.) 31 Our people, respond to the one who calls you to God. Believe in Him, He will Forgive your sins and Protect you from a painful torment." 32 Those who fail to respond to God's Call cannot escape God's Power anywhere on earth, nor will they have any protector against Him: such people have already gone far astray. (Note: Jesus also once said that the Judgement "will come on all people everywhere.") 33 Do the disbelievers not understand that God, who Created the Heavens and earth and did not tire in doing so, has the Power to bring the dead back to life? Yes indeed! He has Power over everything. 34 On the Day the disbelievers are brought before Hell (it will be said to them), "Is this not real?" "Yes, by our Lord," they will reply, and He will say, "Then taste the punishment for having denied the truth." 35 Be steadfast (Muhammad), like those messengers of firm resolve. Do not seek to hasten the punishment for the disbelievers (Note: remember these words young men as you prepare to punish others for not agreeing with you in your beliefs!): on the Day they see what they had been warned about, it will seem to them that they lingered no more than a single hour of a single day (in this life). This is a warning. Shall any be destroyed except the defiant.

(Note: In this unseen state (for the most part) life, man lives by his mind generally and what he comprehends through his sight, hearing and other senses. The mind is also a door to the heart whereby a good or bad thought passes in for 'digestion' where either faith and good or sin and evil are committed and conceived. However, when the curtain is pulled back at the Judgement and we are permitted to see God's Awesome Power and Light and the immensity of the occasion and the reality that was there all along just outside of our sights, then, many will be totally overwhelmed by the sense of time and scale of God Amen. And many will think, "How could I have missed this?" Amen.)

SURAH 47 MUHAMMAD:

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 God will bring to nothing the deeds of those who disbelieve and bar others from God's way 2 but He will overlook the faults of those who have faith, do good deeds and believe in what was sent down to Muhammad – the truth from their Lord – and He will put their hearts at rest. (Note this was directed to the Arab people; yet, the reminder of the Qur'an is a valuable addition to anyone's armoury – To worship God alone, have faith in Him and to do good deeds. However, if a Christian heeds the Gospel and a Jew the Torah, then, both should be doing this already. The Qur'an should thus only confirm what you already do and know, aiming to strengthen you and teach you something of the Greatness of the Almighty God, the Father, the Creator of all things as Moses once said, "He (God) is your Father, your Creator" (Deuteronomy 32 v 6). 3 This is because the disbelievers follow falsehood, while the believers follow the truth from their Lord. In this way, God Shows people their true type. 4 When you meet the disbelievers in battle, strike them on the neck and once they are defeated, bind any captives firmly – later you can release them as a grace or for ransom – until the toils of war have ended. (Note: And remember Muhammad lived in a war situation but that the eternal state of God is one of peace Amen.) That (is the way), God could have Defeated them Himself if He had Willed but His Purpose is to Test some of you by means of others. He will not let the deeds of those who are killed for His cause come to nothing; 5 He will guide them and put their hearts at rest; 6 He will admit them into the Garden He has already made known to them. 7 You who believe! If you help God, He will Help you and make you stand firm. (Note: In Muhammad's time on earth there was much conflict from the disbelieving, pagan, wealthy Arabs against the early believers – wars ensued – but we must cling tight to the fact that war was never meant to last. Some modern aggressive Muslims or those who call themselves Muslims are still caught up in this war thing that they have allowed what was meant to be a very temporary thing to become a constant and they actually seem to enjoy being in this state of constant readiness for war. Remember the Messiah' peaceful message from God that was one of kindness, forgiveness and love and he is

still your ruler also remember, as God's chosen king, "whose kingdom will never end" (Isaiah 9 v 7, Daniel 7 v 14). You cannot just toss the Messiah's ideas aside for when you see the real Muhammad, God Willing, in the service of the Messiah Jesus at the Judgement, you will cringe and wish that you too could change your evil violent hearts. And I tell you, even if God was to allow you into Heaven today, you would not allow yourselves to settle there – your hearts are so full of violent ideas that you would ask to leave it again Amen. Heaven is for the peaceful. God never wanted continual war but peace on earth with all people worshipping Him and preparing for His Kingdom to come and Himself Living once again with mankind Amen.

This morning, I walked down by the sea with God Himself in Person close by and I couldn't help but to notice God's utter sadness. I asked, "Why Father are You so sad?" And He answered, "Basically no one wants Me on earth or has any interest in Me and here I am on earth with you My friend." I say, "God! but there must be some!" and He immediately answers, "Not really, because those who appear to love Me have put Me in second place to their chosen lives, whereas you always ask My Will." And He continued, "You see, in times of old, people lived with Me at the centre of their lives' focus and I Blessed them from Heaven." I ask God, "Father, when I look today at nature, I feel this deep sadness everywhere; yet, when I was a child, I felt happiness in the air as if were blessed." God answers, "And it was Blessed and even the angels rejoiced at your birth as they always have at the birth of a prophet, hoping for Joy, justice, peace and happiness and maybe even love; yet, as with all the prophets, all they ever seem to bring is a showing up of the truth and expose how bad things really are. Even the angels hadn't noticed the world's slow decline into un-Godliness and disbelief and love of wealth and most of all, ignoring Me, Myself, the Almighty God. How many people see or feel My sadness which is everywhere, as you have noticed it? Because they are too stubborn to want to feel it and see it; their own lives and life choices are all important to them at all cost – there is no other way for them, they are not going to give up 'their lives' – so they think, for life is My Gift to them so that they can recognise and thank Me for it – then, I would Bless them like in times of old." And He adds, "Who will heed My Message?" And "If it's not selfishness, it's violence and if it's not violence, it's selfishness."

The Spirit adds, "God has Blessed the world before from Heaven at different times but as today, He has come into the world and when He does, His Blessings slowly dissipate, for He Feels and Knows the truth all around Himself and God is not a liar – He just will not sweep the dirt under a mat!"

And so, I sadly say, please call God your Creator with all sincerity and willingness to change everything about yourselves and 'your lives' which are really a gift from God and not yours at all Amen!)

8 As for the disbelievers, how wretched will be their state! God has brought their deeds to nothing. 9 It is because they hate what God has sent down that He has caused their deeds to go to waste. 10 Have they not travelled through the land and seen how those before them met their end? God destroyed them utterly: a similar fate awaits the disbelievers. (Note: Just in case you think that God enjoys reprimanding humanity for their sin, He does not, He hates it. But He Knows He has to do something, as once the slide towards sin happens, it normally gets worse and worse. If there was another way, He would do it but man was given choice and has chosen to forget his One and only Creator, God. A Christian may say, "I haven't forgotten Jesus!" But God Answers, "Do you even know Me, The God of Jesus? You have forgotten Me!") 11 That is because God Protects the believers while the disbelievers have no one to protect them: 12 God will admit those who believe and do good deeds to Gardens graced with flowing streams (Qur'anic wave again!); the disbelievers may take their fill of pleasure in this (life) world and eat as cattle do but the Fire will be their home. (Note: God always wanted to Give humanity good things; yet, right from the beginning, the time of Eden, it was us who were wrong and not God. How many people today even believe in the Garden of Eden? – Maybe a few simple humble Muslims? Maybe a few Jews? Maybe a few Christians who try to put God and His Will first and leave all explanation to Him? Are there any among those 'knowledgeable' modern men and women who hold onto opinion and status as if they actually meant something? I tell you all, life was never meant to be complicated but very simple, learning the simple lesson never to forget God, our Creator. If we all learned this, God would do the rest – Eden would be reinstated on earth and we would all live in peace and love and worshipping our One God. Where

would Jesus be in all of this? Yes, right with us in this Garden as our brother smiling Amen.

The night before last as I edit, I had dream in which I again was in the world of the lost, this time in a town that I knew was in my neighbouring county, yet, today, I couldn't tell you about it. It was so real. It was terrible and people their seemed to be so accepting of it where they drank a lot and merry made and thought of the world and where they never thought of or spoke of God. The entrance to this down was so steep as a downward descent that I thought on approach that I would not be able to get back up that hill if I had to. Anyways, as I was presented with many meetings and different scenes and settings and even met some there whom I know today in life that were my age and in my school class; yet, they too never thought of God; they seemed to think that this was all there was. I hated it and felt terribly crushed, almost lost from God. I struggled and struggled to find my way out of there trying all sorts of routes out of that town, even thumbing a lift. Then, at the end, I came to a field of red and white cattle and I remember thinking to God there, "God, I once wanted so much to be a farmer of cattle but today, I hate the thought of it – look there is even a bull chasing me who shows me no respect as the farmer!" Then I was by a window in a room praying out to God and I was crying and the words of the Qur'an came to mind about those Christians and monks who cried when they heard the truth of the Qur'an (see Qur'an 5:82-83). The thought was presented to me, "Come to Islam and bring your sons!" I knew that my son might not want to come and I thought of my wife as she was still holding onto Catholicism by tradition – however, I prayed myself accepting that if this was God's Will, then, so be it. Then God Spoke to me. He said, It will not always be like this, in a while I will let you do those things that you would like to do (healing and preaching about God); for My Word always does what I Sent it to do (as if indeed I had been sent by God before my birth Amen into the world Amen.)" I cannot make this up people – God is my Witness Amen.))

13 We have destroyed many a town stronger than your own (Muhammad) – the town which (chose to) expel you – and they had no one to help them. 14 Can those who follow clear proof from their Lord be compared to those

whose foul deeds are made to seem alluring to them, those who follow their own desires? 15 Here is a picture of the Garden promised to the pious: Rivers of water forever pure, rivers of milk forever fresh, rivers of wine – a delight for those who drink (Note: this may not contain any alcohol but taste splendid Amen), rivers of honey clarified and pure, (all) flow in it: there they will find fruit of every kind and they will find forgiveness from their Lord. How can this be compared to the fate of those stuck in the Fire, given boiling water to drink that tears their bowels? 16 Some of these people listen to you (Muhammad), but once they leave your presence, they sneer at those who have been given (true) knowledge, saying, “What has he just said?” These are the ones whose hearts God has Sealed, those who follow their own desires. 17 But God has increased the guidance of those who follow the right path (to Him) and has given them their awareness (of Himself). (Note: This is a very important verse and in Arabic this is called “Taqwa” or awareness of God, being mindful and conscious, even fearful of God at all times. This, I fear, is the very thing missing from Christianity today, especially those who think themselves ‘knowledgeable’ and who try to allocate a time slot for everything. Alas! God does not fit in a time slot, be it at Sunday Mass or five minutes a day before ‘returning’ to yourself and your ways. God should be in all of yourself, in all you do and more, everything you think and wish for should be 100% God. When you reach Heaven after life or the Kingdom after Judgement Day in this state, God has nothing to take away from you; for, you are already all God. This way, God Lives in you and with you; yet, He Guides your every thought, action and wish, for He actually Knows you better than yourself. He even Knows your sexual desires that many may try to hide from God, thinking that He is a far away and they place old fashioned forbidden things upon His Holy Name. The old school Catholic church tried to make sex to be a dirty thing to be shunned at all cost; yet, this is not true. Yes, God Made sex for within marriage between a man and a woman and yes, to be enjoyed so that children could be born in wedlock for Himself in a safe environment and brought up to believe in God. God has already Given us the Laws for ritual purity in the eternal Law of Moses and when we live by these Laws, God Himself can then Make us Holy for Himself. There is no need to change any of them. Jesus as God’s ruling Messiah until the end of all time past the Judgement “whose kingdom will never end” (Isaiah 9 v 7, Daniel 7 v

14) saw fit that these should remain so forever (see Matthew 5 v 17-20, see also Psalm 19 v 7) and the Qur'an Tells us that God's Word cannot be changed and that God Himself never deviates Amen (see Qur'an 6:115, 10:64, 35:43). These Laws are quite straight forward and for example if a Jewish priest of old had sexual intercourse with his wife or an emission of semen by wet dream, he had to bathe himself afterwards and would remain unclean until evening before resuming normal duty (see Leviticus 15 v 16). Also, it was permissible for a man to have more than one wife, however, sex was never to be had in an orgy but between two only Amen. Today, many look down on these Laws as archaic and for some who remain attached to some Christian traditions even deem them unholy; yet, these same men commit the dreadful sin of masturbation themselves and other such sinful and perverted practices, which, in doing, have already invited devils and evil into their own spirit spaces. You cannot beat God people! Traditions of man will never match up to His eternal ways; for, He Made us, He Created us, He Knows everything about us and what makes us tick Amen. And the shock for many of you who may think you are clocking up brownie points with Jesus, is that Jesus himself agrees with all of God's Laws and openly declared his wish not to change a single detail of them, if you would only open your eyes to see the truth and take those dark glasses of tradition off so as you can see clearly Amen (see Matthew 5 v 17-20, John 10 v 35). And ask yourselves how is Jesus to see his own descendants if he is not married? Or maybe I 'blaspheme' in this by your reckoning? Read Isaiah 53 v 10 and Deuteronomy 23 v 2 and add 2 plus 2 yourselves! These are God's Rules to be kept forever.)

18 What are the disbelievers waiting for other than the Hour which will come upon them unawares? Its signs are already here but once the Hour actually arrives, what use will it be then to take heed? (Note: this is so important. You see, if you don't find God or at least have tried to find Him in life sincerely – it is then too late after it – your life has been fully wasted on your own selfish desires Amen. And some people think, "Well life is a long time, I can change sometime in the future!" Yet, this is why God leaves it floating as an unknown constant the Day and the Hour of the Final Judgement, so that this mini clause of human nature is overruled and thus no one is exempt from this. Thus, we must never think that we have time tomorrow, for now, this minute

is all you have. Jesus even tells us that the Judgement will come on the world suddenly as in the time of Noah and that it will come on all people everywhere Amen (see Matthew 24 v 36-44). Thus people no one has a guarantee for tomorrow in this state of Testing, we all must always remain awake and aware of God's Eternal Presence Amen and believe it or not but one can actually truly enjoy this Amen as your relationship with the Living God becomes a very real one Amen.) 19 So (Muhammad), bear in mind that there is no god but God and ask forgiveness for your sins and for believing men and women. God Knows whenever any of you move and whenever any of you stay still. (Note: this is your chance people, in life now, today; so, use it and call God and beg Him for His Help and Guidance amen. By the way, I must stress this point, I am not trying to sell the Qur'an so that the whole world turns to modern Islam; for, I also see many faults within the traditions and falsehoods of modern Muslims. However, I am trying to remind all people of its reminding qualities and thus to remind all humanity to turn to God, the One, the Almighty Father Amen. No matter how much the pious Christian tries, he or she can never replace God with Jesus whom God did call "My son" (see Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5). Will anyone listen?) 20 Those who believe ask why no surah (about fighting) has been sent down? Yet when a decisive surah that mentions fighting is sent down, you can see the sick at heart looking at you (Muhammad) and visibly fainting at the possibility of death – better for them 21 would be obedience and fitting words; better for them to be true to God when the decision to fight has been made. (Note: remember war situations were only meant to be temporary and in extreme cases where righteousness and reason are abandoned Amen.) 22 "If you turn away now, could it be that you will go on to spread corruption all over the land and break your ties of kinship?" 23 These are the ones God has rejected, making their ears deaf and their eyes blind. 24 Will they not contemplate the Qur'an? Do they have locks on their hearts? 25 Those who turn on their heels after being shown guidance are duped and tempted by Satan; 26 they say to those who hate what God has Sent down, "We will obey you in some matters" - God Knows their secret schemes. (Note: Remember, technically speaking, each person must accept all his acceptance in faith with reason, so he understands it and does not take anything blindly down into his spirit space. Thus, is there anybody who truly adheres to all of the Qur'an? – God

Knows them well! So, I could say, that, I, as a Christian, obey more of the Qur'an than many who call themselves Muslims; yet, if I was to argue with some of them over their overdressing, including facial cover, of their women, they could argue this point with me, that I was not heeding all of what they interpret as the Qur'an. However, overall, the Qur'an was sent to simplify and not to further complicate – remember, the religion of Abraham! – Was Abraham's wife Sarah covered up from head to toe? I could also argue with you about Moses, did he or will he ever eat the flesh of camel so as to obey God's Laws Given to him for all time? Moses and Jesus, being Jews will never eat this for the Torah is an eternal Law. The Qur'an has relented in its laws to the Arabs and permits this for now until the Day of Judgement; yet, afterwards, as the chosen Muslims are "joined" to God's everlasting people so as we become "one flock," they along with all the saved, including some Christians who may even have eaten pig meat in their lives as a relenting by the Gospel, also will live full Torah Amen (see Isaiah 56 v 1-8, John 10 v 16). We must all however, heed the most important and fundamental points within the Qur'an and that is to worship God, the Creator, alone and do good.) 27 How will they feel when the angels take them in death, beating their faces and their backs 28 because they practiced things that incurred God's Wrath and disdained to please Him? He Makes their deeds go to waste. 29 Do the corrupt at heart assume that God will not expose their malice? 30 We could even point them out to you (Muhammad) if We wished and then you could identify them by their marks, but you will know them anyway by the tone of their speech. God Knows everything you (people) do. 31 We shall test you to see which of you strive your hardest and are steadfast; we shall test the sincerity of your assertions. (Note: There may be Christians among you who ask, "Why would God, the Good, Test us? This is not the real God – for, God would never test His children." My friends, this is a classic case of, once again, having been duped and showing your lack of understanding of God. God is even More than the Fatherly Figure that Jesus painted that so many accept as being sufficient. God has also Given us all, including Jesus, the Scriptures to learn about and understand Him more clearly. Thus, if you have not searched for Him how can you ever understand Him? Do you even know Him? You see, you have allowed yourselves to being duped into limiting God into a nice neat little package. For, God Himself has Said, I the Lord,

Search the minds and Test the hearts of men. I Treat each one according to the way he lives , according to what he does” (Jeremiah 17 v 10). And even though, Jesus once mockingly said to the Pharisees, “You think that you will find God in Books (Scripture)” and in this he was also right, for these rich and comfortable, yet sinful men were trying to make right their evil ways by ‘knowledge’ of the Scripture, thinking that in this, God could not even hold them to account for not breaking any Laws. However, to do this, they had to twist the Law to suit themselves and One Look from God at the Judgement and they will be sent to flight Amen. However, if you call God first sincerely with open heart and ask Him to Guide you in life and even to understanding Himself, you may find God Drawing you to reading and understanding His Scriptures about Himself in the proper way so as you develop a relationship with God and understand Him. Thus, Joshua’s Scripture can also be upheld which Commands us in this very practice Amen “Be sure that the Book of the Law is always read in your worship. Study it day and night and make sure you obey everything written in it” (Joshua 1 v 8). You see, Jesus and the Law of Moses really do go hand in hand if God’s Will and Pleasing are kept to the fore and not what we ourselves can ‘get’ out if it Amen – there is no contradiction as some would have us think Amen.) 32 Those who disbelieve, bar others from God’s path and oppose the Messenger when they have been shown guidance, do not harm God in any way. He will Make their deeds go to waste – 34 God will not forgive those who disbelieve, bar others from God’s path and die as disbelievers. (Note: remember a disbeliever who is someone who wilfully disbelieves in God. A non-believer may never have heard of God yet; yet, by his soul’s conscience and guardian angel he may still remain innocent and doing good Amen.)

(Note: Whilst I collected my daughter from school a few minutes ago, I looked at the grass on the side of the road and thought even every blade of grass is known to God – its growth rate etc, then, I thought, when Jesus was walking on earth, would he have known such as this? Then, I thought of Jesus once asking a teacher of the Law, “What does it say in the Scriptures?” about some matter. Yes, God Allowed Jesus to know extra little things that a normal person would or could not have known as he was very close to God, yet; about every blade of grass that existed on the earth? Would Jesus have

needed to know this? No! of course not, he allowed God to Give him what he needed in every situation and left God as His Banker of all things including knowledge of all things Amen. Remember how Jesus once said about God, that “He is greater than I” (John 14 v 28), well, as I looked at the grass, I thought, “what an understatement!” This is no disrespect to Jesus, for Jesus sought the truth himself, all the truth! Remember how the Scriptures also teach us about God: “I am everywhere in Heaven and on earth” (see Jeremiah 23 v 23-24) Amen.)

35 So (believers) do not lose heart and cry out for peace (i.e. show the white flag or throw in the towel), It is you who have the upper hand: God is with you. He will not begrudge you the reward for your (good) deeds. (Note: remember also that Jesus did tell us that life with him under God is a struggle and indeed a fight; yet, he himself, never raised a weapon. He did not say however that God was against such wars as may be termed “just” and the only example I can think of is world war two wherein Hitler and the Nazi regime wanted to annihilate all the Jews and if it was not for a “just” war, they may well have been. Remember, God always has the final Say and even if Jesus always flies the flag of peace and no war, being peaceful himself, he will have to accept God’s Judgement when it comes. However, it may turn out that some whom he himself had wished to save may be lost by God’s Wisdom (see Matthew 7 v 21).): 36 the life of this world is only a game, a pastime but if you believe and are mindful of God, He will recompense you. He does not ask you to give up (all) your possessions – (Note: Here again, the liver of Christ’s Gospel may think, “Well, here is a paradox! For Jesus says to be a true apostle, one must give up all (see Matthew 19 v 21).” Jesus indeed does challenge us to this, for at that time, the spread of the Gospel was a monumental and momentous task to have it “spread to the ends of the earth” so as all gentiles would have a chance of being saved even in a gentile environment. And to wish to hold onto wealth and personal desires etc would only have hindered one’s freedom and availability to God’s Holy Spirit in this task. However, God has always been generous to humanity, if again, we would look upon His eternal Scriptures and has always wanted good things for us once we didn’t ever forget Him Amen (see Deuteronomy 8 v 11-20 amen). So, if Christianity was indeed spread to the “ends of the earth” and

yet, as time passed by people forgot God again, the God of Jesus, The God whom Jesus gave up his life for, then, Islam was needed to redirect us back again towards remembering God always and this message is for all people Amen and should not be fought about or argued over but accepted as simple truth and a correction to our misdirection of our lives be we Christian, Jew or indeed other Amen. Jesus also tells us “To enter life we must obey the Commandments of God” (see Matthew 19 v 17).) – 37 you would be grudging if He (God) were to ask you and press you for them (all your possessions) and He would bring your ill-will to light – 38 though now you are called to give (a little) for the sake of God, some of you are grudging. Whoever is (truly) grudging is so only to himself: God has no needs and you are the needy ones. He will substitute other people for you if you turn away and they will not be like you.

(Note: remember people, it does not matter how you come to God, be it through Judaism, Christianity or Islam – what matters to God is that you have done so truly and sincerely Amen so as you may be saved and be granted eternal life Amen.

There is no point turning up to God at His Judgement saying, “God, I was a Christian, I believed in Jesus but I forgot about You!” or a Jew who says, “God, I believed in you alright but I was cruel to the gentiles and was selfish in all my doings!” or a Muslim who says, “God I believed in You and Muhammad and I spent my life in hatred of all who were not Muslims and I killed many without regret or conscience!” What will God say to these? Amen.)

SURAH 48 TRIUMPH (Al-Fath) (Note: there is historical reference where God brought about a victory by peaceful methods by treaty.):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Truly we have opened up a path to a clear triumph for you (Muhammad),
2 so that God may forgive your past sins and in your future complete His Favour upon you and Guide you to the straight path 3 and Help you mightily. (Note: there is an important message to those who my think that they can trick God. Yes, God Forgives sins for the one who is sorry and who is sincere about giving up evil practices but to one who still plans to sin, saying, “Ah sure God will forgive me anyways!” you indeed are over presumptuous and have tried to fool God – you lose! For God is Wise Amen.) 4 It was He who Made His tranquillity descend into the hearts of the believers to add faith to their faith – the forces of the Heavens and the earth belong to God; He is all Knowing and all Wise – so as to admit believing men and women into Gardens graced with flowing streams, there to remain, absolving their bad deeds – a great triumph in God’s Eyes – 6 and to torment the hypocritical and idolatrous men and women who harbour evil thoughts about God – it is they who will be encircled by evil! – who carry the burden of God’s Anger, whom He has Rejected and for whom He has Prepared Hell, an evil destination! 7 The forces of Heaven and earth belong to God: He is Almighty and all Wise. 8 We have sent you (Muhammad) as a witness, a bearer of good news and warning 9 so that you (people) may believe in God and His messenger, support Him (God), honour Him, praise Him morning and evening. 10 Those who pledge loyalty to you (Muhammad) are actually pledging loyalty to God Himself – God’s hand is Placed on theirs – and anyone who breaks his pledge does so to his own detriment: God will give a great reward to anyone who fulfils his pledge to Him (God). (Note: Remember people that this was then and Muhammad is passed onto God now and thus today, it is forbidden to contact Muhammad or any of whom we may deem as saints and are passed on, for this is against God’s eternal Law “Do not contact spirits of the dead” (Leviticus 20 v 27); so, we must not do it. About pledges, there is a great reading in Deuteronomy 23-21-23, which also explains why Jesus and Muhammad would say it is better to say “Yes” and “No” instead of swearing

oaths (see Matthew 5 v 33-37) and Muhammad says in the Qur'an, "Do not swear, it is reasonable obedience that is required" (Qur'an 24:53). It is better to call God directly in your mind (in spirit) and ask Him to Guide you always Amen.) 11 The desert Arabs who stayed behind will say to you, "We were busy with our properties and our families: ask forgiveness for us," but they say with their tongues what is not in their hearts. Say, "Whether it is God's Will to do you harm or good, who can intervene for you?" No! God is fully aware of everything you (people do). 12 No! you thought that the messenger and the believers would never return to their families (having been all killed) and this warmed your hearts. Your thoughts are evil, for you are corrupt people: 13 We have prepared a blazing Fire for those who do not believe in God and His messenger. (Note: this can refer to each messenger for each people, i.e. Jesus to the Christians, Moses to the Jews and Muhammad to the Muslims. But, I say, look carefully and you will see little difference between all three, if you iron out your personal bias and traditions that you may wish to uphold Amen. And if you deny and go against Muhammad and say you are for Jesus or Moses, you indeed better have listened to all their message thoroughly and not on hand outs from traditionalists; for all three are the same and from God and indeed bring the same message to worship God alone and to do good Amen.) 14 Control of the Heavens and earth belongs to God and He Forgives whoever He will and Punishes whoever He Will: God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. 15 When you (believers) set off for somewhere that promises war gains, those who (previously) stayed behind will say, "Let us come with you." They want to change God's Words but tell them (Muhammad), "You may not come with us: God has said this before." They will reply, "You begrudge us out of jealousy." How little they understand! 16 Tell the desert Arabs who stayed behind, "You will be called to face a people of great might in war and to fight them, unless they surrender: if you obey, God will reward you well but if you turn away, as you have done before, He will punish you heavily – 17 the blind, the lame and the sick will not be blamed." God will admit anyone who obeys Him and His messenger to gardens graced with flowing streams; He will painfully punish anyone who turns away. 18 God was pleased with the believers when they swore allegiance to you (Muhammad) under the tree: He Knew what was in their hearts and so He Sent down tranquillity to them and rewarded them

with a speedy triumph, 19 and with many future gains. God is Mighty and Wise. 20 He has promised you (people) many future gains: He has hastened this gain for you. He has held back the hands of hostile people from you as a sign for the faithful and He will guide you to a straight path. 21 There are many other gains (to come), over which you have no power. God has full Control over them: God has Power over all things. 22 If the disbelievers had fought against you, they would have taken flight and found no one to protect or support them: 23 such was God's Practice in the past and you will not find any change in God's Practices. (Note: God Himself once said, "I am the Lord and I do not change" (Malachi 3 v 6). Also, this also means that in war times God has always sided with His Own, the righteous and He Gives unseen help to the good. To the casual Christian reader, you would be excused for thinking in parts that the Qur'an is different on issues of war than Christ's universal message of peace portrayed in the Gospel. However, God is Greater than all creation and He can Choose, if He wills, to permit His people to fight sometimes. From Joshua to David and after, we can see in the Old Testament that God did allow war by times and He did side with His people when they obeyed Him and His Will and this is very important, because God did allow the Jews to be beaten on occasion when they went ahead without His Will being sought beforehand Amen. However, on the whole war was never meant to be constant but a temporary means to rid the world in places from evildoers, so that God and His people can live in peace on earth Amen. On Judgement Day, God Himself will end all wars forever and all evil and evildoers on that Day, both human and Heavenly being, will be put in their rightful place in Hell (see Matthew 25 v 41, Isaiah 25 v 8).) 24 In the valley of Mecca it was He who held their hands back from you and your hands from them after He gave you the advantage over them: God Sees all that you do. 25 They were the ones who disbelieved, who barred you from the sacred mosque and who prevented the offering from reaching its place of sacrifice. If there had not been among them, unknown to you, believing men and women whom you would have trampled underfoot inadvertently, incurring guilt on their account: God brings whoever He will into His mercy. If the (believers) had been clearly separated, We would have inflicted a painful punishment on the disbelievers. (Note: where man is hasty, God often shows His Wisdom.) 26 While the disbelievers had stirred up fury in their hearts –

the fury of ignorance – God sent tranquillity down on his messenger and the believers and made binding on them (their) promise to obey God, for that was more appropriate and fitting for them. God has full knowledge of all things. (Note: Remember people, all of you, that God can do this and will do so on a far greater scale as the Judgement Day approaches and is near, he will Send out His Holy Spirit again with peace, love and Joy upon the true believers in Him, regardless of birth or tradition. You will actually feel elated as you know your salvation is near (see Joel 2 v 28-32) and you will even dance and shout out for joy as those disbelievers around you fumble about in terror. This also explains why God has Said so many times in the Qur’an that “the believers will not fear nor grieve.”) 27 God has truly fulfilled the messenger’s vision (Note: of a peaceful settlement – historical, the treaty at Hudaibiyya.): God Willing, you will most certainly enter the sacred mosque in safety, shaven headed or with cropped hair (Muslim pilgrimage practices) without fear!” – God Knew what you did not – and he has granted you a nearer triumph. 28 It was He who Sent His messenger with guidance and the religion of truth to show that it is above all religions. God suffices as a witness: 29 Muhammad is the messenger of God. (Note: We must never lose sight of the Torah, Given to Moses as an eternal Law and obeyed by Jesus also – the Qur’an is similar with a few points of relenting – and that “God is the Judge of all men” (see Psalm 75 v 2, 94 v 2). I think the reason God permits that the religion given to Muhammad as being such, above all religions, is that if Christians have turned to worship of Jesus and pray to saints and the Jews will not accept the Messiah Jesus as indeed their chosen by God leader, then, the Muslims do accept both of these criteria Amen. We can all learn from these lessons Amen.) Those who follow him (Muhammad) are firm against the disbelievers and tender towards each other. (Note: Remember, God is the Judge of all men (Psalm 75 v 2, 94 v 2) and thus, we all as men and women can never fully judge the heart of another without God’s Personal consent, for He alone fully Knows the heart of any Amen. That is why Jesus tells us not to judge so that you will not be judged and to do for others what you would like them to do for you (see Matthew 7 v 1-2, 12). Thus, we must all be very careful whom we may judge and thus whom we may call a believer and whom a disbeliever, for a Jew or Christian may be closer to God than you yourself or indeed further away – only God Knows! Thus, this is not a blanket

mass acceptance of all things Islamic by religion, no, but by those who obey its fundamentals which are to worship God alone and to do good Amen.) – You see them kneeling and prostrating, seeking God’s bounty and His good Pleasure: on their faces (physical or spiritual?) they bear the marks of their prostrations. This is how they are pictured in the Torah and the Gospel: like a seed that puts forth its shoot, becomes strong, grows thick and rises on its stem to the delight of its sowers (Note: One simply has to read the parable of the Sower in Matthew 13 v 1-9 and v 18-23 for its explanation. We must also understand that just because one kneels and prostrates physically does not necessarily mean that he is good and a true believer doing God’s Will – he may also be the most-evil man on earth. God alone Sees the true kneeler, who kneels in his heart, in his soul and with his spirit before the Living God, the One, the Almighty Creator of all things and who does so humbly and reverently Amen (see John 4 v 22-23).) – so, God infuriates the disbelievers through them; God Promises forgiveness and a great reward to those who believe and do righteous deeds (Note: And indeed these last few Words sum up the whole Qur’an, the whole Gospel and the whole Torah (see Mark 12 v 29-31, Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, Leviticus 19 v 18) Amen. “Those who believe in Him and do good deeds.”)

SURAH 49 THE PRIVATE ROOMS (Al-Hujurat):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

(Note: A prophecy: A time is coming and fast approaching when Muslims will no longer prostrate themselves, Christians will no longer celebrate the host and Jews will recognise and accept the Messiah Jesus. When this day comes man will live in the Presence of God and be happy and joyful, for God Himself will live with them. The Light of His Glory will be seen. His messiah Jesus will rule as rightful and righteous king on earth to one people with one religion and all knowing their true God, our Father, the Creator, the Almighty. By His Grace shall we come to know Him and this means (for the most part) we will not deserve it by our merit; yet, God is Merciful and those chosen to live in His Kingdom will be Blessed and Forgiven and Graced with knowledge of God, so “as the seas are full of water, so will the earth be full of the knowledge of God” (see Habbakuk 2 v 14, Isaiah 11 v 9). His Spirit will bring this to each and every one of His children to be.

Note: God being Immortal has Chosen to, as it were, rear a family of children for Himself. As many went wayward in life, God could not bring them immediately to Himself as His Holiness would destroy them. So, by stages so shall they be purified, until finally after the Kingdom on earth, so shall they become Immortal and see Him as He really is and be the happy children before One God, the way He always wanted it to be. Man’s choice to sin is the reason He has had to prolong this Amen.

Today I hear on the radio of a man apparently healed by holding the statue of Mary. For the ‘Mary heads’ this is a great triumph; yet, from God’s point of View, does it lead people closer to the truth of the Oneness of the Almighty God? I think not! I think it leads people further away from the truth and even if it were the real Mary doing these things – a mother’s love can often get in the way of truth and God’s own Prophecy tells us, “Even if a mother forgets her own son, I will never forget you.” So, if God sent or allowed a false Jesus (maybe an angel) to dupe Mary into ignoring the full truth, would she then be leading people to the real God, “The One who alone is God” and to the

real Messiah whom God alone Knows Amen. (see Matthew 24 v 24, John 5 v 44, Isaiah 44 v 24).

I tell you all, God has Foreseen everything and early on He gave us the correct medicine to cure all possibilities in His wonderful Scriptures, Just read, “A prophet or an interpreter of dreams may promise a miracle or wonder, in order to lead you to worship and serve gods that you have not worshipped before. Even if what he says comes true, do not pay any attention to him. The Lord your God is using him to test you, to see if you love the Lord with all your heart. Follow the Lord and honour Him; obey Him and keep His commands; worship Him and be faithful to Him” (Deuteronomy 13 v 1-4).

Look! Even if the real Mary was Permitted as a test by God to guide people to worshipping Jesus her son (even inadvertently), she would be a false prophet and even if she inadvertently leads people to worship of herself, even somewhat unknown to herself and I have seen this first hand, when people are suffering some trauma, who do they turn to? Who do they pray to? Who do they feel most comfortable with? And you will also find that many of today’s Catholics feel so with Mary more so than with God, the Father, whom alone is God – remember Jesus prayed to Him! and Jesus said of God, the One he called his Father and our Father, “the One who alone is God” (John 5 v 44). Many Christians may have missed this one statement by Jesus in Scripture but once you see it, it stands out like a beacon forever after. You may even find yourself saying afterwards, “How did I allow myself to having been duped for so long?” Thus, inadvertently or not, she or whoever is posing as her is leading others away from God Amen. I almost feel like a traitor in this, sometimes as if before a body of angels and saints in Heaven; for I often also hear the prompts of those who oppose me; yet if I turn to them, they turn away and when I turn to God alone, He does not turn away but answers me with the answers that are needed Amen. And God could be Testing me with such to fulfil the Scriptures which say that “in the end times many lying spirits and demons will come” (1 Timothy 4 v 1). I sometimes feel alone; yet, alone with the Living God, who, on occasion, has revealed the real Messiah in spirit to me Amen and it is also my rightful place to be God’s servant alone.

Those who would follow Mary and her miracles are of no use to God at all, only in their kindness to each other and as Jesus once said, "Even the pagans love those who love them" (see Luke 6 v 32-33). God has Shown me the truth and almost every sentence that comes out of the human mouth without God's approval is not truth by His standards. The Lord alone is God and the type of person who seeks miracles, be they through the real Mary or a false Mary, would only follow other false deities if these were not available, other such false deities that lead away from God. God Wishes to Control our lives, to totally dictate our lives. Many followers of Mary may disagree with this saying that God sets us free and Jesus talks of freedom in God; yet, Jesus also tells us, "The truth will set you free" (John 8 v 32) and only in serving God and living under His complete Direction and Guidance as His servant forever can you be free, for it is He, Himself, our God who Frees us Amen. Jesus himself wholeheartedly agreed with this saying that he could do nothing on his own authority and that even if he was to, then, it was not to be taken as full proof. God was and still is central Controller and Ruler of all in the life of Jesus Amen (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49).

My one job on earth is to deliver God's Own truth. I tell you it is not to make friends either here on earth or in Heaven but to do God's Will alone. For the real believer, God is his most trusted Friend, even above family members. When you trust God, He may even show you failings of people around you, some that you may be able to help change and some that you just have to trust God's Wisdom that you can't change even if you were to go against God and try to. Lord, Guide me, I pray! Amen.

Many a Catholic priest who follows the 'Mary brigade' may enjoy seeing me hang for saying these things; however, many Israelite kings of old, even by their birth, did not please God, so human status means absolutely nothing. Worship God alone and love one another. To bank with God alone is the best! For He is the best Banker! Amen.

That is why in my opinion many good Muslims (those who try honestly to please God) are far closer to God and the truth than Christians and Jews and I am a Christian! Because the rubbish is taken out by the Qur'an! Worship

God alone and do good deeds! God will Show us all the real Jesus and angels and the real saints who have remained loyal to Him when He is good and ready and in His Own time, not ours Amen. Many Christians may say, "But you cannot come to the Father (God) accept through the son (the Messiah Jesus)" (John 14 v 6) and yes, this is true; for to do what Jesus tells us to do leads us to "Worship God alone, Love Him with all your heart, soul and strength and love your neighbour as yourself" (see Mark 12 v 29-31) – "You know the way that leads to where I am going (to God in Heaven)" (John 14 v 4) – This is the way! Those who mistakenly think that idolising Jesus himself as a god are wrong; for, Jesus will say to these, "Did you do the Will of my Father (God)?" (see Matthew 7 v 21, 12 v 46-50, John 6 v 44). And for those who obey Jesus, God guarantees their salvation, for Jesus only said and did the Will of God, seeking Glory for Him alone (John 6 v 37-40, 7 v 16-18, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49). Jesus says, "Whoever obeys my teaching (from God) will never die" and "whoever believes in me will live (spiritually), even though he dies (physically)" (John 8 v 51, 11 v 25-26). This is true and even if your body dies physically, your spirit lives spiritually, for those born of the Spirit go straight to Heaven to be later reunited with their bodies at the Judgement before being ushered by angels into God's Kingdom Amen. And to answer the original question in a more straightforward way as it was asked and this is the question again, "Nobody goes to the Father (God) except by me (Jesus)" (John 14 v 6) – yet, Jesus answers this himself saying that no one in fact can come to the son (himself) unless God first "Draws him to me" (John 6 v 44) Amen. Thus, we must all firstly seek the will of God who then brings us in line with His Teaching through the Messiah Jesus (the Gospels), who in turn, as the "Gate" permits us entry into Heaven as having known God in life and having lived His Almighty Will for us. Read Matthew 7 v 21 & 12 v 46-50 again to understand this further and this is all important Amen. Thus a Jew can obey all the Law of Moses and do the will of The Father, God in his life and even live with those who deny Jesus as the Messiah, yet, when, he dies and is brought before God, this same Jew, now freed from the sway of his peers, can only enter Heaven by accepting Jesus as the Messiah, as he will by God's Guidance and truth, even if he cries much Amen.

Jesus confirms this in John 6 v 63, "What gives life is God's Spirit; man's power is of no use at all. The Words I have spoken bring God's life-giving Spirit." Jesus further confirms his association with God in John 5 v 20, "I am telling you the truth: whoever hears my words and believes in Him (God) who Sent me has eternal life" (see also John 3 v 3-7).

Jesus simplifies the whole Law of Moses bringing two things to the fore: firstly, "Worship God alone" and secondly, the "kindness" factor which are voiced once again in his own words this time from Matthew's Gospel, "Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your mind (remember strength includes mind and spirit) (see Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5) The second most important commandment is like it: Love your neighbour as you love yourself" (see Leviticus 19 v 18) and Jesus added, the whole Law of Moses and the Teachings of the prophets depend on these two commandments." Did Jesus love God? Are you blind? "My Father, if it is possible to take this cup of suffering from me, but not what I want but what You want" (Matthew 26 v 39). Jesus never set himself up as a god to be worshipped. No!. nor as one alongside his mother! No! This kind of thing means nothing to God – only rubbish and rubbish goes in the bin!

This is why I say in all confidence when the good Muslim reads the Words of Jesus in God's Gospel Given through him, their little hearts jump for joy at the confirmation they receive from the truth. Those who try to twist the Gospel so others will join them in their false worship of Mary and Jesus are doomed, I tell you, doomed!

Will I ever start this surah? Anyways, it must be important for God to want to include it. If Jesus appeared before me this minute with Mary and all Heaven, I would offer it up to God firstly. And even if this 'Jesus' said to me that I could bring the dead back to life in his name, I would also offer it up to God firstly and await His Almighty Command and I pray that God will always keep me strong enough to do this Amen. For God may be Testing me. To put God first, we have to put Him even before Jesus and our ideas of what Jesus may be Amen. Glory be to God Amen Amen Amen. That is why the Qur'an tells us to call God when we may feel a testing or prompting from Satan and

immediately, we will be able to see clearly Amen (see Qur'an 7:200-201, 41:36). And likewise, if a Muslim said to me, "You will get the golden handshake if only you would kneel and offer allegiance to Muhammad and the Qur'an and obey it as a super Scripture," I would say, "I worship God alone and serve only Him as should you and you, even if you wished to, can never change all of God's eternal Scripture – the Scripture of Moses and the prophets, the Gospel of Jesus are true forever (see Deuteronomy 29 v 29, Matthew 5 v 17-20, 24 v 35, John 10 v 35), so, you cannot supersede them with another. Alleviations are possible by temporary relenting from God – that is all Amen. The Qur'an to me is a great reminder to serve God alone and to do good deeds. Muhammad to me is only another man among men, some good some bad, God is His Judge as well as He is mine Amen.)

1 Believers, do not push yourselves forward in the presence of God and His messenger – be mindful of God: He Hears and Knows all – 2 believers, do not raise your voices above the prophet's; do not raise your voice when speaking to him as you do to one another, or your (good) deeds may be cancelled out without you knowing. (This is because when a messenger, just as with Jesus or with Moses is speaking God's message, one should be already in adherence to God's Spirit and listening – one who argues against a prophet who is speaking God's Words is as if arguing against God and His Holy Spirit at that time. Jesus also added that he was humble in spirit and gentle (see Matthew 11 v 29) and thus did not need to argue his points from God Amen.)

3 It is those who lower their voices in the presence of God's messenger whose hearts God has proved to be aware – they will have forgiveness and a great reward – 4 but most of you who shout to you (Muhammad) from outside your private rooms lack understanding. It would have been better for them if they had waited patiently for you to come out to them but God is all Forgiving and Merciful. (Note: I add people, remember this may well have been firstly addressed to those who knew Muhammad in life but what of those who meet one in life, other than Muhammad, who may be speaking God's Words? Suppose God sent an angel or another messenger even incognito, would you speak loudly and aggressively towards him even if he told you what you were doing was wrong? Remember people today, it is easy for us to formulate ideas in our minds of what this prophet and that prophet

was like; yet, in reality, would we recognise them incognito? – we must always be prepared Amen. Thus, if God was to Test a believer by sending a messenger to him incognito and one lived habitually with the sword at the ready and he told you to stop doing something sinful that you had misinterpreted by the Qur’an or your traditional teachers of such, suppose you beheaded him and then, faced God, what then? As you watched the real Muhammad and Jesus and Moses walk hand in hand with this incognito messenger that you had beheaded, would you expect Muhammad to come running up to you to welcome you as a believer? Always seek the truth even if it goes against traditions and even family members and leaders in your own societies, for this has always been God’s way. When Jesus the Messiah came, did he go around wearing a badge or special crown that said he was the Messiah? No! But he spoke God’s truth. Likewise, the real Muhammad, when he came, was he welcomed by his own people? It is easy for us to say things like, “Oh I would have recognised him!” Yet, if you are a habitual wielder of the sword, you may well be the one to have drawn it on him yourself. Do you recognise truth or face? Amen.) 6 Believers, if a troublemaker brings you news, check it first, in case you wrong others unwittingly and later regret what you have done 7 and be aware that it is God’s messenger who is among you: if he obeyed you in many cases you would certainly suffer. God has endeared faith to you and made it beautiful in your hearts; He has made disbelief, mischief and disobedience hateful to you. It is people like you who are rightly guided, 8 through God’s Favour and Blessing: God is all Knowing and all Wise. 9 If two groups of the believers fight, you (believers) should try to reconcile them; if one of them oppresses the other, fight the oppressors until they submit to God’s Command, then, make a just and even-handed reconciliation between the two of them: God Loves those who are even-handed. 10 The believers are brothers, so make peace between your two brothers and be mindful of God, so that you may be given mercy. (Note: I tell you, if only you knew that all Christians, Muslims, Jews and believers in God are invited to the brotherhood! Take your invitation seriously and leave judgement to God. Never think, because you are a Muslim, that a Christian is unwelcome or a Jew. Help all of your brothers when and where you can and by your good example and conduct, non-believers may see something (your Light) about you that draws them to want to be like you. Violence and torture

are evil in God's Eyes!) 11 Believers, no one group of men should jeer at another, who may after all be better than them; no one group of women should jeer at another, who may after all be better than them; do not speak ill of one another; do not use offensive nick names for one another. How bad it is to be called a mischief maker after accepting faith! Those who do not repent of this behaviour are evildoers. (Note: How can an isis supporter who claims to be a Jihad warrior read this verse and then, go and murder civilians who may well be believers in God's Eyes? Listen! Take my warning and heed this verse – repent of your behaviour! And I tell you this as a brother – I don't hate you – but violence is not from God – please! this is your chance – give it up – turn to peace – don't worry about who is 'the infidel' and about nations whom you may think are evil – if you believe in God at all, surely then, you will know that God is all Seeing, all Knowing and He is the Judge of all men and that He can Punish who He wants without your approval. Your only task is to be a true believer in God and to do good. How have you time to be planning ways to harm others who, as it says in the verse above, "who may be better than you"? - only God Knows the heart! (see Qur'an 64:18). And I tell you, this very verse and others will be used to condemn many a violent Muslim for his and her evil actions and may well be witnessed and supported by Muhammad himself and all the prophets against you when you stand alone before God at His Judgement without your supporters to egg you on. How will it feel to be condemned by the one you had hoped to please? Jesus uses the very same example when talking about the evil of some Jews, saying that it won't be himself, Jesus, who condemns them before God but Moses, in whom they had put their hope (see John 5 v 45-47).) 12 Believers, avoid making too many assumptions – some assumptions are sinful – and do not spy on one another or speak ill of people behind their backs: would any of you like to eat the flesh of your dead brother? No, you would hate it. So, be mindful of God: God is ever-relenting, most Merciful. (Note: God may well be "Ever-relenting" and "Forgiving" but don't wear out His Patience with your persistent violent ways and sinful deeds; don't say to yourself, "Sure, there is always time for forgiveness!" when God alone Knows how long you have – Do not put Him to the test! (see Deuteronomy 6 v 16). Jesus also calls for forgiveness and not constant bickering and back-biting because We will be Judged by God the way we judge and treat others (see Matthew 6 v 14-15, 7

v 1-2, 12) and the part about “eating your brothers flesh” means to me that if God was to allow you to see your suffering brother in Hell’s Fire because of your condemnation of him, would you be happy? – I think not! I think you would beg for his salvation and you would forgive him of his misdeeds on the spot – so, why not forgive him now in life and try to tell him, God Willing and Permitting, how to be good?) 13 People, We created (formed, for God alone Created from nothing) you all from a single man and a single woman and made you into races and tribes so that you should get to know one another. In God’s eyes, the most honoured of you are the ones most mindful of Him: God is all Knowing, all Aware. 14 The desert Arabs say, “We have faith.” (Muhammad) tell them, “You do not have faith. What you should say instead is, ‘We have submitted (to God and His Will)’ for faith has not yet entered your hearts.” (Note: I say here, “Glory be to God” for, when I was drawing and painting my (God’s) pictures of the Heavenly Lights and how they work years ago, God Explained this to me – where His Word must enter your heart like a seed (actually a very real seed of Love in the Yellow Light) wherein it germinates into a little plant of Faith (in the Green Light) Amen. It can grow or can be allowed to wither again and on Judgement Day, these Lights will be plain to see and no one will be able to lie about their own (hidden for now) achievements in this life Amen Amen Amen. (see Matthew 13 v 1-9, 18-23).) – If you obey God and His messenger, He will not diminish any of your deeds: He is Most Forgiving and Most Merciful. 15 The true believers are the ones who have faith in God and His messenger and leave all doubt behind, the ones who have struggled with their possessions and their persons in God’s way: they are the ones who are true. (Note: For a Christian, this could just as easily read, “The true believers are the ones who believe in God and Jesus” (see John 14 v 1) or for the Jews “ the ones who believe in God and Moses.” Yet, it is prudent to learn from all three, so one’s armoury against evil is secure indeed.) 16 Say, “Do you presume to teach God about your religion, when God Knows everything in the Heavens and the earth and has full Knowledge of all things?” 17 They think they have done you (Muhammad) a favour by submitting (to God). Say, “Do not think your submission is a favour to me: it is God who has done you a favour, by Guiding you to faith, if you are truly sincere.” 18 God Knows the secrets of the Heavens and the earth: He Sees everything you do. (Note: Read Jeremiah 23 v 23-24 for reflection Amen.

“I am a God who is everywhere and not in one place only. Do you not know that I am everywhere in Heaven and on earth?” See also Solomon’s prayer (2 Chronicles 2 v 6, 6 v 18) wherein God Exclaims, “Heaven and earth cannot contain My Greatness.” And not even time itself can contain Him (see Psalm 93 v 2, also 90 v 2), “You existed Lord since before time began” Amen Amen Amen.

As I double edit today, 27/5/2020, God Gave me a beautiful mathematical equation of Himself this morning as I woke up. Compared to time, God is like this: He is a straight line going in both directions if He Pleases, for He has a finger at each end of that line and can enlarge it as much as He Chooses to. Time was also Drawn by Himself as an arc with a starting point and as it comes back on itself eventually it has its end Amen. Draw these things on a page so as you understand them better and you will understand how time has a beginning and an end and at some point along its curve, God’s Judgement will also happen. Then, time resumes and the Kingdom of Heaven exists until the two points meet and then, God Decides that Heaven and earth are no longer needed to sustain us and He Will Bring us out to Immortality to be with Himself as He was before time began Amen where we are sustained by Himself alone Amen. These things Given to me by God may appear simple and childish even to some, yet, there is great purpose in their Teaching so as one may understand God and His Total Power, Control and Infallibility Amen.)

SURAH 50 QAAF:

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Qaaf by the glorious Qur'an! 2 But the disbelievers are amazed that a warner has come from among them and they say, "How strange! 3 To come back (to life) after we have died and became dust? 4 We know very well what the earth takes away from them: We keep a comprehensive record. 5 But the disbelievers deny the truth when it comes down to them; they are in a state of confusion. 6 Do they not see the sky above them – how We have built and adorned it, with no rifts in it; (Note Remember God alone Created all things and alone stretched out the Heavens (see Isaiah 44 v 24).) 7 how We spread out the earth and put solid mountains on it, and caused every kind of joyous plant to grow in it; 8 as a lesson and reminder for every servant who turns to God; 9 and how We send blessed water down from the sky and grow with it gardens, the harvest grain, 10 and tall palm trees laden with clusters of dates, 11 as a provision for everyone; how with water We give (new) life to a land that is dead? This is how the dead will emerge (from their graves). 12 The people of Noah disbelieved long before these disbelievers, as did the people of Rass, Thamud, 13 'Ad, Pharaoh, Lot, 14 the Forest-dwellers, Tubba: all of these people disbelieved their messengers and so My Warning was realised. 15 So were We incapable of the first Creation? No indeed! Yet, they doubt a second creation (Note: see Isaiah 65 v 17 "The Lord Says, 'I am Making a new earth and a new Heavens," yet, we must also hold firm to Psalm 75 v 2-3 wherein God also says, "I have Set a time for Judgement and I will Judge with fairness. Though every living creature tremble and the earth itself be shaken, I will keep its foundations firm" and remember "the faithful will rejoice as they will be full of God's Holy Spirit even as these things are happening around them Amen (see Joel 2 v 28-32), confirmed many times in the Qur'an which states that the faithful "will not fear, nor will they grieve" (see Qur'an 5:69). 16 We created (formed) man - We know what his soul whispers to him: We are closer to him than his jugular vein – 17 with two receptors (recording angels) set to record, one on his right and one on his left: he does not utter a single word without an ever-present watcher. (Note: Not that God needs witnesses for He already Sees and Knows all things but that is His Way.)

19 The trance of death will bring the truth with it: "This is what you tried to escape." 20 The Trumpet will be sounded: "This is the Day (you were) warned of." 21 Each person will arrive attended by an (angel) to drive him on and another to bear witness: 22 "You paid no attention to this (Day); but today, We have removed your veil and your sight is sharp." 23 The person's attendant will say, "Here is what I have prepared" – 24 "Hurl every obstinate disbeliever into Hell, 25 everyone who hindered good, was aggressive, caused others to doubt, 26 and set up other gods alongside God. Hurl him into severe punishment!" 27 and his (evil) companion will say, "Lord, I did not make him transgress; he had already gone far astray himself." (Note: see also Qur'an 4:38, 41:25.) 28 God will say, "Do not argue in My Presence! I Sent you a warning, 29 and My Word cannot be changed: I am not unjust to any creature." 30 We shall say to Hell on that Day, "Are you full?" and it will reply, "Are there no more?" (Note: Enoch talks about seeing a living Fire that surrounds God that had voice and the Jews talk of the Shekinah – Remember also God's Holiness is a Raging Flame.) 31 But Paradise will be brought close to the righteous and will no longer be distant: 32 "This is what you were promised – this is for everyone who turned often to God and kept Him in mind, 33 who held the Most Gracious (God) in awe, though He is unseen, who comes before Him with a heart turned to Him in devotion 34 – so enter it in peace. This is the Day of everlasting life." 35 They will have all they wish for there and We have more for them. (Note: many people get confused with Heaven and the Kingdom to come. Jesus confirms this Kingdom to come as it is explained above, given to the righteous as a bonus on the day of Judgement (see Matthew 25 v 34) I include it here: "Then the king (Jesus himself) will say to the people on his right, 'Come you that are blessed by my Father (God)! Come and possess the Kingdom which has been prepared for you ever since the creation of the world.'" Remember also Jesus said to the thief on the cross who supported him as they both faced death, "This day you will be in Paradise with me" showing that spirits of the good do live on in Heaven above until they are reunited with their bodies at the Judgement. Jesus also tells us that "the Kingdom of Heaven is within" us and this is also true; for, unseen to us, already stands the Light of Heaven according to what rank you have attained in life Amen or indeed the darkness of sin Amen. This Light is more tangible than we now think for we can feel it as emotion and

feeling – it is alive and from God emanating out from Himself amen. Let us bring all three together now: let's say a man lived humbly on the earth in faith with God; yet, he never fully understood God's message. Well, firstly, to have faith at all, as is mentioned in the last surah Qur'an 49:7, God Plants the seed, His Word which is in the Yellow Light of the Messiah into your heart. It grows into a little plant of faith where it is met by many brambles and weeds which try to outgrow it in life. Eventually God meant it to grow above these weeds and produce fruit which can be shown in the various Colours of the Heavenly Lights, steps or levels. However, many remain as little plants of faith that don't produce much fruit. Then, the person, let's say, get's old and dies. His spirit joins his soul, bringing with it the heart, the holder and receiver of the Word up to Heaven guided by the angels to remain in the Heaven of his achieved Light Colour in life, in this case Green, that of Faith, the First Heaven. Then, Judgement Day comes and the man is Resurrected back into his body and God Says, "Spirit, Reveal your Light! The man's Light within himself shines out in Green and then, by God's Grace, all below and up to the Fourth Heaven are Granted entry into God's Kingdom in the Red Light Heaven of Joy in the Lord's Presence. You see, The Judgement itself will happen in this Light and Eden's Gates will be reopened as it exists also in the Fourth Heaven and all on entry will feel immense and immeasurable Joy. After a while here in the Garden, God will ask if anyone wishes to enjoy life on earth again with the Messiah Jesus at its head and as it is now Blessed by God and taken care of by His angels, it will be truly beautiful and peaceful and this man in our example may wish to enjoy life again, as his first was not so joyous. Children will be born in this Kingdom of Heaven on earth and Eden's Gates will remain open for all who wish to return even temporarily Amen. Then, as this man has had his fill of life, instead of dying as he does now, he will ascend into the First Heaven again to be where he was as a spirit after life in the Green Light Heaven and will join the Host of angles and men and heavenly beings singing endless praises to God for all time. When all have fully ascended fully to be then like the angels, Jesus being last, then, God will change us all in the twinkling of an eye into Immortality to be with God as He really is and was before creation began Amen. Even in Immortality as we then glow pure white from within as fully purified beings, we will still be known by our Light colours achieved in life as a cloak of Light almost like a garment of

clothing surrounding our inner white Light of Immortality Amen. And I think that the “more” held by God for us in verse 35 above in this surah, alludes to some of these things Amen.) 36 We have destroyed even mightier generations before these disbelievers, who travelled through (many) lands – was there any escape? 37 There truly is a reminder in this for whoever has a heart, whoever listens attentively. 38 We created the Heavens, the earth and everything between, in six days without tiring. (Note: Remember God alone has the Power to fully Create or destroy into or from existence anything Amen and always will alone Hold this Power Amen.) 39 So (Muhammad), bear everything they say with patience; celebrate the praise of your Lord before the rising and setting of the sun; 40 proclaim His praise in the night and at the end of every prayer; (Note: This is partly where the five times for daily prayer in the Muslim tradition has arisen – yet, it is more important to God that this is understood as always and being constant Amen.) 41 Listen out for the Day when the caller will call from a nearby place (Note: does this allude to what Jesus refers to about himself as the Messiah and his prophecy: “A time is coming when all the dead will hear his (Jesus) voice and come out of their graves: those who have done good will rise and live and those who have done evil will rise and be condemned” (see John 5 v 27-31). 42 On the Day they hear the Mighty Blast in reality, that is the Day they will come out (of their graves). 43 It is We who give life and death; the final return will be to Us 44 on that Day when the earth will be split open, letting them rush out – that gathering will be easy for Us (see Deuteronomy 32 v 39, Matthew 13 v 40-43, 47-50,).) 45 We know best what the disbelievers say. You (Muhammad) are not there to force them, so remind with this Qur’an those who fear My Warning.

(Note: A revelation: Remember man is such that when God Gives him something – he turns to the one beside him to see did he get more. The humble thankful servant, without looking, gives thanks and praise to God for His many Gifts and the truly good say, “God, even without this gift, I still love you” amen.)

SURA 51 THE SCATTERING WINDS (Al-Dhariyat):

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 By those (winds) that scatter far and wide 2 and those that are heavily laden (with rain) 3 that speed freely, 4 that distribute (rain) as ordained! 5 What you people are promised is true: 6 The Judgement will come 7 by the sky and its pathways. 8 You who differ in what you say – 9 those who turn away from it (the truth) are (truly) deceived. 10 Perish the liars 11 those steeped in error and unaware! 12 They ask, “When is this Judgment Day coming?” 13 On a Day when they will be punished by the Fire, 14 “Taste the punishment! This is what you wished to hasten!” 15 The righteous will live in Gardens with (flowing springs. 16 they will receive their Lord’s Gifts because of the good they did before: 17 sleeping only little at night, praying at dawn for God’s forgiveness, 19 giving a rightful share of their wealth to the beggar and the deprived. 20 On earth there are signs for those with sure faith – 21 and in yourselves too, do you not see? (Note: I think this refers to the believer looking back at his old life as compared to his new life in faith with God, worshipping Him and being always mindful of Him and doing many good and unselfish deeds as compared to the selfish desires of the old self Amen. God sometimes allows us to look back at our old selves to see how we have changed and how far we have come towards Himself and we all then, say, “Oh God, please don’t send me back there Amen.”) 22 – in the sky is your sustenance and all that you are promised (Note: Physically from water, as in the rain and spiritually from Heaven (see Isaiah 55 v 10-11). 23 By the Lord of the Heavens and earth! All this is as real as your speaking. 24 (Muhammad), have you not heard the story of the honoured guests of Abraham? (Note: See Genesis Chapters 17-19, God Himself and two angels.) 25 They went into see him and said, “Peace.” “Peace,” he said (to himself) these people are strangers.” 26 He turned quickly to the household, brought out a fat calf, 27 and placed it before them. “Will you not eat?” he said, 28 beginning to be afraid of them, but they said, “Do not be afraid.” They gave him good news of a son who would be gifted with knowledge. 29 His wife then entered with a loud cry, struck her face and said, “A barren old woman?” 30 but they said, “It will be so. This is what your Lord said and He

is the Wise, the all Knowing.” (Note: by this we may be led to believe that God Himself was not there in Person, but in Genesis 18 v 1-2, we see that He was there Himself and was One of the three, the other two being “angels” (see Genesis 19 v 1). They also did eat with Abraham as is described in Genesis 18 v 8. I must add that these descriptions of a meeting do not affect the way we all should live before God, worshipping Him alone and doing good for each other Amen. See also note below at verse 37)) 31 Abraham said, “What is your errand messengers?” 32 They said, “We are sent to a people lost in sin, 33 to bring down rocks of clay, 34 Marked by your Lord for those who exceed all bounds” 35 We brought out such believers as were there – 36 We only found one household devoted to God – 37 and left the town to be a sign for those who fear the painful punishment. (Note: A thought just entered my head that it is possible this meeting with Abraham was a second meeting on the way back from Sodom’s destruction, without God then with them but would Abraham have not recognised them as he did meet all three before they entered Sodom and Gomorrah (see genesis 17 v -1 - 19 v 29).) 38 there is another sign in Moses: We sent him to Pharaoh with clear authority. 39 Pharaoh turned away with his supporters, saying, “This is a sorcerer or maybe a madman,” 40 so, We seized and his forces and threw them into the sea: he was to blame. 41 There is another sign in the ‘Ad: We sent the life destroying wind against them 42 and it reduced everything it came up against to shreds. 43 And also, in the Thamud: it was said to them, “Make the most of your lives for a while,” 44 but they rebelled against the Lord’s Command, so the blast took them. They looked on helplessly; 45 they could not even remain standing, nor could they find help. 46 Before that We destroyed the people of Noah. They were a truly sinful people! 47 We built the sky with Our power and made it vast (Note: Remember, God alone Created all things), 48 We spread out the earth – how well We smoothed it out! – 49 and We created (formed) pairs of all things so that you (people) might take note. 50 (Say to them Muhammad), “Quickly! Turn to God! – I am Sent by Him to give you clear warning – 51 and do not set up any other god alongside Him. I am sent by Him to give you clear warning!” 52 Every previous people to whom a messenger was sent also said, “A sorcerer! A madman!” 53 Did they tell one another to do this? No! They are a people who exceed all bounds, 54 so, ignore them (Muhammad) – you are not to blame – 55 and go on reminding

(people), it is good for those who believe to be reminded. 56 I Created jinn and mankind only to worship Me: 57 I want no provision from them, nor do I want them to feed Me - 58 God is the Provider, the Lord of Power, the Ever Mighty. (God once said about the Jews, His people, in the Bible, "I Created you to bring Me Glory" (see Isaiah 43 v 7) and remember Glory is one of the Seven Heavenly Lights: the Highest One in fact, that of God's Own Light in Orange, that of His Holiness and Glory. To truly give Glory to God, He has to Give it to you to give back to Himself; thus, man's selfishness does not even enter the scene at all Amen. (See John 7 v 16-18, Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8). To even handle His Glory, you must be Made Holy by Himself firstly Amen. God has always been Great and Limitless and one may ask, why does He not Give us more then? From a human point of view, this seems logical. Yet, to God, who Sees all, this is our time of Testing to see if we would obey Him in this unseen state of life. If we pass this Test, then, since God is Limitless and of course He can Give us more, lots more, more than we could handle, if He Chose to; yet, He is Wise and does His Testing first. It is like a man who has a very valuable jewel to transport across a desert and he needs a trusted servant to carry it, for he knows that there are evil tradesmen in that desert who would give the servant a large sum for the jewel. Can God trust you to cross the desert of life with His jewel? Amen. And people, if and when some succeed, that is why the angels and Heavenly beings rejoice at our success for God, for they are not in the desert and thus marvel at the ability of the good and loyal servant of the Lord Almighty and rejoice and celebrate when one succeeds in crossing that terrible desert of life with God's jewel intact and safe. To the world, this carrier of God's jewel, may seem all but a poor, worthless, yet humble person of low class but to God, this same person could be sheer royalty and class Amen.) 59 The evildoers, like their predecessors, will have a share of torment – they need not ask Me to hasten it – 60 and woe and betide the disbelievers on their Promised Day.

SURAH 52 THE MOUNTAIN (Al Tur):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

(Note: you know, God does not ask for much, just simple thanks and recognition of His Greatness and All-Powerful Majesty. Take for example today in our modern world what many to consider a simple thing like a holiday abroad, how many things could go wrong but normally don't? – God Smooths our pathways so often in life; yet, do we thank Him? Do we recognise His Organisation and Orchestrating of our lives? Do we give Him the worship that He is due? Jesus did!)

1 By the mountain (Mount Sinai), 2 by a Scripture inscribed 3 in unrolled parchment, 4 by the much-visited house (the Kaba-mosque in Mecca), 5 by the raised canopy, 6 by the ocean ever filled (Note: Enoch tells us clearly that God once said to him, "There is no oath in Me but truth!" Thus, once again, this adds credence to the "We" and "Us" in the Qur'an's narrative to include the members of the Heavenly Council, of which Gabriel himself could be one Amen.), 7 Your Lord's Punishment is coming – 8 it cannot be put off – 9 on the Day when the sky sways back and forth 10 and the mountains float away, 11 Woe on that Day to those who deny the truth, 12 who amuse themselves with idle chatter: (Note: see Chapter in Manifestations "Blabber mouths and evolutionists") 13 on that Day, they will be thrust in the Fire of Hell 14 "This is the Fire you used to deny. 15 So this is sorcery? Do you still not see it? 16 Burn in it – it makes no difference whether you bear it patiently or not – you are been repaid for what you have done." 17 Those who were mindful of God are in the Gardens and in bliss, 18 rejoicing in their Lord's Gifts: He has saved them from the torment of the Blaze, 19 "Eat and drink with healthy enjoyment as a reward for what you have done." 20 They are comfortably seated on couches arranged in rows; We pair them with beautiful eyed maidens; 21 We unite the believers with their offspring who followed them in faith. – We do not deny them any of the rewards for their deeds: each person is in pledge for his own deeds – 22 We provide them with any fruit or (clean) meat they desire (Note: I feel these will all be clean foods by the Torah's standards – the everlasting Law of God which went before and will

come after the relenting within the Gospel and Qur'an as these two Books are mere reminders and pointers and elucidators to the keeping of the kindness factor in the Law and the necessity and fundamental importance of worship of God alone Amen. They invite both Jew and gentile alike to being one of God's people if we obey His basic Laws, to worship Him alone, being mindful of Him always and by doing good deeds by loving our neighbours as ourselves. If we do these simple things which are essential to all three Books, Torah, Gospel and Qur'an, then, we will be welcomed into God's Fold where full Torah will be obeyed forever amen.) 23 They pass around a cup which does not lead to any idle talk or sin. (Note: Wine can also be tasty and good without any alcohol in it.) 24 Devoted youths like hidden pearls wait on them. 25 They turn to one another and say, 26 "When we were still with our families (on earth) we used to live in fear, 27 but God has been Gracious to us and Saved us from the torment of intense heat. 28 We used to pray to Him: He is the Good, the Merciful One." 29 So (Muhammad) remind (people). By the Grace of your Lord, (Muhammad) you are neither oracle nor madman. 30 If they say, "He is only a poet (satirist), we shall await his fate," 31 say, "Wait if you wish, I too am waiting" – 32 does their reason really tell them to do this, or are they simply insolent people? 33 If they say, He has made it up himself" – they certainly do not believe – 34 let them produce one like it, if what they say is true. 35 Were they created out of nothing? Were they the creators? 36 Did they create the Heavens and the earth? No! They do not have faith. 37 Do they possess your Lord's treasures or have control over them? 38 Do they have a ladder to climb, in order to eavesdrop (on Heavens secrets)? Let their eavesdroppers produce clear proof. 39 Does God have daughters while you have sons? 40 Do you (Muhammad) demand a payment from them that would burden them with debt? 41 Do they have (access) to the unseen? Could they write it down? 42 Do they think they can ensnare you? It is the disbelievers who have been ensnared. 43 Do they really have another god besides God? God is far above anything they set alongside Him. (Note: Remember Christians, Jesus sits at God's Right-Hand Side only by God's Will and still serves Him and always will Amen (see Psalms 110 v 1, Matthew 26 v 64).) 44 Even if they saw a piece of Heaven falling down on them, they would say, "Just a heap of clouds!" 45 So leave them prophet, until they face the Day when they will be thunderstruck, 46 the Day when their snares will be of

no use to them, when they will get no help. 47 A nearer punishment awaits the evildoers, though most of them do not realise it. (This can mean punishment in this life, like defeat in battle or a disaster by God's Will. Also, this could mean punishment directly after death as in the parable of Lazarus and the rich man told by Jesus (see Luke 16 v 19-31) where the spirits and souls of the truly evil may be thrown into Hell even before the Judgement or into some dark and foul resting place until then. However, Enoch explains also that up to the day of Judgement, the last day of this age, God has taken off a seventh of all things either blessing or punishment and that at the Judgement all will receive the full seven sevenths of what we deserve Amen. So, until the Judgement no one is fully complete, only God, for all in time are still in testing Amen.) 48 Wait patiently (Muhammad) for your Lord's Judgement: you are under Our watchful eye. Celebrate the praise of your Lord when you rise. 49 Glorify Him at night and at the fading of the stars. (Note: To many Muslims they take these times mentioned literally and rise at night, at dawn, at midday, in the evening and at sunset to pray their five daily prayers or "salih." I must add, not wishing to be dismissive in the slightest, that God also Says in the Qur'an that He made the day for work and the night for rest. In the Bible, God Showed His Frustration with the early Jews as they wriggled and twisted around the points within His eternal Laws, so He Gave such broad blanket Speeches and meaningful summaries of the real Law, as Given to Hosea 6 v 5-6, Micah 6-8, Isaiah 66 v 1-2 and Jesus in Matthew 24-43-44, 25 v 1-13, Calling for humility and constant love, righteousness and awareness of Himself at all times so as we stay awake and not fall into the sleep of sin and evil Amen. Glory be to God Amen.)

SURAH 53 THE STAR (Al-Najm):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 By the star when it sets 2 your companion has not strayed; he is not deluded; 3 he does not speak from his own desire. 4 The Qur'an is nothing less than a revelation that is sent to Him. 5 It was taught to him by (an angel (Gabriel)) with mighty powers (Note: Remember, God Holds all Power, even that of the angels and Heavenly beings Amen and Gives it those whom He Chooses to amen.) 6 and great strength, who stood 7 on the highest horizon 8 and then approached, coming down 9 until he was two bow lengths away or even closer 10 and revealed to God's servant what he revealed. 11 (Muhammad's) own heart did not distort what he saw. 12 Are you going to dispute with him what he saw with his own eyes? 13 A second time he saw him: 14 by the Lote tree beyond which none may pass 15 near the Gardens of Restfulness, 16 when the tree was covered in nameless (splendour). 17 His sight never wavered, nor was it too bold, 18 and he saw some of the greatest signs of his Lord. 19 (Disbelievers), consider Al-Lat and Al-'Uzza, 20 and the third, other one Manat (Note: Pagan names for goddesses, who were deemed to be daughters of God)) – 21 are you to have the male and He the female? 22 that would be a most unjust distribution! 23 These are nothing but names you have invented yourselves, you and your forefathers. God has sent no authority for them. These people follow merely guesswork and the whims of their souls, even though guidance has come to them from their Lord. (Note: Many may think of your soul as a pure gift from God and it is but it must be directed towards the worship of God alone, where, like a big child, it has now been shown its proper place in worshipping the Living God alone. If you don't and choose instead a life of sin, then your soul becomes like a wayward youth that worships what it is allowed to – and this can be all matter of falsehoods, even our own hobbies, passions and desires – if we have forgotten God and thus make these other things into false gods as it were. For, the soul was Made by God for worshipping Amen and it needs to worship. If God is absent by neglect or rejection, the soul tries to fill this need in other ways. Call God! that is the way Amen.) 24 Is man to have everything he wishes for, 25 when the present life and the life to come belongs to God?

26 There are many angels in Heaven whose intercession will be of no use until God Gives Permission to those He Will, whose words He will accept. (Note: This means, in one sense anyways, that many guardian angels may still pray to God for their charges among humanity; yet, God will not listen to the pleas for those whom He has deemed unworthy and has Judged to be condemned. It also shows us that all angels are under some form of Testing from God until His Judgement Day also, when all sin and temptation, that day will be removed forever and put in Hell along with those whom God has deemed worthy of Damnation Amen. As I type and edit, last night or early this morning, God Gave me a vision in a dream of His Holy Spirit as a large bird in the Blue Light above the world and looking down with wings outstretched in protection over what looked like a large sheet with lots of smaller squares and rectangles within which held all the names of the saved. The sheet was almost completely filled in.) 27 Those who deny the life to come give the angels female names. 28 They have no knowledge to base this on: they merely follow guesswork. Guesswork is of no value against the truth. 29 So (Muhammad) ignore those who turn away from Our revelation, who want only the life of this world. 30 Their knowledge does not go beyond that. Your Lord Knows best who strays from His path and who follows Guidance. 31 Everything in the Heavens and earth belongs to God. He will Repay those who do evil according to their deeds and Reward, with what is best, those who do good, 32 those who avoid grave sins and foul acts, though they may (have committed in the past) commit small sins: your Lord is ample in forgiveness. (Note: God Wants all to strive for His perfection and Guidance, so, never fall into the trap of thinking that even small sins are acceptable; for, no one can enter God's Presence with any sin attached, or stain of evil or they would burn up Amen.) He has been fully Aware of you from the time He Produced you from the earth and from your hiding places in your mothers' wombs, so, do not assert your own goodness. He Knows best who is mindful of Him. (Note: Remember how Jesus rebuked the man for calling him "good" saying that "No one is good except God alone" (see Luke 18 v 18-19).) 33 (Muhammad) consider that man who turned away: 34 he only gave a little and then stopped. 35 Does he have knowledge of the unseen so that he can see (it)? (Note: And remember how Jesus compares the man who turned back, to the oxen who turns back once he has started to plough and of what

little use he was to the Kingdom of God – we must not look back! Keep focused on God your Lord, who alone is God Amen! (see Luke 9 v 62). God does Permit us sometimes to glimpse back so as to see how far we have come but He does so with us so as we do not truly turn back from His Guidance and Will Amen.) 36 Has he been told what is written in the Scriptures of Moses? 37 and of Abraham, who fulfilled his duty, 38 that no soul will bear the burden of another; 39 that man will have what he has worked towards only; 40 that his labour will be seen 41 and that in the end, he will be repaid in full for it; 42 that the final goal is your Lord; 43 that it is He who Makes people laugh and weep; 44 that it is He who gives death and life (Note: see Deuteronomy 32 v 29 and also in case you still think that Jesus disagrees with this, read his Words John 5 v 28-29.); 45 that He Himself Created the two sexes male and female, 46 from an ejected drop of sperm; 47 that He will Undertake the second Creation (Note: see Isaiah 65 v 17, Psalm 75 v 2-3); 48 that it is He who Gives wealth and possessions (Note: see Deuteronomy 8 v 11-20); 49 that He is Lord of Sirius (Note: the star worshipped by pagan Arabs); 50 that it was He who Destroyed in their entirety ancient 'Ad 51 and Thamud 52 and before them the people of Noah, who were even more unjust and insolent; 53 that it was He who Brought down the (now) ruined cities 54 and completely Covered them with whatever fell on them? 55 Which then of your Lord's Blessings do you deny? 56 This is a warning just like the warnings sent in former times. 57 The imminent Hour draws near, 58 and only God can Disclose it (Note: Jesus also speaks of this (see Matthew 24 v 36).) 59 Do you (people) marvel at this? 60 Why do you laugh instead of weeping? 61 Why do you pay no heed? 62 Bow down before God and worship.

SURAH 54 THE MOON (Al-Qamar):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 The Hour draws near, the moon is split (Note: see Qur'an 55:37, 84:1 which draws the reader into being in the present as the Judgement itself unfolds Amen). 2 Yet, whenever the disbelievers see a sign, they turn away and say, "Same old sorcery!" 3 They reject the truth and follow their own desires – everything is recorded – 4 although warning tales that should have restrained them have come down to them – far-reaching wisdom – but these warnings do not help: 6 so (Muhammad) turn away from them. On the Day the Summoner will summon them to a horrific event (Note: see John 5 v 28-29), 7 eyes downcast, they will come out of their graves like swarming locusts, 8 rushing towards the Summoner. 9 The disbelievers will cry, "This is a stern day!" 9 Before them, the people of Noah rejected the truth; they rejected Our servant, saying, "He is mad!" Noah was rebuked 10 and so he called upon his Lord (God), "I am defeated, Help me!" 11 So We opened the gates of the sky with torrential water; burst the earth with gushing springs; the waters met for a preordained purpose. 13 We carried him along on a vessel of planks and nails 14 that floated under Our watchful eye, a reward for the one who had been rejected (by the world and its sinners). 15 We have left this as a sign: will anyone take heed? 16 How (terrible) My Punishment was and (the fulfilment of) My warnings! 17 We have made it easy to learn lessons from the Qur'an: will anyone take heed? 18 The people of 'Ad also rejected the truth. How (terrible) My Punishment was and (the fulfilment of) My Warnings! 19 We released a howling wind against them on a day of terrible disaster; it swept (them) people away like uprooted palm trunks. 21 How (terrible) My Punishment was and (the fulfilment of) My Warnings! 22 We have made it easy to learn lessons from the Qur'an: will anyone take heed? (Note: And people, what are these lessons to be so easily learned from the Qur'an? The Qur'an has tried to emphasise the Unchanging Nature of God, telling us 1. To worship the Lord our God alone and attach nothing to Him when it comes to worship (even including the Messiah Jesus, for you Christians – you too must worship God alone as Jesus did Amen). 2. Be always mindful, conscious and aware of God and 3. To do good deeds for one

another. Now compare Jesus' summary of all the commandments: 1. "Listen Israel (and everyone) the Lord our God is the only Lord; worship Him alone and love Him with all your hearts, souls, minds and strength. 2 Love your neighbour as yourself. What is the difference everyone, considering that Jesus also tells us to "Stay awake!" All who are interested in God and their own salvation should obey these Amen (see Mark 12 v 29-31, Matthew 4 v 10, John 4 v 22, Matthew 24 v 42-44) and all of these things are already mentioned in the Old Testament already for the Jews and those who rely on this (Deuteronomy 5 v 7, 6 v 4-5, 13, Leviticus 19 v 18, Malachi 3 v 6, Micah 6 v 6-8, Hosea 6 v 5-6, Isaiah 66 v 1-2).) 23 The people of Thamud also rejected the warnings; 24 they said, "What? A man? Why should we follow a lone man from amongst ourselves? That would be misguided, quite insane! 25 Would a message be given to him out of all of us? No, he is an insolent liar!" 26 "Tomorrow they will know, who is the insolent liar; 27 for, We shall send them a she-camel to test them; so watch them (Salih) and be patient. 28 Tell them the water is to be shared between them; each one (camel) should take a drink in turn." 29 But they called their companion, who took a sword and hamstrung the camel. 30 How (terrible) My Punishment was and (the fulfilment of) My Warnings! 31 We revealed a single mighty blast against them and they ended up like a fence maker's dry sticks. 32 We have made it easy to learn lessons from the Qur'an: will anyone take heed? 33 The people of Lot (Sodom and Gomorrah) rejected the warnings. 34 We released a stone bearing wind against them, all except the family of Lot. We saved them before dawn 35 as a favour from Us: this is how We reward the thankful. 36 We warned them of Our onslaught but they dismissed the warning – 37 they demanded his guests from him (Note: for homosexual relations (see Genesis 18 v 5)) – so, We sealed their eyes (Note: see Genesis 19 v 11) – "Taste My (terrible) Punishment and (the fulfilment of) My Warnings!" – 38 and early in the morning a punishment seized them that still remains – 39 "Taste My (terrible) Punishment and (the fulfilment of) My Warnings!" 40 We made it easy to learn lessons from the Qur'an: will anyone take heed! (Note: as I edit and type today, I can't help but to think how modern society has become and is becoming even more acceptant of homo-sexuality which is abhorrent to God, as are all perversions of a sexual nature and yet, you try to tell us and even innocent children that this is now normal so as to pervert their little

confused minds from innocence just so as your insatiable lusts can be satisfied – burn you will! – (see Leviticus 18 v 22, 20 v 13). Remember Jesus did forewarn of man’s demise in the end times (see Matthew 24 v 10-12).) 41 The people of Pharaoh also received warnings. 42 They rejected all Our Signs, so We seized them with all Our Might and Power (Note: Remember also that God once said to Moses in a rhetorical sense, “Is there a limit to My Power?” explaining that He is Infinitely Powerful Amen and that His Power is immeasurable Amen (see Numbers 11 v 23).) 43 “Are you disbelievers (those in Mecca) any better than these? Were you given an exemption from the Scripture?” 44 Do they perhaps say (as Pharaoh did), “We are a great army and we shall be victorious”? 45 Their forces will be routed out and they will turn tail and flee. 46 But the Hour is their appointed time – the Hour is more disastrous and more powerful: 47 truly the wicked are misguided and quite insane – 48 On the Day when they are dragged on their faces in Hell. “Feel the touch of Hell!” 49 We have created (formed) all things in due measure (Note: Remember God alone Created all things (see Isaiah 44 v 24); 50 when We ordain something (Note: with God’s Approval), it happens at once, in the blink of an eye; 51 We have destroyed the likes of you in the past (Note: Remember also, it is God who alone Holds the Power to fully Destroy and thus, completely annihilating it from existence (Note: see Matthew 10 v 28)): will anyone take heed? 52 Everything they do is noted in records (see Daniel 7 v 10 & 12 v 1): 53 every action, great or small, is recorded (Note: so also is every thought and word (see Matthew 5 v 28, 12 v 36-37, 16 v 27)). 54 The righteous will live securely among Gardens and rivers, 55 secure in the Presence of an All-Powerful Sovereign (God). (Note: This adds credence to the fact that God’s Kingdom is indeed in the Red Light of the Fourth Heaven, as this is the first Heaven where one can see God, when He Chooses to reveal Himself; yet, at Will, God can further Ascend out of sight to the Higher and Highest Heaven and even further into Immortality Amen. The Judgement will happen in this Light as did, for the most part, the Creation itself. The Qur’an was also sent down from this Fourth Heaven wherein the Heavenly council today preside as the “We” or “Us” in this Fourth Heaven of Joy in God’s Presence or in the Red Light Amen. Glory be to God who has also Revealed all of this to me over the past thirty or so years and I find how its fitting together without mistake is amazing and does not break any Law or rule

within the Torah, Gospel or Qur'an - I tell you all that God is truly Wise and He has already Planned and thought all of this out thoroughly, even every eventuality. He is Glorious and even Greater, for He is also Immortal, Perfect and Pure Amen Amen Amen.

SURAH 55 THE LORD OF MERCY (Al-Rahman):

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 It is the Lord of Mercy 2 who Taught the Qur'an. 3 He Created man 4 and Taught him how to communicate. 5 The sun and the moon follow their calculated courses; 6 the plants and the trees submit to His Designs; 7 He Raised the sky high. He has Set the balance 8 so that you may not exceed in the balance; 9 weigh with justice and do not fall short in the balance (Note: God has always expected this of man and had it included in His eternal Law to Moses (see Leviticus 19 v 11, 35-36). This balance is also incumbent on mankind when it comes to the natural world – how dare humanity make things like nuclear power and other such dangerous, poisonous and corrosive things when it is so dangerous to both us and the animals, the fish and the plants, even its waste and bi-products – does man have to be so short-sighted, thinking “Ah, sure I'll be dead by the time the worst of this pollution hits the world”? We have no right to misuse God's world and we will be held accountable. I tell you all that it is far better to be humble and simple and even 'backward' before Him than to be modern and lost! Amen. And do we really need it? I tell you, as I type and edit today that God has confirmed a sneaking suspicion I have held for quite a while – What will God do with all of this nuclear stuff and the pollutants of man at the Judgement? And I tell you all – after, firstly Placing an impenetrable seal around its outer rim, all will be thrown into Hell with all sin and evil to add to the demise and pain of those who enter it. All who dismissed the terrible pain causing, agonising and polluting effects of such horrible things will be asked “Are you now enjoying them?” So, people who scoff at the demise of those who are affected by humanities race for self-destruction, be it even at a slower rate than one may think they can see or feel personally, cannot escape their own wilful ignorance Amen.) 10 He has Set down the earth for His creatures, 11 with its fruits, its palm trees with sheathed clusters, 12 its husked grain, its fragrant plants. 13 Which then of your Lord's Blessings do you both deny? (mankind and jinn is the commonly held opinion as to whom this “both” is directed at and in this case, the jinn must mean all the Heavenly beings or angels that have been condemned and expelled from Heaven and its Light Amen.

Remember Jesus has already included the demise of both, all who have failed to meet God's Requirements (see Matthew 25 v 41).) 14 He Created mankind out of dried clay, like pottery, 15 the jinn out of smokeless fire. (Note: We can also see God's Own Explanation to Enoch on His Creation of all the angels, "the ten troops," "out of the essence of fire" and how God Cut off a chunk of molten rock that the stars were to be formed from and Made them from this, even though the angels had not known their own creation (see The Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch xxiv 1 – xxix 4).) 16 Which then of your Lord's Blessings do you both deny? 17 He is the Lord of the two risings and the two settings (of the sun and moon). 18 Which then of your Lord's Blessings do you both deny? 19 He Released the two bodies of water (fresh and salt). They meet, 20 yet, there is a barrier between them they do not cross. 21 Which then of your Lord's Blessings do you both deny? 22 Pearls come forth from them, large ones and small, brilliant ones. 23 Which then of your Lord's Blessings do you both deny? 24 His are the moving ships that float, high as mountains, on the sea. 25 Which then of your Lord's Blessings do you both deny? 26 Everyone on earth perishes (Note: except those whom God Chooses); 27 all that remains is the Face of your Lord, full of Majesty, bestowing honour. 28 Which then of your Lord's Blessings do you both deny? 29 Everyone in Heaven and earth entreats Him; every day, He Attends to some task (Note: and if you think about this – it is every task; for none exist without Him, none can exist without Him – He Sustains all things Amen). 30 Which then of your Lord's Blessings do you both deny? 31 We shall attend to you two huge armies. 32 Which then of your Lord's Blessings do you both deny? 33 Jinn and mankind, if you can pass beyond the regions of Heaven and earth, then do so: you will not pass without Our authority. 34 Which then of your Lord's Blessings do you both deny? 35 A flash of fire and smoke will be released upon you and no one will come to your aid. 36 Which then of your Lord's Blessings do you both deny? (Note: some may ask, If the jinn (including angels) are made from fire how then, can they burn in Hell's Fire? Good question! Yet, the Power of God's Holiness is such that no one can pass without His Will. Also, God Holds and always will Hold Full Power to uncreate or fully Destroy anything He Chooses to and He alone is the only One with this ability. Just as He can Create from nothing, so also can He Destroy to nothingness, anything of his Choosing Amen. Alas, and I thank God, no one,

not even Jesus or the angels can or will ever have this – Thank You Great God Amen. If God Wishes for someone or thing to feel pain and punishment, they will feel it. And just as God could bury a man in soil and the man will die even though he himself was made from soil, so also can God burn what was Made by Him from fire.) 37 When the sky splits open and turns crimson, like red hide. 38 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 39 On that Day, neither mankind or jinn will be asked about their sins. (Note: Remember that Day, all in sin will have no Heavenly Light to show as God Calls for the Holy Spirit to reveal His Light Amen. They will be in darkness and will have nothing to show for their lives or times in God’s Testing Amen.) 40 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 41 The guilty will be known by their mark and will be seized by their foreheads and feet. 42 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 43 This is the Hell the guilty deny, 44 but they will go around between its flames and scalding water. (Note: A revelation: As the creation was Made by God in the Red Light, including angels and Heavenly beings, God will however punish in the Orange Light by His Own Shekinah in Holiness and Glory, which is that of the Highest Heaven. If anything from the Lights below this Light were to enter without first being purified by God, then, it burns up Amen Amen Amen.) 45 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 46 For those who fear (the time when they will) stand before their Lord, there are the two Gardens. 47 Which of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 48 With shading branches. 49 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 50 With a pair of flowing springs. 51 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 52 With every kind of fruit in pairs. 53 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 54 They will be on couches upholstered with brocade, the fruit of both Gardens within easy reach. 55 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 56 There will be maidens restraining their glances, untouched before by man or jinn. (Note: To a Christian, this may seem strange; yet Biblically, it is recorded that the fallen angels had sexual relations with humanity (see Genesis 6 v 1-2, see also The Forgotten Books of Eden, Books 1 and 2 of Adam).) 57 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 58 Like rubies and brilliant pearls. 59 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 60 Shall the reward of the good be anything but good? 61 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? (Note: If

God Ordains something – it is all good. So, those who may scoff at what they think to be an impurity of sex, then, they are wrong. If God Chooses to give a man seven beautiful wives without sin in the Kingdom of God for him to live with in wedlock, then, where is the sin? There is no sin. The sin comes from man (or Heavenly being) lusting after another’s wife etc, etc and in the New Kingdom, where all sin has been previously Removed by God, people and angels won’t know how to do this. For all sin and evil and even death will have been destroyed by God forever in Hell’s Fire and even if they suffer in this for as long as God Chooses, they will already have been separated from those in the Kingdom. Where the Law is eternal and people will do this naturally, for it will be written on every one’s heart and people may naturally wash after having sexual intercourse to uphold the Law either by the Torah or possibly by the relenting in the Qur’an (i.e. not having to wait till evening, where washing alone may suffice to clean ritually). We shall see, God Willing. And for one today to think “Orgy for me!” and thus dream of lustful thoughts, there is no chance of this; for God Hates all perversities Amen. Sex will be between two adult people, husband and wife, at one time, where normal foreplay will be acceptable. There will be no anal or full oral sex either, but feeling, arousing, kissing and licking will be permitted. God has never shied away from facing facts and from telling us what He Likes and what He Dislikes; so, heed these things today and prepare for God’s Kingdom amen.)

62 There are two other Gardens below these two. 63 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 64 Both of deepest green. 65 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 66 With a pair of gushing springs. 67 Which then of your Lords’ Blessings do you both deny? 68 With fruits – date palms and pomegranate trees. 69 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 70 There are good-natured beautiful maidens. 71 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 72 Dark-eyed (Or possibly full-eyed, For the Lord does not Judge by appearance), sheltered (or modest) in pavilions. 73 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 74 Untouched before by man or jinn. 75 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 76 They will sit on green cushions and fine carpets. (Note: Is there an allusion here to the Green Light of the First Heaven, the Light of the Faithful?) 77 Which then of your Lord’s Blessings do you both deny? 78 Blessed is the Name of your Lord, full of Majesty, bestowing honour.

(Note: The Lord God Made us; He Knows us, our whims, likes and dislikes and He is not against all that we like but He Hates sin. Sex in marriage, producing children for Him, is His Way (see Deuteronomy 23 v 2). God once Said that at that time “each family will become like a nation.” If God Knows that in life a man likes or is attracted to a type of woman e.g. blondes, brunettes etc, do you think that God does not Know this? If this man remains faithful in life to the wife (Christian) or wives (Jews and Muslims) and does not commit adultery and treats them kindly, lovingly and fairly, then, in God’s Kingdom on earth to come and its attached Gardens of Paradise, then He may well Grant this man seven beauties purely as a gift. God is Gracious, Kind, Thoughtful and Knows all! He Wants our happiness but He Hates sin! He has always wanted to Bless mankind with good things, including wealth and plenty; yet, man’s sin of greed and worse forgetting God in the process, or placing Him below our new values and in effect, worship them instead of Him – these things He Hates! Likewise, sex and enjoyment of it within marriage is completely natural to God – it is us humans or even Heavenly beings, if Tested by Him, who sin by practicing perversities like gay or bi-sexual relations, anal sex, masturbation, group sex, full oral sex, i.e. ejaculating in the mouth or forceable sex on any who are unwilling, too young or innocent. Foreplay is also fine by God’s standards and a certain amount of feeling, fingering and even oral (without ejaculation) is all part of the arousal. However, man often tests God by exceeding these limits Amen. Remember also Christians that Jesus will be married and “see his descendants” (Isaiah 53 v 10) in the New Age and this may all have been part of God’s Plan all along to have him wait for His Kingdom to come upon the earth for him to be married and have children in a sinless, peaceful and loving place. For Jesus is special and God Thinks this too. Jesus also mentions that those who give up such normal life things as marriage for his sake and that of His Father’s Kingdom, “will be repaid a hundred-fold at the end of the age” (see Matthew 19 v 29).)

SURAH 56 THAT WHICH IS COMING (Al-Waqi'a):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 When that which is coming arrives, 2 no one will be able to deny it has come, (Note: As I type and edit this morning, I can't help but to think how awesome this statement really is. Can you imagine all the scientifically minded disbelievers of today suddenly acknowledging that they were wrong and that they should have heeded what they had been taught about God even as children Amen?) 3 bringing low and raising high. 4 When the earth is shaken violently (Note: see Psalm 75 v 2-3, "though the earth itself be shaken, I will Keep its foundations firm.") 5 and the mountains are ground to powder, 6 and turn to scattered dust (see Isaiah 54 v 10), 7 then you will be sorted into three classes (Note: To understand this, read Matthew 25 v 31-46 and also John 5 v 45). 8 Those on the right – what people they are! 9 Those on the left – what people they are! 10 and those in front – ahead indeed! 11 for these will be the ones brought nearest to God 12 in Gardens of Bliss: 13 many from the past 14 and a few from later generations 15 on couches of well-woven cloth, 16 they will sit facing each other; 17 everlasting youths will go around among them, 18 with glasses, flagons and cups of pure drink, 19 that causes no headache or intoxication; 20 (there will be) any fruit they choose; 21 the meat of any (clean) bird they like; 22 and beautiful-eyed maidens 23 like hidden pearls: 24 a reward for what they used to do. 25 They will hear no idle or sinful talk there, 26 only clean and wholesome speech. (Why is this? Because all sin and evil will already have been removed at the Judgement by God Amen. And that is why I say, even if a sinner was allowed into Heaven, he wouldn't know what to do or say, for he never found it in life and when God Removes the Basket of bad and evil thoughts, then the good man continues to enjoy God's Basket of good thoughts as he had done in life. Thus, the sinner would be like a complete dummy in Heaven, for he has no good thoughts as he was never in the habit of thinking them from God in his life before. He doesn't know how to think them, for in life he only thought bad thoughts Amen. And now that they have already been removed by God, he may find himself clutching for something that is no longer there and is left with nothing Amen. He would feel so uncomfortable that he would ask to

leave Amen. God is so Wise - He has all this Planned out already Amen Amen Amen.) 27 Those on the right, what people they are! 28 they shall dwell amid thornless lote trees 29 and clustered acacias 30 with spreading shade, 31 constantly flowing water, 32 abundant fruits, 33 unending, unforbidden, 34 with incomparable companions 35 We have specially created (formed) 36 virginal, 37 loving, of matching age – 38 for those on the right 39 many from the past and many from later generations. 41 But those on the left, what people they are! 42 They dwell amid scorching wind and scalding water, 43 in the shadow of black smoke, 44 neither cool nor refreshing. 45 Before they overindulged in luxury 46 and persisted in great sin, 47 always saying, “What? When we are dead and have become dust and bones, shall we be raised up? 48 and our earliest forefathers too?” 49 Say, (Muhammad) “The earliest and latest generations 50 will be gathered on a predetermined (by God alone) Day 51 and you who have gone astray and denied the truth 52 will eat from the bitter tree of Zaqqum, 53 filling your bellies with it 54 and drink scalding water, 55 lapping it like thirsty camels.” 56 This will be their welcome on the Day of Judgement. 57 It was We who created (formed) you: will you not believe? 58 Consider (the semen) you eject – 59 Do you create it yourselves or are We the creator? (formers or makers – Note: for God alone Created all things but He Placed various angels and archangels and Heavenly beings in charge of different tasks thereafter amen.) 60 We ordained death to be among you (Note: because of your sin). Nothing could stop Us (unless God Chose otherwise), 61 if We intended to change you and recreate (reshape) you in a way unknown to you. (Note: Does this allude to the change into eternal life to be more like the angels as Jesus once described (see Matthew 22 v 30)? And which will actually happen after the Judgement and then after we have enjoyed a life again on earth with Jesus at its head, as God has Clarified to me and when completed, we will then ascend one by one as Jesus once did into the Heavens to be “like the angels” who then we will not marry in Heaven itself (see Matthew 22 v 30 again) and remember Jesus himself did not fully understand this either; it was not needed at that time to understand fully such things Amen; for, he also says elsewhere that those who have given up wives for his sake and the Kingdom of God would receive a hundred fold (a lot more) when he comes to rule as king at the end of this age (of testing) in the New Age (see Matthew 19 v 28-30). And in this Jesus very cleverly by

God's Own Wisdom actually omitted the word "Wives" from this and included all the other family members and why? It has just been pointed out to me by God that this omission was a deliberate one so as not to have had divorced their wives, that would have incurred sin, even though they had to leave them in God's service Amen. Those good wives who remained hopeful and chaste in God's faith may also be reunited with their husbands also again at this time; yet, those who may have turned away themselves to sin and who may have even cursed their own husbands for having left them for God's Cause and Will, will however then face the Punishment of God Amen. God has also Explained to me that certain angels may be allowed by God at that time to come down to the earth to experience married life and to live alongside the humans as they have desired this themselves from early on. God Holds all Control and if He Chooses to do this, then, who are we to argue? All then, will be fully without sin and all evil will already have been placed in Hell by God never to escape again from there and to be un-Created by Him in the very end of time as the saved then go a stage further into Immortality with God Himself, as He was Himself and still is before time and Creation was Created Amen.)

62 You have learned how you were first created: will you not reflect? 63 Consider the seeds you sow in the ground – 64 is it you who make them grow or We? (Note: see also Matthew 13 v 1-9, 18-23 where this may also allude to the plants of Faith as well as the food plants we eat.) 65 If We wished, We could turn your harvest into chaff and leave you to wail, (saying) 66 "We are burdened with debt; 67 we are bereft." 68 Consider the water you drink – (Note: Think also of our spiritual water from God -see Isaiah 55 v 10-11) 69 was it you who brought it down from the rain-cloud or We? 70 If We wanted, We could make it bitter: will you not be thankful? 71 Consider the fire you kindle – 72 is it you who made the wood to grow or We? 73 We made it a reminder and useful to those who kindle it, (Note: remember also the Fire of Holiness that God is preparing in those He is making Holy for Himself that starts with a plant of faith from the seed of His Word Amen Amen) 74 so (Muhammad) glorify the Name of your Lord, the Supreme. 75 I swear (Note: Remember Jesus tells us that oaths are unnecessary and to say "Yes" or "No" was suffice and elsewhere in the Qur'an we are asked not to swear that

reasonable obedience is all that is required (see Matthew 5 v 33-37, Qur'an 24:53, Deuteronomy 23 v 21-23) God Himself tells Enoch that "There is no oath in Me but truth" and this also makes sense for God can outlast anything created. Thus, it is reasonable to assume that many of the Qur'anic oaths are spoken by Gabriel directly to Muhammad as a way to try to emphasise the importance of his message from God Amen.) by the position of the stars – 76 a mighty oath if only you knew - 77 that this is truly a noble Qur'an 78 in a protected record 79 that only the purified can touch, 80 sent down from the Lord of all being. 81 How can you scorn this statement? 82 And how, in return for the livelihood you are given, can you deny it? 83 When the soul of a dying man comes up to his throat 84 while you gaze on – 85 We are nearer to him than you, though you do not see Us – 86 why, if you are not in (God's) power, do you not restore his soul to him, if what you say is true? 88 If that dying person is one of those who will be brought near to God, 89 he will have rest, ease and a Garden of Bliss; (Note: see Isaiah 57 v 1-2), 90 if he is one on the right, 91 (he will hear) "Peace be with you," from his companion on the right (his angel); 92 but if he is one of those who denied the truth and went astray, 93 he will be welcomed with scalding water. 94 He will burn in Hell. 95 This is the certain truth: 96 (Muhammad) glorify the Name of your Lord, the Supreme.

(Glory be to God Amen.)

SURAH 57 IRON (Al-Hadid):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Everything in the Heavens and earth glorifies God – He is the Almighty, the Wise (Note: Everyone glorifies God willingly or not, those who choose not to in life, even at the sight of Hell, they will fall to their knees – Alas, then, it is all too late. Those fools who say things like, “I will never glorify God!” Well, in Hell, they may change this decision.) 2 Control of the Heavens and earth belongs to Him: He Gives life and death; He has Power over all things (Note: see Deuteronomy 32 v 39). 3 He is the First and Last (see Isaiah 44 v 6, “I am the First and Last, the only God”); the Outer and the Inner (Note: this is a wonderful confirmation to me and my understandings of God Given to me by Himself – it is one of my favourite phrases in the Qur’an and at a time over twenty five years ago when I searched for support to my thoughts, this was one of the only and main supports I was given. God Being in the Highest Heaven and thus the Outer Light of Glory in Orange Light, His Glorious Realm, which is also through all the other realms and thus is also the inner most Light pervading and through all. God can thus, without even moving, Feel all within His creation at any one time by this Light within it and Knows all things so. I must add – He can even step out of this to be as He was and is before time began – Immortal and He alone is the only One like this who can simply step out of time and yet still remain in time together if He Chooses to Amen. In Immortality, He can also feel all within time, for He is Greater than time itself. Two of the Psalms confirm this “Your Throne oh Lord has been firm from the beginning and You existed before time began” (see Psalm 90 v 2, 93 v 2) and Paul grasps at it also in I Timothy 6 v 16 Amen.); He has Knowledge of all things. 4 It was He who Created the Heavens and the earth in six days and then established Himself on the Throne (Note: Along with the early part of Genesis, there is also a nice description in the Book of Enoch of this very scene in The Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch xxv 5). He Knows what enters the earth and what comes out of it; what descends from the sky and what ascends to it. He is with you wherever you are; He Sees all that you do (Note: see Jeremiah 23 v 23-24); 5 Control of the Heavens and the earth belongs to Him. Everything is brought back to God. 6 He makes night merge into day and

day into night. He Knows what is in every heart. (Note: Jeremiah 17 v 10, “I the Lord, Search the minds and Test the hearts of men.”) 7 Believe in God and His messenger and give out of what He has Made pass down to you: those of you who believe and give will have a great reward. 8 Why should you not believe in God when the messenger calls you to believe in your Lord and He has already Made a pledge with you if you have faith? (Note: see Qur’an 7:172 which alludes to the pre-existence before man’s birth of each individual as a soul in Heaven, who are awaiting their chance to enter life and to return to God and attain eternal life if they do not reject Him in life and keep faith in Him Amen.) 9 It was He who Sent down clear revelations to His servant so that he may bring you from the depths of darkness into light; God is truly Kind and Merciful to you. 10 Why should you not give for God’s cause when God alone will inherit what is in the Heavens and earth? (Note: remember Christians, Paul alludes to this very thing in 1 Corinthians 15 v 28 when he prophesies how Christ will hand kingship back to God, who alone will Rule all amen.) Those who gave and fought before the triumph (surrender of Mecca) are not like others: they are greater in rank than those who gave and fought afterwards (Note: this is directed to the early Muslims) but God has Promised a good reward to all of them: God is fully aware of all that you do. 11 Who will make God a good loan? He will double it for him and reward him generously. (Note: There is a more important loan to God to be made than just your wealth but yourselves in God’s service, to show others by the example of your lives, how to worship God and how to be kind to each other by doing good deeds every day of your life Amen.) 12 On the Day when you (Muhammad) see the believers, both men and women, with their Light streaming out ahead of them and to their right, (they will be told) “The good news for you today is that there are Gardens graced with flowing streams where you will stay: that is the supreme triumph!” (Note: This was also an Almighty confirmation from the Almighty confirming the thoughts and ideas that God had Given me on the seven Heavens and their Lights therein. The only other confirmation I got in the entire Bible and believe me, I searched, was in the Book of James, the apostle of Jesus who talked of “The Creator of the Heavenly Lights” (see James 1 v 17). There is also mention in the Book of Daniel also but not a mention of differentiation of the Lights. It says, “The wise leaders will shine with all the brightness of the sky and those

who have taught many people to do what is right will shine like the stars forever” (Daniel 12 v 3) confirmed by Jesus in his Gospel alright “Then God’s people will shine like the sun in their father’s Kingdom” (Matthew 13 v 43).

Until I read the above verse in the Qur’an, I longed for a confirmation. As I have said already, at the Judgement, God will Say to the Holy Spirit, “Spirit, Reveal your Light!” and at once, all those with the “Kingdom of Heaven within” (as in Luke 17 v 21) or the Light of Heaven already inside them from their lives on earth, will indeed have their respective Heavenly Light colour’s shine. Their very hearts will glow from within and if God Chooses to for some, as it were, and remove the bottoms of their ‘cups’ and Shine His Light through their hearts like an unglazed window and the person involved will feel immense power flow through their hearts. I have already been allowed to feel this before, even though unseen, it was amazing and all you can do is stand with your head up towards Heaven and allow God’s Power (Light) to flow or shine as it were – it is immeasurable but what He allows us to feel is immense and unquestionable Amen.)

13 On the same Day, the hypocrites, both men and women, will say to the believers, “Wait for us! Let us have some of your light!” They will be told, “Go back and look for a light.” A wall with a door will be erected between them: inside it lies mercy, outside lies torment. (Note: Read Jesus’ parable about the ten girls with their lamps (Matthew 25 v 1-13) and this verse above explains the realisation of this very parable Amen. I tell you Christians that there is much for you to learn in the Qur’an but you won’t see it if you look for arguments. The very same can be said for the hungry for more Muslim who reads the Gospel. And both should enjoy the Old Testament, the Torah Given to Moses and the Teachings of the prophets of God Amen. As I type and edit today, it comes down to me that this can be compared to a man given a bowl of rough grain. If he complains he goes hungry. If he allows the winds of patience to blow and God’s understanding to come forth, he may find that the chaff blows away before he even gets to eat the grain itself Amen.) 14 The hypocrites will shout out to the believers, “Were we not with you (in life)?” They (Those with Light) will reply, “Yes but you allowed yourselves to be tempted; you were hesitant, doubtful, deceived by false

hopes until God's Command came – the deceiver tricked you about God. (Note: And remember people, even if one with Light wanted to give theirs to another, it is not possible without God's authority and God will not permit this – this was and this is the meaning of life Amen (see Matthew 13 v 11). 15 Today no ransom will be accepted from you or from the disbelievers: your home is the Fire – that is where you belong – a miserable destination!" (Note: And for those who still try to delude themselves that there is no such thing as Hell, and that "Jesus is too 'nice' to put anyone in Hell" please read Matthew 25 v 31-46, 7 v 21, 13 v 1-50. Also, let me say that this is preventable, yet, I fear for many men and women and their stubbornness and pride that will not allow them to call God! That's all you have to do: sincerely call the Almighty God, the One Jesus calls "Our Father" and "Our God" (see John 20 v 17). Everything starts with this a simple sincere prayer to God and I tell you that this is backed up by at least two cast iron Biblical Scriptures "But all who ask the Lord for help will be saved" (Joel 2 v 32 and "No one who waits for My help will be disappointed" (Isaiah 49 v 23) and the Qur'an itself tells how God Himself Says, "Call on Me and I will answer you" (Qur'an 40:60).) 16 Is it not time for the believers to humble their hearts to the remembrance of God and the truth that has been revealed and not to be like those who received the Scripture before them, whose time was extended but whose hearts hardened and many of whom were Law breakers? (Note: And so, I ask you all, including some of you Muslims, how do you harden a heart? Who among you trains young people even children in the ways of war, murder and violence? And the only reason I would bother to even attempt to warn you of this is that many of you have a good grounding in faith already; yet, you are throwing it all away in violence which is keeping the doors and windows of your heart closed to the Light of God Amen. The seed that sprouts into a little plant of true faith shown in God's Green Light is God's Word which is the same and in the same Light as that of Love in His Yellow Light, Given by Him to His Messiah Jesus. So, without love, no plant of Faith and thus no Light can emanate from it – how many of you in darkness on that Day, will wish you had heeded these words as you turn to excuses like, "But Muhammad said" and "Allah's cause!" and for the Jews, "Even Moses killed!" or "King David was a great warrior in battle!" or for those Christians who have closed your hearts to the truth of Jesus's Gospel Message from God and

about God, the Father, the Creator Amen. I assure you all that a violent heart cannot hold any Light and argue as you may – you lose!)

17 Remember that God revives the earth after it dies; We have made Our revelation clear to you so that you may use your reason. 18 Charitable men and women who make a good loan to God will have it doubled and have a generous reward (Note: see Matthew 6 v 1-4 & 10 v 40-42). 19 Those who believe in God and his messengers are the truthful ones who will bear witness before their Lord: they will have their reward and their Light. But those who disbelieve and deny Our revelations are the inhabitants of Hell. 20 Bear in mind that the present life is just a game, a diversion, an attraction, a cause of boasting among you, of rivalry in wealth and children. It is like plants that spring up after the rain: their growth at first delights the sowers, but then you see them wither away, turn yellow and become stubble. There is terrible punishment in the next life as well as forgiveness and approval from God; the life of this world is just an illusory pleasure. (Note: From this verse, I also took great solace in the mention of the colour yellow; yet, in this instance it also means dried out stubble. If we read the parable of the sower (Matthew 13 v 1-9 & 18-23) we can see that the sower sows corn seed and what colour is this? Yes, yellow. What colour is a young corn plant? Yes green. And finally, what colour is the ripened cob full of new corn when ready for harvest? The colour of Christ, the Messiah's Light is Yellow and that of Faith is Green Amen.) 21 So race for your Lord's forgiveness and a Garden as wide as the Heavens and earth, prepared for those who believe in God and his messengers: that is God's bounty, which He Bestows on whoever He Pleases. God's bounty is infinite. (Note: If a Christian listens to the message of Jesus, a Jew to Moses and the prophets and a Muslim Muhammad and keeps the basic rules to worship God, the Father who alone is God and love one another, then, how can one brother call the other wrong? Let God be the Judge!) 22 No misfortune can happen, either in the earth or in yourselves that has not been set down in writing before We brought it into being – that is easy for God – (Note: I had to live these Words as God took my twelve year old son back to Heaven after cancer. It hurts but to this day, I tell people, "If you believe there is a God at all, then, He has big Decisions to make. He is Wiser than us – far wiser!" I must also add here that there is a Christian idea

still in circulation that God only Made good and He is in competition with the evil one Satan who made all things bad. It is true to an extent but God is so Great, beyond our comprehensions that He in fact Created all things even what we may consider to be bad. Thus, God Made bad and good yet He Gave us choice: so, when God Decides something, there is then no competition. He Permits and He Decides. The closest way to explaining this that God has Given me is He Holds two baskets of thought, one good and one bad, just as He Created good fruit to eat and poisonous berries to eat – the choice is ours to which we ingest – it is this simple. Right from the beginning, God has Given us hints of this if we would only allow ourselves to see His Greatness and Power Amen. “I and I alone, am God; no other god is real. I kill and I give life; I wound and I heal, no one can oppose what I do” (Deuteronomy 32 v 39). “I Create both light and darkness; I bring both blessing and disaster. I the Lord do all these things” (Isaiah 45 v 7), (see also Qur’an 6:1, 64:11). This really shows me that God is truly like a responsible father to us. He is fully in control at all times but He wants us to learn amen.) 23 So, you need not grieve for what you miss or gloat over what you gain. 24 God does not love the conceited, the boastful, those who are miserly and who tell other people to be miserly. If anyone turns away, remember that God is Self-Sufficient and worthy of praise. 25 We sent Our messengers with clear signs, the Scripture and the Balance, so that people could uphold justice; We also sent them Iron with its mighty strength and many uses for mankind, so that God could find out those who would help Him and His messengers (though) unseen (angels and Heavenly beings). Truly God is Powerful, Almighty. (There are those with violent hearts that who would say, “Iron is a gift from God for war!” Yet, what about the plough? 26 We sent Noah and Abraham and gave prophethood and Scripture to their offspring: among them were some rightly guided but many were Law breakers. 27 We sent other messengers to follow in their footsteps. After those We sent Jesus, son of Mary; We gave him the Gospel and put compassion and mercy into the hearts of his followers. But monasticism was something they invented – we did not ordain it for them – only to seek God’s Pleasure and even so, they did not observe it properly. So, We gave a reward to those of them who believed but many of them were Law breakers. (Note: this may rise the hair on the back of necks of many old school Catholics and Christians but if we take one topic alone and look at it,

we can see. How many celibate priests ended up as abusers or at least masturbators? This is no disrespect but had these men obeyed the eternal Law of Moses, as Jesus did, instead of trying to distance themselves from all things Jewish, then, they might have been saved and those innocents who suffered because of them may have been spared. God's Wrath boils! Pride and blindness are not viable excuses before God Amen. This may all have come from an offer Jesus put forward (Matthew 19 v 29), that all who gave up married life and in fact anything for the sake of his Gospel, which by the way, is God's Message through Jesus to all humanity, including Jews and gentiles, which include both Christian and Muslim believers and this was never meant to be an institutionalised man-made law but a choice. All man-made rules have flaws, for who asked God genuinely for His Advice when making them? and who then, even if they pretended to, did so with open eyes and ears and hearts? Amen. If Christians even chanced to look at the Rules God had included for priests in his eternal Law that Jesus clearly stated was and still is his wish not to ever have even one word or bit of it changed (see Matthew 5 v 17-20), then, you would have seen and learned something of God Amen - The real Living God, who is also the God of Jesus – get it yet? And Christians, saint so and so is not God and cannot save you, no matter what you think, I assure you all! God is far above all saints, and sainthoods, churches and traditions and man-made rules, even those that have been twisted from the very Scriptures to pervert the truth. So, I say to you young Christians, if you wish to give up your lives to follow the way of Jesus and let's say you may decide to reach out to the poor and underprivileged of the world and in doing so, you choose to travel and in doing so a marriage situation would indeed become difficult for you, then, let this be between you and God. Include Jesus if you will, if God Permits his witness, for Jesus is not dead but alive and with God now in the Heavenly world still serving Him until God Calls Judgement and we know by our Gospels, that God alone Knows this Day and Hour (see Matthew 24 v 36). You are held under no shame if you later decide to marry and this is the way this should be kept, open between you and God; yet, in private between you and God also and it is written that God does not hold us guilty for not making an oath (see Deuteronomy 23 v 21-23) and had your leaders listened to Jesus' Words from God, they too would not have bound you in your eager youth to such oaths as are in the church (see

Matthew 5 v 33-37). Jesus did not marry himself as he knew his life would be short and in service to God to fulfil Scripture but Jesus also knew and knows that God will Permit him to marry and see his descendants in the New Age where no sin nor fault can touch either Jesus or his beautiful young children, or his wife or in fact wives. For then, the Gospel message will no longer be in need of spreading or preaching – all will know it in the Kingdom and God’s entire Law in fact and we will keep it naturally, for by then all sin and testing, evil and temptation will have been removed already by the Mighty and Majestic Lord of Mercy, the Lord of Wisdom – I praise You Almighty Wise One, my God and I bow my head, body and soul, spirit and heart before You – how can I praise You Lord as I want to? How my soul longs to fly free and shout your praises to the Heavens Amen.)

28 Believers, be mindful of God and have faith in His messenger; He will Give you a double share of His Mercy; He Will Provide a Light to help you walk; He will forgive you – God is Most Forgiving, Most Merciful. 29 The people of the Book should know that they have no power over any of God’s bounty and that bounty is in the Hand of God alone; He Gives it to whoever He Will. God’s Grace is truly immense.

(Note: And in Peter’s, the apostle of Jesus, own words, guided, of course, by God’s Holy Spirit, “I now realise that it is true that God treats everyone on the same basis. Whoever worships Him and does what is right is acceptable to Him, no matter what race he belongs to” (Acts 10 v 34-35) and let me tell you all again, God will Judge you all by what you do, think and say in truth and the Greatest commandment is still and always will be to worship the Lord our God and Him alone Amen.)

SURAH 58 THE DISPUTE (Al-Mujadala):

(Note: As I type and edit this evening close to midnight 8-9/4/2020 around two and a half years after starting this Book by God's Command, I have completed four other Books as pauses between stops and starts of this one. As I near its completion and have been told that there is six Books in all, one night a few months ago, I had a very vivid dream wherein I saw like a revolving star of Light with three colours prominent, Blue, Red and Purple and like maybe six fingers on this mobile spinning wheel – a bit like one of those cutting blades of a large saw or a ninja throwing star. I could draw or paint with God's Guidance but all that came was the Word "Messiah" and I understood this to mean that maybe God was asking me, or even Jesus, to write another Book called "Messiah." I offered this up to God at that time and really, I don't think He wants another Book. However, I may add some things here in this Book, from now on, that may have been in it, as editing notes or extras. As I lay in bed this evening for a nap, having rose early this morning, I find I cannot sleep anymore and then God Comes close again like before when I was to write more for Him. He Gives a parable called "Teaching for the Messiah." And who can teach the Messiah only God and those to whom God has entrusted with His Word Amen. Jesus has lessons still to learn before the coming and imminent Judgement of God Amen. And here is one: Five evil men approach a married woman as she is hanging out her washing on the clothesline. They start to jeer her and then, to frighten her and then, together, they rape her, one after another. Later a man approaches the Messiah and asks, "What should be done with the five men?" Jesus pauses and thinks of his Gospel message and then answers, "They should be forgiven and given another chance." The man shakes his head and says, "Our Law says that all five should be stoned to death for this crime. What if you, yourself was that lady's husband and had to look at her sadness and fear and uncertainty for the rest of your life? Could you cope with the strain? Could you support her in her future of darkness?" Jesus thinks for a minute and answers, "If I forgave them or not, would it change what has already been done?" "The man answers, "No! but listen to the rest of the story." Those same men having now been forgiven and having got off scot-free, laughed and jeered at their good fortune and decided, "Let's find another woman and

do the same again!" And they did! Then, the husband of this second woman approached Jesus and said, "You could have prevented this sir! You knew about their evil crime and you let them off with forgiveness. How could you? Now, our lives are ruined forever because of your lack of obedience to God's eternal Law Given by Him to Moses. Will you forgive them again? Does your Gospel not say to forgive seven times seventy?" Jesus thinks deeply and turns to God, "Lord, what am I to do? This man has a very valid point." "Jesus, obey My eternal Law, much as you dislike it! for these are truly evil men and will not change. Had you called me the first time, I would have given the same answer but you are in such a hurry to spread your world of love and kindness and forgiveness that you have forgotten justice. Now Jesus, I am God and listen to what I say, there is a deeper meaning to all of this, one that you have also overlooked and it is this: Had even one of those men repented sincerely as he was being stoned, I would have forgiven him his sins and helped him to change even in what appears to you people as a short space of time, in his dying moments. However, as it is today, all five will enter Hell for all time." Jesus stands amazed. Amen. As I have said before folks, I cannot make these things up, God is my Witness to this Amen. It comes down to me from above as like thought parcels of the Word that are unravelled and written under guidance of God's Holy Spirit and thus, God Himself, for the Spirit only ever does what God Commands him to do Amen. And I add, at the Judgement, God will relieve the suffering of those who have been abused by sinners and He will take away all of their grief and sadness Amen (see Isaiah 25 v 8).

(Note: 17/10/2017 A major revelation was revealed to me last night at about 4 am as storm Ophelia passed over. I was shown purgatory – this is associated with the world of the dead; yet, it effects so many people living. Our spirits often enter it by God's Will in dreams; yet, people can almost live their entire lives in this state.

It is like a huge globe in a suffused off-white/dirty pink colour with a tinge of grey. Just as Heaven is above us and can be inside us (see Luke 17 v 21), so also is this below us, yet can be within us too. At the edge of the globe and above it, I saw Jesus standing there, as if calling patiently to those within. To his blind side, where I could not see, Mary was there in her Pink Light of

Heaven, that of Innocence. Jesus in brown; yet, his heart in the Yellow Light of Love which also fed love (Yellow Light) into Mary's heart unseen. He said, "It is Love that has us here; we cannot enter, for we would be seen and hurt and damaged; yet, out of Love, we feel it is our duty to call." I asked, "What does God Say?" Immediately, the Voice of God in the Light of the Holy Spirit in Blue (where God feels very close in an almost man-like form), "Now there you are, about time someone asked My Opinion." Then, He Turned to me and said, "Alan they do it out of Love; yet, they have put Love before Me and shouldn't, for had they fully trusted Me alone, I might have shown them a way." Then, He said to me, "Jesus in brown is the Lion of Judah and the only animal he fears and respects is the Tiger and that is you, for you are louder and stronger than him, I Made you so. Why do you think Mary hides from you – she is terrified of you" – Then, the angel Michael in Blue Light slipped in below me (I was looking down on this scene) towards Jesus and Mary as if passing messages to them. I looked at him and asked, "Why does he ignore me so much?" God said, "He doesn't take notice of you Alan; they don't think about you much" (to which I felt annoyed) and then, I asked, "Am I not important and what You God Give to me to write?" God answers, "You, being My Tiger, have camouflage stripes – it's as if you aren't here – you are incognito, for a tiger can pass in darkness unnoticed and even in daylight, with his stripes, he disappears in the bushes. However, even though you are unnoticed by them, you are also unnoticed by Satan – he can't see you but you can see him." I answered, "I know!" (I sometimes see a dark, black spirit move near me and when I call God or His Holy Spirit – he is immediately chased away.)

God just adds, via the Spirit (like His editor), "This is only his (Satan's) spirit for his body is only like a piece of useless pig fat – off pink in colour." Later last night, this was explained to me: If a domestic pig with teeth worn down to nothing was on the plains of Africa - he, by his pink colour would stand out a mile and would also get sun burned easily. He would also be an easy target for a lion or tiger (if tigers were in Africa) – so, he hides himself in the mud (sin and evil) and covers himself in it pretending to be a big horrible muddy creature who can scare all. Take him out, wash him off and what is he? A very fat quite useless, toothless and weak old pig.

I have said before, I spend many nights in the dream world or Purgatory and have met many people within that I know in life and many I don't know. God tells me that I can't actually do anything therein or very little anyways but my presence gives them hope. God also Added that many of these and I understand what He meant when I thought of a friend of mine, an older simple farmer man, whom I had met before I woke up in the dream world splashing in a river like a big child, that, "These people, many of them are not evil or very bad; yet, they have neglected to call Me sincerely in life. They will never be anymore than simple childish people; yet, I Love them and Jesus and Mary Love them too and want them saved. By you, Alan, and your trust in Me alone as God, the only God, may I add, (God can be funny too you know!) I may Give them a chance in your Pink Light Heaven where they will remain either as children in praise to Me and in a state of Innocence or I might allow some to live on earth for a while as humble simple farmers after the judgement – they will never have much to say and will never become wise – they will always be very simple people whom, I, the Lord your God, will Make humble before Me and Show them how to worship Me. I do this only because of you and Jesus and Mary (I love her too – she is so cute and loveable – wait till you see – oh, I Love her)." God Speaking, I tell you; I could not make this up! God and the Holy Spirit are my witnesses amen.

God also added that there is also a deeper world than this first purgatory – it is pure black and dark and very quiet as if all were asleep therein. These are mostly total disbelievers or bad sinners who have fallen asleep to await the Great Judgement and Hell for many.

He also Adds, just this minute, that just as the Kingdom of Heaven is in the Red Light of the Joy in God's Presence was Made at the creation, so also was real Hell and just as some after death are granted passage spiritually into the Kingdom of Heaven before the judgement, God Willing, so also have those really evil sinners in life been put in Hell in spirit, to await even worse physical punishment after Judgement. There are not many in here (I thank God – Thanks God!) for remember, God is Merciful and Forgiving and never wanted anyone to enter this awful place. Ezekiel comes to mind, "Thank you Holy Spirit, Tala iste Vehrek, for reminding me and guiding me in God's Name

always and thank You God for this Holy Spirit Amen.” “Do you think I enjoy seeing a sinner die,” says the sovereign Lord, “No! I would rather see him repent and live” Amen Amen amen (see Ezekiel 18 v 21-23) Glory be to God Amen.)

Let us start surah 58:

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 God has heard the words of the woman who disputed with you (Muhammad) about her husband and complained to God; God has heard what you both had to say. He is all Hearing, all Seeing. 2 Even if any of you say to your wives, “You are like my mother’s back!” ((Note: An Arabic insult) they are not your mothers; their only mothers are those who gave birth to them. What they say is certainly blameworthy and false, but God is Pardoning and Forgiving. 3 Those of you who say such a thing to their wives, then, go back on what they have said, must free a slave before the couple may touch one another again – this is what you are commanded to do and God is fully aware of what you do – 4 but anyone who does not have the means should fast continually for two months before they touch each other (again) and anyone unable to do this feed sixty needy people. This is so that you may (truly) have faith in God and His messenger. These are the bounds set by God: grievous torment awaits those who ignore them. (Note: There is a very simple way to avoid all of this, as with many of the Qur’an’s laws – just don’t do it in the first place! All the payback is quite avoidable as with divorce in marriage. If you call God in the beginning sincerely and ask Him to Guide your whole life and eternity and to pick a wife suitable for you – He Will.) 5 Those who oppose God and His messenger will be brought low, like those before them: We have revealed clear messages and humiliating torment awaits those who ignore them. 6 On the Day when God will raise everyone and make them aware of what they have done, God has taken account of it all, though they may have forgotten: He Witnesses everything. 7 Do you not see (Muhammad) that God Knows everything in the Heavens and earth (Note: see Jeremiah 23 v 23-24)? There is no secret conversation between three people where He is not the fourth, nor between five where He is not the

sixth, nor between less or more than that without Him Being with them, wherever they may be. On the Day of Resurrection, He will Show them what they have done: God fully has true Knowledge of everything. 8 Have you not seen how those who have been forbidden to hold secret conversations go back afterwards and hold them and conspire with one another in what is sinful, hostile, disobedient to the messenger? When they come to you (Muhammad) they greet you with words God has never used to greet you and say inwardly, “Why does God not punish us for what we say?” Hell will be punishment enough for them: they will burn there – an evil destination. 9 You who believe, when you converse in secret, do not do so in a way that is sinful, hostile and disobedient to the messenger but in a way that is good and mindful (of God). Be mindful of God, to whom you will all be gathered. 10 (Any other kind of) secret conversation is the work of Satan, designed to cause trouble to the believers, though it cannot harm them in the least unless God Permits it. Let the believers put their trust in God. (Note: How I wish Christians would believe these Words in this verse and not believe in the ‘scaremongering’ used by so many religious leaders – for God is all Powerful and is always in full Control. Nothing happens or can happen without His Permission and Authority (see also Qur’an 64 v 11) Amen. In case you don’t understand, I have heard some priests and leaders use Satan as a frightening tool “if you do not agree” with what they say.) 11 You who believe, if you are told to make room for one another in your assemblies, then do so and God will make room for you (Note: This was the very central theme of Jesus’ teaching, “Do for others as you would like God to do for you and do for others as you would have them do for you” (see Matthew 7 v 1-2, 12, see also Matthew 6 v 1-15) and if you are told to rise up, do so: God will raise up by many degrees those of you who believe and those who have been given (true) knowledge: He is fully aware of what you do. (Note: In Muhammad’s time during persecution, this may have meant to be willing to rise up to help him fight against the rebels and for justice (an example being world war two nearer to our own time against Nazi Germany and Hitler’s regime); yet, it can also mean to rise to prayer and to do good deeds to show your support for God Amen.) 12 You who believe, when your time comes to speak privately with the messenger, offer something in charity before your conversation: that is better for you and purer. If you do not have the means, God is Most

Forgiving and Merciful. 13 Were you worried about giving charity before consulting the prophet? Since you did not give charity and God has Relented towards you, you should at least observe your prayers, pay the prescribed alms and obey God and His messenger: God is Well Aware of your actions. 14 Have you not seen (Muhammad) those who give their loyalty to people with whom God is angry? They are neither with you nor with them and knowingly swear to lies. (Note: as I edit today some two and a half years after writing this with my pen before today typing it up and editing as I go. I tell you no lie but only an hour ago whilst having my break, and I decided to ring a few old pals during the lock down to stop the spread of the Covid 19 virus. I rang one and then thought to ring another whom I have not heard from in months and God Prevented me from doing so, pointing out the disbelieving qualities of this particular man. Now, even though I grew up with this man, a time comes in a man's life when he has to choose for God in all things and not just go from pillar to post swapping back and over from being religious one minute and talking playfully with any comers at other times. I am not joking but this very verse 14 was pointed out by God to me and I still do not know the Qur'an well enough by design to have picked it out at this particular time myself. As I decided for God and said to Him, "Ok God; I understand You and Your position and I know this man is very anti-You God and religion, believing in all things scientific." Then God Explained to me, "All it would take is one call from him to Me and I would be there to help him out and give him faith but no! he is too stubborn and thus will pay the price for this. He has had a full lifetime in which to do this but no! he will not." Thus, I understand now what it's like for God – He Teaches me Amen.) 15 God has Prepared a severe torment for them: what they do is truly evil. 16 They use their oaths to cover up (their false deeds) and bar others from the Path of God. A humiliating torment awaits them – 17 neither their wealth nor their children will be of any use to them against God – they will be the inhabitants of Hell, where they will remain. 18 On the Day God Raises them all from the dead, they will swear before Him as they swear before you now, thinking that it will help them (Note: see Matthew 5 v 33-37). What liars they are! 19 Satan has gained control over them and made them forget God. They are on Satan's side and Satan's side will be the losers: 20 those who oppose God and His messenger will be among the most humiliated. 21 God has Written, "I Shall

certainly win, I and My messengers.” God is Powerful and Almighty. (Note: this victory will happen in one single Day and could be right now or when ever God Chooses to; for He alone Knows this Day and you will all see how frail Satan and his helpers and all the sinful are on that Day. God could have done this in the very beginning and never have allowed time to go on in Testing as He Saw fit to, but this way has been His Own Choice and remember! He is All Wise and will show even the wisest among the believers how amazing He truly is Amen and I look forward to this Great and Terrible Day of God with a certain hunger and longing Amen.) 22 (Muhammad) you will not find people who truly believe in God and the Last Day (Judgement Day) (affectionate towards) those who oppose God and His messenger, even though they may be their fathers, sons, brothers or other relations (remember Jesus said to “love our enemies and pray for those who persecute you” (see Matthew 5 v 43-48); yet, Jesus also tells us that he came to set family members apart (see Matthew 10 v 34-39), so as God indeed could see easily who puts Him first and over sin amen. To pray for and to even love someone is not the same as agreeing to what they do in sin and the way they live Amen): these are the people in whose hearts God has inscribed faith and whom He has Strengthened with His Spirit. (This refers to God’s Holy Spirit, His Holy “Helper” whom Jesus talks about in John 14 v 26, 15 v 26, 16 v 13, Matthew 10 v 19-20 (see also Numbers 11 v 4-30 so as you may understand how God uses His Holy Spirit in Moses time also). An angel, by God’s choice, may be in this Spirit but this Holy Spirit is not just one angel, he is a being in his own right who can travel through all the universe to feel what is within it, through God’s Own Light of Glory which Pervades all things Created by God Amen, if God Chooses to permit him to do so; for, he is God’s own servant and witness to all things in time Amen. He should never be worshipped, for as Jesus said, he is “The Helper” and thus, the servant of God for all time Amen. At the end of all time, past the Judgement and after the Kingdom of Heaven on earth, when all beings are returned by God to Heaven and the time has come for God to bring us into Immortality to be with Himself as He was and still is before time began, then, God will release the eternal servant that is His Holy Spirit to be free as a being like a man or angel or other being in God’s Immortal State Amen.)

He (God) will let them enter Gardens graced with flowing streams, where they will stay: God is well Pleased with them and they with Him. They are on God's Side and God's Side will be the one to prosper. (Note: and God Gives such surety of this throughout history that many of those who were persecuted and even tortured, sang as they died as God had strengthened them with this same Holy Spirit e.g. the early Christians as they were thrown in the Roman pits with lions etc and the Jewish brothers who had their limbs chopped off for not breaking their allegiance to God and His Law and thus would not eat pork Amen. This same Spirit will be invigorated by God as the Judgement approaches so that no true believers will fear or be frightened Amen (see Joel 2 v 28-32) Amen. All one has to do to be a true believer is sincerely call God in your heart and He will do all the rest for you Amen.)

(Note: As I wrote last night about the extras to be added that may have entered a seventh Book called "Messiah" here is another: A Christian man who believed in God, prayed to Him and tried to do good all his life, prayed for his family members and his four brothers, two of whom were disbelievers and two of whom were active homosexuals. The man suffered and died young and one may think that this man offered a certain part of his suffering in sacrifice for his brothers whom he loved. One asks, "What will happen to these brothers as the Judgement approaches and the believer still hopes for their salvation?" God has Answered me: He will take away the good man's grief and loss and help him understand what He had to do. The good man will then understand and feel relieved as he understands why he had put his faith in God all along. As we enter the Kingdom of God all these things of the past will be left behind and no one will grieve or even think to rebuke God for His Decisions Amen amen Amen.)

SURAH 59 THE GATHERING FORCES (Al-Hashr):

In the name of God, the Most merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Everything in the Heavens and earth glorifies God: He is the Almighty, the Wise. 2 It was He who drove the people of the Book who broke faith (their agreement) out from their homes at the first gathering of forces – you (believers as in first Muslims) never thought they would go and they themselves thought that their fortifications would protect them against God. God came upon them from where they least expected and put panic in their hearts; their homes were destroyed by their own hands and the hands of the believers. Learn from this, all you with insight! (Note: and what is this lesson? Yes, that birth right, status and tradition, even being born Jews, stand for nothing with the living God whom they had forgotten Amen.) 3 If God had not decreed departure for them, He would have tormented them (even more severely) in this world. In the Hereafter, they will have the torment of the Fire, 4 because they set themselves against God and His messenger: God is stern in punishment towards anyone who sets himself against Him. 5 Whatever you (believers) may have done to (their) palm trees – cutting them down or leaving them standing on their roots – was done by God's leave, so that He might disgrace those who defied Him. (Note: Remember, God once Said to those who were about to undertake a similar act in war in the Bible and who were about to chop down the opposition's trees. "The trees are not your enemies!" We, as God's people, must always seek to please all of God's Will, which does not include hurting or damaging His other created things. Remember! "God is never unjust to any of His creatures" (Qur'an 22:10, 41:46). Thus, we must always be mindful of God and never allow the bravado of an occasion to overcome good reason Amen.) 6 You (believers) did not spur on your horses or your camels for whatever gains God turned over to His messenger from them. God Gives authority to His messengers over whoever He Will: God has power over all things. 7 Whatever gains God has turned over to His messenger from the inhabitants of the villages belongs to God, the messenger, kinsfolk, orphans, the needy, the traveller in need – this is so they do not just circulate between those who are rich – so, accept whatever the messenger gives you and abstain from whatever he forbids

you. Be mindful of God: God is severe in punishment. 8 the poor emigrants who were driven from their homes and possessions who seek God's favour and approval, those who help God and His messenger – these are the ones who are true – (these shall have a share). 9 Those who are already established in their homes (in Medina) and firmly rooted in faith show love for those who migrated to them for refuge and harbour no resentment in their hearts for what has been given to them. They give them preference over themselves, even if they too are poor: those who are saved from their own soul's greed are truly successful. (Note: Jesus once commended this kind of kindness asking us to "forget self.") 10 Those who came after them say, "Lord, forgive us our sins and the sins of our brothers who believed before us and leave no malice in our hearts towards those who believe. Lord, You are truly Compassionate and Merciful." 11 Have you (Muhammad) considered the hypocrites who say to their fellows, the faithless among the people of the Book, "If you are driven out, we shall go with you – we would never listen to anyone who sought to harm you – and if you are attacked, we shall certainly come to your aid"? God Bears Witness that they are in fact liars: 12 if they are driven out, they will never leave with them; if they are attacked, they will never help them. Even if they did come to their aid, they would soon turn tail and flee – in the end they would have no help. 13 Fear of you (believers) is more intense in their hearts than fear of God because they are people devoid of understanding. 14 Even united, they would never fight you, except from within fortified strongholds or behind high walls. There is much hostility between them: you think they are united but their hearts are divided because they are people devoid of reason. (Note: historically this refers to either some Jewish tribes or the pagan Arabs). 15 Like those who went just before them, they had tasted the result of their conduct and a painful punishment awaits them. 16 Like Satan, who says to man, "Do not believe!" but when man disbelieves, says, "I disown you; I fear God, the Lord of the worlds," 17 both will end up in the Fire, there to remain. That is the reward of the evildoers. (Note: Jesus confirms this, "Away from me, you that are under God's Curse! Away to the eternal Fire Prepared for the devil (Satan) and his angels!" (Matthew 25 v 41) These are Words that Jesus himself will utter at the Judgement as God's ruling Messiah Amen.) 18 You who believe! Be mindful of God and let every soul consider carefully

what it sends ahead for tomorrow; be mindful of God, for God is Well Aware of everything you do. 19 Do not be like those who forget or neglect God, so God Causes them to forget their own souls: they are the rebellious ones – 20 there is no compassion between the inhabitants of the Fire and the inhabitants of Paradise – and the inhabitants of Paradise are the successful ones. 21 If We had sent this Qur'an down to a mountain, you (Muhammad) would have seen it humbled and split apart in its awe of God – We offer people such illustrations so that they may reflect – 22 He is God, there is no god other than Him. It is He who Knows what is hidden as well as what is in the open; He is the Lord of Mercy, the Giver of Mercy (Note: see Exodus 20 v 3 & Jeremiah 23 v 23-24). 23 He is God: there is no god other than Him, The Controller (The Sovereign King), The Holy One, The Perfection and Source of Peace, Granter of Faith and security, Guardian and Overseer over all things, The Almighty, The Compeller, The Truly Great: God is far above anything they consider to be His partner. 24 He is God, The Creator, The Originator, The Shaper and Former. The Best Names belong to Him. Everything in the Heavens and earth glorifies Him: He is the Almighty, the Wise.

(Note: As I edit and type today 15/4/2020, I add, as I was shown the remarkable story of the girl Akiane in America by my wife last night, who painted the picture "The Prince of peace" of Jesus or her vision of him. She tells a truly amazing story of her experiences since childhood of Heaven and angels etc. Yet, just like with such famous writers as Lorna Byrne on the subject of Heaven and angels, I find a cold and lonely soulless feeling to all of these in their lack of mention of God on a consistent basis, as the Qur'an and Bible portray. Their lack of mention of God's eternal Law and His Hate for sin is almost stifling by its absence for the true believer. So, I warn you all who rush to such sensationalistic occurrences to seek God and His true Will, as the real Jesus and the prophets of God all did and taught us to do Amen. We cannot exist or think, or even breathe without Him and it has been foretold by the prophets that "lying spirits and demons" would be many in the end times (1 Timothy 4 v 1) and Jesus himself tells us of how many would come and say "I am he (Jesus)" (see Matthew 24 v 11-12, 23-25). Even if such sneak in as in guise as angels of God, or the Light, even calling themselves "Jesus" or "Michael, the Arch angel" as so many do, if they disobey one Word of

God's original Law to Moses, as the real Jesus kept, obeyed and still keeps and obeys (see Matthew 5 v 17-20, Deuteronomy 29 v 29), they are indeed open to suspicion and are exposed to the Punishing Scrutiny of the Almighty Amen. Yes, God Relents but He never Changes Amen (see Malachi 3 v 6). There is no other way but to truly and sincerely seek the Will of the Almighty God Himself in our lives Amen. Think of Jesus' famous Words "Seek and you will find!" Do you think he was talking about a pot of gold? No! you fools – he was talking about his Father, the One he called "My Father and my God" and also not just his but "our Father and our God" (see Matthew 7 v 7-11 & John 20 v 17) Amen.

People, how can I tell you that we need God for everything, in everything for it to exist at all? People who try to build you up as independent and intelligent beings are going in the wrong direction all together. We never will be and never can be – even our minds and brains need God for everything. People who tell you that God gave us the gift of creation are all wrong. No one can create a single grain of sand without changing it from something else but God can – He Created the entire universe and all in it, all that is visible and invisible, just as a past time to amuse Himself, yes, with definite purpose and strict rules to uphold so as it may stay in balance. Yet man is often an uncaring and thoughtless creature and how else can he be without God? He simply can't! He can't exist or think without God's Guidance, be it Given by Himself as a gift and grace to those who cannot see it or be it understood and appreciated by those whom he Knows and Loves and who know Him, obey Him and love Him also and who live to please Him Amen. This is the meaning of life Amen Amen Amen.)

And just remember even if 99 % of what a person tells you is in accordance with God's Law, that 1% that is left and is against God's eternal Law can be just like pouring 10ml of poison concentrate into 990 ml of water. The effect is still the same, it kills Amen.

SURAH 60 THE WOMEN TESTED (Al-Mumtahana):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

(Note: A revelation from God: This evening, 17/10/ 2017 for the last half an hour or so around 8.30, I find myself fighting the forces of a jinn. They use lies and conditional tense scenarios to invite oneself to dream oneself away from living in the present tense. "Worship my God and do good deeds – this is the present tense," I tell myself and by the Light of God's Truth in the Blue Light of His Holy Spirit, God and I win.

God has just explained in the Spirit all about the Jinn. They are formed or born in the Pink Light of Innocence Heaven a lot like your guardian angels. They are below the Purple Light of true angels and above the Green Light of Faith of the First Heaven and the faithful on earth. Just as a child enters the world together with its guardian angel in the Pink Light of pure Innocence , so can a Jinn come down unseen to the earth as a kind of spirit/being. However, many or most after a while see how easy it is to play tricks on humanity and 'pull the wool' over humanity's already blind eyes, as it were. If they can trick someone into agreeing with some of their ideas and they do, then they have, as it were, a follower in the form of a human. If this human passes this idea with the help of the jinn onto someone else then, a kind of little 'click' or group or gang with similar thoughts starts up.

Many other people for example, come into a town and say things like, "There is a great vibe in this town" or "Those lads are a right old bunch," etc. This gives the jinn the feeling of a god like status i.e. that it can rule a town or a whole city or most therein; so, a certain identity forms around that said people. For example, "The people of such and such are great ones for so and so." However, is this so and so mindful of God? For example: "The people of such and such are great ones for fox hunting." Yet, is fox hunting mindful of God? Remember, God is Just to all His creatures. God sometimes lets this pass by, yet he Sees it and after many years and then generations, people forget Him and make a god of themselves and their ways, including fox hunting and then, think it is their right and privilege as they are born into this tradition within their community. The said jinn is seated like a ruling king and

God is forgotten – mankind in that village, for the most part, are lost from God and the Truth and all sorts of man's rules are formed and traditions are handed on and may I add, jealously guarded.

The individual jinn starts out like a person or being; yet, can grow in size as its thirst for power by stealing the spirit space of a human or many humans. Is it ever satisfied? When it meets God, I fear for it and those foolish people who chose so easily to be duped and as a result had forgotten God and truth. Justice can also take a 'back seat' if it doesn't fit in with tradition, so all sorts of cruelties and evil practices start up.

On Judgement Day, when God Shines His Lights via His Holy Spirit – the said jinn has lost all his Pink Light of Innocence too, for as it chose to and chooses to sin, Light is extinguished and the Spirit of God leaves the jinn's own spirit space. If these jinn are thrown out of Heaven and many already have been by the angels who catch them out and who they know are more powerful than themselves, unless as with any evil gang, they muster up the courage to challenge an angel or Heaven verbally, well, they become devils or demons and know that there is no return and Hell awaits them. They thus, sometimes side with Satan, the fallen angel, and try all sorts of evil ways to hurt God. but the fact is, they only hurt themselves, because just as with people, God has already and continues to present every being with good and bad testing thoughts. These demons may think of a 'great plan' to hurt God but it is God who has presented this thought as a test to them and as they fail and as they continue to try to beat God by continuing to choose bad and evil thoughts and thus fail again, they will go to Hell. They ignore the good thought 'basket' as it were.

Now a good jinn would remain in God's Pink Light of Innocence and when he comes to earth would try to help humans to stay innocent. They would then be actual allies to God's guardian angels sent with each baby or conceived child to guard and protect their innocence, so as their souls within in God's Holy Light of Orange may be kept pure and Holy and taught to worship God wherein there is great reward for angel and jinn in the satisfaction of seeing the human soul praise and Glorify God. When God is happy, He may choose

to pass some of this Light of Glory out to both angel and jinn and even other Royal angels in Purple who may also be helping. These all get to experience the higher Lights of God's Glory – Orange, Joy – Red, Love – Yellow and Truth – Blue where they may otherwise not get it so often as lone jinn or angels Amen Amen Amen.

The jinn who chooses to fight God and His angels by mustering up and stealing, as he thinks, the power of mortals collectively making himself 'stronger', is a fool; for, once he sins by even thinking this, his Light is taken away. So also are the Lights of every sinful human who chooses to follow traditions and falsehood and 'vibes' and who ignore God and the Truth. So, this collective 'power' he feels or his 'created' vibe, so he thinks, is nothing other than a poisonous fruit God has Permitted him to eat and feel and even spread to those willing to taste its poison. May I tell you all, poison kills! Amen.

Since earlier this evening, it's now after 11, I feel the presence of angels in the Purple Light around me. These work at a slightly deeper and more profound level than the jinn. They help your guardian angel; yet, try to develop your person for God. A good example is your talents and for the past hour, I have found myself singing and playing my guitar even some new inspired tune – these are handed down by God via these angels so that you may hand them back to God in a form of praise as music played or songs sung. For others, it may be other things for we all have unique talents.

Where a bad or fallen angel comes in is, he works as an evil spirit presenting deeper than 'vibes' or feelings as types of thought to you. These are deeper than just following traditions and forgetting God, they are sin proper – like adultery: by actually thinking and desiring the presented thought of wanting your neighbour's wife for sexual purposes. Satan may add to this by inviting you to visualise and even masturbate – then, you have sinned against God and Heaven. God, once again, though, has already Permitted firstly His two baskets of thought to you: in one you see your neighbour's wife and she is beautiful and you think the Word, "Lower my eyes" and then, "God, take this temptation away!" and it is then more than often simply taken away by God.

To the other side and basket is the thought of lust; once you think on this, you have taken it into your heart and sinned. Now a bad angel or evil spirit may come by and present worse thoughts before you, God Permitting, as God also has Tested the said fallen angel with both good and bad thoughts as well previous to him arriving to you with an evil one in the form of: "Try to make this human think more evil thoughts as you can now see that he has already committed sin in his heart." The fallen angel may think, "Well, I was thrown out of Heaven, so, to get God back, I will hurt God and this simple human who is so easy to trick." Then, he too has sinned. Then Satan passes and says to the angel, "Go on! Make him masturbate! God really hates that!" So, Satan and the fallen angel try to tempt the man into further sin. Once the man has committed the sin, both Satan and the fallen angel may disappear like two children after robbing something and feeling the 'buzz' after sinning themselves and hurting God and even thinking, "God didn't even see us! We got away with it, the fool!" When all along as in a cctv camera God has not only seen it but has recorded it with witnesses of the Higher Torshon, who are angels who live in His Holy Spirit and His Own Light Amen. And even in this Light God can feel all the damage the sins have caused Him in the Spirit, if He Chooses to feel them Amen.

That is why I say to you all, when you are presented with a bad thought or even one you are unsure about, offer it up to God, who can monitor and orchestrate every person, jinn and angel all at the same time. He is God, there is no other god than Him, the Almighty, the Truly Wise Amen.

The good angels in Heaven also try to help God in His Garden of Faith, where after God has Planted the Seed or Word of God, which is in the colour of the Messiah's realm in the Yellow Light of Love, into the heart of a believer on earth and it germinates and it starts to grow – well these angels in the Purple Light Heaven tend its needs by watering it and God Willing, even fertilising it to feed it by guiding the person to Scripture like the Gospel, the Qur'an or the Bible both Old and New and with the help of God's Holy Spirit and constant reassurance from the person's guardian angel, they guide it to grow towards God under His Own Watchful Eye and Orchestration Amen as He

Sustains and Organises all things both good and bad in His Own creation
Amen Amen Amen.

God Willing, they can protect the person in faith from invasion by passing evil-willing fallen angels including Satan and bad jinn. They chase them away at God's Command. All the evil committers are afraid and are vastly overpowered by the Light of the Holy Spirit in the Blue Light of Truth which is also the Water of life and goes hand and hand with the Word of God to make a beautiful fruitful plant for God in His Garden. Then, God Smiles and Says to the angels and the Spirit and those Blessed by Himself, "I Told you it was all worth it; now, as for those evil ones, round them up and burn them in Hell and for those in whom My Sacred Word grew, let Me go down and reward these little beauties – Angels, I tell you, I will call these someday My own little children; for, I Love them and they, in the unseen state of life, found Me, their God; whereas these wicked angels even in the sight of Heaven have chosen to go against Me. I Feel alive angels, like a Father, like God, like I should Feel; for, I am God there is no other god." Glory be to You God Amen.

One more thing and in my opinion, it is one of the worst sins an angel, a fallen angel can commit and it is to pretend to be a false Messiah or false Mary and to pretend to be someone else even in the name of Heaven – it is an awful and terrible crime amen. For an angel to even speak in one's mind, or in Heavenly parlance, to speak in the Holy Spirit, without God's Permission, Authority and Orchestration, is an unforgiveable sin, for they have sinned in and against God's Holy Spirit, who is pure and only does what God Tells him to do – he has no personal agenda until God Releases him from duty at the end of all time; this is after the Judgement and after the time of Heavenly peace and bliss on earth when God Decides to Bring us all into Immortality with Himself as eternal King Amen. Glory be to God Amen Amen Amen. Thanks Father Amen.

Three days or so before the end – the Judgement Day, these angels in the Purple Light will re-ascend to the Red Heaven of Joy from where they came originally when God first Created them. They started out in the Red and when

God asked them to help the humans, many tried, with the chance to enter the Holy Spirit and rise higher than the Red Light to Orange, to God's Own Realm of Holiness and Glory on ascension; yet, none have made this, only a couple of humans. This is no failure, as God had already Predicted this already from the beginning saying, "humans will go lower than the angels for a while, yet some will become My children above all creation." Only two humans have taken God up on His offer as yet; yet, by them, His Word is Proven true Amen.

These angels today in the Purple Light, who may not see everything either, so as they too can doubt, will be Perfected and Purified in the Red Light Heaven before the Great Judgement where they will help God. Some of these original Red Light angels stayed in the Red Light Heaven as like a Council and from here came the Qur'an. In the beginning this Red Light Heaven was the Second Highest and next to God's and this is one reason why "The Holy Spirit is part of My Lord's Domain" (Qur'an 4 :171-17:85) and "The Messiah is only an honoured servant" as both the Spirit and Messiah, at that time were Heavenly in lower ranks by their respective Lights in Blue and Yellow than those in the Red Light Heaven so as they could facilitate humanity and the lower angels/jinn more easily, who all had the chance to enter the brotherhood of Christ; yet, all but two humans have fully taken this up Amen. (For reflection see Qur'an 2:87, 3:51, 4:171-172, 17:85, 43:59, see also Psalm 89 v 26-27.)

At God's Command, in the last year, the Blue Light and Yellow Lights of God have superseded this Red Light Heaven in preparation for the Judgement, God Knowing Himself conditionally that those who are left will never attain or fully avail of His Great opportunity and even if they did, He would find a way for them Amen. And even though their Heavenly heights have been swapped around if you like, their Lights still permeate the world and are available to all Amen.

God once Said, "My victory will come from the sky" (see Isaiah 45 v 8) and it will, after about three days of earth-shaking punishment to come whereby, The Messiah and his brothers will have been all removed from the world in preparation for the Great Judgement. Those who remain in the world and

who are still faithful to God having called him sincerely in their lives, will be filled by God's Holy Spirit and will receive grace in Peace, Joy and Love as a bonus and strength so as you will not fear the coming Judgement in the slightest, you will in fact be rejoicing as you will know it is close and at hand Amen fulfilling Joel 2 v 32, and Isaiah 49 v 23. All others will suffer great shame, torment and fear and feel an unbelievable feeling of loss for the true Messiah as he will have been removed. Chaos will exist for these three days and those who have committed great evil will even feel ecstatic and perverse falsehood as if they have won against God and will scream like animals and then, the sky will open and the Light of God's Glory will Shine from above as simultaneously the Red Light Heaven descends to the earth with the angels and God's Messiah seated at the right hand side of the Almighty God on His Glorious Throne who will have a direct Light of Glorious Light, like a pillar of Glory above Himself yet coming from Himself and going up to the Highest Heaven of Glory where the Torshon will announce God's Glory by singing etc. The believers will now be truly ecstatic at the sight of their Lord God and His Messiah and Heaven and will shout out, "This is the God we told you about, this is the God we put our trust in." As I write I am shaking as this is true prophecy from the Lord Amen and I add as I type and edit at a later date, so I am again in tears Amen.

The evil ones and disbelievers will wish that the ground would swallow them up as they hang their heads in shame and disgust and like naked exposure, for there will be nowhere to hide.

God then Says, "Shine your Light oh Holy Spirit" and every believer's heart will glow before his or her very eyes. God will then Pass Light to Jesus who will shine like a star (I cry as a I write) and he in turn will shine this Light through the brotherhood's heart and like a fire hydrant, it will flow through the heart of the brotherhood and out and into the hearts of the believers as a Grace from God to allow them to feel the His Glory in Orange, the Light of Christ in Yellow in Love, the Blue Light of Truth of the Holy Spirit, the Light of Joy from the fourth Heaven in Red Light, the Light of Royal and angelic Purple, the Light of pure Innocence in Pink and the Light of true Faith in Green. Even the angels will glow as humans, in absolute elation for their faith and trust in

God and all will shout out together and in unison to God, “Glory be to God, the One, our Lord.” With this, the Light will return back to God Himself and all will be left with their respective Light achievements in life and time so far in the age of testing, including the jinn and angels and all other Heavenly creatures. A wonderful age has dawned amen Amen Amen. The birds will sing and the mountains will echo God’s Glory – the world will almost dance at it’s Lord’s Presence and Salvation. What a Day!

God has just Spoke to me in Person in a hopeful and excited smile “It will be a good time – you will be happy.” Amen.

After a wonderful age of peace and Joy and Love and happiness on earth where no sadness, nor grief, nor death will ever enter. Later the second end will come where we, angels and humans alike, will by God’s Grace again; yet, holding our own Light colour achievements from the age of testing, which is now, will become Immortal to be with God as He is now – Perfect Amen amen Amen. “Amen Glore iste vah!” shout the angels in happiness at God’s Great Plan.

What can I say to you all – if you will only listen? Get believing! Call God while you still can! Make Him the Most important Person in your life, forever, whether you are Muslim, Christian or Jew or any believer. Just call Him and ask Him – He is Real! Just think Jesus was and still is a believer in God, who he calls his Father and yes, his God, the Almighty and whom he still devotedly worships Amen – (see John 4 v 22, 5 v 41-44, 14 v 1, 20 v 17, Matthew 4 v 10, 26 v 64, Mark 12 v 29-31, Luke 1 v 35 Amen).)

Surah 60 the women tested:

1 You who believe, do not take My enemies and yours as your allies, showing them friendship when they have rejected the truth you have received and have driven you and the messenger out simply because you believe in God, your Lord – not if you truly emigrated in order to strive for My cause and seek My Good Pleasure. You secretly show them friendship – I Know all you conceal and all you reveal – but any of you who do this are straying from the right path. 2 If they gain the upper hand over you, they will revert to being

your enemies and stretch out their arms and tongues to harm you; it is their dearest wish that you may renounce your faith. (Note: Remember people of today that this was directed at a single group of adversaries a long time ago in a war situation and that God alone Knows the heart of any man. Yes, some today may wish to have an atheist world but part of their excuse is the fact that religion has always caused war. Thus, those who may call themselves Muslims today and wear violence as their daily clothing are not helping God's cause at all. Do you not see that God Calls for "peace" in the Qur'an (Qur'an 5:16, 97:5). God has always warned the prophets about their adversaries, as He did through Jesus, who said himself to his disciples, "I am sending you out amongst wolves" (see Matthew 10 v 16) and worse, some of them "dressed as sheep" (Matthew 7 v 15). So, believers yes, beware of the one who openly insults God and you can't really befriend this person truly, only pray for him; for, he is far away in sin and lost to God (see Matthew 5 v 43-48, Qur'an 41:34-35). You don't hate him, for God has shown in the past that sinners can repent, so in your heart you still can "love your enemies" and show compassion for them, as Jesus did, hoping that they will repent; yet, you don't join them and practice what they do. And yes, in their sinful state, they may even hate you; so, beware of all, always keeping mindful of God and putting Him first Amen.) 3 Neither your kinsfolk nor your children will be of any use to you on the Day of Resurrection: He will separate you out. God Sees everything you do. 4 You have a good example in Abraham and his companions, when they said to their people, "We disown you and what you worship besides God! We renounce you! Until you believe in God alone, the enmity and hatred that exists between us will remain!" – except when Abraham said to his father, "I will pray for forgiveness for you, though I cannot protect you from God" – (they prayed) "Lord, we put our trust in You; we turn to You; You are our final destination. Lord do not expose us to mistreatment (by) the disbelievers. Forgive us Lord for You are the Almighty, the All Wise." (Note: This tells me that even though Abraham rightly put God first, he still loved his father and relations, even though they were lost to sin and pagan idol worship and thus he fervently implored God for His Help for them Amen. He did not hate them or wish them any ill or worse try to annihilate them, no! he loved them and put his trust in God and this is the way all true believers should act: love your enemies even though they may

hate you and pray for them to God that they may allow themselves to be converted Amen. In many of Muhammad's sunnah, he tried to teach this very thing by advocating the "Easing of their ways towards true faith." Remember Christians that Jesus also preached and practiced "Belief in God alone" (see John 5 v 41-44, 4 v 22, Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-31.) 6 Truly, they are a good example to you (believers) to follow, a good example for those who fear God and the Last Day (Judgement). If anyone turns away, (remember) God is Self-sufficing and worthy of all praise. 7 God may still bring about affection between you and your (present enemies) – God is All Powerful, God is Most Forgiving and Merciful – 8 and He does not forbid you to deal kindly and justly with anyone who has not fought you for your faith or driven you out of your homes: God Loves the just. 9 But God Forbids you to take as allies those who have fought against you for your faith, driven you from your homes and helped others to drive you out: any of you who take them as allies will be truly wrongdoers. 10 You who believe, test the believing women when they come to you as emigrants – God Knows best about their faith – and if you are sure of their belief, do not send them back to the disbelievers: they are not lawful wives for them, nor are the disbelievers their lawful husbands. Give the disbelievers whatever bride-gifts they have paid – if you choose to marry them, there is no blame on you once you have paid their bride-gifts – and do not yourselves hold onto marriage ties with disbelieving women. Ask for repayment of the bride-gifts you have paid and let the disbelievers do the same. This is God's Judgement: He Judges between you: God is all Knowing and Wise. (Note: This does not open the door of sin for young bloodthirsty and lustful men to have tribal warfare and to go around stealing other non-Muslim women (to 'convert' them) for their own selfish reasons. This is merely a law to allow people (women) included to have the opportunity to move to a believing community or likewise to become disbelievers, for God Gave humanity freewill and choice to choose to call Him and believe in Him or not to. Those who twist God's Law to suit selfish desires are truly in the wrong Amen. And remember God "Hates divorce" (see Malachi 2 v 16).) 11 If any of your wives leave you for the disbelievers and if your community subsequently acquires (gains) from them, then pay those whose wives have deserted them the equivalent of whatever bride-gift they paid. Be mindful of God, in whom you believe. 12 Prophet, when believing women come to you

and pledge that they will not ascribe any partner to God, nor steal, nor commit adultery, nor kill their children, nor lie about who fathered their children, nor disobey you in any righteous thing, then, you should accept their pledge of allegiance and pray to God to forgive them: God is Most Forgiving and Merciful. 13 You who believe, do not take as allies those with whom God is angry: they despair of the life to come as the disbelievers despair of those buried in their graves.

SURAH 61 SOLID LINES (Al-Saff):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Everything in the Heavens and earth glorifies God – He is the Almighty, the Wise. 2 You who believe, why do you say things and then do not do them? 3 It is most hateful to God that you say things and then don't do them; 4 God truly Loves those who fight in solid lines for His cause, like a well compacted building. (Note: And remember the true fight is often closer to yourselves than you think and even within your own selves against Satan and all that is evil as God Presents thoughts of Testing to us all. Fight the good fight against all that is evil. And I tell you, what if your compacted building is built on a foundation of sand? When the flood comes it will wash it away. So, I tell you all, make sure your motives are not selfish and ask God sincerely for His Guidance. Any flaw will be found out! (See Matthew 7 v 24-27). And let me repeat, the most solid fight you can offer in God's cause today is to fight Satan and evil from right where you are standing, or sitting, or working, or sleeping, or praying, in every thought – learn to offer it back to God. Satan without humans, jinn and angels to use is no more than a lump of old, soft, fat and diseased pig flesh. It is only the evil that God has Permitted him, foolishly, to gather to himself and his utter disregard for God and thus his own willingness to sin and disobey God and His Law, that allows him to exist this far at all. If all Satan's sin was taken away, all that is left is a lump of pig fat on the ground that can't even move – he is helpless and weak without sin. With sin, he thinks he can hurt God but alas, he only further hurts himself. Have you ever seen fat burn in a fire? Call God everyone Amen. Jesus has just come to me in person and tells me how impressed he is with how thorough I am with everything, with every little detail and I look to God and say, "I must do God's Will." He continues, "Do you believe in the Scripture (John 14 v 1-4) that I have a place organised for all the believers?" And I answer, "I do, but I must do the Will of God our Father" and as I answered, I heard the voice of saint Francis say, "Thanks Alan." He was shielded by Jesus from me so as I would not break the Law of responding to a spirit of the dead (Leviticus 20 v 27), even though those who truly believe are alive and well in spirit after death and are just awaiting reunification with their bodies at the Judgement and

Jesus has just confirmed this by putting this Scripture in my head “Whoever believes in me I will raise him to life on the last day” (see John 10 v 27-28, 6 37-40, 5 v 28-29) Amen Amen Amen. And then, a message from God to me for Jesus: “Jesus, even though you have guaranteed the safety and placement of many in God’s Kingdom and I am glad that they will be saved – yet, many even with you, don’t even know Me and worship you almost as God, not that they truly worship or even know how to. Yet, how I would love that they would love Me, the Lord your God, as they love you.” Jesus says, “I will teach them when Satan and evil and falsehood and trickery are gone, for I, my Lord and my God, will worship You myself and they will do as I do Amen.”)

5 Moses said to his people, “My people why do you hurt me when you know that I am sent to you by God?” When they went astray, God left their hearts to stray: God does not Guide rebellious people. 6 Jesus, son of Mary, said, “Children of Israel, I am sent to you by God, confirming the Torah that came before me (Note: see John 3 v 34, Matthew 5 v 17-20) and bringing good news of a messenger to follow me whose name will be Ahmad (highly praised).” (Note: many Muslims assume that this is Jesus foretelling of Muhammad’s coming; yet, even though it may be, I have not come across it mentioned specifically in the Gospels even though I am told by many Muslims that it is mentioned in a certain Gospel of Barnabus and even if he did, could it save Muhammad if God Decided otherwise? Jesus did say, “I will send them teachers, prophets and wisemen and they will punish some and put others to death” (Matthew 23 v 34) and he did say “Elijah is indeed coming first and he will get everything ready” (Matthew 17 v 11). He tells of the coming of the “Holy Spirit” in John 14 v 26, 15 v 26, 16 v 13 and this happened long before Muhammad’s coming and was witnessed and received by the apostles of Jesus and recorded also (see Acts 2 v 1-13). Many of today’s Muslims grapple to authenticate Muhammad Biblically when there is absolutely no need to, for God will authenticate whom He Will at the Judgement and this is indeed the entire meaning of the Qur’an that we must put our trust in God alone and await His Judgement. Thus, we must do what is in the Qur’an, the Gospel, and the Torah and in the Messages of the prophets and not what we may think ourselves so as to authenticate what our traditions tell us. It is truly simple: Worship God alone and do good

deeds! Also, I add, does any prophet truly seek the praise of man? No, he does not but that of God's Pleasing Amen.) 7 Who could be more wrong than someone who invents lies against God when called to submit to Him? God does not Guide the wrongdoers; 8 they wish to put His Light out with their mouths. But He will Complete His Light, even though the disbelievers hate it; 9 it is he who sent His messenger with guidance and the religion of truth to show that it is above all (other) religions, even though the idolaters hate it. (Note: we simply cannot forget that the Torah, Given by God to Moses "is for all time to come" – it is an eternal Law (see Deuteronomy 11 v 1, 12 v 32, 28 v 14, 29 v 29 Amen) Amen. Now, as I type and edit today, I add that the religion given to Muhammad is indeed very close to the original Law of Moses with a few easings added. However, the point in question can be proved by the fact that the Jews did not recognise Jesus as the Messiah and the Qur'an does and thus this alone puts it as a religion above that of modern Judaism. Also, the fact that so many Christians deify Jesus and others, places Christianity in its many modern forms below Islam also; for God Demands sole worship and devotion and had both Jews and Christians heeded Torah and Gospel, they would have recognised that this was indeed paramount and that Christ's sending from God only augmented this Amen. Thus, true Christianity and true Judaism if lived properly, without breaking any of the Gospel or Torah, should be far more in line with the Qur'an than they currently are Amen. Thus, a strict Jew who believes that Jesus is the Messiah would in fact not break any of the Quran's Laws at all even living a stricter code of ethics. A true Christian who lives as Jesus did and by his example shown would neither break one bit of the Qur'an, for Jesus obeyed the Torah. Yes, Jesus has relented and eased the way for many unclean gentiles to be saved with God's Permission but he himself was, is and always will be a strict Jew, obeying all of God's original Torah as it was Given to Moses (see Matthew 5 v 17-20). Thus, if a modern Christian really wanted to please God, he or she would find himself or herself living very much so in accordance with the Qur'an as it was given. We must also remember that many of modern-day Islamic practices were not in place in Muhammad's own time and have been added in as various traditions over the centuries as can be seen from the varying degrees of dress code adherences etc. Also strictly speaking "God is the God of east and west" and thus a direction of prayer towards Mecca is

only an appeasement given to those who need it, for God is “everywhere in Heaven and earth” and thus a spiritual awareness is far more vital than a practiced code that has now become attached. Many Muslims claim the Biblical prophets as true Muslims but did any of them pray towards Mecca? No! So, this is an extra commodity that is unnecessary for salvation Amen. Women should cover their attractive parts but there is no need to be over the top with this as a means to permitting man’s eye to wander in lust at anything left exposed, for the Qur’an addresses man firstly and if man kept his “eyes lowered” and his “private parts guarded” then, he would have already conquered that lustful eye of his and even if a nude woman passed him by, he would see, yet refrain from lust, as he calls God from his heart for protection Amen.)

10 You who believe, shall I show you a bargain that will save you from a painful torment? 11 Have faith in God and His messenger and struggle for His cause with your possessions and your persons – that is better for you, if only you knew 12 and He will Forgive your sins, Admit you into Gardens graced with flowing streams, into pleasant dwellings in the Gardens of Eternity. That is the supreme triumph. 13 And He will Give you other things that will please you: His Help and an imminent breakthrough. (Muhammad) give the faithful the good news. 14 You who believe, be God’s helpers. As Jesus, son of Mary, said to his disciples, “Who will be my helpers in God’s cause?” The disciples said, “We shall be God’s helpers.” Some of the children of Israel believed and some disbelieved: We supported the believers against their enemy and they were the ones who came out on top.

SURAH 62 THE DAY OF CONGREGATION (Al-Jumu'a):

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Everything in the Heavens and earth glorifies God, the Controller, the Holy One, the Almighty, the Wise. 2 It is He who raised up a messenger among the people who had no Scripture, to recite His revelations to them; to make them grow spiritually and teach them the Scripture and Wisdom – before that they were clearly astray – 3 to them and others yet to join them. He is the Almighty, the Wise: 4 such is God's Favour that He Grants it to whoever He Will: God's Favour is Immense. 5 Those who have been charged to obey the Torah but do not do so, are like asses carrying Books: how base (immoral) such people are who disobey God's revelations! God does not Guide people who do wrong. (Note: After the Judgement, God will Invite the saved Muslims and Christians to join His Chosen people, the good Jews, to keep the whole Torah and He will say to those Jews who are Condemned, "See those Muslims who obeyed their Qur'an; see those Christians who obeyed the Gospel and if I ask them, they will obey the Torah with a smile and indeed feel honoured to be asked to be one of My people; yet, you chose to reject it you selfish people: so, away with you to the punishment!" Amen.) 6 Say (Muhammad), "You who follow the Jewish faith, if you truly claim that out of all people, you alone are friends of God, then, you should be hoping for death (Heavenly life in spirit)." 7 But because of what they have stored up for themselves with their own hands, they would never hope for death – God Knows the wrongdoers very well (because they have never desired to live in His Spirit in life) – 8 so say, "The death you run away from will come to meet you and you will be returned to (Him), the One who Knows the unseen as well as the seen: He will Tell you everything you have done." 9 Believers! When the call to prayer is made on the day of congregation, hurry towards the reminder of God and leave your trading – that is better for you, if only you knew – 10 then, when the prayer has ended, disperse in the land and seek out God's bounty. Remember God often so that you may prosper. 11 Yet they scatter towards trade or entertainment whenever they observe it and leave you (Muhammad) standing there. Say, "What God has is better than any entertainment or trade: God is the Best Provider." (Note: This is the

dilemma that faced Muhammad in the early years – trying to convert the heathen and worldly to true faith in God. Now, even though these last few verses are directed at the Muslim believers who go to mosques on Fridays for prayer. Personally, I think Christians should be at a stage by now where they also pray and worship God alone in their churches and where both Muslim and Christian would feel comfortable in each other's worshipping services. Remember when God and His Messiah Jesus return, there will be only one religion, so seek the truth today while you still can and worship God alone, the One Jesus called and still calls "our Father" and "our God." Remember also Muslims that God did call Jesus His son (see Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5) regardless of His implications, where at least four witnesses heard it Amen. Also, we all should spend our times in doing good deeds for each other by loving one another and doing for others what we would like done for ourselves, God Willing and Permitting Amen. For once one lives in the Spirit with God and gets to know Him in Person, God can Teach us that sometimes what we may deem to be good for another or ourselves may not be so Amen or in fact simply be mistimed and thus, God may sometimes halt our acts of goodness and kindness Amen. We must leave true Judgement and Decision Making to God alone and remember Jesus came to bring God's Word and not his own (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 27-28, 12 v 49).

Remember also Muslims that the day of congregation can never substitute the Sabbath and this is why I think that God will invite those good Muslims to join His people at the Judgement, so that there is one true Sabbath where both mankind and the land itself and all in it and on it can rest truly Amen. There are subtle hints in the Qur'an (see Qur'an 2:65-66, 4:47, 4:154) of this telling how God disapproved of the Jews lack of heed for His Sabbath and thus, if you Muslims had been observant enough, you may by now have had it included in your weekly living Amen. And for those of you who may quote me by the Qur'an that God only made it obligatory to those Jews who differed about it (Qur'an 16:124), think, how are you going to recompense the land and the animals for their lack of rest? is God ever unjust to any of His creatures? You have missed a trick! as the saying goes and to truly please God, one must put one's own personal interests and desires aside – remember, God Knows your desires and is not going to ban you from them if

they are not sinful Amen. You can never pull the wool over God's Eyes Amen. Christians also will have their Sunday worship changed to come into line with the true Sabbath and eternal unchanging Law of God for all time Amen. I tell you these things before they happen as I have been charged to do, just as both Jesus and Muhammad were and laugh if you like! Tell yourselves that the Qur'an has replaced the Law of Moses eternally and not just temporarily and you lose! God will Prove me right Amen. For I have been Sent by Him in the name of Elijah to "get things ready" for the coming Judgement as Scripture has foretold. Personally, even if I laugh at this myself or even the idea of it, then, I myself am proved a fool also – for, God will Reveal His Truth and this is what I have been told to do even if I doubt it daily and as I now stand back and look at it all, I can see God's true Purpose in it indeed Amen (see Matthew 17 v 11).)

SURAH 63 THE HYPOCRITES (Al-Munafiqun):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 When the hypocrites come to you (Muhammad) they say, "We bear witness that you are the messenger of God." God Knows that you are truly his messenger; God bears witness that the hypocrites are liars – 2 they use their oaths as a cover and so bar others from God's Way; what they have been doing is truly evil – 3 because they professed faith and then rejected it, so their hearts have been sealed and they do not understand. 4 When you see them (Muhammad), their outward appearance pleases you; when they speak, you listen to what they say but they are like propped up timbers – they think every cry they hear is against them – and they are the enemy. Beware of them. May God thwart them! How devious they are! (Note: Just a little note to include that here again I think that Gabriel is speaking first person himself as a member of God's Heavenly council, explaining the "We" and "Us" used so often in the Qur'an and this does not contradict the Qur'an as the Qur'an itself says, "This is the Word of a noble messenger (Gabriel)" (Qur'an 69:40) and yes, to be the "Word of God," God has to authenticate it before Gabriel's speaking it Amen. Thus, it can also be "A Message from the Lord" (Qur'an 3: 1-7, 10:1-2, 35:31) and "a reminder for all people" (Qur'an 68:52) to take lessons from Amen.) 5 They turn their heads away in disdain when they are told, "Come, so that the messenger of God may ask forgiveness for you," and you see them walking away arrogantly. 6 It makes no difference whether you ask forgiveness for them or not, God will not Forgive them: God does not Guide such treacherous people. 7 They are the ones who say, "Give nothing to those who follow God's messenger, until they abandon him," but to God belongs the treasures of the Heavens and earth, though the hypocrites do not understand this. 8 They say, "Once we return to Medina, the powerful will drive out the weak," but power belongs to God, (and because of this) to the messenger and to the believers, though the hypocrites do not know this. (Note: the only power any living creature can ever have is from God Amen.) 9 Believers, do not let your wealth and your children distract you from remembering God: those who do so, will be the ones who lose. 10 Give out of what we have provided for you, before death

comes to one of you and he says, "My Lord, if you would only reprieve me for a little while, I would give in charity and become one of the righteous." 11 God does not reprieve a soul when its turn comes: God is fully aware of what you do. (Note: And this, for me a born Christian, is why the Qur'an is so good at reminding, because it allows us to imagine the scenes of death, the afterlife and the Judgement of God so well and so vividly, portraying a very realistic and truthful account of what is to come Amen. Thus, any Christian or Jew is at a great loss not to have found and used this great source of understanding from God Amen. A Jew may say at the Judgement of God, "Lord, in your Scriptures given to us, it is not conclusive as to there being an end and a Judgement – it is so vague!" If you had used it all as it was Sent by God and meant to help you and not hinder you, you would have seen, heard and understood Amen. And if you had been truly sincere in believing in God realistically and not just in adhering to what your chosen forefathers have led you to believe and argue about, you would not have needed any Scripture at all, for you would be humble and kind hearted as Abraham was Amen. However, the Scriptures are sent to help us and thus, people in this day and age in time have never been as privileged to have so much information available to them, even apocryphal writings can be looked up and yet, does man look to see? Does he listen to hear? Does he open his heart to understand? Amen. And I add, does he think as God would? Does he leave his own desires aside just to see how God, the Living and only God, may feel? Does he ask God straight out, "Lord, how do You Feel? What is your Will for me truly and not what I may think You want, by my own selfish desire?" Amen.)

SURAH 64 MUTUAL NEGLECT (Al-Taghabun):

1 Everything in the Heavens and earth glorifies God; all control and all praise belong to Him; He has Power over everything. 2 It is He who Created you, yet some of you disbelieve and some believe: God Sees everything you do. 3 He Created the Heavens and earth for a true purpose (Note: And even though this verse has been repeated many times in the Qur'an, as I edit and type today, I must add that many may still feel that even if God did Create the universe it may have been in a haphazard and almost accidental way. I assure you this could not be further from the truth, as God is not like us, He thinks everything out firstly before He brings it into being Amen.); He formed you and Made your forms good: you will all return to Him. 4 He Knows what is in the Heavens and earth; He Knows what you conceal and what you reveal: God Knows the secrets of every heart. (Note: And how does He? Think, two baskets of thought, one good one bad, and He Knows our choices Amen. "Every thought of man is before the Lord at all times" (Enoch) and "I, the Lord, Search the minds and Test the hearts of men" (Jeremiah 17 v 10, see also Psalm 33 v 15, Proverbs 17 v 3) Amen.) 5 (Disbelievers) have you not heard about those who disbelieved before you? They tasted the evil consequences of their conduct and a painful torment awaits them. 6 That is because their messengers came to them with clear signs, yet they said, "Should we take guidance from mere mortals?" rejected the message and turned away. But God has no need for them: He is all Sufficient, worthy of all praise. 7 The disbelievers say they will not be raised from the dead. Say (Muhammad) "Yes indeed! (Note: Qur'an 24:53 7 Matthew 5 v 33-37) I swear by my Lord! (Note: and remember Muslims that even if Gabriel comes to each and every one of you and tells you to swear an oath, especially in the Name of God, you are all within your rights to correct him; for God Made man to be above the angels and if one could only see your true potentials, that angel would genuflect before you and God and offer praise to God for your very correcting of him Amen.) You will be raised and then you will be informed about everything you have done: an easy matter for God." 8 So, believe in God and in His messenger and in the Light We have sent down: God is fully aware of what you do. (Note: God's Word in Scripture brings its own Light from God but must be activated in the heart where it becomes

Faith. Without Faith it remains inactive as if it were rejected by its receivers.)
9 When He Gathers you for the Day of Gathering, the Day of mutual neglect,
(Note: Each person will be concerned with his or her own salvation and will
face God's Judgement alone and not as a member of a group, even that of
family Amen.) He will Cancel the sins of those who believed in Him and acted
righteously: He will admit them into Gardens graced with flowing streams,
there to remain forever – the supreme triumph. 10 But those who
disbelieved and rejected Our signs will be the inhabitants of the Fire, there
to remain – a miserable destination (Note: see Matthew 25 v 31-46). 11
Misfortunes can only happen with God's Permission – He will Guide the heart
of anyone who believes in them: God Knows all things – (Note: This is God's
Guarantee to all who call Him sincerely for His Help and Guidance of their
lives and futures, thereby believing in Him enough to actually ask. God Knows
all things, all thoughts and all hearts where true Faith occurs.

Also, once again, God Reminds us that He “Brings both blessing and disaster,
light and darkness” and indeed “life and death” (see Isaiah 45 v 7,
Deuteronomy 32 v 39) and He is in Control at all times as the All Wise Creator.
This to me is the all-important fundamental building block of true Faith in
God – that He is the Controller and Permits all things only by His Leave. Many
Christians, even though kind and loving, don't seem to have this rock bottom
foundation – I feel we really need this. Jesus would not have existed on earth
without it Amen.

As I type and edit, I add that I have even heard a priest in my local church one
Sunday tell his listeners that God is all good and no bad comes from Him but
this is not clinically correct and when I texted him afterwards a pointer to the
above reading of Isaiah 45 v 7, he was more concerned with who sent it than
its content. God, that day, via an angel or the Spirit, prompted me to answer
his text with the Scriptural Words, “A voice shouting in the wilderness” and I
admit openly before God and Heaven that I hadn't the courage to do so and
shirked this responsibility. God has told me afterwards that this was more for
my sake than the priest's. I did understand its implications but they
frightened me so, for in doing this, I was or indeed would have been
answering Scripture's call, the call of the Word of God to fulfil it and I could

feel this powerful association, but failed to answer it. Maybe God will give me another chance, if I need it, someday Amen. And I tell you, to fully answer this call in the present tense is to forget self totally and answer God's Call through His Word. I can see it though, that John the Baptist, in the name of Elijah, also did similarly by denying that he was Elijah; yet according to Jesus, he was, just as I am also Amen.)

12 So, obey God and the messenger. If you turn away, remember that Our messenger's only duty is to make plain his (God's) message. 13 God! there is no god but Him, so let the faithful put their trust in Him. (Note: Remember the first Commandment Given by God to Moses, "Worship no god but ME" (Exodus 20 v 3).) 14 Believers, even among your spouses and your children, you have some enemies – beware of them – but if you overlook their offenses, forgive them, pardon them, then, God is all Forgiving, all Merciful. (Note: If you are aware of even a minor sin within one of your family members, even though God Knows everything, He likes to be told about it. This way, you have a relationship with God, presenting all things to Him for His Almighty Inspection. He might just let it pass but He may also Send a solution to you in your mind. After a while, God may even Show you yourself, how He is Doing this to you and for you. You actually become dependent on Him for everything and He Loves that – for God is God alone and He Loves Being God and given the chance to be God by Orchestrating fully your life, your lives, all of our lives including the angels in Heaven, the Holy Spirit, the Messiah and every living thing. God is God, there is no other and He is truly Great Amen. This is life today in this time of God's Testing – those who seek His Guidance and orchestration are already prepared for His eternal Kingdom; those who do not have rejected Him as God and thus can never live in the eternal state Amen. Judgement Day is only the end of the time of God's Testing and the turnover to all things God and under His full Control. They are really also under His Control as all things are always under His Control now but today in life in this time of God's Testing, we have choice to choose to be included or not – it is our choice – after the time is up, it is then too late to choose God Amen.

And remember, as for family members being enemies, Jesus himself talked of this, saying indeed that our family members would be our enemies, as God's Testing was put into full practice across the globe at the coming of Jesus and the possibility of inclusion of the gentiles into God's Flock (see Matthew 10 v 34-42). This shows that God wants us all to put Himself and His ways above all traditions of man and indeed family ties. When we do this, God in fact can and does bless the whole family and can restore peace even for the sake of the one true believer in that household Amen. Jesus also calls for forgiveness, patience and kindness throughout during this time of Testing, including even our enemies as possible brothers to be in God and how we must love and be willing to forgive them, just as we would like God to forgive us Amen (see Matthew 6 v 14-15, & 7 v 1-2, 12). The Qur'an also uses the example of Abraham and how he had to put God above his own family and indeed leave them behind for their pagan worship Amen, yet, Abraham did pray for his earthly father to God, just as Jesus asks us to pray for those who persecute us Amen (see Matthew 5 v 43-48, see also Qur'an 24:22 60:4.) 15 Your wealth and your children are only a test for you. There is great reward with God: 16 be mindful of God as much as you can; hear and obey and give – it is for your own good. Those who are saved from their own meanness are the prosperous ones: 17 if you make a generous lone to God, He will Multiply it for you and forgive you. God is ever Thankful and Forbearing (Note: Jesus says that he will indeed give you "a full measure, all that your hands can hold" and that all who had given up things for his sake would "receive a hundred fold and eternal life" (Matthew 19 v 29); 18 He Knows the unseen, as well as the seen; He is the Almighty, the Judge (Note: see Psalm 75 v 2, 94 v 2, John 5 v 30-31.)

(Note: people, as I type and edit today, I have to add, if you could only see the chance God is now presenting you, even as the Corona virus rages through the world, to call Him and become part of His everlasting team. How many will kick themselves as they hold hands on head and cry in despair as to their spurned opportunities Amen. All your attachments to the fashionable and worldly, you will wish you had never let near you, you will try to spit and vomit them out but they will not leave you as the truth is shown on that Great and Terrible day of God Amen Amen Amen.)

SURAH 65 DIVORCE (Al Talaq):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

(Note: Remember God's Own Words to Malachi the prophet, "I Hate divorce" says the Lord God of Israel (see Malachi 2 v 13-16). I warn you all, never try to pull the wool over God's Eyes – you will lose! Jesus adds that the only possible reason for divorce is "unfaithfulness" (Matthew 5 v 32, 19 v 6-9) and that indeed "man should not separate what God has Joined together" Amen.)

1 Prophet, when any of you intend to divorce women, do so at a time when the prescribed waiting period can properly start, (this is three full menstrual cycles) and calculate the period carefully: be mindful of God, your Lord. Do not make them leave their homes – nor should they themselves leave – unless they commit a flagrant indecency. These are the limits set by God – those who overstep God's limits wrong their own souls – for, you cannot know what new situation God may perhaps bring about. 2 When they have completed their appointed terms, either keep them honourably, or part with them honourably. Call two just witnesses from your people and establish witness for the sake of God. Anyone who believes in God and the Last Day (Judgement Day) should heed this: God will find a way out for those who are mindful of Him, 3 and will provide for them from an unexpected source; God will be enough for those who put their trust in Him. God Achieves His Purpose; God has Set a due measure for everything. (Note: Remember Christians, when Jesus taught the Gospel, it was to believing Jews, later to be given to the gentiles. When Muhammad was giving the Qur'an, he was giving it to believers in him and God and also to those who wished to hold onto pagan ties. Thus, if a man found himself in a situation that may have caused him great stress and found that his wife wished to remain pagan while he wished to cling onto God for dear life, then, God had Given Muhammad a way, by these Qur'anic divorce laws to separate amiably. These were not set up for every trickster- modern oil sheikh's son to have as many concubines and sexual relations as takes their fancies and still try to 'keep' the Qur'an. I assure you, cry as you may to your daddies at the Judgement of God, they will not be able to save you before God, and you may even find your daddies

have deserted you as they try to save their own hides Amen. There were hypocrites in Muhammad's time on earth too. God Loves harmony and peace and order, not chaos. By His Kindness and Care, He Forgives, Mends and Heals situations but remember that divorce and such situations were never meant to be commonplace but only in extreme cases. If we as humans try to 'smooth things over' saying things like, "Oh sure, God said it is ok. Let's divorce and re-divorce as we please!" as if there is no Law at all and we start to behave worse than animals, then, God gets Angry – really Angry!) 4 If you are in doubt, the period of waiting will be three months for those women who have ceased menstruating and for those who have not menstruated (Note: this does not include that a man may be a pervert and choose under age women as wives – they are still girls and should be with their mothers and families until they grow up – oh, How God Hates the holders' of harems like well-groomed stallions who line up mares for themselves – they will find God is not their friends at the Judgement as He Throws them aside as worthless beings); the waiting period of those who are pregnant will be until they deliver their burden: God Makes things easy for those who are mindful of Him. (Note: To many Christians, the mention of marriage to a minor before they have reached menstruation is utterly abhorrent and in my opinion a child should be with its parents until adulthood where they have the stability, security and love of a good home. This is how God Wanted it to be. I know many traditions match-make or arrange marriages even when people are young; yet, God has always Protected innocence in pure sanctity. Anyone who violates this will burn in Hell – no question. Why do you think God has always talked about orphans, widows and the needy? Because He Cares and Loves those unprotected – He is Most Kind, Most Loving Amen. Many of the those who call themselves Muslims and pervert God's ways for sexual desires, as God Tosses them aside at the Judgement, you may find yourselves calling on Muhammad as your witness in your 'keeping' of the Qur'an. However, Muhammad may well say, "Did I not tell you, that no one among you can become a believer unless he does for his brother and sister what he would like for himself? Now feel the pain of innocence broken!" And I add, Lord, this is an awful feeling of soul loss, as God permits me to feel a taste of what they feel. Tears will even desert your eyes as the feeling in your hearts is so crushing and immensely powerful that you will know your own worth –

you are part of the defiler – you are so unworthy and know it that your own voice will no longer let you plead to God for your salvations Amen.)

5 This is God’s command, which has been sent down to you. God will wipe out the sinful deeds and increase the reward of anyone who is mindful of Him. 6 House the wives you are divorcing according to your means, wherever you house yourselves and do not harass them so as to make their lives difficult. If they are pregnant, maintain them until they are delivered of their burdens; if they suckle your infants, pay them for it. Consult together in a good way – if you make difficulties for one another, another woman may suckle the child for the father 7 and let the wealthy man spend according to his wealth. But let him whose provision is restricted, spend according to what God has Given him: God does not burden any soul with more than He has Given it – after hardship, God will bring ease. (Note: Arabic tradition holds onus on the man to feed and support his children. I must add, many western women today, especially the more vocal of them, would seem very out of place in Islamic society. However, personally, I tell you as my life goes on, I am seeing less and less humility and piety in western women and society in general. The word “I” features most prominently. Yet, when I meet some Muslim women, I am almost blown back by this very humility and utter respect for God and man. I tell you noisy western women, you may think that by voicing your opinions even more loudly, you will be heard – but God has no need for you or anyone at all; He can exist quite well without humanity – it is you who must please Him! He Loves humble people. There is a notion in western society today like, “We are worthy! We have our rights! We demand!” Yet, God can just as easily Wipe every noisy western woman of the face of the earth and replace you with humble wives for obedient and prayerful and humble men if He Chooses to. My point being, each person, male or female, no matter where you are from, has a responsibility to please God. Amen. And I add today as I type and edit that many modern Christian men and women who think that they have God bagged and boxed and sorted by attending weekly and even daily prayers to your favourite saints etc and turn up at the Judgement pretending to be truly religious before God, will get a nasty shock as the curtain of truth reveals all. You will be found to have

neglected and forgotten the One who matters, the Almighty Creator whom Jesus taught us all about Amen.)

8 Many a town that insolently opposed the command of its Lord and His messengers We have brought sternly to account: We punished them severely, 9 to make them taste the ill effect of their conduct – the result of their conduct was ruin. 10 God has Prepared a sever torment for them (Note: see Matthew 25 v 41). So, you who have understanding, you who believe, beware of God. He has Sent you the Qur’an 11 and a messenger – reciting to you God’s revelations that make things clear – to bring those who believe and do righteous deeds from darkness into light. God will Admit those who believe in Him and do righteous deeds into Gardens graced with flowing streams, where they will remain forever – He has made good provision for them. (Note: Qur’anic wave again! It ruins through the entire Qur’an that those who believe in God and do good will be Saved and Blessed Amen. And Jesus does confirm this (see Matthew 25 v 34, see also Mark 12 v 28-34, Matthew 19 v 16-30, 22 v 34-40).) 12 It is God who Created seven Heavens and a similar of earths (Note: some think this means seven earths also but it may simply mean that earth is in similarity to the seven Heavens and thus, Heaven can be experienced on the earth by allowing the Light of God and Heaven into your heart Amen. God will Explain all at the Judgement and all controversies and misunderstandings will be smoothed out as the One Truth is revealed about all things Amen. Ours’ today is not to argue over what we cannot answer fully without God’s Own Voice, but to heed the prophets who all tell us to worship God alone and do for others what we would like them to do for us Amen. In another translation, it is expressed such, “It is God who has Created seven Heavens and of the earth, the like of them”). His Command descends among them so you may realise that He Holds Power over all things and His Knowledge encompasses everything.

SURAH 66 PROHIBITION (Al-Tarhim):

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Prophet why do you prohibit what God has Made lawful to you in your desire to please your wives? Yet God is Forgiving and Merciful: 2 He has Ordained a way for you (believers) to release you from (such) oaths – God is your Helper: He is all Knowing, the One who Decides. 3 The prophet told something in confidence to one of his wives. When she disclosed it (to another wife) and God made this known to him, he confirmed part of it and said nothing about the rest. When he confronted her with what she had done, she asked, “Who told you about this?” and he replied, “The All Knowing, the All Aware told me.” 4 If both of you (wives) repent to God – for your hearts have deviated – (all will be well); if you collaborate against him, (be warned that) God will aid him, as will Gabriel and all righteous believers and the angels too will back him. 5 His Lord may well replace you with better wives if the prophet decides to divorce you, wives who are devoted to God, true believers, devout, who turn to Him in repentance and worship Him, given to fasting, whether previously married or virgins. (Note: God did Command virgin wives for his Aaronite priests in Moses time and for all time afterwards to come (see Leviticus 21 v 7, Deuteronomy 29 v 29).) 6 Believers, guard yourselves and your families against a Fire whose fuel is people and stones, over which stand angels, stern and strong; angels who never disobey God’s Commands to them but do as they are ordered: 7 “You who disbelieve make no excuse today: you are only being repaid for what you used to do.” 8 Believers turn to God in sincere repentance. Your Lord may well cancel your bad deeds for you and admit you into Gardens graced with flowing streams, on a day when God will not disgrace the prophet or those who have believed with him. With their Lights streaming out ahead of them and to their right, they will say, “Lord, Perfect our Lights for us and forgive us: you have Power over everything.” (Note: there are two things to address here, firstly, true repentance which John the Baptist describes so well, “Do those things that show that you have turned from your sins” (Matthew 3 v 8) and thus, this shows that there is no room for hypocrisy and false insincere confessions. Secondly, As I have been tutored as the world’s and Heavens’ expert on God’s

Lights by God Himself and His Holy Spirit over the past thirty years, even though one does not need to even know of their existence to be saved, I tell you all that even if you beg God to “perfect” your Light at the Judgement, He will not; for your Heavenly Light colour achieved during your own lifetimes is your mark of rank and award shown by each individual as God Himself Commands the Holy Spirit to “Reveal” his Light and thus the truth. God has already set this up since the Creation of the world and the Heavens as a completely fair and just way of showing who did what. Thus, if God was to even think of ‘perfecting’ your Lights because of your own inadequacies and neglect of Himself in your individual lifetimes, He would be showing Himself up as a Twister of truth in front of Heaven and His Heavenly beings and angels who have all worked hard for all time to bring this very Judgement and Truth about Amen. The Lights themselves are already perfect and Made so by God before anything else; yet, it is up to us, as it were, to pick them up during our lifetimes. Thus, Judgement will be easy for God – those with Light will be saved and those without will be cast out. Yet, God may relent on whom he saves by the soul and what He deems it worthy of conditionally and if it had been under different circumstances in its life, even if there is apparent lack of Light Amen. God Knows how it would have reacted in differing situations Amen. Yet, as regards Light – it is there for all to see Amen. God has Told me, as a surprise and consolation to this request that He will Permit all the saved in the first four Realms of Light, Green of Faith, Pink of Innocence, Purple of Royalty, Red of Joy in God’s Presence, to be all allowed into the Fourth Heaven in the Red Light of Joy in His Presence but that each there will still have its own Light achievement shine within his or her hearts Amen. I assure you that once inside this Heaven that every person and soul will truly rejoice Amen and soon forget even their lives of the past on earth Amen. Compared to the eternity of eternal life, our earthly lives are truly small and insignificant indeed, yet important enough to have one saved and ranked by achievement before the Almighty God Amen amen amen. You may ask, how can God Save someone who shows no Heavenly Light? And I tell you all only quite recently has God divulged this information, much to the sheer Joy and relief of the Messiah and I am His witness in this along with God’s Holy Spirit who witnesses all things in time for God Amen. God can See the soul of every man or woman or indeed Heavenly being and He Knows its true worth. So, for

example, suppose there was a man in life who prayed at a distance to God, never wanting to be spiritual and who was heavily involved with business and worldly 'progress' and yet God Sees something in this man that He Likes, maybe his sense of righteousness and fairness in business and life. He may see a durable quality such as resistance to sin and the sway of other men around him. What is this something if it is not the revealed Light in his heart, that shows him to have been "born in spirit" as Jesus once emphasised (John 3 v 3-7) and Muhammad touched on by the Word "Taqwa" (Qur'an 47:17)? Well, it is seen by God in His Highest Heavenly Light in the man's soul at a deeper level to his heart and spirit with mind. You see God Laid down His own Light through all things in the beginning before even their Creation, so He feels all things. God also Gave man the Light of this Highest Heaven in his soul at the creation with conscience to remind man of the Presence and Reality of God. Now suppose this man in life shirked religion, maybe he had seen some hypocrisy within his local church or tradition and avoided religion and God partly because of this and he was so taken up by business in his life that he also avoided any true spirituality or awakening so as he could have developed towards God in life in the Light of Heaven. Yes, he denied his soul's conscience's constant call for truth and direction towards the Living God; yet he did not deny righteousness or agree with sin. God can see that the Light within the man's soul is not all stained from sin. How can I describe this so you can understand? Ok, let's start at the beginning: our hearts are like little clay pots that await the seed of the Word of God to enable our little plants of true Faith to grow. We also need the water of life from God's Holy Spirit so as they can germinate and once we call God sincerely in life, then all these things are set in motion by God and our true Light of true Faith is born in the Green Light of God's First Heaven that can advance on from there depending on how willing to continue on we are. Now, God Sees the one with no Light and who remained righteous as still having good soil in his pot. A sinner may argue what about me? Well, all your soil's worth has been used up by sin and evil as the weed seeds of Satan grew in your heart and spirit space, spilling over into your soul to vanquish even God's own Light therein. Now, how will God Reward or allow the righteous man with no Light in his heart to enter eternity? A great question! I tell you the answer: God had another Light Made, the grey light of the world made for the spirit of animal and plant life

on earth and that it would not be forgotten about and thus, unjustly treated. It is the true light of the earth and world and can exist in the absence of sin in a pure form. The problem is sin, being black and in darkness can and has coexisted in the world as it can hide or part hide in the light of the world in grey, yet is exposed by any of the Heavenly Lights immediately Amen. So, as God Destroys all sin and evil and its doers and carriers in Hell's Fire at the Judgement, if He Sees some who He Deems worthy of salvation and yet who have no Heavenly Lights, then, God will Give them some of the grey light of the world. They may never enter Heaven as those in the Light can or the angels and will have to spend their times as the early people on the earth and live out long lives on the earth, but at the end of all time, God will bring them out to Immortality with those in the Light of Heaven. As the Lights then switch to an outer cloak, showing our eternal ranks almost as clothing, as our inner selves are Made Immortal by God Himself and thus Pure White. Well, the man in the grey light of the world will now be Permitted to enter also, yet his eternal rank will be that of the world in grey Amen. Glory be to God Amen Amen Amen.

One who is in this grey light and saved by God, when His Kingdom of Heaven is on earth, may think that you will at some time ask God, "God please give me some Light now, for have I not proved my worth this far?" Let me tell you people, this kind of question will not be available to your minds and hearts after the day of Judgement because God will have rid the world of sin and will have put it in Hell along with all the sinful. Thus, any who are saved, be they in the Heavenly Lights or that of the world, will not complain but will rejoice in their salvation regardless of station and rank Amen. There will no longer be any bickering – do you not see yet? – all sin and evil will be gone into Hell with Satan and all those who were evil and who caused others to do evil. I implore you all thus to try and get some Light today so as you may enter salvation by your own merit in having sought God's Help and Guidance in life. Jesus implored us all to get the Light, yet, many think that the Gospel is so simple and easy that they will have time to get some at the end – may I suggest you read the parable of the ten girls (Matthew 25 v 1-13). I tell you man and woman are so complacent in this that it begs belief. If you only knew what was on offer and how easy it is to have, if you were sincere about it.

How can I describe this to you all? Thanks God, here is an answer from the Most-High: It is like the prophets, then Jesus, then Muhammad came and told us all to build little boats for ourselves, giving instructions on how to build many models from the simple to the fancy, as there was going to be a large flood coming soon. Well one man said, to one of them, "I can swim, I am a great swimmer. I don't think I will need a boat at all and laughed?" The prophet said to him, "How long can you swim for? There are no sides to this swimming pool!" Another said, "I could grab an old door and stay afloat on it!" and laughed to himself thinking he had one up on the prophet. But the prophet just smiled back and answered, "Do doors protect you from man-eating sharks?" The reply was "Eh!" and many such replies will be heard when it's all too late, "Eh! No one told us! Come on now, let's get serious here! If someone had come to me, I would have listened!" and God will Smile, "Just as I thought!")

9 Prophet strive hard against the disbelievers and the hypocrites. Deal with them sternly. Hell will be their home, an evil destination! 10 God has Given examples of disbelievers: the wives of Noah and Lot who married two of our righteous servants but betrayed them. Their husbands could not help them against God: it was said, "Both of you enter the Fire with the others." 11 God has also given examples of believers: Pharaoh's wife, who said, "Lord, build me a house near you in the Garden. Save me from Pharaoh and his actions: save me from the evildoers," and Mary, daughter of 'Imran (mother of Jesus). She guarded her chastity, so We breathed into her from Our Spirit. She accepted the truth from her Lord's Words and Scriptures: she was truly devout. (Note: In these examples given, we can see, that even if we are close to the 'greats' it doesn't necessarily grant salvation; yet, even if we are close to those who practice sin and evil, we can call God and be saved Amen. Remember also that a mother's love for her children is not enough to save either them or herself Amen.)

SURAH 67 CONTROL (Al-Mulk):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Exalted is He who Holds all Control in His Hands; who Has Power over all things; 2 who Created death and life to test you and reveal which of you does best – He is the Mighty, the Forgiving; 3 who Created the seven Heavens, one above the other. You will not see any disparity in what the Lord of Mercy Creates. Look again! Can you see any cracks? 4 Look again! And again! Your sight will turn back to you, weak and defeated. 5 We have adorned the lowest Heaven with lamps and made them for stoning devils (Note: see Qur'an 37:6-10) for whom We have also prepared the torment of a blazing Fire (Note: see Matthew 25 v 41, Qur'an 59:16-17). 6 For those who defy their lord, We have prepared the torment of Hell: an evil destination. 7 They will hear it drawing in its breath when they are thrown in. (Note: Remember Enoch describes the Holy Fire that surrounds God as being alive and with voice.) It blazes forth, 8 almost bursting with rage. Its keepers will ask every group that is thrown in, "Did no one come to warn you?" 9 They will reply, "Yes, a warner did come to us but we did not believe him. We said, "God has revealed nothing; you are greatly misguided." 10 They will say, "If only we had listened, or reasoned, we would not be with the inhabitants of the Blazing Fire!" 11 and they will confess their sins. Away with the inhabitants of the Blazing Fire! 12 But for those who fear their Lord in private, there is forgiveness and a great reward (Note: see Matthew 6 v 6, 14-15, 10 v 40-42, 19 v 29). 13 Whether you keep your words secret or state them openly, He Knows the content of every heart. 14 How could he who Created not know His Own creation, when He is most subtle, the All Aware? 15 It is He who has Made the earth manageable for you – travel its regions; eat His provision – and to Him you will be resurrected. 16 Are you sure that He who is in Heaven will not Make the earth swallow you up with a violent shudder? 17 Are you sure that He who is in Heaven will not Send a whirlwind to pelt you with stones? You will come to know what My Warning means. 18 Those who went before them also disbelieved – how terrible was My Condemnation! 19 Do they not see the birds above them spreading and closing their wings? It is only the Lord of Mercy who Holds them up: He Watches over everything. 20 Who is this force

of yours who will help you if not the Lord of Mercy? The disbelievers are truly deluded. 21 Who can provide for you if He Withholds His Provision? Yet they persist in their insolence and their avoidance of the truth. 22 Who is better guided: someone who falls on his face or someone who walks steadily on the straight Path? 23 Say (Muhammad) "It is He who brought you into being, He who Endowed you with hearing, sight and understanding – what small thanks you give!" 24 Say, It is He who scattered you throughout the earth, He to whom you will be gathered." 25 They say, "When will this promise be fulfilled, if what you say is true?" 26 Say, "God alone has knowledge of this (Note: see Matthew 24 v 36) , My only duty is to give clear warning." 27 When they see it close at hand, the disbelievers' faces will be gloomy and it will be said, "This is what you were calling for." 28 Say, "Just think – regardless of whether God Destroys me and my followers or has Mercy on us – who will protect the disbelievers from an agonising torment?" 29 Say, "He is the Lord of Mercy; we believe in Him; we put our trust in Him. You will come to know in time who is in obvious error." 30 Say, "Just think: if all your water were to sink deep into the earth, who could give you flowing water in its place?"

SURAH 68 THE PEN (Al-Qalam):

In the name of God, the Most merciful, the most Compassionate

1 Nun

By the pen! By all they write! 2 You (Muhammad) are not, by (receiving) God's Grace a madman: 3 you will have a never-ending reward – 4 truly you have a strong character – 5 and soon you will see, as will they, 6 which of you is afflicted with madness. 7 Your Lord Knows best who strays from His Path and who is rightly Guided. 8 So, do not yield to those who deny the truth – 9 they want you to compromise with them and then they will compromise with you – 10 do not yield to any contemptible swearer, 11 to any back-biter, slander-monger, 12 or hinderer of good, to anyone who is sinful, aggressive, 13 course and on top of all that, an imposter. 14 Just because he has wealth and sons, 15 when Our revelations are recited to him, he says, "These are just ancient fables." (Note: How many today say the same thing as they throw scientific 'research' at what is from God? I must also add here that many young Muslims who are being prepared in the ways of war must try to hold onto verse 12 and 13 above, as their violent leaders will not save them from God's Wrath and Muhammad himself will spit them out for being these very things, "Course, aggressive and a hinderer of good" Amen. Just because one has read and even learned off the Qur'an does not guarantee salvation but to live what is in it, worshipping God alone and doing good Amen.) 16 We shall brand him on the snout! 17 We have tried them as We tried the owners of a certain garden, who swore that they would harvest its fruits in the morning 18 and made no allowance (for the Will of God) (Note: see Qur'an 18:23-24); a disaster from your Lord struck the garden as they slept, 20 and by morning it was stripped bare, a desolate land. 21 Still they called each other at day break, 22 "Go early to your field if you wish to gather all its fruits," 23 and off they went whispering, 24 "No poor person is to enter the garden today!" – 25 They left early, bent on their purpose – 26 but when they saw the garden, they said, "We must have lost our way! 27 No – we are ruined!" 28 The wisest of them said, "Did I not say to you, 'Will you not glorify God?'" – 29 They said, "Glory be to God, our Lord! Truly we were doing

wrong!” – 30 and then turned on each other in mutual reproach. 31 They said, “Alas for us! We have done a terrible wrong, 32 but maybe our Lord will give us something better in its place: we truly turn to Him in hope.” 33 Such is the punishment (in this life), but greater still is the punishment in the Hereafter, if only they knew.” 34 There will be Gardens of bliss for those who are mindful of God. (Note: Some reading the Qur’an may ask, “Where historically was this garden?” Yet, the Qur’an is sent to teach us all lessons from God and we can all take this as a parable of life and presumption. If we replace the gardens of fruit with the gardens of one’s own plant of Faith in God’s Heavenly Garden of Light, where He Sees who has real fruit and who has presumed they have and the sleep is death and the dawn is the Day of Judgement, you will see what I mean Amen. There may also have been quite possibly a historical happening of the above.) 35 Should we treat those who submit to (God) Us as We treat those who do evil? 36 What is the matter with you? On what basis do you judge? 37 Do you have a Scripture that tells you 38 that you will be granted whatever you choose? 39 Have you received from Us solemn oaths, binding to the Day of Resurrection, that you will get whatever you decide yourselves? 40 Ask them (Muhammad) which of them will guarantee this? 41 Do they have ‘partners’ (besides God)? Let them produce their ‘partners’ if what they say is true. 42 On the Day when matters become dire (shins are bared), they will be invited to prostrate themselves but will be prevented from doing so 43 and their eyes will be downcast and they will be overwhelmed with shame: they were invited to prostrate themselves when they were safe (in life, but they refused). (Note: The reason for this is that to be humble before God, one requires true Faith and to have true Faith, one needs God’s Light of Faith within you. If you haven’t received this in life from God, you can’t get it when life is over and your time is up – it is then too late. So, I advise, as Jesus did in the parable of the “ten girls and their oil lamps” (Matthew 25 v 1-13) to “be on your guard” and don’t fall asleep. This is the same thing for a Muslim but termed slightly different by the Qur’an “Always be mindful of God.”

I find personally and I also feel it with many Christians that there is a huge stigma attached to actual prostration before God in public – we are not used to it, having gone along with the teachings of our forefathers and priests for

so long, who are more concerned with having as many intercessors as possible than having a real living relationship with the One Living God. – yet, Muslims do it with ease. God does not hold with tradition and He Sees straight through falsehood to See who is actually humble Amen. So, let me tell you all, if you looked in a room and saw a hundred Muslims, a hundred Jews and a hundred Christians and God said, “One hundred and fifty of these will be lost.” Well, naturally as people, we may think, “Fifty from each group to be saved and fifty to be lost, maybe?” God Sees through falsehood and Says, “How many of these in life were humble enough to bow to Me? Let Me Show you: ninety-five Muslims, thirty Jews, fifteen Christians – five I’m unsure of yet and five are close enough to be called My children.” You see people, the human mind, without God’s Guidance thinks numbers and figures and equality – God Sees reality Amen. And I tell you, sometimes I see certain individuals as they go up for communion in Mass on Sundays in our Catholic church doing all sorts of extras like kneeling as they receive, some do not want to touch it with their hands, some genuflect, etc and this is their angels prompting them to do something humbling before God to show they are not afraid to publicly prostrate. Many just go along like sheep and copy others not to be seen to do anything out of the ordinary in case of public exposure. With Muslim tradition, this is the normal thing to do, so they prostrate easier. Yet, God also Sees truth and who is humble and good and kind before Him as He also Reminds those who will see in surah 107:4-7, “So, woe to those who pray but are heedless of their prayer; those who are all show and forbid common kindnesses.” And Jesus did this very thing also in Matthew 23 v 1-36 showing up the hypocrisy of the Pharisees and Teachers of the Law in his time on earth Amen. Jesus also did not mention public prostration but called for true spirituality, saying that God wants True “worship in spirit” (John 4 v 22-23) and God Sees this also – Thus, people there is no way around God and if you can and get the opportunity to prostrate before God as you feel your angels and soul’s conscience call you to do so, offer it up to God seeking His true Will and He may even Say, “Thank you, I know you would prostrate if I asked you to but now that you have presented it to Me, walk on.”) 44 So (Muhammad) leave those who reject this revelation to Me: We shall lead them on, step by step, in ways beyond their knowledge; 45 I will allow them more time, for My Plan is powerful. 46

Do you demand some reward from them that would burden them with debt?
47 Do they have knowledge of the unseen that enables them to write it down? (Note: many who may chance to open the Qur'an at this precise section may say, "God is so devious! Jesus never spoke about a God who leads people astray!" yet, they forget how devious the people are whom this is directed at and the fact that God Sees and Knows all and is in fact, Wise – Wiser than them, Wiser than they think they are, for they are but fumbling fools in the darkness. Any who call God and ask Him for His Guidance will be Guided – fact! So, God is not devious but Wise and Shrewd and One who cannot ever be fooled Amen.) 48 Wait patiently (Muhammad) for your Lord's Judgement: do not be like the man in the whale (Jonah) who called out in distress; 49 if his Lord's Grace had not reached him, he would have been left, abandoned and blameworthy, on the barren shore 50 but his Lord Chose him and made him one of the righteous. 51 The disbelievers almost strike you down with their looks when they hear the Qur'an. They say, "He must be mad!" 52 but truly it is nothing other than a reminder for all peoples. (Note: As I type and edit today, I add: there are certain staunch traditionalist Muslims who think that people who hear the Qur'an in Arabic today from a loudspeaker and who do not listen to it are doing this very thing as they may look strangely upon its deliverers. However, the real Muhammad was all for easing people's way towards God and would have been one of the first to advocate for its translation into other languages so as all people could in fact truly understand its message. And I thank God for the men who painstakingly have brought this about and of whom I would be at a great loss if they hadn't, for I openly admit to literally rewriting the Qur'an from a couple of translations – this is not forgery or plagiarism for God Sent the Qur'an not its translators but its translators if they are sincere before God will be rewarded for their efforts Amen. And that is why I attach no bibliography or such to thank any other than God and His Heavenly helpers who under Him have brought these things about Amen.

Back to the original note attached now, I write: Before I read this last verse, a revelation came to mind: Jews, use this Qur'an if you wish, for if the Qur'an succeeds in its purpose, it will turn you back running to your Torah with enthusiasm to keep it and serve our One God, the Lord Almighty. Likewise

Christians, read it and again, if the Qur'an succeeds in its purpose, it will turn you back to your Bibles, this time to look out for God, your Lord, at every turn, Old and New Amen.

Now let me include the last verse and you will see God's Hand at work: "but truly it (the Qur'an) is nothing other than a reminder for all peoples." So, I say, heed it! Worship God alone, the God of Jesus and do good deeds by loving one another and doing for them what you would have them do for yourselves, always asking God for His Will and Guidance Amen (see Exodus 20 v 3, Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, 13, Ezekiel 7 v 27, Matthew 4 v 10, 7 v 12, 22 v 37-40).

Moses once said, God Gave you these Laws "for your own good (benefit)" and it's not as if God is asking you to do something difficult for they are easy to obey, (See Deuteronomy 10 v 12-13) and Jesus said "I can do nothing without God" (see John 5 v 30, 8 v 28, 12 v 49, 20 v 17).)

SURAH 69 THE INEVITABLE HOUR (Al-Haqqa):

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 The Inevitable Hour! 2 What is the Inevitable Hour? 3 What will explain to you what the Inevitable Hour is? 4 The people of Thamud and 'Ad denied that the crashing blow would come: 5 Thamud was destroyed by a furious wind 7 that God Let loose against them for seven consecutive nights, eight consecutive days, so that you could have seen its people lying dead like hollow palm trunks. 8 Can you see any trace of them now? 9 Pharaoh too and those before him and the ruined cities: those people committed grave sins and disobeyed the messenger of their Lord, so He Seized them with an ever-tightening grip. 10 But when the flood rose high, 11 We saved you in a floating ship, 12 making that event a reminder for you: attentive ears may take heed.

(Note: As an aside, just now on the radio, as I write, I hear the presenter use the oft used expression in Christian society as a figure of speech when surprised by something, "Sweet mother of divine! Sweet mother of God!" I know many Christians say these things without thinking; yet, try to say them in God's Holy Presence before Him at the Judgement and I fear you will sizzle! Why? Because God has no mother. If you read Mary's prayer in Luke's Gospel (1 v 46-56), you will see that Mary herself plainly calls the God of Moses etc, her "God." Now, when questioned about what you said in life (see Matthew 12 v 36-37), the Christian may say, "Sure I meant Jesus, isn't he God?" God may Say, "Did I Give you permission to call Jesus God?" to which the person being questioned has no answer but, "Well ... ?" Look people, we have to start speaking as if we are standing before the Throne of God; for, God is actually very Real and Present even though unseen. Many Christians and modern people may be shocked by this, saying, "You mean, we have to change! We! Us! We have to change our ways that are the 'same' since the apostles – wasn't Peter the first pope?" I tell you all – this is how far wrong you are – all wrong – completely wrong – every word you speak is gossip and rubbish. To speak God's Word you have to have what the Muslims call "Taqwa" which is complete and constant awareness of God in all you do and

say and think – “Be mindful of God” and “those who are aware and conscious of God” the Qur’an tells us (see Qur’an 47:17). That’s why I say that certain Muslims are miles ahead – they would be shocked at some of the things modern Christians take for granted and say as if it were normal and as if they have a right to! God alone Holds all rights and everything Jesus has is from God: so, you can never try to divide Jesus from God and His Almighty Will – you will lose! If Jesus gave his life to please God (and he did see Matthew 26 v 39) – he will also do the rest of God’s Will.)

13 And when the Trumpet is Sounded a single time, 14 when the earth and its mountains are raised high and then crushed with a single blow, 15 on that Day the great event will come to pass. 16 The sky will be torn apart on that Day it will be so frail. 17 The angels will be on all sides of it and on that Day eight of them will bear the Throne of your Lord above them. 18 On that Day you will be exposed and none of your secrets will remain hidden. 19 Anyone who is given his Record in his right hand will say, “Here is my Record, read it. 20 I knew I would meet my Reckoning,” 21 and so he will have a pleasant life 22 in lofty gardens, 23 with clustered fruits within his reach. 24 It will be said, “Eat and drink till your hearts content as a reward for what you have done in days gone by.” 25 But anyone who is given his record in his left hand will say, “If only I had never been given any Record 26 and know nothing of my Reckoning. 27 How I wish death had been the end of me. 28 My wealth has been no use to me 29 and my power has vanished.” 30 “Take him, put a collar on him, 31 lead him to burn in the Blazing Fire, 32 and (bind him) in a chain seventy (dhira/arm’s length) meters long: 33 he would not believe in Almighty God, 34 he never encouraged feeding the destitute (Note: see Matthew 25 v 31-46), 35 so today he has no real friend here, 36 and the only food he has is the filth 37 that only sinners eat.” 38 So, I swear by what you can see, (Note: remember Qur’an 24:53, Matthew 5 v 33-37, Enoch’s account that God Himself Said, “There is no oath in Me but Truth” – this is not an attempt to disprove the Qur’an only that it is first person Gabriel here that is using the oath and not God Himself amen.) 39 and by what you cannot see: 40 this (Qur’an) is the Word (spoken by) an honoured messenger (Muhammad), 41 not the word of a soothsayer – how little you reflect! 43 This (Qur’an) is a message sent down from the Lord of the worlds: 44 if

(Muhammad) had attributed some fabrications to Us, 45 We would certainly have seized his right hand 46 and cut off his lifeblood, 47 and none of you could have defended him. 48 This (Qur'an) is a reminder for those who are aware of God. 49 We know that some of you consider it to be lies – 50 this will be a source of bitter regret for the disbelievers – 51 but it is in fact the certain truth. 52 So (Muhammad) glorify the Name of your Lord, the Almighty.

(Note: The problem today with such scientific air of authority about the place is that many so easily turn their heads up at the Qur'an and indeed all Scriptures of God, trying to disprove them and make them out to be lies and fabrication. However, as the Qur'an says elsewhere, if they will not believe this Scripture, what other one will they believe in after it? or in other words, what else can God possibly Send them without ruining the all important factor that life is a Test from God in this unseen state of life and time. It is to our benefits and great advantage to learn something about the Living God from them so as we may be saved.

Also, I must warn some Muslims not to make a god out of the Qur'an itself, for after all it is really only a reminder and message from God and yes, even though His Word is Sacred, God Himself is still the only One to be worshipped Amen (see Qur'an 68:52).

Also, I warn certain modern Christians who have this air of "We are above Judgement" about themselves, like "I am such and such" and "I am so and so" and "This couldn't be happening to me, sure I am a Christian and I know such and such, I agree with them." I tell you, no matter who you are or who you think you know, before God, you are alone and will be humbled – like it or not – and His Judgement is Final! And for those who may still disagree with me, thinking that a friendship with Jesus and Mary, his mother, will be sufficient to "get them in" please read Psalm 75 v 2, "I have set a time for Judgement," Says God, "and I will Judge with fairness." And the all-important fact that stares you in the face, if you would only see it that Jesus himself states that even though he may hand out God's Judgement, it will not have been done by him but by God Himself – read John 5 v 30-31 "I can do nothing

on my own authority; I judge only as God Tells me, so my judgement is right, because I am not trying to do what I want but what Him (God) who Sent me Wants. If I testify on my own behalf, what I say is not to be accepted as real proof." And I tell you people, as God Guided me as a young man, the first time I understood these Words of Scripture, I was truly affected by them as I started to see the difference between God and Jesus and that what we were being taught in our church was all wrong and the fact that somehow, these readings of truth were either avoided or we were put to sleep as they were glanced over quickly and not even seen or heard properly or understood, so as the whims of Catholicism and Christian doctrine about the trinity could be upheld, even if it meant blinding the eyes of every innocent child to hearing them and deafening its ears and closing its heart to true understanding. I tell you all, tradition will not pass for truth. How can I spell this out more clearly? Jesus is a servant of the Most-High God. The Holy Spirit is a servant of the Most-High God. The angels and Heavenly beings and all the saved are servants and glad to be, of the Most-High God. There is only One Creator whom Jesus called and still calls God alone and whom he worships still and always will forever and ever Amen. Read John 4 v 22, 20 v 17, 5 v 44 and I will include them here just so as you may see: "We Jews (Jesus included) know whom we worship" and "I must return to Him who is my Father and my God," "the One who alone is God." Please people, there is no other way – it simply will not fit any other way, God "alone is God." Jesus also says in John 5 v 41, in fact he tells us as plain as day, not to lavish any praise upon him at all. I tell you all again, as I have said many times by now, your parish priests and their adherences to traditions will not get anyone into Heaven – I assure you! You cannot say to God at the Judgement or Jesus either, "Oh I was only following what so and so said." It simply will not work. You will be laughed out of it and God will reply, "Did I not Give you eyes to see and ears to hear and a heart to understand? Why did you throw these most valuable possessions of Mine on the scrapheap so as you could follow your earthly desires? and worse, you in fact used these very gifts so as you could accumulate wealth, so you cannot lie today and feign blindness or deafness or indeed to having a closed heart – show him – what is within these treasure stores." And the man's heart will be opened before him to reveal a heart full of sin and evil and darkness in the place where respect and worship and knowledge of God and kindness

and love and Light should be. You will be forced to accept your own demise by what you see of yourself and knew all along to be true, much as you tried to lie to your own soul's conscience that you were only doing it for its benefit. How can a soul enjoy darkness, untruth, Godlessness and indeed Hell? Glory be to God Amen. And I add, it really is simple folks, again, how can I tell you? For I, nor no one else, can give you true faith in God, for it is an individual relationship between you and He that starts with sincerity Amen. John the Baptist said already to the Jews before, as Jesus prepared to give the Gospels of God to the world, "Don't think you can escape punishment by saying that Abraham is your ancestor" (Matthew 3 v 9) and what is the difference in saying to God at the Judgement, "Oh I was a devote Christian, I prayed to Mary and Jesus and did what the church ordered me to do. So, where is my place among the saved?" God will Say, "Did you do what I asked you to do? Did you do My Will for you?" and you may even have the audacity to answer Him, "What? Did You ever speak to me? I'm sorry but I don't remember it!" And God will Answer, "How could you hear me when your fingers were in your own ears to block out My every Call to you? Here is your angel here as a witness against you to your actual doing of these things. You looked for every excuse to disprove My existence by trying to disprove My Word. Now, if I allow your wish to be granted and I was to suddenly disappear from your existence, tell Me, how will you then breathe without My breath of life in you? How will you see without My Spirit of life within you? How will you smell the very aroma of Heaven and hear the beautiful sounds of My Garden, the birds and angels singing, the perfume of the flowers there without the soul and body I have Given you? I See you have no answer to give; yet, in life, you had all the answers. (Note: I cry as I write for God is with me, yes, the Living and only God and I can hear and feel the absolute emotion and realism in His Voice – He is simply so Wise, so thoughtful, so) You have been foolish My child and silly to the point of being reckless and life was your place and chance to realise that recklessness has a price to pay – a huge price to pay. How can I change this? I have told you right from My creation that I would do this and yet, you now look at me with eyes of want and sadness like a lost child, a bold child, a child who knows he has done wrong but how can I Give you another chance? For I, the Lord your God, Tell you, as soon as that door is closed behind you, you will return to your wanton ways and you

would soon forget Me again. Do you think that I am going to go through all that pain again for the last few thousand years just so as you can be a wild, thoughtless and reckless child all over again so as you can 'have a bit of fun'? I think not! This is the price of what you so abandonly called fun and it is this. I can no longer carry you as My child and thus you will exist for all time to come without Me and yes, you will feel horrendous loss and pain but you leave Me no choice. I cannot continue to carry abandonment for My whole Purpose and Being Cares and Loves and Thinks and Plans ahead so as My creation will always be cared for and happy and yes, this only applies to those who have come through My Test of life – I did Give you choice, remember! And this was not a hard choice no, but one of utter simplicity, to chose for Me or against Me and you have chosen against Me. People of the world I turn directly towards you all now as I Speak directly to you and not through My servant Alan, you still have this choice to choose Me and call Me and ask Me and need Me or you can all continue on as wayward spoiled brats and ignore Me, forget Me as you try to and even reject Me, as you go a step too far but I will Judge you all and I will Judge you all soon, sooner than you think and I alone am God, there is no other and Yes, Jesus is all but My happy servant whom I Love deeply, for he strives to always please Me. I am his Joy and I am his life.”

SURAH 70 THE WAYS OF ASCENT: (Al-Ma'arij):

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 A man (mockingly) demanded a punishment (that is certainly) coming 2 to the disbelievers – none can deflect it – 3 from God, the Lord of the Ways of Ascent 4 by which the angels and the Spirit ascend to Him, on a Day whose length is fifty thousand years. (The first time I read this, I understood it immediately, “the Ways of Ascent” which are formed by God’s permission in the various Heavenly Light Colours. The angels and the Spirit can travel through the Light itself Amen. To the onlookers from a distance, these can appear like streams or waterfalls of Light going from one Colour to another by God’s Permission and Orchestration. I have drawn and painted them and they look stunningly beautiful and show many of them in the first Book “Manifestations” for your understanding. Thus, I tell you that when one sincerely worships God, God Himself may Give you the Light (in Orange) of His Glory to handle and pass back to Himself and the angels can see this if God Chooses to reveal it and it will also be seen clearly at the Judgement Amen. We can feel these Lights sometimes as Immense feelings of emotion, like Heavenly Joy, which is if fact Red Light Amen. Truth in Blue, Love in Yellow, Innocence in Pink, Faith in Green and the Royalty of angels in Purple. Today and through time many who have seen glimpses of Heavenly Light may see it as White, but when God reveals all, they will be seen in their various Colours as an intricate network of communication and way to travel Amen Amen Amen.

The time line of fifty thousand years is unclear, as in another place it says a thousand years (see Qur’an 32:5) but the best way of understanding this is by the way Enoch was shown by God Himself by way of the days of a week represent each thousand and how time will pass until the Judgement, then there will be a time of innumerable days of bliss, then an eight day and this can be compared to time to time up to the Judgement as in today in life in God’s time of Testing, the Judgement itself and the time in the Heavenly Gardens and then the eight day, a time of Messianic rule on earth in peace where no evil or sin can ever enter to show all that life can work with God

Amen. Thus, the Kingdom can be divided into two timings, firstly the “feast” in the Garden of Eden after the Judgement and then, afterwards the time of peace as man lives on earth the way it should have been all along almost like Heaven on earth with the Messiah at its head. As each individual is ready for the Heavens proper where the angels are today, in its renewed form, they will ascend one by one until all humanity have ascended to their Heavenly rank and state, their eternal home. After this then, God Calls Immortality, where Heaven and earth are no longer needed to sustain us as today and we are brought out to be like God as He was and still is before He Created time and creation Amen.)

5 So, be patient (Muhammad) as befits you. 6 The disbelievers think it is distant, 7 but We know it to be close (Note: Remember, God alone Knows the actual day and hour (Matthew 24 v 36, Qur’an 79:44).) 8 On a Day when the Heavens will be like molten copper (Does this allude to the Colour of God’s Own Light in Orange of Glory?) 9 and the mountains like tufts of wool, 10 when no friend will ask about his friend, 11 even when they are in sight of one another. (Note: You see all souls know God and the imminence of His Judgement deep in their own souls as God has already given each soul His Own Light at the Creation Amen.) The guilty person will wish he could save himself from the suffering of that Day by sacrificing his sons (if he was allowed to), 12 his spouse, his brother, 13 the kinsfolk who gave him shelter 14 and everyone on earth, if it could save him. 15 But no! There is a raging Flame 16 that strips away the skin 17 and it will claim everyone who rejects the truth, turns away, 18 amasses wealth and hoards it. 19 Man was truly Created anxious: 20 he is fretful when misfortune touches him 21 but tight-fisted when good fortune comes his way. 22 Not so those who pray 23 and are constant in their prayers (Note: This does not necessarily mean public prayer, as God has called for “constant love” through the prophets over the mundanity of keeping “sacrifice” (see Hosea 6 v 5-6, Micah 6 v 6-8).); 24 who give a due share of their wealth, 25 to beggars and the deprived (Note: Jesus calls for “kindness” as being highly important (see Matthew 9 v 13, 12 v 7, 25 v 31-46).); 26 who believe in the Day of Judgement 27 and fear the punishment of their Lord (Note: see Isaiah 66 v 1-2) – 28 the punishment of their Lord is not something to feel safe from (Note: Paul, the early church

leader, also emphasises the need for care against this complacency); 29 who guard their chastity 30 from all but their spouses and slave girls – they are not to blame (Note: Both the Qur’an and the Torah, if you look stipulate all sexual relations to be practiced within the bounds of wedlock. Thus, even a slave must be willingly married firstly (see Qur’an 4:3, Deuteronomy 23 v 2). Thus, this leaves absolutely no room for the perversities and wanton desires of man.) 31 but those whose desires exceed this limit are truly transgressors. (Note: the Qur’an and the Gospel and indeed the Torah itself strongly advise and Command against adultery by even looking at another woman and wanting to possess her (see Qur’an 24:30-31, Matthew 5 v 28, Exodus 20 v 14, 17). So, I say to some who call themselves Muslims, especially the wealthy, just because God may have allowed you to marry more than one wife even by the Torah, it still does not excuse adultery and this includes adultery by lust – man’ greed can be like a fire gone out of control!) – 32 who are faithful to their trusts and pledges; 33 who give honest testimony 34 and are steadfast in their prayers. 35 They will be honoured in Gardens of Bliss. 36 What is wrong with the disbelievers? Why do they rush to peer at you (Muhammad) 37 from left and right in the crowds? 38 Does every one of them expect to enter a Garden of Bliss? (Note: This strange quirk of man to latch onto what he thinks is the saved and thus by befriending it, he may increase his own chances of salvation amazes God. When the pope recently came to Ireland, against the weather and all, thousands of Christians turned out to greet him and this has an admirable quality showing dedication to an overall cause but God wonders if Jesus appeared incognito today, who would truly listen to him if he called for change within that church? God Knows he would be branded an imposter and an upstart and if he persisted in this quest for truth and God’s Will, would indeed eventually be locked up Amen. Listen if you have ears!) 39 No! We created (formed) them from the substance they know 40 and by the Lord of every sunrise and sunset, We have the power (from God, for God alone Holds all Power) 41 to substitute them for others better than they are – nothing can prevent Us from doing this. 42 So leave them to wallow and play in idle talk, until they come face to face with their promised Day (of Judgement), 43 the Day they will rush out of their graves as if rallying to a flag, 44 eyes downcast and covered in shame: that is the Day of which they were warned. (Note: Sometimes God Shows me a person

whom I know in life and who may have chosen to openly renounce God – then, I just see a mind-vision them and what they will say as they face the Judgement. One such man – God Shows after death in deep dark sleep awakens and says, “Oh F..k! not this!” and then, “How I wished I had stayed in the darkness and nothingness of my death.” This does not say that death is like this for anyone else or maybe even the man in question – it is a vision of the shocked look on the face of the wilful disbeliever.

I had another one earlier of a woman who may deem herself important and maybe even higher in status than many men in life – I see her at the Judgement with an amazed expression of disbelief in the fact of anyone daring to have the audacity to question her authenticity as a great and important person – alas – she has to face God, the Almighty, who may not even entertain speech to her and just deem her worthy of Hell, where an angel just drags her away.

The strange thing is I know these people and I can't say anything of God to them, for God is All Wise and He just Says to me, “Don't waste your time – they won't listen.” So, I fully understand how Muhammad felt and even Jesus by times, where they just would not allow their ears and hearts to hear.

God has kind of explained to me that my job is not to convert – that time is passed but to strengthen those – you, who have faith in God already and to prepare you for the Judgement. The Torah of Moses and the Writings of the Biblical prophets, the Gospel of Jesus and the Qur'an of the angels are there for anyone who needs to develop further with God. Ask Him and He will Guide you, all of you, if you just humble yourselves to ask!

I have, as Jesus did, not come to change the Scriptures (see Matthew 5 v 17-20), not one Word but to help you all to understand them. Yes, I say this with boldness; for, I know now that God has Sent me, so I have no reason to fear anyone or anything only God, the One, my Lord Almighty, as He once said to Abraham, “I am El Shaddai” Amen Amen Amen.

That is also why God has Told me via Jesus that I cannot charge any money for these Books, which are really not mine but God's and as Jesus once said to his apostles, "I have given to you freely so you must do the same" Amen.

SURAH 71 NOAH (Nuh):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 We sent Noah to his people: “Warn your people before a painful punishment comes to them.” 2 And so he said, “My people, I am here to warn you plainly. 3 Serve God, be mindful of Him and obey me 4 and He will Forgive you of your sins and spare you until your appointed time – when God’s appointment time arrives it cannot be postponed, if only you could understand!” 5 He said, “My Lord, I have called my people night and day, 6 but the more I call them, the further they run away: 7 every time I call them, so that You may Forgive them, they thrust their fingers in their ears, cover their heads with their garments, persist in their rejection and grow more insolent and arrogant. 8 I have tried calling them openly, 9 I have tried preaching to them in public and speaking to them in private. 10 I said, ‘Ask forgiveness of you Lord: He is ever Forgiving. 11 He will Send down abundant rain from the sky for you; 12 He will Give you wealth and sons: He will Provide you with gardens and rivers. 13 What is the matter with you? Why will you not fear God’s Majesty, 14 when He Created you stage by stage? 15 Have you not wondered how God Created seven Heavens, one above the other, 16 Placed the moon as a light in them and the sun as a lamp, 17 how God Made you spring forth from the earth like a plant, 18 how He will Return you into it and then bring you out again 19 and how He Spread the earth out for you 20 to walk along its spacious paths?’” 21 Noah said, “My Lord, they have disobeyed me and followed those whose riches and children only increase their ruin; 22 who have made a grand plan, 23 saying, ‘Do not renounce your gods! Do not renounce Wadd, Suwa’, Yaghuth, Ya’uq or Nasr!’ (Note: idols) They have led many astray. Lord bring nothing but destruction down on the evildoers!” (Note: Whether or not Noah asked God to bring destruction upon the evil ones, does not affect or change or hurry God’s Own Decision that was already Decided by Himself Amen.) 25 They were drowned and sent to Hell for their evil doings: they found no one to help them against God. 26 And Noah said, “Lord do not leave a single disbeliever on the earth – 27 if You leave them, they will lead Your servants astray and beget only licentious disbelievers – 28 Lord, Forgive me, my parents and whoever enters my house

as a believer. Forgive believing men and women but bring nothing but (ruin) down on the evildoers!”

(Note: God gave me a revelation during this surah at the beginning to explain His Perfect Timing and Harmony and for us to exist properly for Him, one simply has to accept it: God was talking to a man in a room next to Himself, so the man could hear Him perfectly but could not see. Every time God started to Speak, the man sat up to listen. At this, Satan looked in the window and a woman outside of the house shouts in a loud voice, “Satan (is there).” The man stops listening to God and asks, “God, is that woman calling me Satan? Or that Satan is here beside me?” God Answers, “No but she can’t see Me, so when she sees Satan approaching you, she shouts out “Satan!” The man says, “Surely God, had she been listening to You, she would have known not to, as at that moment, she was disturbing us.” God answers, “She is trying to be a protective mother – Satan knows this and by your alertness and attentiveness towards Me, Satan has learnt to read the signs, so when he sees you getting all attentive, he guesses, ‘God must be close by and Speaking’ even though he can’t hear Me (God), he guesses and cleverly has surmised that the best way to disturb Us is to make himself seen to the loud-mouth woman. Had she firstly called Me, the Lord her God, I would have Told her, ‘Not now, don’t shout, I am Speaking to the man and you, by your shouting, would not only disturb him but actually have the man thinking that either I, the Lord your God, or himself were in fact being called Satan by you.’ You see young man, timing, My Timing is all important and love can sometimes get in the way. All of you, to live in My Glory, would have to be 100% perfectly tuned to Myself, to My Timing and Holiness, putting Me, the Lord your God, before love and family and everything.” God Continues, “Well-meaning people are not always right, even though I See their efforts – Do you understand?” The man answers, “Yes, my Lord, my God Amen.” Thanks Father Amen.

SURAH 72 THE JINN: (Al-Jinn):

In the name of God, the most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Say (Muhammad) “It has been revealed to me that a group of jinn once listened in and said, ‘We have heard a wondrous Qur’an, 2 that gives guidance to righteousness and we have come to believe it – we shall never set up partners with our Lord – 3 and that He, exalted be the glory of our Lord! Has taken neither spouse nor child. (Note: I must add, do this group of jinn really know a lot about God when the angels (in Heaven) themselves “seek a way to Him” (see Qur’an 17:57)? So, the person who says, Sure even the jinn agree with it!” are no better than sheepish people who have closed their ears to follow blindly.) 4 Outrageous things have been said about God by the foolish among us, 5 although we had thought that no man or jinn would/could (dare) tell a lie about Him. (Note: this is the only power sin really has: the power of the lie. This is one reason why Satan is Condemned by God for ever is because he has lied in the sanctity of the Holy Spirit Amen.) 6 Men have sought refuge with the jinn in the past but they only misguided them further. 7 They thought, as you did, that God would never raise anyone from the dead (Note: Had they never heard of Jesus and his Resurrection by God (see Matthew 28 v 1-10)? And Muslims, I warn you, no matter what you have been taught about Jesus and his death and Resurrection, I assure you, he had to die to fulfil the Scriptures of Isaiah 52 v 13 – 52 v 12 – read it! Read it yourself because you all will be questioned about him. You cannot enter Heaven without the sacrifice of his blood spilled by God as a once off sacrifice for the purification of all future sin of mankind – and who amongst you has not sinned? This is the whole meaning of the life of Jesus that through his faith in God, he has conquered death by God’s Power Amen, so that at God’s Judgement, we may live forever.) 8 We tried to reach Heaven, but discovered it to be full of stern guards and shooting stars – we used to sit in places there, listening, but anyone trying to listen now will find a shooting star lying in wait for him – 10 (so now) we do not know whether those who live on earth are due for misfortune, or whether their Lord intends to guide them (Note: Could this be the fact that the jinn were thrown out of Heaven and its Light with Satan and thus can no longer hear what is spoken in the spirit and his Light

Amen?) 11 Some of us are righteous and others less so: we follow different paths. 12 We know we can never frustrate God on earth; we can never escape Him. 13 When we heard the guidance (of the Qur'an) we came to believe: whoever believes in his Lord need fear no loss nor injustice. 14 Some of us submit to Him and others go the wrong way: those who submit to God have found wise guidance, 15 but those who go wrong will be fuel for Hell Fire.'" (What jinn knows these words to be true? Do they not live in hope for the Judgement of God even though those first thrown out with Satan were condemned by God forever?) 16 If they (the Meccan Arabs had stayed on the right path, We would have given them abundant water to drink – 17 a test for them – but anyone who turns away from his Lord's Revelation will be sent by Him to spiralling torment. 18 Places of worship are for God alone – so do not pray to anyone other than God – (Note: This is one of the most important and simple statements uttered in the whole Qur'an and one, Christians, if you think carefully, is one that Jesus himself kept and tried to teach us by his example Amen. Think, if you are truly sincere with God, why would you need to pray to any intercessor? We know that God has used the blood of Jesus as a purification for our sins; yet, we need not even pray to Jesus. And I tell you, as I edit today, only yesterday 23/4/2020 did God Permit one, speaking in falsehood as Jesus (a false Messiah), to come before me and try to make me once again feel guilty for following God alone and who tried to turn me back to the ways of the Catholic church and tradition and in this, forget God all over again as a distant figure in the background. Yet, every time God Permits my listening to him, I catch him out making a mistake by the very Gospel that he supposedly preached. Then, when he is defeated, God comes close to me Himself and explains that if He wanted the real Jesus to come and speak with me, He could have him here in a second, yet, he was busy elsewhere doing His work and people, this makes perfect sense Amen. When the real Jesus does come close by in the Holy Spirit briefly, he always urges me to continue on doing God's work and obeying His Will Amen Amen Amen.)

19 Yet, when God's servant (Muhammad) stood up to pray to Him (God alone), they almost swarmed all over him. 20 Say (Muhammad and all who would follow his guidance from God), "I pray to my Lord alone: I set up no partner with Him." (Note: many a Christian may say, "What about God

Himself telling Jesus in Scripture to sit at His Right-Hand Side (see Psalm 110 v 1, Matthew 26 v 64)? People, this is God's Own Business, who God Sits beside Himself, who He may call what He may and is not ours to even comment on. Ours is to pray to God alone as Jesus himself did Amen. Why do you think that Jesus said himself that he "did not wish to change one Word of God's Law to Moses or the Teachings of the prophets" (see Matthew 5 v 17-20)? Think deeply about this and then read them, all of them, so as you may learn something about God before it's too late Amen. Why did Peter, his closest ally and chosen leader of his true church tell us to do this very thing and that "the teachings of the prophets were and still are like a light shining in a dark place until the dawn (the coming of Christ) arrives" (see 2 Peter 1 v 19)? 21 Say (Muhammad), "I have no control over any harm or good that may befall you." 22 Say, "No one can protect me from God: I have no refuge except in Him (Note: see Deuteronomy 32 v 39). 23 I only deliver (what I receive) from God – only His Messages." Whoever disobeys God and His messenger will have Hell's Fire as his permanent home: (Note: and remember each community has and still has their own messenger, who all spoke basically the same message to worship God alone and to live kindness to others; yet, we must truly look to see what they actually wanted us to do and not just heed the whims of tradition Amen (see Qur'an 5:43-50, Mark 12 v 29-31, Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, Leviticus 19 v 18).) 24 When they are confronted by what they have been warned about, they will realise who has the weaker protector and the smaller number. 25 Say, "I do not know whether what you have been promised is near or whether a distant time has been appointed for it by my Lord." 26 He is the One who Knows what is hidden. 27 He does not disclose it except to a messenger of His Choosing (Note: This is not about the Day of Judgement for only God Knows that but about what is hidden in general). He Sends watchers to go in front and behind, 28 to show that each of His messengers delivers his Lord's Message: He Knows all about them and He Takes account of everything. (Note: God has Permitted me to know my watchers, "Torshon ime Vorshon ime Veriston." They have told God, in my presence, as I was permitted to hear them say, "he (me) is easy to work with God" and God Smiled and Said, "I Know he is – he is Mine." Amen.)

(Note: I include my original note also here as I first wrote these Words: To every Christian I ask a simple question, “Who did Jesus pray to?” Did he not show us by his example how to live our lives (see Matthew 4 v 10, 6 v 6-15, John 4 v 22, 5 v 41-44, 13 v 15)? Alas, no priest or religious leader can guarantee your salvation or even his or her own. Pray to God. Let me continue: there is no sin in talking as a friend to Jesus, angels or the Holy Spirit, God’s Holy “Helper” (John 14 v 26) as they are alive but without God Present all of these are wide open to infiltration, if God Permits, by Satan and his disguises. We should also only ever pray to and worship God, the one Jesus calls “Our Father.” Also, it is a sin to pray to those who have already died (be they saints in your mind or not – only God Knows who are true saints) for the eternal Law Given to Moses tells us that we “should not contact spirits of the dead” (Leviticus 20 v 27) Amen and Jesus agreed with and still agrees with all of this Law (see Matthew 5 v 17-20) and this includes the saints, yes, including Mary, the mother of Jesus. The Qur’an simplifies it so well in verse 18 above “Houses of worship are for God alone – so do not pray to anyone other than God.” (Note: And remember Muslims, this includes Muhammad too!) If Jesus walked on the earth again, he would second this. Yes, he may argue with some Muslim practices but this is paramount, even with Jesus, “Worship God alone.” Muslims should not pray to Muhammad just as the Jews should not pray to the dead, even Moses or the other past prophets. Jewish literature often mentions Elijah – but Elijah ascended to Heaven, body and soul, strength (mind and spirit) and heart, so they are not breaking any eternal Law Amen. Christians for some strange reason boast of their personal allegiances, like, “It’s Padre Pio for me! – he always does the trick!” or, “I swear by saint Anthony!” or “Mary is the one!” or “I worship Jesus my God!” and I have heard a priest openly say this at Sunday Mass in front of maybe a thousand people. How are these people to worship God alone? If Jesus himself walked into that church, he would get sick, as where would he begin to start to unravel the mess? Yes, Christians may be kind people; yet, there is so much confusion within our church today. If I could, I would have everyone just praying to God alone and I would have people talking openly and everyday about God and asking the important questions and not burying them for the grave – Do you think you will find the answers when dead? – Well, maybe you will but how can you advance then

towards God as when you had the chance in life in the unseen state (for the most part – for, we are all given little hints and pointers and signs throughout our individual lives, if we would only listen to them and indeed heed them Amen)? Thus, you can't! for then, your time of Testing and opportunity is over. As I look upon some even well-respected Christians today and the way they laughingly cast aside their chances to find God truly in life, as they laugh and joke as if already saved and as if part of one big gang where everyone works for each other as in a club. I have seen priests join in this convivial joviality as if saying always, "Jesus was a mighty man – he died for all of us sinners!" Yet, can they not see that Jesus himself said that not all will be saved and many will be turned away by him, even those who claim to know him (see Matthew 7 v 21-23). People, we cannot just take one part of the Gospel and run back to this 'smilers club'; for, in this very club, has God Himself not been forgotten? Amen.)

SURAH 73 ENFOLDED (Al-Muzzammil):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 You (Muhammad), enfolded in your cloak! 2 Stay up through the night, all but a small part of it, 3 half or a little less, 4 or a little more; recite the Qur'an slowly and distinctly: 5 We shall send a momentous message down to you. 6 Night prayer makes a deeper impression and sharpens words – 7 you are kept busy for long periods of the day – 8 so celebrate the Name of your Lord and devote yourself whole heartedly to Him. (Note: a question to the Christian: Was Jesus wholeheartedly dedicated and devoted to God (see Matthew 26 v 39)?) 9 He is the Lord of the east and west, there is no god but Him so take Him as your Protector, 10 patiently endure what they say, ignore them patiently, 11 and leave to Me those who deny the Truth and live in luxury. Bear with them for a little while; 12 We have fetters, a blazing Fire, 13 food that chokes and agonizing torment in store for them, 14 on that Day when the earth and the mountains shake and the mountains become a heap of loose sand (Note: see Psalm 75 v 2-3, Isaiah 54 v 10). 15 We have sent a messenger to you (people) to be your witness, just as We sent a messenger to Pharaoh, 16 but Pharaoh disobeyed the messenger and so We inflicted a heavy punishment on him. 17 So, if you disbelieve, how can you guard yourselves against a Day that will turn children's hair grey, 18 a Day when the sky is torn apart? God's Promise will certainly be fulfilled. 19 This is a reminder: let whoever wishes take the way to his Lord. (Note: Many Christians may say, "How can this be - sure Jesus loved little children (see Matthew 18 v 2-4, 19 v 14)?" However, as in the time of Noah, God differs from Jesus, His angels and even His Holy Spirit in this way, for God alone Knows the conditional tense. He alone can weigh all the parameters and calculate correctly whether or not a child will grow up to meet God's criteria. So, when Judgement Day comes, God may even Judge that some children will not make His cut and these may indeed have their hair turned grey. God Knows even a child's insides and Knows by His Own Self, whether or not they would become believers in Him. However, God is Merciful and Kind and He is never unjust to any of His creatures; so, We must trust in His Almighty Decisions. So, if God Said, "I will frighten humanity into submission and

humility before Me; yet, I will save them, bar the worst of them who were arrogant and insolent and who openly challenged Me.” Then, no believer can say, “God, they were bad people on earth by my standards!” for God could Say, “Did you know all the parameters, like their childhoods and upbringings and indeed what their souls, hearts and spirits looked like?” Alas, the believer would have to decline to God’s better Judgement and Wisdom and His All-Knowing Pervasiveness Amen.)

(Note: A revelation: I have had another mind vision earlier on today of a man in life, close to my age, who may not be a church goer and even though he seems to be very happy, fit and organised in life – has he tried to really find God? I have seen the look on his face as he sees true believers going into the Kingdom and thinking, “How could they possibly know this much about God to be so elated in His Presence?” Then, the thought came, this man put about 1% of his effort into God and the finding of Him in his life, whereas a true believer puts in almost 100%. I have seen this man before in a dream and have written about it in chapter 85 entitled “Suitcases and lunchboxes” in the first Book “Manifestations,” wherein he opens his suitcase to find only dirt and dust in it – the sum total of his life. So, even though people may appear good to us and in control, they can never be so fully without God and just as Muhammad himself was reminded not to be looking at those whom he thought to be worthy but to those who seek God Amen (see Qur’an 80:5-12), so must we leave Judgement to God alone.)

20 (Muhammad) your Lord is well aware that you sometimes spend nearly two thirds of the night at prayer – sometimes half, sometimes a third – as do some of your followers. God Determines the division of night and day. He Knows that you will not be able to keep a measure of it and He has Relented towards all of you, so recite as much of the Qur’an as is easy for you. He Knows that some of you will be sick, some of you travelling through the land seeking God’s bounty, some of you fighting in God’s Way; so, recite as much as is easy for you, keep up the prayer, pay the prescribed alms and lend God a good loan. Whatever good you store up for yourselves you will find it with God, (even) better and with a greater reward. Ask God for forgiveness, He is Most Forgiving, Most Merciful. (Note: many modern Muslims who can read

and write, still feel it incumbent on them to learn 'off by heart' the Qur'an in full. At Muhammad's time on earth, it was recited as many were not able to read and write and it was initially passed on verbally. However, today I ask you, if you spend so much time learning off these verses and still you go out and sin, answer yourselves honestly, has it been worth it? If you turn up at the Judgement, telling God, "I can recite the whole Qur'an 'off by heart' and I fed the poor and I prayed to You," and God Turns around and Says, "What about all these innocent children you have spoiled by training them in the ways of war and violence?" The Muslim man answers God, "But Lord, this is jihad, we are ready to fight any nation for You." God Answers, "Don't tell Me what jihad is you fool! – I can Fight My own battles! True jihad is fighting Satan and evil and praying for My Will and Guidance and Satan has duped you into the evil ways of violence and murder. Can you not see that life is sacred to Me – all life? and how My Commandments to Moses are for all time, which openly say, 'Do not commit murder'?" (see Exodus 20 v 13, Deuteronomy 5 v 17, Qur'an 25:68).

Thus, I tell you: Qur'an - remind! Gospel - remind! Torah - remind! Bible with what all the prophets said, even those bits that were forgotten over time - remind! Can you hear yet? Glory be to God Amen.

Alas, for those Muslims (whom I do care for as believers in God, or indeed God would not have me writing these Words of advice to you) who say silly things like, "America is the infidel" and such, as I once was preached to by a Muslim man in Dublin as I was telling him how I had read the Qur'an, over twenty five years ago maybe thirty. God Gave me no Words for the man at that time, so I just listened as he tried to convince me of this 'fact' according to himself. Now, God may ask this man, "Who told you that America was 'the infidel'? Many Americans actually believed in Me; so, suppose I was to swap America for a real infidel, a Godless infidel? Would you still rejoice – you fool?" Would you rejoice at your stupid victory? Where would you stand when the new power arose who are truly Godless and will show such evil as the world has never seen? Will you rejoice then, you fool? Will you rejoice then, when the one you called 'the infidel' and was not, falls? Do you really want to see true evil and chaos – fool? I tell you stop! Turn to Me in prayer,

for I know you are easily duped foolish man by Satan into picking up his words so eagerly with your tongue – Do you want me to Judge you as a carrier of Satan’s words and falsehood? – Do not spread corruption in the land!”)

(Note: As I type and edit today 27/4/2020, God has Lead me to watching a few You-Tube videos of late, as He Prepares me for the end of my writings which should be in the next month, as this is the final Book completed in the series of six, even though it is numbered 2 in this series. Thus, even though I have written briefly and sometimes prophetically on the rebuilding of God’s Holy Temple in Jerusalem in this series, it has been revealed to me of late on one of these You-tube documentaries that the site of the original Temple could not have been where the Roman Fort was and thus could quite possibly be in the old city of David at the spring. With this information at hand, it just shows me even more how God Cares for all His believers. Who could have foreseen that with this new Temple built, that God would already have in place and close by the Mosque for the Muslims and the Churches for the Christians all ready and waiting to fulfil Isaiah’s prophecy that indeed His Temple would be “a house of prayer for the people of all nations” (Isaiah 56 v 1-8)? You see people, all along, it’s as if God has been Preparing me to go into Israel in the name of Elijah, just as John the Baptist did before in Jesus’ first time and this time unite the three churches, Jews, Muslims and Christians before His New and Holy Temple as a sign to and strengthening of His people before the sudden arrival of the evil and Godless one’s dominion. Only last night I have been drawn to watching the amazing story of the re-found Ark of the Covenant and the Tablets that were once Given by God Himself to Moses, and the attached Temple offerings tables etc, even the apparent blood of the Messiah on its lid as atonement for the sins of man. Unbelievable and highly coincidental as this may sound, this is the kind of thing that I could figure on God doing i.e. firstly, having it right beside us all along and not truly lost as many thought and secondly, showing up the folly of humanity as they prayed so long at the wrong wall that Jesus did prophesy would be flattened to the ground, leaving “not a single stone in its place” (see Matthew 24 v 1-2) as the true Temple site still remains.

As I lay awake last night, thinking hypothetically again of a situation where I am teaching a Jewish rabbi, a Muslim imam and a Christian priest, the thoughts came again, that you all have really little to change to become truthful before God and to live in the One Way together. Firstly, Christians will only have to stop worshipping Jesus, and anything other than God "The Father" as Jesus has already instructed them to do in his Gospels Amen (Matthew 4 v 10). The Mass will have to change its wording and devotional practices to saints who are in fact spirits of the dead and who "should not be contacted" by the eternal Law of Moses (Leviticus 20 v 27). They may also have to accept that for God to call the Messiah Jesus His son, it may have only been to fulfil scriptures and indeed that Jesus is a created being like all other things Amen (see Isaiah 44 v 24). The Muslims are close to the truth but will have to incorporate the Sabbath into their weekly practice and will have to realise that it was vital that Jesus died and was risen by God as a sacrifice of purification for all of our sins, as will the Jews. If the Jews accept this without any change whatsoever to the original Law given to Moses by God, as Jesus in fact tells us all clearly that he did not wish to change himself either (see Matthew 5 v 17-20), then, all will be complete and God will reenter the Temple and in fact Shine His Light of Glory for all the world to see. However, even though the Torah will be kept in full, there will no longer be any need for sin offerings by the people for their sins, as the blood of Christ has already been spilled and has atoned for this. Any offerings will be ones of friendship and thanks before God Amen. God will Show His pleasure at the correct offerings Amen. I tell you all that this is far more tangible and close to us all than we may think and have thought to be distant and thus, even though unseen to us, has been in Preparation by God Himself all along. Thus, what I initially thought to hold a few 'hick-ups' may turn out to be far smoother than I first envisaged. God is Merciful and Wise and truly Loves us and to be with us if we would only respect and obey Him. And just as the man who apparently has found the Ark says in his speech about the absolute need in obeying the original ten Commandments from God, I tell you all that this is a huge confirmation to me, even as a Christian, for all along, God has Shown me His Unchanging Nature exactly as is Worded by Himself in Malachi 3 v 6 "I am The Lord, and I do not change!" And people this is so true and quite understandable if God is so Powerful and Wise as to be able to Create

a universe, surely He has the ability to Give us an eternal unchanging Law for all time, as He did to Moses. Now many Christians and Muslims may argue that both Gospel and Qur'an overrule this Law but I assure you that this is only on a temporary basis so as we gentiles may have a chance to be saved even in our unclean states by the Torah (and remember, the Holy Spirit of God knows who is truly clean by the Light within them and thus a Christian or Muslim who both obey their respective Gospel and Qur'an may in fact be far cleaner by God's Heavenly Light than a Law abiding Jew Amen), if we worship God alone, (not the trinity Christians – no! the same God whom Jesus worshiped and still does (see John 4 v 22, John 5 v 41-44, Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-31)) and love our neighbours as ourselves. And people, you can never love your neighbour as yourself without firstly worshipping God and Knowing Him; for, then, God Teaches us how to truly love our brothers and to do what is best for them by how He Sees it and not how we may feel. I tell you the one who does not have God in this life and who appears successful and kind and thoughtful even still, will always have angles to look from, whereas the one in God sees his or her brother or sister and wishes salvation for them for eternity Amen. Now people all three Moses, Jesus and Muhammad advocated these summaries/inclusions of God's Law and the need for their keeping in all we do (see Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, Leviticus 19 v 18, Mark 12 v 29-31, Qur'an 39:10-11 & Sunnah that says "no one can be a believer unless he does for others what he would like done for himself.")

I must also add people that this man, the one who found the Ark again, left the world a message before his passing on to God about the evil one and the mark of the beast etc as was given him by the angels and was mentioned in Revelations; yet, even he, was slightly frightened and under the effects of sensation by this and thus has passed on a message with fear – God has Shown me that there is absolutely no need for fear, for this man will only be a proud and devious one who strives to understand God, yet he can never, for he cannot rule God the way he wants to rule all. A true believer understands this already in his fundamental upbringing on God, no matter what tradition he or she comes from – thus knows already in his or her heart that God is always more Powerful than us and in fact is the Holder of all Wisdom and thought Amen.)

74 WRAPPED IN HIS CLOAK (Al-Muddaththir):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 You wrapped in your cloak, 2 arise and give warning! 3 Proclaim the Greatness of your Lord; 4 cleanse yourself; 5 keep away from all filth; 6 do not weaken, feeling overwhelmed; 7 be steadfast in your Lord's cause. 8 When the Trumpet Sounds, 9 that will be a Day of anguish for the disbelievers. 10 They will have no ease. 11 (Muhammad), leave Me to Deal with the one I Created helpless, 12 then gave vast wealth 13 and sons by his side, 14 making everything easy for him (an opponent of Muhammad) – 15 yet, he still hopes I will Give him more. 16 No! he has been stubbornly hostile to Our Revelation: 17 I will inflict a mounting torment on him. 18 He planned and plotted – 19 confound him, how he plotted! – 20 again, confound him, how he plotted! – 21 and looked 22 and frowned and scowled 23 and turned away filled with pride 24 and said, "This is just plain old sorcery, 25 just the talk of a mortal!" 26 I will throw him into the scorching Fire. 27 What will explain to you what the Scorching Fire is? 28 It spares nothing and leaves nothing (Note: Jesus once said, The One to "fear is God, who can destroy both body and soul in Hell" (see Matthew 10 v 28)); 29 it scorches the skin; 30 there are nineteen in charge of it – 31 We appointed only angels to guard Hell Fire – and We have made their number a test for the disbelievers so that those who have been given the Scripture will be certain and those who believe will have their faith increased and neither they who have been given the Scripture nor the believers will say, "What could God mean by this description?" In this way God leaves whoever He Wills to stray and Guides whoever He Will – no one knows your Lord's Forces except Him. It is only a reminder to mortals. 32 No! (it is more) – by the moon! 34 by the shining dawn! (Note: again this cannot be God Himself directly speaking but Gabriel himself or the Heavenly Council, for God Himself has already said to Enoch "In Me there is no oath only truth.") 35 it is one of the Mightiest things, 36 a warning to all mortals, 37 to those of you who chooses to go ahead and those who lag behind. 38 Every soul is held in pledge for its deeds, 39 but the companions of the right will stay 40 in Gardens and ask 41 about the guilty. 42 "What drove you to the scorching Fire?" 43 and they will answer, "We did

not pray; 44 we did not feed the poor; 45 we indulged with others (in mocking the believers); 46 we denied the Day of Judgement 47 until a certain End came upon us.” 48 No intercessor’s plea will benefit them now. 49 What is the matter with them? Why do they turn away from the warning, 50 like stampeding asses 51 fleeing from a lion? 52 Each one of them demands that a Scripture be sent down to him and unrolled before his very eyes – (Note: and many may childishly think, “Why didn’t God pick me out to send a revelation to me?” The fact is that God has to Purify and even Make Holy for Himself any who are to receive His Word – thus, if God came unannounced to an unprepared person, that person would instantaneously burn up Amen.) 53 No! truly they have no fear of the life to come – 54 but this truly is a reminder. 55 Let whoever wishes to take heed do so: 56 they will only take heed if God so wishes. He is the Lord who should be heeded, the Lord of Forgiveness. (Note: The angels and the Holy Spirit are my witnesses in this, during the writing of “Manifestations” I was asked to summarise the Qur’an into one Word and without seeing fully, this Word was “Reminder.”)

(Note: 22/10/2017) A revelation and mind vision again Given as I awoke this morning: Firstly, I have always felt somewhat like Noah. When I read Jesus’ Words from God in the Gospel about the time of the End and it being “like the time of Noah” (see Matthew 24 v 37-40), even years ago as I was a young man, it clicked within me. And God has Revealed to me that Just as Noah entered the Ark, so will I one day be brought up to Heaven like Elijah before this End in preparation for the Judgement body and soul. This is not ‘feathering my own nest’ or ‘cap’ for I have work to do and my work now is to remind as is in the Qur’an that “God is One”, the “Father” alone is Almighty God. Jesus is called “My Son” by God Himself and he is indeed God’s Messiah but this is all God’s Business and not ours. Ours is to heed the message of the Gospel, to worship God alone and to love each other. The Law of Moses is eternal and tells us just the same; as do God’s early Biblical prophets, all of them, for the same Spirit spoke through them all, including through Jesus. Muhammad is slightly different in that he received a message directly from an angel in the Red Light Heaven – whom God Permitted to send as a reminder – to try again to warn humanity again to worship God alone and to do good deeds (including thoughts, words and actions) Amen.

My work for now is to confirm those with faith already and to strengthen them ahead of the Great Judgement. I must unite people and show them the simplicity of the Scripture and try to uncomplicate what man has done with it. God has Given me this task and I will succeed. I stand for no human church, so, I have no agenda of my own but God's alone. I was born a Christian, a gentile, by Jewish standards but God will do the Judging. Yet, God has Allowed me to see straight through all the Scriptures, including the Qur'an as God's reminder to tell humans to stop 'faffing about' and to worship Him alone, as indeed Jesus did and still does. Because of this, Christians have not a 'leg to stand on' when they talk of worshipping Jesus himself. (Note, as I edit and type over two years later: I sometimes worry as to God's inclusion and placement of some of these notes, as I did only this morning as I added the notes on Jerusalem and the rebuilding of its Temple in the last surah and yet, here I am a surah later reading a very similar message again that I had written over two years ago and had forgotten about – God had not! Thus, I have learned to add these notes in exactly as God Wills them and I just know the whole package will be coherent Amen.)

I have had another mind vision this morning too, wherein I saw a married woman with children whom I know and who seems to me a modern independent western working woman who relies heavily on science and may say, "I believe in something but I don't know is there a God." This woman's husband's parents are very nice people and are heavily involved with our church and local charity work; yet, not even a parent's or grandparents' love can save, nor even the Messiah's, if God deems them otherwise. These scientifically minded people today seem to have all the answers and live in this amazing 'Godless world' wherein He is never truly mentioned. Yes, they may baptise their children and give them communion and to them, it is a little like throwing a few coins in the poor box, a very meagre contribution but 'just in case' kind of thing.

However, when God Shows up at the Judgement all too suddenly, these will stand in shame, as their 'penny's worth' of faith is shown up as something almost worthless. Can you feed a family on a few coins? No! You would hardly buy them a packet of sweets and how long would that last? Hmm? You

disbelievers still have time but I fear for you all! The strange thing is that many who appear pillars in our society fall when their foundations are shown to have been built on sand! I tell you all, the strongest foundation, one of pure rock, is God Almighty and He is More, for He once Said to Moses in rhetorical almost comic fashion, "Is there a limit to My Power?" (Numbers 11 v 23).

Let me tell you all, both time and the universe are finite things and not eternal as some would have you believe but God Almighty Himself is limitless in Power by His Own Choice, Decision and Wisdom Amen. Glory be to God Amen.

There is another task, God has Given me and to which I have nearly completed – God is my Witness and so also is His Holy Spirit, His Holy and ever faithful servant. This is: I have fought and found out most of the false messiahs who were to come into the world and I have defeated them in spirit before they could get to humanity. This is a Grace from God and only by His truth and Guidance did and could I have succeeded and I have won, even defeating Satan himself by exposing the truth Amen Amen Amen.

Before I was born, God must have Given me this task and I could have failed, had I not found and listened to God and I tell you, the world would not have succeeded in his trickery – they would have been like lambs to the slaughter but by God's Power, Wisdom, Grace and Truth and His Love of the real Messiah Jesus, He has granted this pardon. As I have found with God, He only writes when He has succeeded and is sure of success and We have succeeded Amen. However, man's pride is almost as big a stumbling block and unless he humbles himself before the Almighty, then, there is no other way for his salvation Amen. Alas, no one only God Himself can help in this task Amen. For this is an individual relationship from the dawn of creation that God has imposed on each soul Amen. All it requires is a simple call from every human and indeed every Heavenly being to ask his or her Creator to Help, to Guide and to Teach them, for He already Loves you, as God Spoke through the prophet Joel." All those who ask the Lord for help will be saved" (Joel 2 v 32). Alas human and angelic pride can prevent this until it is all too late Amen.

God also confirms this through the prophet Isaiah, “No one who waits for my help will be disappointed” (Isaiah 49 v 23). And as the Qur’an teaches, “If they turn away, say, ‘God is enough for me: there is no god but Him: I put my trust in Him: He is the Lord of the Mighty Throne’” (Qur’an 9:129).

And as Jesus said, “Believe in God and believe in me” (John 14 v 1). And I say, how simple can it be? Just call God, the Lord and ask Him to Help and guide you Amen. I know, for God has Told me that many people will not listen to these Words. Many including Christian priests will almost choke with envy at them but those who sin against the Holy Spirit can never be forgiven. Beware! Amen Amen Amen Thanks God Amen.

SURAH 75 THE RESURRECTION (Al-Qiyama):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 By the Day of Resurrection 2 and by the self-reproaching soul! (Note: God has Revealed to me that one's conscience is part of one's soul – thus indeed could the soul stand trial against itself, the heart and the spirit with mind and body if the owner chooses to do evil. By choosing God and thus, God's Holy Spirit, His Helper, God supersedes the conscience of the soul and Guides man and angel by His Holy Spirit in soul, mind, the spirit's protecting cover and the heart amen.) 3 Does man not think that We shall not put his bones back together? 4 In fact, We can reshape his very fingertips. 5 Yet, man wants to deny what is ahead of him: 6 he says, "So, when will this Day of Resurrection be? 7 When eyes are dazzled 8 and the moon eclipsed 9 when the sun and moon are brought together, 10 on that Day man will say, "Where can I escape?" 11 Truly there is no refuge: 12 they will return to their Lord on that Day. 13 On that Day man will be told what he put first and what he put last. 14 Truly, man is a clear witness against himself, 15 despite all the excuses he may put forward (God Permitting – Note: For God Holds all thought before Himself and if He Chooses to permit these grovelers to pick some bad and evil thoughts out of his basket of such for one last time before he sends all to Hell who are attached to evil, then, this is His Choice; for, God could just as easily leave the lost devoid of all thoughts and words on the Day of Judgement Amen.) 16 (Muhammad) do not rush your tongue in an attempt to hasten (your memorisation of) the revelation (the Qur'an): 17 It is for Us to make sure of its safe collection and recitation. 18 When We have recited it, repeat the recitation 19 and it is up to Us to make it clear. (Note: this "Us" once again, is Gabriel speaking directly to Muhammad and including Himself in the union of God and His Heavenly Council that preside in the Red Light of the Fourth Heaven (not that God needs a council, for God can Exist without one, without anyone or anything Amen, but this is His way, as is shown in the Bible (see Psalm 82 v 1). God in fact Councils the very thoughts of His angelic and Heavenly council, even if they don't fully understand this; for God once said to Enoch, "My Thought is My Counsellor, My Wisdom and Word are Made and My eyes Observe all things how they stand here and tremble with

terror” (The Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch xxxiii 4). Many Muslims over the years have made excuses or tried to, for God speaking in the third person as a figure of speech but God does not use figures of speech but truth and when He has used the Word “We” in the Book of Genesis 1 v 26 and “Us” He is clearly talking with a group of Heavenly beings Amen. Here is the full excerpt so you can see for yourselves, “And now We will Make human beings; they will be like Us and resemble Us.” Humans have always tried to complicate things or even lie to prove their theories and traditions are right, when all they needed to do all along was to offer them up to God and He will Give an answer back to us, even if we have to wait till the Judgement Day itself, if He deems that we do not need to know the answer to what we may seek as it may not be necessary for our salvation and inclusion into everlasting life, which is more important to God and should be to us, than knowing everything about everything and still being a prat who is neglectful towards God Amen. We must learn to trust Him for He is very real and is alive and with us at all times. You cannot buy this type of faith or even impress it on people, even on those whom you love; you just have to actually sit down and talk with God sincerely Amen Amen Amen.) 20 Truly you (people) love the fleeting world 21 and neglect the life to come. 22 On that Day there will be radiant faces, 23 looking towards their Lord 24 and on that Day there will be sad and despairing faces 25 of those who realise that a great calamity is about to befall them. 26 Truly, when the soul reaches the collar bone; 27 when it is said, “Could any charm-healer heal him now?” 28 when he knows it is the final parting (death); 29 when his legs are brought together; 30 on that day he will be driven towards your Lord (Note: Remember Qur’an 50:39 “The trance of death will bring the truth with it.” This shows the understanding that man has his life to do what he is going to do before God and not a second longer. So, whatever punishment or reward he receives directly afterwards, his full completion is handed out on the Day of Judgement when he is reunited with his body Amen.) 31 He neither believed nor prayed (in life), 32 but denied the truth and turned away, 33 then, walked back to his people with a conceited swagger. 34 Closer and closer it comes to you. 35 Closer and closer still. 36 Does man think that he will be left alone (and not taken to account)? 37 Was he not just a drop of spilt out sperm 38 which later became a clinging form, which God Shaped in due proportion, 39 fashioning the from

it the two sexes, male and female? 40 Does He who can do this not have the power to bring the dead back to life?

SURAH 76 MAN (Al-Insan):

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Was there any period of time that man was nothing to speak of? 2 We created (formed) him from a drop of mingled fluid to put him to the test; We gave him hearing and sight: (Note: Remember what God said to the prophet Jeremiah, "I, the Lord, search the minds and test the hearts of men. I Treat each one to the way he lives, according to what he does." (Jeremiah 17 v 10). And I assure you all that life is a Test from God – yes you are the 'guinea pig' for want of a better word and you can do nothing about it but try your best to please Him. Those who turn away and think that life is all about the self and what one can get out of it in the form of enjoyment and self-pleasure, even if it means sinning to have it, well, you have all your fun in life and you have put absolutely nothing into the Bank of God. Try getting a mortgage from a bank in life without having an account or any savings there and you will see what I talk of. Remember also that what a man "does" from the above quotation includes what a man does in thought, word and action (see Matthew 5 v 28, 12 v 36-37, 7 v 12).) 3 We guided him to the right path, whether he was grateful or not. 4 We have prepared chains, iron collars and blazing Fire for the disbelievers (Note: many Christians live their entire lives under the illusion that Jesus would never do anything like this and even deep down would dare to think that he would not allow God to hurt anyone, almost a protector figure – however, this could not be further from the truth – you have allowed your eyes and ears and hearts to be censored into this falsehood, for Jesus did openly warn us of the dangers of not doing God's Will (see Matthew 7 v 21, 12 v 50, 25 v 41) and he himself lived and died for it (see Matthew 26 v 39).) but 5 the righteous will have a drink mixed with kafur (a fragrant herb), 6 a spring from which God's servants drink, making it flow plentifully; 7 they fulfil their vows; they fear a Day of widespread wows; 8 they give food to the poor, the orphan and the captive, though they love it themselves (Note: see Matthew 25 v 34-46), saying, "We feed you for the sake of God alone. We seek neither recompense nor thanks from you. 10 We fear the Day of our Lord – a woefully grim Day (for sinners)." 11 So God will save them from the woes of that Day, Give them radiance and gladness, 12

and reward them for their steadfastness with a Garden and silk (robes). 13 They will sit on couches, feeling neither scorching heat nor biting cold, 14 with shady (branches) spread over them and clusters of fruit hanging close at hand. 15 They will be served with silver plates 16 and gleaming silver goblets according to their fancy (Note: It will be all clean food by the Torah) 17 and they will be given a drink infused with ginger 18 from a spring called Salsabil. 19 Everlasting youths will attend them – if you could see them, you would think they are scattered pearls – 20 if you looked around you, you would see bliss and great opulence; 21 they will wear garments of green silk and brocade (Note: is there a hint here to the Light of Faith in the first Heaven in the Green Light?); they will be adorned with silver bracelets; their Lord will Give them a pure drink: 22 “This is your reward. Your endeavours are appreciated.” 23 We it is who have sent down this Qur’an in gradual revelation to you (Muhammad). 24 Await your Lord’s Judgement with patience; do not yield to any of these sinners or disbelievers; 25 remember the Name of your Lord at dawn and in the evening; 26 at night bow down before Him; glorify Him at length by night. 27 These people love the fleeting life. They put aside (all thoughts of) a heavy Day. 28 Yet We created (formed) them; We strengthened their constitution; if We please, We can replace such people completely. (Note: To say such a thing the “We” must have full authority from the Almighty Himself or the Almighty is Speaking as part of the “We” His Heavenly council Created by Himself for Himself and as with anything He Created it was for His own good pleasure and amusement with an end purpose of having a few respectful friends Amen.) 29 This is a reminder. Let whoever wishes, take the way to his Lord. 30 But only those God Wills will wish to do so - God is all Knowing, all Wise – 31 He Admits whoever He Will into His Mercy and has Prepared a painful torment for the disbelievers (Note: see Matthew 25 v 41).

SURAH 77 (WINDS/ANGELS) SENT FORTH (Al-Mursalat):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 By the (winds/angels) (Note: see Psalms 104 v 4, Hebrews 1 v 7) sent forth in swift succession 2 violently storming, scattering far and wide, 4 separating forcefully (believers from disbelievers), 5 delivering a reminder, 6 as a proof and warning: 7 what you are promised will come to pass. 8 When the stars are dimmed 9 and the sky is split; 10 when the mountains are turned to dust 11 and the messengers are given their appointed time (to prepare for the Judgement) 12 – for what Day has all this been set? 13 The Day of Decision. 14 What will explain to you what the Day of Decision is? 15 Woe on that Day to those who denied the truth! 16 Did We not destroy the first (disbelievers)? 17 We shall make the last follow them: 18 this is how We deal with the guilty. 19 Woe on that Day to those who denied the truth! 20 Did We not make you from an underrated fluid 21 which We housed in a safe lodging 22 for a determined period? 23 We determine (it): how excellently We determine! 24 Woe on that Day to those who deny the truth! 25 Did We not make the earth a home 26 for the living and the dead? 27 Did We not place firm lofty mountains on it and provide you with sweet water? 28 Woe on that Day to those who denied the truth! 29 They will be told, “Go to what you used to deny! 30 Go to the shadow of smoke!” It rises in three columns; 31 no shade does it give, nor relief from the flames; 32 it shoots out sparks as large as tree trunks 33 and as bright as copper. 34 Woe on that Day to those who denied the truth! 35 On that Day they will be speechless, 36 and they will be given no chance to offer any excuses (Note: If God Chooses to keep them from His own ears). 37 Woe on that Day to those who denied the truth! 38 (They will be told), “This is the Day of Decision: We have gathered you and earlier generations. 39 If you have any plots against Me, try them now.” 40 Woe on that Day to those who denied the truth! 41 But those who took heed of God will enjoy cool shade, springs 42 and any fruit they desire; 43 (they will be told) “Eat and drink to your hearts content as a reward for your deeds: 44 this is how We reward those who do good.” 45 Woe on that Day to those who denied the truth! 46 (You may) eat and enjoy yourselves for a short while, evildoers that you are. 47 Woe on the Day to those who denied the

truth! 48 When you are told, "Bow down in prayer," they do not do so. 49 Woe on that Day to those who deny the truth! 50 In what revelation after this will they believe?

(Note: And people, this is true; for, if God Sent any more, it may be too much. And if He was to open the Heavens during the time of Testing which is now as life is today, then, those who see it would have had their chances spoiled in the unseen state and thus would not be able to achieve any Heavenly Light status as in Faith etc. Thus, it is all important that we try to find God in this unseen state of life. Once we have faith and are well on our way to having a good relationship with God, then, further signs only confirm this faith Amen. And God has always Given little signs of Himself for us to see, enough to know that they are extra ordinary as we may sometimes later doubt them again. That is also why the Qur'an plainly tells us that those who disbelieve, even if God was to suddenly Give them many visible signs, they would still doubt their own senses, even thinking that they were hallucinating Amen.

Thus, we all have the Bible, both Old and New and the Qur'an which are plenty and all of them with extras that are not in the others, even though their main themes are the same, for each person to learn from if we would only leave our stubborn pride aside Amen.)

SURAH 78 THE ANNOUNCEMENT (Al-Naba’):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 What do they question 2 about the momentous announcement 3 over which they differ? 4 They will find out. 5 In the end they will find out. (Note: we as believers don't need to have all the answers, for they will be answered for us at the judgement; ours today is to do the Will of God: to worship Him alone and to do good and remaining mindful of Him always Amen.) 6 Did We not make the earth smooth 7 and make the mountains to keep it stable? 8 Did We not create you in pairs (Note: see Jesus' allusion to this in Matthew 19 v 4-6 and in Genesis 1 v 27, 2 v 24 where it is written), 9 give you sleep for rest 10 the night as a cover 11 and the day for your livelihood? 12 Did We not build seven strong Heavens above you (Note: Even though God Himself Says in Isaiah 44 v 24, "I am the Lord, the Creator of all things. I alone stretched out the Heavens; when I made the earth no one helped me." Remember that the angels were Created on the second day according to Enoch after the Light was revealed, thus, as the Heavens were arranged by God on the fourth day according to Genesis, they would have been there to help God in this task, just as God already mentioned their being there for the creation of man in Genesis 1 v 26 on the sixth day.) 13 and a blazing lamp (the sun)? 14 Did We not send water pouring down from the clouds 15 to bring forth grain, plants, 16 and luxuriant gardens? 17 A time has been appointed for the Day of Decision: (Note see Psalm 75 v 2 "I have Set a time for Judgement" says God "and I will Judge with fairness.") 18 a Day when the Trumpet will sound and you will come forward in crowds, 19 when the sky is opened and becomes wide portals (Note: When I first read this I instantly understood it to mean the openings to the various Realms of Heaven shown by their individual Light Colours Amen (see Qur'an "Ways of ascent" surah 70:3-4).), 20 when the mountains are set in motion and become a mirage (Note: see Isaiah 54 v 10). 21 Hell lies in wait, 22 a home for oppressors 23 to stay in for a long time, (Note: see Matthew 5 v 25-26) 24 where they will taste no coolness nor drink 25 except one that is scalding and dark – 26 a fitting requital, 27 for they did not fear a reckoning 28 and they utterly rejected Our messages as lies. 29 We have recorded everything in a Record. (Note: (See Daniel 7 v 10, 12 v 1)

People, can you all not think of the many who today live in wealth and high esteem, yet who disregard God as a fable of make believe and even jokingly scoff at those true believers in God who they think are 'backward' and so 'unsophisticated' not to know otherwise. How can you tell them that they will meet their Judgement?) 30 "Taste this all you will get from Us is more torment." 31 For those who were aware of God (Who feared Him and obeyed Him), there is supreme fulfilment: 32 Gardens, vineyards (Note: Remember wine does not have to be alcoholic and there are many uses for grapes. Also, in the New Age, people will no longer know how to sin for all evil thoughts will have been removed by God and put in Hell with their users; thus, will one have any desire to get drunk?) 33 maidens of matching age, 34 and an overflowing cup. (Note: Jesus many times mentions reward in the Gospels (see Matthew 5 v 1-12, 6 v 6, 19-21, 7 v 2, 10 v 40-42, 13 v 43, 19 v 28-29, etc). 35 There will be no vain or lying talk (Note: as I said earlier, after the Judgement, those saved will no longer know how to sin, for all evil and evil thoughts will have been removed by God – the time of Testing is over – the Age of knowledge of God by His Grace is born Amen.): 36 a reward from your Lord, a fitting gift 37 from the Lord of the Heavens and the earth and everything in between, the Lord of Mercy. (Note: what is between the Heavens and between Heaven and earth is the Shekinah, or God's Light of Holiness and Glory that goes before His Immortal Self; it prevents any unauthorised crossing over of either being or thought; it also surrounds and engulfs Hell; it is a Living Flame of Fire within where God's Spirit and those who are Holy Reside Amen. It is also the Realm of the Highest Heaven that pervades all other levels and things Amen Holding them in existence and time by God's Will Amen.) They will have no authority from Him to speak. 38 On that Day when the Spirit and the angels stand in rows, they will not speak except for those whom the Lord of Mercy Gives permission and who will only say what is right. (This will be after God has removed all evil thoughts leaving sinners who lived on them in life with no further thought, unless God wills otherwise. Whereas the good will receive more of the same, good thoughts that they had previously experienced in life in preparation for their meeting with God amen amen amen.) 39 That is the Day of Truth. So, whoever wishes to do so should take a way back to his Lord. 40 We have warned you of imminent torment, on the Day when every person will see what their own

hands have sent ahead for them (Note: I include here also, what your own minds have sent ahead for them in thought, their hearts in understanding, their spirits in Light, their souls in purity and their bodies in good deeds amen Amen Amen), when the disbelievers say, "If only I were dust!"

SURAH 79 THE FORCEFUL CHARGERS (Al-Nazi'at):

1 By the forceful chargers 2 raring to go 3 sweeping ahead at full stretch 4 overtaking swiftly 5 to sort a matter out; 6 on the Day when the Blast reverberates 7 and the second blast follows, 8 hearts will tremble 9 and eyes will be downcast. (Note: God Being Wise is always Prepared for all eventualities and before time began, He has Told me, He had it all Planned out and accordingly Made an army of immortal angels in Pure White Light, unstained and untested by time and Himself; for, He Chose to make them perfect and pure like Himself – They will aid in the Judgement and have been ready to go from the very beginning, since before the Creation of the visible things. God is the All Wise and had anything went drastically wrong in time, like, let's say, if all His angels had chosen evil like Satan and if all humanity did also, then, this was and still is God's insurance policy, not that He needed it; for He, Himself could easily Command the uncreation of all things if He Chose to at any time. God is so, so, so Wise and I thank You God openly for this and that we will never be able to catch up with You Lord, only by Your Kind Permission Amen.) 10 They (the disbelievers) say, "What? Shall we be brought back to life, 11 after we have turned into decayed bones?" and they say, 12 "Such a return is impossible!" 13 But all it will take is a single blast, 14 and see! they will be (back) above ground. 15 Have you (Muhammad) heard the story of Moses? 16 His Lord Called out to him in the sacred valley of Tuwa, "Go to Pharaoh, he has exceeded all bounds, 18 and ask him, 'Do you want to purify yourself (of sin)? Do you want me to guide you to your Lord, so that you may hold Him in awe?'" (Biblically speaking Moses was sent to free the Israelite people; yet, here we see God giving Pharaoh himself a chance to repent.) 20 Moses showed him the great sign 21 but he denied and refused (the faith). 22 He turned away and hastily 23 gathered his people, proclaiming 24 "I am your supreme lord," 25 so, God Condemned him to punishment in the life to come and in this life: 26 there truly is a lesson in this for anyone who stands in awe of God. 27 Which is harder to create you people or the sky that He built, 28 raising it high and perfecting it, 29 giving darkness to its night and bringing out its morning brightness, 30 and the earth too, He spread out, 31 bringing waters and pastures out of it, 32 and setting firm mountains (in it) 33 for you and your animals to enjoy? 34 But when the

great overwhelming event arrives 35 on the Day that man remembers what he has done 36 and Hell Fire is there for all to see, 37 for anyone who has transgressed 38 and preferred the present life 39 Hell will be home; 40 for anyone who feared the meeting with (his) Lord and restrained himself from base (immoral) desires, 41 Paradise will be home. They ask you (Muhammad) about the Hour, 42 saying, “When will it arrive?” but how can you tell (them) that? 44 It is Known only to your Lord (see Matthew 24 v 36 wherein we see clearly how Jesus says that he himself does not know this, nor any angel in Heaven, only God Himself Knows it and thus this adds credence to the argument against their not being a trinity of God – if Jesus was God, would he not know this? Amen but Jesus himself never claimed that he was (see John 4 v 22, 5 v 41-44, 8 v 17-18, 14 v 28)– may I suggest you all read the Gospels again! This time with the sunglasses of tradition taken off and a prayerful heart to God put on instead, one that seeks all the truth Amen. I could also say the same to those who still think that Jesus never died but if you know anything of the Scriptures, he had to, fulfilling the prophecies of Isaiah and Zechariah and indeed the Psalms Amen (see Isaiah 52 v 13 – 53 v 12, Zechariah 12 v 10, Psalm 34 v 20 etc.); 45 you are only sent to warn those who fear it. 46 On the Day they see it, it will seem they (lingered in this life) an evening or its morning (Note: see Qur’an 46:35 also for understanding).

SURAH 80 HE FROWNED ('Abasa):

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 He frowned and turned away 2 when the blind man came to him – 3 for all you know (Muhammad) he might have grown in spirit, 4 or taken note of something useful to him. 5 For the self-satisfied one you go out of your way – 7 though it is not your responsibility if he does not attain purity – 8 but from the one who has come to you full of eagerness 9 and awe (of God) 10 you are distracted 11 No indeed! This is a reminder – 12 whoever wishes will remember it (Note: not necessarily as a learned off by heart piece of Scripture – but known and lived in one's heart so as to please God by what it contains within its pages Amen. Remember also that Gabriel chastised Muhammad here for showing his weaker human side, for trying to convert those whom he himself deemed important but who God may have deemed unsalvageable – now this is not fuel for those who may be against Muhammad and his message from God, no! I tell you Jesus himself, even as the Messiah of God, commented on this very thing, saying that if he did not do and say exactly what God Commanded him to and instead was to use his own words and emotional sway, then, "it is not to be taken as full proof" (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49) Amen. Thus, the lesson to leave true Judgement to God is a strong one.) – 13 inscribed in honoured scrolls, 14 exalted, pure, 15 by the hands of 16 noble and virtuous scribes. 17 Let man perish! How ungrateful he is! 18 From what thing does God Create him? 19 He Creates him from a droplet; He Proportions him: He Makes the way easy for Him, 21 then, He Causes him to die and be buried (Note: This is a generalisation, as there are cases where some ascended body and soul into Heaven (see Genesis 5 v 24 - Enoch, 2 Kings 2 v 11 – Elijah, Luke 24 v 51 – Jesus (also Acts 1 v 6-11), Jude v 9 – Moses) and also those who will be alive at the time of the Judgement who are to be saved will also never die.) 22 When He Wills, He will raise him up again. 23 Yet, man does not fulfil God's Commands. 24 Let man consider the food he eats! 25 We pour down abundant water 26 and cause the soil to split open, 27 We make grain grow 28 and vines and fresh vegetation, 29 olive trees, date palms, 30 luscious gardens, 31 fruits and fodder: 32 all for you and your livestock to enjoy.

(Note: Remember also that this can also be taken as a parable for the Light of true Faith as a plant within the soil of one's heart, watered by the Truth of God's Holy Spirit and the Fertiliser of His Word Amen (see Parable of the Sower (Matthew 13 v 1-9, 18-23).) 33 When the deafening Blast comes – 34 the Day man will flee from his own brother, 35 his mother, his father, 36 his wife, his children: 37 each of them will be absorbed in concerns of their own on that Day – 38 on that Day some faces will be beaming, 39 laughing and rejoicing, 40 but some faces will be dust stained 41 and covered in darkness: 42 those are the disbelievers who exceeded all bounds.

(Note: A few nights ago, as I type and edit, I had a very realistic and frightening dream in which I was in a house with one of my uncles whom I admired greatly as I grew up as we both shared a passion for animal life, livestock, dogs and hunting and all things natural. In the dream I was as I am now in age but as if I had never become religious for God and had continued on in a life of talking about and admiring animals and nature etc. As we discussed these things, I opened the front door of the house we were in and looked out to see a Tornado war plane stoop right down nearly touching the ground and it dropped what looked like a yellow battery type cylinder and as it started to bounce and roll right in the field or garden before me, as the plane zoomed away into the sky again, I realised. Before I could even think, I realised "Bomb!" and as I stepped inside the house, my uncle walked out into it. I tried to call him back inside but as I did I could feel the power as I heard a loud whistling noise as it started to explode but the noise was so loud that it started to burst my ear drums. As I now went down on my hunkers and thought and knew that this was it, I questioned, the noise got louder. As I closed my eyes, I can remember thinking and clearly calling out "God." As the Word "God" erupted from my inner self that was totally exposed by the facing of death, I felt like I was offering God my everything and I truly trusted Him with my all as I just accepted that I was about to die.

Then, I woke up in a terrible state and called God in reality as I lay sweating in my bed. I didn't know whether to wake my wife up to tell her or not or just to stay in prayer, for I have never dreamt of actually dying before. Then God, Said, "All souls taste death but because this is the tasting of your death, you

will not have to experience this again ever as you will rise into Heaven at my appointed time. I also tell you that had you remained in life as you had been with your uncle as a young man and hadn't come to Me, The Lord your God and if you hadn't answered My Call to you, then, this was not only your path but that of the world; for I would have Permitted a nuclear war and what you felt was that of such a bomb as it reverberated outwards in waves of radiation that went through you and almost exploded your ears before you passed out – you did call me though and you did leave your lot with Me and in My Control and even though I did not let you see beyond this yet, a great reward and happiness awaits You – I am God.”)

SURAH 81 THE ROLLING UP (Al-Takwir):

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 When the sun is rolled up, 2 when the stars are dimmed, 3 when the mountains are set in motion, 4 when pregnant camels are abandoned, 5 when wild beasts are herded together, 6 when seas boil over, 7 when souls are sorted into classes, 8 when the baby girl buried alive is asked 9 for what sin was she killed, 10 when the Record of deeds are spread open, 11 when the sky is stripped away, 12 when Hell is made to blaze 13 and Paradise brought near: 14 then, every soul will know what it has brought about. 15 I swear by the planets (see Qur'an 24:53, Matthew 5 v 33-37, Deuteronomy 23 v 21-23 and remember that God Told Enoch "There is no oath in Me only truth" – thus, this has to be Gabriel himself speaking here. And I add, even an angel cannot guarantee an oath; for, if God Himself Decided to destroy what that angel swore upon, then, that angel will look a fool. Thus, there is a greater lesson even for the angels in all of this and it is that from one of my favourite verses in the Qur'an, "In Sha Allah" which means God Willing (see Qur'an 18 v 23-24) and thus, if one cannot guarantee tomorrow, how can one swear on anything that could be destroyed tomorrow by God Amen.) 16 that recede and move and hide, 17 by the night that descends 18 by the dawn that softly breathes: 19 this is the word (spoken by) a noble messenger (Gabriel) 20 who possesses great strength and is held in honour by the Lord of the Throne, 21 obeyed there and worthy of trust. 22 Your companion (Muhammad) is not mad: 23 he did see him (Gabriel) on the clear horizon. 24 He does not withhold what is revealed to him from beyond. 25 This is not the word of an outcast devil. 26 So, where are you (people) going? 27 This is a message for all people; 28 for those who wish to take the straight path 29 But you will only wish to do so by the Will of God, the Lord of all people.

SURAH 82 THE BREAKING (Al-Infitar):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 When the sky breaks, 2 when the stars are scattered, 3 when the seas burst forth, 4 when the graves turn inside out: 5 each soul will know what it has done and what it has left undone. 6 You human being, what has lured you away from your generous Lord, 7 who Created you, Shaped you, Proportioned you, 8 in whatever form He Chose? 9 Yet, you still take the Judgement to be a lie! 10 Over you stand 11 watchers, noble recorders 12 who know what you do: 13 the good will live in bliss 14 and the wicked will burn in the Fire. 15 They will enter it on the Day of Judgement 16 and they will find no escape. 17 What will explain to you what the Day of Judgement is? 18 Yes! What will explain to you what the Day of Judgement is? 19 The Day (of Judgement) when no soul will be able to do anything for another; on that Day Command will belong to God. (Note: as I type and edit today 28/4/2020 I add, remember Command always Belongs to God, even today but He has Chosen to allow time to run for a certain predetermined length of which He alone Knows. He Could end it all today, right now and Punish people as they stand but Being God, He has Chosen a grand finale just as He has Spoken through His Word and as the Scripture Says "My Word will accomplish what I send it to do" (see Isaiah 55 v 10-11) and He has already Sent it many times from Adam through all the prophets including Jesus (Matthew 24 v 36) and thus, the Day of Judgement will happen according to how it was written in Scripture, just as the prophets have spoken it, as they received God's Word from Him Amen. The Qur'an reminds us again and again and again like the waves of the sea lapping at the shores of the living for those who would heed it. And people, some are so unfeeling and lost in their own worlds of thought that they cannot even feel the wetness of the water as it is up around their knees. They wade on dreaming and planning, lost to God and what life is really all about. Today as I type, on the radio is a woman preaching about mindfulness and how meditation can help us and who was even allowed to evoke the public to join in. Yesterday I heard a famous gardener saying about how green plants can heal a person. None of them mentioned God! Amen. Woe to those who are forgetful of God amen.)

SURAH 83 THOSE WHO GIVE SHORT MEASURE (Al-Mutaffifin):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

(Note: A revelation: I complain to God about why I can't go walking etc while I write, why must I be so mono-functional and across my right foot is burned as if branded by an angel – then, I think: the thought I have just thought is an imaginary picture of what a certain beach would look like – this is a test – a conditional thought to which I grapple towards but can never really happen in reality. Then, I think, God is closer to reality than imagination and imagination is just conditional thought. God is the only One who can think conditionally, even though man so often strives for it; yet, he can never have it. So, the best and only solution for man is to offer all conditional thoughts back to God and ask Him, “Lord, maybe someday, with your Permission and Guidance, for Lord what I do now may be far more important to You.” Jesus says, “God Knows all our needs before we even ask Him” (see Matthew 6 v 8). Yet God, does Test us as He told us through Jeremiah plainly (see Jeremiah 17 v 10) and God also, through His Testing, wants us to put Him first always – then, He Gives Amen.)

1 Woe to those who give short measure, 2 who demand of other people full measure for themselves, 3 but when it is they who weigh or measure for others give less than they should. (Note: The Torah tells us, “We should not steal or cheat or lie” and “To always use honest scales and measures” (Leviticus 19 v 11, 35-36, also see Exodus 20 v 15). 4 Do these people not realise that they will be raised up 5 on a Mighty Day, 6 a Day when everyone will stand before the Lord of the worlds? 7 No indeed! The Record of the wicked is in Sijjin – 8 what will explain to you what Sijjin is? 9 A clearly written Record. 10 Woe on that Day to the deniers, 11 those who deny the Day of Judgement! 12 Only the evil aggressor denies it: 13 when Our revelations are recited to him, he says, “Ancient fables!” 14 No! Their hearts are encrusted with what they have done. 15 No! On that Day they will be Screened off from their Lord, 16 then they will burn in Hell, 17 and then, they will be told, “This is what you called lie!” 18 But the Record of the truly good is in ‘Illiyun. 19 What will explain to you what ‘Illiyun is? 20 A clearly written Record, 21

witnessed by those brought near 22 the truly good will live in bliss, 23 seated on couches, gazing around. 24 You will recognise on their faces the radiance of bliss. 25 They will be served a sealed nectar, 26 its seal (perfumed with) a fragrant herb – let those who strive, strive for this – 27 mixed with the water of Tasnim, 28 a spring from which those brought near will drink. 29 The wicked used to laugh at the believers – 30 they would wink at one another when the believers passed by them, 31 joke about them when they got back to their own people, 32 and say, when they saw them, “These (believers) people are misguided,” 33 though they were not sent to be their keepers – 34 So, today the believers are (in a position to be) laughing at the disbelievers 35 as they sit on couches, gazing around (Note: remember a true believer does not rejoice in another’s pain or downfall or in any revenge Amen.) 36 Have the disbelievers (not) been repaid for their deeds?

SURAH 84 THE CRACKING (Al-Inshiqaq):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 When the sky cracks, 2 obeying its Lord as it rightly must, 3 when the earth is levelled out, 4 casts out its contents and becomes empty, 5 obeying its Lord as it rightly must, 6 you humans toiling laboriously towards your Lord, will meet Him: 7 whoever is given his Record in his right hand 8 will have an easy reckoning 9 and return to his people well pleased 10 but whoever is given his Record (in his left hand) from behind his back 11 will cry out for destruction – 12 he will burn in the blazing Fire. 13 He used to live among his people well pleased. 14 He thought he would never return (to his Lord) – 15 indeed he will! His Lord is Watching him 16 I swear by the twilight (Note: Remember notes on swearing and how God Said, “In Me there is no oath only truth” so, this is Gabriel’s own word here.) 17 by the night and what it covers, 18 by the full moon, 19 you will progress from stage to stage (Note: This can hold allusion to the Light achievements one can attain in life, progressing towards God in stages of purification). 20 So, why do they not believe (in God)? 21 Why when the Qur’an is read (recited) to them, do they not prostrate themselves (to God)? 22 No! The disbelievers reject the Qur’an – 23 God Knows best what they keep hidden inside – 24 so give them news of a painful punishment. 25 But those who believe and do good deeds will have a never-ending reward (Note: That Qur’anic wave again! This reiterates the message of all the prophets including Jesus (see Mark 12 v 29-31). And for those of you who may still think that Jesus ‘cannot’ be referred to as a prophet, then, I suggest you read these two Scriptures together and think again: Deuteronomy 18 v 14-19, John 5 v 46 confirmed by two of Jesus’ followers who were both under the influence of God’s Holy Spirit when speaking them Amen (see Acts 3 v 17-26, 7 v 37).)

(Note: The last few evenings as I edit and type up this, the last Book in this series of six from God explaining His Ways and Truth, I have been watching some touching stories of some Jews who have accepted Jeshua (Jesus) as the Messiah and their experiences of how their own Jewishness was not depleted in the slightest only strengthened. Jews, I tell you all that this is no

disgrace; for, Jesus insisted that he did not come to change a single Word or Detail of the Eternal Law Given by God to Moses and the Teachings Given by Him to the prophets – read it yourselves – this is already recorded and well documented in the Gospels (see Matthew 5 v 17-19, Luke 16 v 17, John 10 v 35). Jesus came to elucidate the “Kindness” factor of the Law as did Hosea and Micah before him (see Matthew 9 v 12-13, 12 v 7, Hosea 6 v 5-6, Micah 6 v 6-8) and people, you may ask why am I addressing Jews in this Book about the Qur’an and including it here? But I add that Muhammad’s message to the world is nothing to fear either and for a Jew is truly a reminder for you to return wholeheartedly to your God and take Him serious in all facets of life (see Qur’an 5:43-45). It also tells you that Jesus is the Messiah and that all you ever need is in fact already in your Torah (see Qur’an 5:46-47), as is the Gospel sufficient for Christians if they heed its true message which Jesus himself lived - he “worshipped God alone” (John 4 v 22, 5 v 41-44, Matthew 4 v 10) and advised us to do the same and he asked us to “love one another” (John 13 v 34, Mark 12 v 29-31, Matthew 7 v 1-2, 12, 22 v 37-40) so as we may treat each other just as we ourselves would like to be treated Amen which again is conformed in the Torah (Leviticus 19 v 18) and indeed by the prophets (Ezekiel 7 v 27). There are no hidden extras in Jesus’ teaching which is also from God, the same God of Abraham and Moses (see John 8 v 54) and no Christian can tell you otherwise without himself or herself disobeying the Gospel message and putting his or her own tradition and bias above its truth Amen. Thus Jews, if a Christian tells you, “Now that you have found Jesus, why not join us in prayer to Mary his mother? Or why not try to understand the trinity of God and worship all three persons?” Then, I know you Jews are stronger than this in your true Faith with God and you should at least step back from this as your whole being screams “Worship the Lord your God alone” (Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, 13) and I assure you all, you are indeed correct and right to heed this call from within, for Jesus himself advocated it totally (Read John 4 v 22-23, 5 v 41-44, Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-31, John 20 v 17, Psalm 89 v 26-28). I have even envisaged myself coming into Israel in person by God’s Will when His time is right and giving lectures on this new teaching from God that He has Given me for the world and to even help in the restoration of the Temple of God in a peaceful manner. At these lectures all will be welcome, Jews, Muslims and Christians and others who are

interested in finding God. I assure you all that if God is with Me, as I Know He is, He will Prove beyond doubt that this message is true and that Jews, Christians and Muslims are all acceptable to God with a few minor changes - God alone is God and He Wants all Glory and worship for Himself. This is not so far-fetched or greedy by human standards; for, the only way we can receive true Glory is from God Himself and the obedient servant of the Lord our God, instantaneously knows that Glory cannot be held by himself or herself, so, instantly returns it to God as an offering of the Highest Amen. And indeed, this is an offering of the Highest, yes, the Highest Heavenly Light that of God's Own Glory and Holiness Amen. It is like this and God only Gave me this parable last night as I once again hypothetically lived out my second lecture to the Jews in two consecutive nights as I lay in bed praying for the Jews and indeed all believers, you Muslims and you Christians too Amen. God is my Witness and I want no glory or reward or pay from anyone and if I receive glory then I give all to God where it belongs as the Muslim daily prayer commends "Subbana Rabbiyal Allah." Here is the parable: God Created all things but He Made some special jewels for Himself alone and periodically He Gives them to humans that He Likes for them to see and to feel and to experience their beauty and all He Wants is for the humans to say, "Wow God they are beautiful, how did You Create such beauty, You Beautiful God?" and return them to Him then. This is truly like God's Real Glorious Heavenly Light that we can exist in but can never hold ourselves. We can only ever experience it by God's Will and must learn to return it to God and this is the meaning of the Scripture where God Says, "I Created you to bring Me Glory" (Isaiah 43 v 7, see also John 7 v 16-18) but in fact God Himself Gives us this Glory to give back to Himself when we are ready and capable of doing so and understanding this Amen. For God to Give, it is easy – He could make us all like multi-millionaires if He wanted to but what is special to Him is this one thing – Glory and in fact Glory and Holiness are one and the same and are of the same Heavenly Light Colour, that of His Shekinah and of His Holy Spirit who is God's Witness and Helper Amen. The Shekinah is The Light itself – it is a living Light that emanates out from God and pervades through and feels all things Amen. The Holy Spirit as God's servant can travel through this Realm or Light Amen but only ever does what God Himself Commands him to do and thus, he is God's eternal servant. Thus, God Himself can not

only see and hear but actually feel all in His Light and all Exists because of this Light and exist in this Light but remain in Light that is further away for now from God, for want of a better word Amen. Thus, the other Heavenly Lights are held on top of this or within it, yet at a distance from God until they come round to meeting His unwavering criteria for entry; for, if one entered this Holy and Glorious Light alone as you are without the protection of His other Lights, you would instantaneously burn up by the Power of God's Holiness Amen. It is easier to understand this with pictures drawn and I will do this when I come, God Wiling of course as the Qur'an rightly reminds me (see Qur'an 18 v 23-24) Amen. For I myself and no one or being is above God's Law Amen. Yes, God Waives His law temporarily so as we can find Him in life in various situations even among the gentiles and can return to Himself for His Own final Purification of us. Thus, a gentile can find God via the Gospel or the Qur'an but all will join the Jews in the end in God's "One Flock with one shepherd" and all obeying one Law eternally Amen (see Ezekiel 34 v 23-24, Isaiah 56 v 1-8, John 10 v 16).

And Jews, think about the fact that God is Righteous and Just and Being the "Creator of all things" (see Isaiah 44 v 24), how else could God have sent out a chance of salvation to the gentiles without sending the likes of a Gospel and later the Qur'an? And I am actually proud that there are still Jews still left in the world because God Loves you Jews and if God Loves you, I can feel His Love for you and thus I also love you also because of Him. And I also would trust you because of your dedication to the One Living God more than I trust my own Christians because traditions and customs and personal sways and biases are rampant through our world. You are the constant that God Loves and you should be a rock and unwavering source of strength for both Christians and Muslims. All you ever have to do beyond keeping the Law and in fact this is part of the Law as is mentioned in Deuteronomy 18 v 14-19 is to accept the name of Jesus as the Messiah and that his blood was spilled by God for the purification of both yourselves and the gentiles. You do not have to ever change one Word of the original Law given to Moses. However, I add that even you can add things into that Law that are not there in its original form and God has already warned you against this Amen (see Deuteronomy 28 v 15, 29 v 29). I have even heard a Jewish rabbi the other evening on You-

Tube giving a theory about how the soul lives on in Heaven and even gives his ideas as to its seven day mourning period and up to a year to be purified fully and even included that it can be invoked as such in a certain prayer for a period after it passes over – however, as I watched this, the Spirit Screamed out to me “What about Leviticus 20 v 27 wherein it states “Do not contact spirits of the dead” and the spirit of the dead is with the soul after life? I was also prompted by Daniel’s Scripture about the end and how some will go to eternal punishment (see Daniel 12 v 1-2), so, how can all Jews be saved then no matter what they do on earth? Your false smiles and little jokes will not win you favour with God and your methods are nothing more than that of a desperate salesman trying to sell his produce before it goes stale and it will go stale; for, even if you sell it, it no longer has any food value. It has been corrupted even if you think only slightly. The Law however in its initial purity has food value as the Word of God Amen and the Word of God brings life even as Jesus testifies (see John 6 v 63, Ezekiel 18 v 9, 20 v 11).

The one other thing that I fear for you Jews in accepting Jesus as the Messiah, even not changing one Word of Moses Law is your then, gullibility before the hoards of wolves dressed in sheep’s clothing that would taint the perfection of your humble and beautiful acceptance. Remember always that God alone is God, the One Jesus calls “Our Father” and “My God” (Matthew 6 v 5-15, 27 v 46, John 20 v 17) and He always will be God alone and this is why the Qur’an was sent as an effort to quell the onslaught of Christian and pagan deification of others, as the angels pleaded before God for something more than the Gospel, which already had been twisted by many. Thus, even though the outward appearance of so many Christians today can still be very overawing and can almost entrance you into their way of thinking, even if guided by what some call angels and angel’s guidance and the protection of the ‘mother of God’ etc. God alone Protects all things including Jesus and could destroy him, his mother, all humanity and all angels if so Chose to. Thus, if one of these Catholic leaders was to now try to lure you Jews who have accepted Jeshua (Jesus) as the Messiah of God in a direction that stepped across the keeping of God’s eternal Law and made you break this Law, much to his own perverse pleasure so as he could have his allegiance to his tradition glorified; for, he would be bringing no glory to the One True God in

doing this, you would feel demoralised, ashamed and worse you would feel as if you had broken your eternal allegiance to the One Living God, His Law and your fellow Jews. God does not ask for this no, only to accept the Name of the Messiah – Jesus kept all the Jewish Laws himself as he will attest to at the coming Judgement and I assure you Jews that many of these so called followers of Jesus have nothing in common with the real Jesus at all and will in fact be thrown out by himself at the same Judgement as he prophesied about them in Matthew 7 v 21-23. For Jesus Loves God with a love that can never be put out by man and how can we as Christians so easily cast this aside with our inventions of trinities and devotions to saints and intercessors and allegiances to medals and relics that are no more than pagan worship twisted into the name of Jesus the Just. I don't hate the Christians for I was born one but I do hate the way they place the God of Jesus far away in the background as so many of them in turn call Jesus himself, "God." God Hates this and it makes Him feel sick to the core for having given us gentiles a chance of salvation and then the chance He gave them through His Messiah, whom He called His son for His Own reasons and not ours, is thrown back in his face as they say blatantly to Him in deep down thought if not so much in word, "God, we no longer need you for we have Jesus, our new god who is more cheery and understanding and loving and forgiving than You, You old Jew! who should be left in the past in the land of legend with those Jews and the Old Testament." Major Problem arises for the one who thinks this or likes it – Jesus said the one who takes both Old and New things out of his storeroom meaning that the true Jew or Christian or even Muslim who has respect for God's eternal Law and His Messiah Jesus wins amen (see Matthew 13 v 52, see also Matthew 5 v 19). And I have won - I Worship God alone and I genuflect before Jesus, God's Chosen Messiah, by God's Choice not mine but I do not and never will worship Jesus or anyone or anything other than God Himself alone and I try my best, God Knows, to please God every living moment, by seeking and doing His Will for me as every single human being should do Amen regardless of birth Amen.

So, I assure you all that even if this Catholic priest who wants us all to worship Jesus as God as part of a trinity, and devote to his mother as if she is something divine and in this, forgets about God Himself or even places Him

in the background somewhat forgotten, when God has Commanded to be worshipped alone as God all through time – then, even if the real Jesus and Mary were corrupted somehow into standing next to this priest and in agreement with him, I would be fully within my rights to challenge this Jesus to having broken the Law of God and having put himself above and in front of God, the Almighty. If he did not desist, God would deem me right and this Jesus and Mary and the priest wrong and would in fact throw them all in Hell for not worshipping Him alone as God at the coming Judgement Amen amen Amen (see Matthew 4 v 10). Think people, what happened to King Solomon the Wise after he went against God and followed his women who led him astray and into the worship of false gods? Amen (see 1 Kings 11 v 1-13). The Truth is the real Jesus is far away from these false ideas of him and after all he did say that many would come and say that they were he and lead many astray. Thus, many of these apparitions are as false as Satan’s truth. God Tests humanity as to their allegiance to Himself, alone as God, regardless of who appears before us in disguise or even in reality. Jesus may have or may continue to appear to some just as he did to the first disciples of his but beware of what ‘he’ says for the real Jesus has forewarned us all against these false prophets and false messiahs (see Matthew chapter 24) and Paul warns us in the Holy Spirit of there being many lying spirits and demons to come in the last days (see I Timothy 4 v 1). And even though the early apostles of Jesus and to this day the gentiles are still permitted to eat unclean foods if they firstly worship God alone, and secondly love their neighbours as themselves, later to be Made Holy by God and entered into the eternal Jewish flock that always will keep all of the Law for ever, for all time Amen, it does not give any the right to mock or diminish God’s eternal Law or any who try to keep it in its entirety by one bit Amen. Here are Jesus’ own Words from God on this matter Amen: “Do not think that I have come to do away with the Law of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets. I have not come to do away with them but to make their Teachings come true. Remember that as long as Heaven and earth last, not the least point nor the smallest detail of the Law will be done away with – not until the end of all things. So then, whoever disobeys even the least important of the Commandments and teaches others to do the same will be least in the Kingdom of Heaven. On the other hand, whoever obeys the Law and teaches others to do the same, will

be great in the Kingdom of Heaven” (Matthew 5 v 17-19) Amen. And people, do not stress over the apparent ending of all things for this may not have even been understood by Jesus himself at the time but God has Explained this to me and there is absolutely no need to be afraid. Let me explain: man was sent into the world to be Tested by God (see Jeramiah 17 v 10). He enters it in the Light of Innocence. Thus, even one who has never even heard of God in this life, yet who remains innocent not doing any evil and lives being guided by his soul’s conscience in God’s Own Light at a deeper level within himself and the promptings of his angel, can in fact enter Paradise as his angel will plead his case for innocence before the Throne of God Amen. However, we as Christians, Jews and Muslims are tempted by Satan from an early age to go against God and sin and thus we expel the Light of innocence and stain God’s Own Light in our souls which Satan had hoped to achieve so as he could hurt God in some way. Later, the believer finds true faith by the Word of God that arrives in his heart and germinates this seed there in the warmth of the heart by God’s Light in His soul, where it grows into a plant of Faith in the Green Light Heaven, the First. As it grows up it further meets all sorts of surrounding and competing weeds and brambles that try to choke this little plant as it strives to grow upwards towards God. If it continues to call God, the One, the Living and only God then, God Tends to this plant by Sending in his team, the Holy Spirit in the Blue Light, Waters it with the “Water of life” (see John 4 v 10). The Word in the Yellow Light feeds it further (see Luke 13 v 6-9) as its manure or fertiliser and God has His angels and Messiah and Holy Spirit tending its every need until one day it flowers again in Innocence in the Pink Light of the Second Heaven and God Smiles and the angels in Heaven rejoice. Many people mix innocence and purity and goodness and kindness with Holiness, but this is not so; God Himself Makes us Holy for Himself later (see Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8). As our plants now in Innocence further grow and we can feel ourselves realising what sin is and that it is in fact all around us, God Gives us the strength and knowhow to keep away from it as we advance further towards true spirituality. Then a day comes when we mature and flower again only this time the flower Colour is that of the Royalty of angels in the Purple Light Heaven, the Third. We begin to understand spirituality and awareness of God around us and His all Pervasive but unseen nature as He Reveals Himself to us. It truly is a personal journey for each one

of us and no one can live this experience for you only you yourself and your Creator God with you. Yes, you may experience the presence of angels and Heavenly things here now, as you learn how things work in spirit. Many remain in or never pass this level; yet, this is no failure for many of the prophets of old were just so. Their reward is entrance into the Joy of God in His Presence in the Fourth Heaven in the Red Light. However, we can ascend higher by entering the Holy Spirit in the Blue Light Heaven but to do this, because he is the Spirit of truth, we must recognise the name of the Messiah as being Jesus and that's all. Then, as we advance further, we start to really understand the Scriptures and how it is like a giant jig-saw puzzle and how all the pieces actually fit together neatly into place. The fact is that God has Shown me that this is a very real scenario and if we can imagine a sheet where a jig-saw puzzle is to be completed and at the bottom of the sheet or page is the Torah of the Jews and the Teachings of the Prophets. As the Jew starts building from the bottom up, he quickly goes until faced with both sides where he often stumbles; one side is the Qur'an of the Muslims and the other is the Gospel of the Messiah. All that is required by the Jew here is to recognise the significance of both for to fill in the side pieces. Then, onwards he quickly rushes to complete the top to which God Himself helps him or her finish the last bit from Heavens side Amen. Now God has Told me that all Christians and Muslims are faced with exactly the same jig-saw puzzle except they start from either side and yes they have to go all the way back down to the bottom to understand the Law of Moses and even cross to the other side to understand why God would need to bring the Qur'an as a reminder to worship Himself alone and not to worship the Messiah or anything else Amen. It is the same for the Muslim, he or she likewise has to explore and understand the Law of God and understand that Christ Jesus had to die and be raised by God again to fulfil Scriptures (see Isaiah 52 v 13 – 53 v 12, Matthew 26 v 53-54) before finally both are met by God to help complete the top of their puzzles, Heaven's side. The reward for being in the Holy Spirit, once one has completed his or her training, is full brotherhood in the Messiah Jesus' Realm that of the Yellow Light Heaven, one below God's Own Realm of Glory and Holiness which is in the Orange Light. Once Christ Presents you to God as his brother, God takes over and as Jesus Himself said "God Himself Loves you" (see John 16 v 27). Then, God Makes you Holy for Himself so that

you may enter His Glorious Realm. I tell you people, many mistakenly speak of God's Glory as if it was the same as entering Heaven but it is not. To enter His Holiness, you have to have been Made Holy By God Himself (see Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8) Amen. Amen Amen.

Now as life continues on God has already set the alarm clock for the Day of Judgement and once this day arrives all will be Judged either good or bad and thus worthy of eternal life or eternal damnation (see Matthew 25 v 31-46). So, it is worth getting to know God in this life so as you may have this eternal life. Thus if one passes over before this Day, he is reunited with his body at the Judgement and as God Asks the Holy Spirit to reveal the Light that Day, you will be seen to have the Light that you personally had achieved in your individual life times. Then, as the wonderful Kingdom of God is established on earth and in Heaven, we enjoy the time of everlasting peace wherein Jesus rules as king in "his Kingdom that will never end" (see Isaiah 9 v 7, 11 v 2-5, Daniel 7 v 13-14). Now, in a very long-winded roundabout way, I have finally arrived at the point in question, "the end of all things" and the first time I read this, my soul itself ached and strove to understand. Yet, it is quite simple. Before time began and in fact was Created by God (see Isaiah 44 v 24, Psalm 90 v 2, 93 v 2) and in Enoch's Book (Forgotten Books of Eden) God Describes to Enoch how He Existed before anything was Created. God has Shown me how He Himself is Immortal and was so before time began – thus, He is Greater than time itself. Hard as this is to understand, after the Judgement and the time of peace on earth and in Heaven as we one by one ascend into Heaven as Jesus did before (see Luke 24 v 51, Acts 1 v 6-11) after a life of bliss and happiness for those who did not enjoy their first lives on earth or in fact even if you simply want to live another, then, at the end of the Messianic Age, God will Bring us all out into Immortality to be with Himself as He was and is, in Perfection, in Pure White Light, before time began – He alone Knows what is there for us Amen but we know from now in life today how Creative and Giving God is Amen. The whole purpose of life was to get a few trustworthy and honourable friends for Himself to basically show off to for all eternity Amen or should I say, to be clinically correct for Immortality, for there we will no longer require or need or want the physical

things of what have then passed, Heaven and earth, if God so Chooses to Permit this Amen. By God's Power alone will we live Amen.

Glory be to God Amen.)

1/5/2020 I add a note that has come to me about you Jews and your salvation and it is this: Even if you do not accept Jesus as the Messiah, you can still be saved by adhering to the two most fundamental and important centres of the whole Law of Moses: one, to worship God alone and to try to get to know Him and to live His will for your lives and two, to love your neighbours as yourselves, which includes foreigners and even includes a general care, respect and love of all creation being kind to all and everything Amen. With this adhered to and kept, you may be brought to the Gates of Heaven after your earthly lives by your angels; yet, for anyone to enter, all untruth must be left behind. Thus, even at this late stage, when all your other peers and rabbis are not there to affect your decision, you will be faced with the truth about the Messiah and everything else that you held false in your lives. If you can drop it here, you will enter; if you can't, you may be turned away. This is the same for every Christian and Muslim and any human being in fact. And the truth is that even if some angels and even humans had been left in charge of Heaven itself until the day of Judgement and thus even if you did pass by the initial step of truth upkeep and falsehood drop, then, God Himself will Hold you to account then, so as you will not enter eternal life until all falsehood is lost (see Amos 9 v 2). The more of this that one, anyone, does in his or her lifetimes on earth the better for themselves Amen. Remember, once more, to accept the name of Jeshua (Jesus) as your Messiah does not change your Jewishness or even your keeping of the Laws of Moses and the Teachings of the prophets by one bit Amen. It may even enhance and relieve so much of your stress about this topic. God Sees all and He still Loves you but He Hates sin Amen.

SURAH 85 THE TOWERING CONSTELLATIONS (Al-Buruj):

In the Nam of God, the most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 By the sky with its towering constellations (Note: again, Gabriel using oaths)
2 by the promised Day, 3 by Witness and witnessed 4 perish the makers of
the trench, 5 of the fuel stoked Fire! 6 they sat down and 7 witnessed what
they were doing to the believers (some say tortured early Christians) 8 their
only grievance against them was their faith in God, the Mighty, the
Praiseworthy, 9 to whom all Control over the Heavens and the earth belongs:
God is Witness over all things. 10 For those who persecute believing men and
women and do not repent afterwards, there will be the torment of Hell and
burning. 11 But for those who believe and do good deeds (Note: The Qur'anic
wave again!), there will be Gardens graced with flowing streams: that is the
supreme triumph. 12 (Muhammad) Your Lord's punishment is truly stern –
13 it is He who Brings people to life (in the first place) and will Restore them
to life again – 14 but He is the Most Forgiving, the Most Loving. 15 The
Glorious Lord of the Throne, 16 He does whatever He Will. (Note: See
Deuteronomy 32 v 39 "No one can oppose what I do.") 17 Have you (not)
heard the stories of the forces 18 of Pharaoh and Thamud? 19 Yet, still the
disbelievers persist in denial. 20 God Surrounds them all. 21 This is truly a
glorious Qur'an (Note: All Glory is truly God's Amen.) 22 (written) on a
preserved Tablet.

SURAH 86 THE NIGHT-COMER (Al-Tariq):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the most Compassionate

1 By the sky and the night-comer (Note: oaths from Gabriel again) 2 what will explain to you what the night-comer is? 3 The piercing star 4 there is a watcher over every soul. 5 Man should reflect on what he was created (formed/made) from. 6 He is created (made) from spurting fluid, 7 then, he emerges from between the backbone and breastbone (of his mother): 8 God is certainly able to bring him back to life. 9 On the Day when secrets are laid bare, 10 he will have no power and no one to help him. 11 By the sky and its recurring rain (Note: Oaths from Gabriel to enforce the message), by the earth that cracks open! 13 this is truly a decisive statement; 14 it is not something to be taken lightly. 15 they plot and scheme, 16 but so do I; 17 (Muhammad) let the disbelievers be, let them be for a while.

SURAH 87 THE MOST HIGH (Al-A'la):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 (Muhammad) Glorify the name of your Lord, the Most High, 2 who Created (all things) in due proportion (Note: see Isaiah 44 v 24); who Determined their destinies and Guided them (Note: Thus any who turn away from God in life do so against themselves); 4 who brought out the green pasture 5 then made it dark debris. 6 (Muhammad) We shall teach you (Note: most translations add "The Qur'an" in brackets here but remember it is more important to learn the lessons found within than to know it by written or learned off word) and you will not forget – 7 unless God Wishes; He Knows what is open and what is hidden – 8 We shall show you the easy way. 9 So remind, if reminding is useful. 10 Those who stand in awe of God will heed the reminder (the Qur'an) 11 but it will be ignored by the most wicked, 12 who will enter the great Fire. 13 where they will neither die nor live. 14 Prosperous are those who purify themselves, (Note: And remember, it is really God Himself who purifies us – all we have to do is to call Him and ask Him to do this and He Will – it is God who Makes us Holy for Himself Saying to Moses, "I am the Lord, I am Holy and I make My people Holy" (see Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8, see also Qur'an 24:21, 47:17) Amen.) 15 remember the Name of their Lord and pray. (Remember also people that We call God by many Names which have meaning in their utterance, Like "Allah" which means The Most High, or The Almighty God, in Hebrew "El Shaddai" as He first Announced Himself to Abram even before He Renamed him Abraham (see Genesis 17 v 1-5) and God Likes these Names because they truly mean something. However, He does have a real Name that He once Uttered to Moses (see Exodus 33 v 19) and is known as the "Tetragrammaton" as seen in the dead sea scrolls in ancient Hebrew and depicted as four Ancient Hebrew letters; yet, its pronunciation is lost to mankind for now until possibly the Day of Judgement when God Reveals all truth Amen or when He Chooses to Reveal it at a time of His own Choosing amen. This is how the Jehovah's witnesses group came up with their pronunciation "Jehovah" and some Jews pronounce it "Yahweh." I have even read it in one of the versions of the Book of Enoch (the Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch) as "Aravat" and from this, I myself

could surmise a Name like “Yah – hah – Vah” – however, we must wait until God Reveals this for all certainty, as with all else Amen but for now we all must keep His Law in some form or another and this Law must include the two fundamentals: one, to worship God alone (not the trinity or Jesus either – he is the Messiah and our leader but never to be worshipped Amen) and to love one another as we would like others to love us, which can basically be further summarised into “worship God alone and do good!” which is the central theme of the Qur’an and I have likened to “The Qur’anic wave” of reminding all through its pages Amen Amen.) 16 Yet, you (people) prefer the life of this world, 17 even though the Hereafter is better and more lasting; 18 All this is in the earlier Scriptures 19 The Scriptures of Abraham and Moses. (Note: and many may add here, well the Torah didn’t come until Moses time; yet, the Book of Enoch held a complete set of Laws itself and are very like Jesus’ description of the Law in the Gospel if you care to explore, however, before you do, God Knows all the Truth and will Reveal the full Truth at the Judgement, so, always bear this in mind when looking through all the Scriptures and always stay focused on God and in contact with Him as you do so, so as you do not run off with a morsel of falsehood in your exploration Amen. Remember, The Torah is eternal and is well documented so anything outside of this is open to question and needs an answer Amen. Thus, if one says to me, “Why do you accept the Qur’an if God says in the Torah not to eat camel as it is unclean?” Well, I ask God. That’s what I do, I pray to God and ask for His answer and He answers me and this is only one answer, “It is easier for a desert people to do this in their lives if they still adhere to the worship of Me and do good to others. The Law of ritual purity will be settled at the Judgement” Amen. Thus, it is possible for a gentile to be saved by eating unclean foods, if they worship God alone and do good deeds. Thus, a Muslim cannot say to a Jungle man, “You must not eat monkey or wild pig or armadillo but you can eat camel, by the Qur’an.” The Jungle man will say, “What else have we out here in the jungle? And what is a camel? Would it live here in the jungle?” The answer is covered by Jesus in the Gospel when asked what the most important commandment was: The most important one is this: “Listen Israel! The Lord our God (not himself Jesus) is the only Lord. Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul with all your mind and with all your strength’ (Strength actually includes mind and spirit

Amen, thus his inclusion of “mind” here is unnecessary yet included to make a point Amen, for it is not included in the Law given by God to Moses which is “forever” and “perfect” (see Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, 29 v 29 Psalm 19 v 7). The second most important commandment is this: ‘Love your neighbour as you love yourself’ (see Leviticus 19 v 18). There is no other two commandments more important than these two.” Amen. Jesus furthers this by saying “What goes into a man’s mouth does not (really) make him unclean but the evil thoughts he stores up in his heart which cause him to sin” (see Matthew 15 v 10-20). Now a gentile takes this to mean that he can continue on eating what he likes as long as he thanks God for it, as Paul agrees with in 1 Timothy 4 v 4-5. However, we must not forget that Jesus also says that he did not come to do away with one Word of the Law (Matthew 5 v 17-18). Jesus concludes, if one would see in Matthew 23 v 23 that one must pay more attention to the really important things like worship of God and kindness without forgetting to do the other sacrificial things. Now where does the gentile stand? Well, all anyone has to do is to ask the Living God individually for your own circumstances – He is a Living God – He is the Living God! amen.

In my original script, I also had this note which I will include here: Jesus confirms in Matthew 6 v 31-33 “So, do not start worrying, ‘Where will my food come from? Or my drink? Or my clothes?’ (These are the things the Pagans are always concerned about.) Your Father (God) in Heaven Knows that you need all these things. Instead be concerned above everything else with the Kingdom of God and with what He (God and not himself Jesus) requires of you and He (God) will Provide you with these other things.” Christians, do you think that this same Jesus who asks us above all else to be concerned with God’s Will for us and His Kingdom, really wants us to praise and worship himself (Jesus)? I do not think so! (Now - Read John 5 v 41-44 for reflection and ponder on its truth Amen. As you do this, push the bounds of tradition aside so as you may see the real truth amen.)

Here they are: “I (Jesus) am not looking for human praise. But I know what kind of people you are and I know that you have no love for God in your hearts. I have come with my Father’s (God’s) Authority but you have not received me; when however someone comes on his own authority, you will

receive him (because he does not upset your status quo). You like to receive praise from one another, but you do not try to win praise from the One who alone is God; how then can you believe me (Jesus)?”

I add, could not this very verse sit neatly into the pages of the Qur’an as the truth that Jesus himself spoke? And I tell you all Christians Jews and Muslims that these are the two things you will be Judged on to enter God’s Kingdom – All the rest, the sacrificial things, fasting, Laws of ritual cleanliness and purity are extras between yourselves and God but what is vital and all important is to worship Him alone and to do good – which is to do good deeds for others, to think good thoughts and to speak good words and we can do none of these things properly without God Amen. And I ask you all one more question, and think deeply on this, how can you love God if you haven’t even tried to get to know Him “who alone is God” (see Hosea 6 v 5-6, Micah 6-8, Isaiah 66 v 1-2).

In my earlier notes I had included this so here it is again: This is why Jesus could say with all honesty things like, “It’s not what goes into a man from the outside that makes him unclean but what comes from his heart, for from his heart come the evil ideas which lead him to kill, commit adultery and do other immoral things; to rob, lie and slander others. These are the things that make a person unclean. But to eat without washing your hands as they say you should – this doesn’t make a person unclean.” (See Matthew 15 v 10-20). In Marks Gospel 7 v 19 it is added in brackets only “(In saying this, Jesus declared that all foods are fit to be eaten).” However, not to bring a whole debate about over this, but Jesus also says in Matthew 5 v 17-19 that he did “not come to take away one word of the Law of Moses” and in the Law of Moses it is written that unclean foods should not be consumed (see Leviticus 11 v 1-47, Deuteronomy 14 v 3-21). So, it is quite possible that at this time Jesus had not yet envisaged the full meaning of this, as God was about to Send the disciples and followers of Jesus to the gentiles with His Holy Spirit so as to convert them to believing in Himself, the only God; yet, God Knew, Being Wise, that these gentiles relied on unclean foods for their survival and that if they worshipped Him alone and did good for others that these two things alone would make them acceptable to God until later, after the

Judgement, God Himself would include some of these gentiles into His one flock as is mentioned by Isaiah 56 v 8, and Jesus himself in his role as the shepherd of the Lord (mentioned in Ezekiel 34 v 23-24) in John 10 v 16. God Himself would then return all to full Torah as was intended in the beginning so as to keep His Law "for all time" (Deuteronomy 29 v 29). So Jews, fear not, it is us who will return to you, not you to us; yet, all you must do is recognise your Messiah who obeys and keeps all the Laws of Moses himself as a Jew Amen. Peter and Paul later clarify somewhat the meaning of these things; yet, this does not give any Christian or Muslim the right to gloat over God's relenting of His eternal Law to you Amen. In Acts chapter 10, Peter has a vision of how he himself was to eat unclean foods for the spread of the Gospel; yet, being a staunch Jew himself, he argued with God over it, not yet understanding His purpose in this. He did however add the conclusion to his vision in an early attempt at what was about to unfold through time: "I now realise that it is true that God treats everyone on the same basis. Whoever worships him and does what is right is acceptable to Him no matter what race he belongs to" (Acts 10 v 34-35). And later Paul includes that all foods are made clean before God with a prayer of thanks for them (see 1 Timothy 4 v 3-5). However, no matter what Paul or Peter says about this relenting by God, His Original Law to Moses is still unchanging and is to be kept for all time in its entirety. Thus, for a Christian to force or even perversely delight in a Jew who eats unclean meats it is a great sin indeed before the Almighty Amen. And why? Because God Himself Says, "I am The Lord and I do not change" (Malachi 3 v 6). And the Qur'an itself agrees with this, saying that the Word of God can never be changed (see Qur'an 6:34, 10:64, 35:43). Thus, those who think that the Qur'an overrules the Torah are also incorrect because the Torah came before the Qur'an. Thus, any change in the Qur'an is only a temporary one and a relenting Amen until the Judgement Amen.

Many Christian priests would also dispel what I say and quote the fact that God Said that He would make an eternal covenant with all peoples and that he did this through the Name of his Messiah Jesus (Ezekiel 34 v 25, Isaiah 42 v 6, 55 v 3) and yes He did and it is an eternal covenant that you will be saved if you worship God and do good for others and God waives uncleanliness until a time comes when He washes all the saved Jews and gentiles and in His

Kingdom puts before them only clean foods by the Torah for them to eat for all time thereafter. And in this Kingdom all people will no longer know how to sin; so, all in it will no longer desire unclean things Amen Amen amen. Glory be to God Amen. God, I assure you all, has me write in His Name under His Own Strict Code of ethics and has indeed sent me ahead of his Messiah to “get all things ready” or as some Bibles would say “to prepare things.” You readers are witnessing this first-hand as this day Scripture is being fulfilled Amen (see Matthew 17 v 11, Malachi 4 v 4-6).

Remember also people the Holy Spirit who is the Holder and keeper of God’s Heavenly Lights and he vouches before God that those with Light are clean enough to have him present within their personal spirit spaces. Thus, a keeper of all of God’s Laws, yet who still avoids God in Spirit can have no Heavenly Light. Likewise, a gentile who eats unclean foods by the Torah may have Light after being born in the Spirit. This does not give any gentile an authority to run away and say that he does not need the Law and thus gloat. For all will enter the sheepfold of the Jews on the Day of Judgement amen.

SURAH 88 THE OVER-WHELMING EVENT (Al-Ghashiya):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Have you heard (Muhammad) about the over-whelming event? 2 Some faces on that Day will be downcast, 3 toiling and weary, 4 as they enter the blazing Fire 5 and are forced to drink from a boiling spring, 6 with no food for them except bitter dry thorns 7 that neither nourish nor satisfy hunger. 8 Some faces on that Day will be radiant with bliss, 9 well pleased with their labour, 10 in a lofty Garden, 11 where they will hear no idle talk, 12 with a flowing spring, 13 raised couches, 14 goblets set out, 15 cushions in rows, 16 and carpets spread. 17 Do the disbelievers not see how rain clouds are formed? 18 how the Heavens are lifted? 19 how the mountains are raised high? 20 how the earth is spread out? 21 So (Muhammad) remind them, your only task is to remind, 22 you are not there to control them. 23 As for those who turn away and disbelieve, 24 God will inflict the greatest torment upon them. 25 it is to Us that they will return 26 and then it is for Us to call them to account. (Note: As I type and edit, I am adding in some notes that God would like included especially as to the importance of simple faith in Himself and especially not to be one who is thus found to be standing in judgement over another. This goes for Jews who judge Christians or Muslims. This goes for Christians who judge both Jews and Muslims and this goes for Muslims who would stand in judgement over Christians and Jews also. The Qur'an states quite clearly that "no one group of people should sneer at another" (Qur'an 49:11) and in fact that "Christians, Muslims, Jews – those who believe in God and the Last Day and do good deeds – there is no fear: they will not grieve" (see Qur'an 5:69). Both the Gospel and the Torah tell all its keepers "to love their neighbours as themselves, including foreigners" (Matthew 22 v 39, Leviticus 19 v 18, 33-34). Thus, I assure you all, that all who are violent in their lives, on the Day of Judgement, will have their very Scriptures, that they themselves used as excuses to cover up their violent and murderous ways, shoved down their throats and made to eat them as they are then tossed into Hell for all time Amen. You just can't do it! You can't live hatred and violence for all the Scriptures tell otherwise. It is you who are blind even though you may think that you see – you are in fact only seeing

your own traditions and you are no better than rebellious pagans but in fact you are worse because you insult the Name of the Most High by insinuating that He Permitted such hatreds and bloodshed and carrying of weapons all of your lives even from early childhood in some cases. Yet, you cannot understand God's simple commandments that tell you not to do it. Why do you think God, in Temper said things like, "If you have to, wear them (the commandments) on your hands; tie them on your doorposts etc?" because He Knew how you would not keep them and how you would return to wickedness and evil and you have. Try telling God that Protestants were right and Catholics were wrong or that all Jews are wicked – they murdered Jesus. Try telling God that Muhammad said this and Muhammad said that and that you were only doing what he commanded. People, all of you, it won't wash! as the saying goes. It is you that your very Scriptures write about when they speak about Hell and disobedience to God's Law. The Holy Spirit this very day 1/5/2020, as I had an argument about God and religion with my wife, sighed beside me and said that it hurts him to see us so. And people, I tell you if God has entrusted this same Holy Spirit, that Jesus talked about, to Hold His Heavenly Light, all of them, and who will reveal them by God's Command at the Judgement, how can one with a closed heart who murders and is violent, even in his thoughts alone, hold Light? He or she cannot and will be exposed to be in the darkness of sin and all who sin are subject to punishment in Hell Amen. The Holy Spirit that God Gives us people is one of peace and love and try fitting murder and violence into this and it just won't fit. For any violence, even in the name of God to occur, even in a just war, the Holy Spirit of God has to step aside and in fact outside of the individual who is about to undertake such an unpeaceful and unloving step. The Spirit knows nothing else for that's how God Made and Created him – I assure you all. Thus, even King David himself and Joshua who led the Israelites into battle – As they marched, the Holy Spirit stepped out of their human bodies, hearts, minds and spirit spaces and yes God Himself may have replaced him with some other temporary spirit of Justice, but without God, try getting the Holy Spirit to come back inside your spirit spaces again after murder. You can't do it! And remember a spirit without the Holy Spirit is a spirit without the Light of Heaven Amen Amen amen.)

SURAH 89 DAYBREAK (Al-Fajr):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 By the daybreak (Note: Gabriel again using oaths trying to emphasise the importance of the message from God), 2 by the ten nights (before Hajj pilgrimage), 3 by the even and the odd, 4 by the night as it passes – 5 is this oath not strong enough for a rational person? (Note: A rational person will not need an oath but to use “Yes” and “No” and “God Willing” (see Qur’an 18:23-24, 24:53, also Matthew 5 v 33-37.) 6 Have you considered how your Lord dealt with (the people) of ‘Ad, 7 of Iram, (the city) of pillars, 8 whose like had never been seen in any land, 9 and the Thamud, who hewed into the rocks in the valley, 10 and the mighty and powerful Pharaoh? 11 All of them committed excesses in their lands 12 and spread corruption there: 13 your Lord let a scourge of punishment loose on them. 14 Your Lord is always on the watch. 15 (The nature of) man is that, when his Lord tries him through honour and blessings, he says, “My Lord has honoured me,” 16 but when he tries him through the restriction of his provision, he says, “My Lord has humiliated me.” 17 No indeed! You (people) do not honour orphans, 18 you do not urge one another to feed the poor, 19 you consume inheritance greedily, 20 and you love wealth with a passion. 21 No indeed! When the earth is pounded to dust, pounded and pounded, 22 when your Lord comes with the angels, row after row, (Note: see Matthew 13 v 41-43, 49-50, 24 v 30-31, 26 v 64), 23 when Hell is that Day brought near – on that Day man will take heed, but what good will it do him then? 24 He will say, Would that I had provided for this life to come!” 25 On that Day no one will punish as He Punishes 26 and no one will bind as He Binds 27 “(But) you, soul at peace, 28 return to your Lord well pleased and well pleasing; 29 go in among My servants; 30 and into My Garden.”

(Note: As I edit and type today on 2/5/2020 I add: There are still Christians today, possibly the more lapsed sort who believe or just choose not to believe in Hell and that both Jesus and God could not possibly be ‘so cruel’ to humanity. They say things like, “Isn’t God Love?” How then, can He Punish? No, I just don’t believe it!” Yet Scripture, even the Gospel, tells these,

who have chosen to close their eyes to it, otherwise (see Matthew 25 v 31-46) and I must add that this even goes as far as those who still call Jesus "Lord" but who do not seek the Will of the Living God, the One Jesus calls, "Our Father" and his and our "God" (see Matthew 7 v 21, 12 v 50, 6 v 9, 23 v 9, John 20 v 17). To try to suppress the Scriptures by saying things like, "No, I don't believe in that!" is like the ostrich who sticks his or her head in the sand and pretends that all is well around themselves. As much as you pretend people, it will not change the Scriptures and even if Jesus himself throws himself on the ground before the Throne of God to save all humanity, his own Gospel from God tells himself otherwise and that some will be lost or indeed may be lost, for we still have the choice to call his Father, his God, our Father, our God (see John 20 v 17) and ask Him for His truth and His Guidance of our lives, even if it means giving up your sinful ways Amen.

So many 'ordinary' people today who even appear nice and kind have given up this quest to know God's Scripture and truth and they indeed have entered their individual and varying bubbles of falsehood. And in reality folks this is quite visible to God, as in reality all you have done is opened your spirits to what you like and want to hear and have closed them to the truth and God, even if you tell yourselves distantly, "It is because God is cruel and mean and punishing and we don't want it anymore." And many excuses for this have stemmed from the cruelty and un-Godliness of the Catholic and Christian churches of the era that has left us or is fast going as Christian 'brothers' and 'priests' beat children into submission to a faith that held all but a trifling of truth. They were more interested in having themselves and their traditions vindicated than the real truth found. To many of these 'leaders' the possibility of Jesus praying to a God other than 'himself' is alien to them and their wish to have the theory of the trinity upheld at all costs meant that many of their cruel ways have indeed already cost many of them their own salvations for they will be thrown into Hell for such un-Godly, unkind, unjust and in fact, merciless acts of insanity. Innocence through all of this was merely a stumbling block that was kicked aside and more, was kicked in its very ribs as Satan himself raged through the hearts of so many of them. The fact remains people that the Gospel of Jesus still remains and is true; the Scriptures of the Old and New Testaments are there for you all still and the

reminding of the Qur'an on who alone is God and worthy of all praise is also available to you. Thus, sticking your heads in the sand does not answer the questions that your souls, hearts and minds in spirit thirst for Amen. You see people, God has Given each one of you, eyes, ears and hearts with which to see, hear and understand Him with. And as you individually face the Judgement of God, you can try to say that these other cruel ones stopped you from looking and seeing, from listening so to hear and from opening your minds and hearts to understanding the Almighty God; yet, God will just Say to you, "They did not stop you from seeing wealth and when you had been cheated out of something, even something tiny; they did not stop you hearing your new found spiritualities that were as fashionable as possible, even if they were Pagan in origin; they did not stop you from sinning your lives away from Me who waited and called you from a distant shore that you had placed Me on so as not to hear Me anymore. Your own souls with conscience will testify to this, so, how can you expect Me, the Lord your God, to now Give you salvation and eternal life?" And people, having seen cruelty in life etc will not help your cause; for your own souls will testify against you as you pushed the Living God and truth so easily aside. Your angels and souls will remind you and testify to the days when as children you decided in your hearts that you were leaving this God and religion stuff and that you were instead leaving to quest a life that was pleasing to yourself and as full of adventure and fun as you could possibly find amen. For your angel will point out, "Remember that day, that you decided to turn away, even from religion but I called you and asked you not to turn away from God, your Creator, even if man was cruel that God was not and to look for Him in your life so that you may find Him Amen." And people, you will cry, you will all cry, for this is the truth and even though it may not have been in so many words, that shoulder shrug of rejection was just the same and just as hurting to God your Creator Amen amen amen.)

SURAH 90 THE CITY (Al-Balad):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 I swear by this city – (Mecca) (Note: Gabriel again using oaths to emphasise his point) 2 and you (Muhammad) are in inhabitant of this city 3 by parent and offspring, 4 that We have created (formed) for God alone Created all things (see Isaiah 44 v 24)) man for toil and trial. 5 Does he think that no one will have power over him? (Note: As I edit and type today 2/5/2020, I think back to last night as God Revealed Himself as The God who is eternally connected to His creation and continually Sustains them and He gave me a mind vision of this: as every man breathed in and out, so was God doing likewise out from Himself, so as man is Sustained even in breath by God. God can Feel and Sense through us and Knows as if we are part of Himself. Thus, when a part of Himself becomes infected by sin, painfully for Himself, He has to chop it off before it spreads to other parts. Also, as I had included in my original notes as I first wrote this: The thing is man cannot exist without God, so, as Jesus said, “Unless you become like children, you can never enter the Kingdom of Heaven” (Matthew 18 v 3) and why? Because you never have to grow up, as we are so often told by our fellow humans – God is always and will always be our Eternal Father and Creator (see Matthew 23 v 9), the One who Sustains us always, making our very thoughts and Giving us the very life that is inside us Amen. Get it yet? Thus, people today who say things like, “That fellow talks about religion too much – he never shuts up about God!” Well, I say to you sir, “Can you breathe without God? No you can’t and I tell you, if you only understood how much God has Given to you and how much He continually Sustains you, you too would never have Him far from your lips Amen.” And people, when they see this at the Judgement, how actually Close and Giving and Sustaining God actually was and is, you will wish that you had taken more heed amen.”)

6 “I have squandered great wealth,” he (the disbeliever) says. 7 Does he think no one has seen him? 8 Did We not give him two eyes, 9 a tongue and two lips? 10 and point out to him the two clear ways (of good and evil)? 11 Yet, he has not attempted the steep path. 12 What will explain to you what the

steep path is? 13 It is to free a slave, 14 to feed at a time of hunger 15 an orphaned relative 16 or a poor person in distress 17 and to be one of those who believe (in God) and urge one another to steadfastness and compassion. (Note: What does Jesus urge us to do all through God's Gospels? Yes, love of neighbour, kindness and compassion and I assure you, any Muslim that quibbles with this, what did Muhammad himself say to all of you and not just a few of you? "You cannot be a believer unless you do for others what you would like done for yourself" (see Sunnah Bukhari, Matthew 37-40, Mark 12 v 29-31, Luke 10 v 25-28, John 13 v 34). And for those who don't believe in Jesus or Muhammad, what did Moses say to you? Read Leviticus 19 v 18, 33-34 and can you see anyone of these murdering a foreigner, even one who is different to himself, for trying to find God? If you are honest, then, you too cannot. And no matter who or what country or leader or faction who tries to taunt you into war by annoying you so, turn away from them and pray to God for both yourselves and them Amen. When God Decides, as He already has, to Punish on a Great and Terrible Day, the Day He alone has Chosen for Judgement see Psalm 75 v 2), then, I assure you believers that His Punishment will be enough and you may even find yourselves that Day asking God to relent even towards the worst of your enemies. You may even find yourselves saying, "God, were they that bad to deserve all that?" And God Will Answer, "They were! And My child, you must trust me on this; for it is the Love within you that speaks from your heart. Alas, I the Lord of Holiness and Glory am Greater than Love" Amen amen amen. And as God Turns towards the New Kingdom Himself after disposing of all evil and sin in Hell and those Condemned and Cursed by Himself (see Matthew 25 v 41), He will remove the very thoughts from ourselves about what was evil and what was past. Yes, in discussion God may bring them up again if He Chooses to so as one may look back at how one was in life so as you can further learn in God's Kingdom (see Habbakuk 2 v 14, Isaiah 11 v 9), but we will no longer have to carry the burden of memory – each day will be as joyful as the next as God Plans and Orchestrates good things for us to do Amen. The Lord is God and Praise His Holy Name Amen.) 18 those who do this will be on the right hand side, 19 but those who disbelieve in Our revelations will be on the left hand side (see Matthew 25 v 31-46) 20 and the Fire will close in on them.

SURAH 91 THE SUN (Al-Shams):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 By the sun in its morning brightness (more oaths by Gabriel to enhance his point. Remember, we as believers do not need any oaths Amen (see Qur'an 24:53, Matthew 5 v 33-37, Deuteronomy 23 v 21-23)) 2 and by the moon as it follows it 3 by the day as it displays the sun's glory (Note: "beauty" would be a better word, for all glory is God's alone Amen) 4 and by the night as it covers it, 5 by the sky and how He built it 6 and by the earth and how He Spread it, 7 by the soul and how He Formed it 8 and inspired it (to know) its own rebellion and piety! (Note: remember people that the soul was Created by God to worship Himself in His Light of Glory; yet, in life, being wayward like a big child, has to be taught by the spirit how to do this. Our own spirits need the Holy spirit to show us how to do this thus, we cannot do this without God, for the Holy Spirit only ever does the Will of God Amen. That is why people, in the absence of God and His servants who work under His duress guiding and teaching us, our souls become truly wayward, climbing out to worship anything that it is permitted to Amen.) 9 the one who purifies his soul succeeds (Remember, only God Himself can Purify anything truly, by making it Holy – (see Leviticus 20 v 8, 21 v 8, Qur'an 24:21)) but so as this sits true, the one who wishes to purify his soul has only to call the Lord our God and He Will "Answer you" (see Qur'an 40:60) amen.) 10 and the one who corrupts it fails. (Note: And in fact, the human himself does not corrupt his own soul but he opens the door of his heart and mind to allowing sinful thoughts in which result in evil thoughts, words and actions being carried out. And once evil enters, the Light of God diminishes. Satan and the evil ones encourage this process to take place by trying to separate man from God Amen Amen amen.) 11 In their arrogant cruelty, the people of Thamud called (their messenger) a liar, 12 when the most wicked man amongst the people rose (against him), 13 the messenger of God said to them, "(Leave) God's camel to drink," 14 but they called him a liar and hamstrung her. Their Lord Destroyed them for their crime and levelled them, 15 not fearing the outcome. (Note: see Qur'an 7:73-79) for a more complete picture of this.)

(Note: the reason I say “All Glory is God’s” is this: God’s Highest Heaven, His Realm of Glory in His Orange Light of Holiness, is so pure and even to understate this, as a figure of speech, is not righteous and thus needs correction. So, to even say as a figure of speech, “The sun’s glory” is not correct and thus is unrighteous and untruthful because all praise, worship and Glory are God’s alone amen. Take an example: If I said, “The Glory of the Messiah Jesus is wonderful and a sight to behold,” I would be incorrect, unrighteous and untruthful, for God Gives Glory to whoever He Chooses to and it is His alone to Give; yet, the person who receives this Glory, even Jesus, must return it to God alone Amen (see John 7 v 16-18). So, the correct thing to do is to glorify God for what He is doing through Jesus, His Messiah Amen (see Matthew 5 v 16).

And this is so true today as we see the likes of rock stars and sports people, like footballers who take it upon themselves that they are great and even try to hold glory – However, God has Proved over the years that those who do so, generally fall to pieces and into un-Godliness in their personal lives. Why? because man was never meant to hold God’s Glory unless God Himself Gives it to Him in His name for His Own Glorification and thus all Glory then, returns to God Amen. So, even if Jesus was to do miracles or a false prophet in his name and they did not give glory to God as the real Messiah Jesus did before when on earth the first time, then, he or she would indeed be false. I assure you people that once you all see this, you will read the Gospels differently, for from then on for you will see God’s purpose in them and you will see how Jesus always gave praise, thanks and Glory to God in all he did. He even tells us plainly, “I do not want human praise (glory)” (John 5 v 41) so as we would make no mistake but who amongst today’s Christians truly lives this and believes it as it was first set out by the real living Jesus Amen? Thus, I can clearly and authoritatively point out your faults in this, as God has shown me and thus, I can tell you that you are wrong when you worship the trinity as God, or Jesus himself, as is spoken in the Catholic Mass; for, Jesus himself worshipped and still does worship God alone and in this brings Him Glory, the Glory that God Gave him to handle and then give back (see John 4 v 22-23, 5 v 41-44, 7 v 16-18, Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-30). Thus, the infallibility of ‘mother church’ is a farce and a manmade charade and all that

goes with it in folly like praying to saints as intercessors, when the Eternal God of Glory Says otherwise, in His eternal Law Given to Moses, "Do not contact spirits of the dead" (Leviticus 20 v 27). I am not saying that the idea of a church and the following of the way of Jesus, the Messiah, is wrong at all in this, for people, like sheep, need to be shown the way of righteousness and truth. However, every soul and every heart and mind within the spirit space given it at birth must answer to God, not as a sheep depending on these leaders to lead it, but as a person having already been Given by God Himself eyes, ears and hearts so as they may see, hear and understand Amen. And once you see, you will know that all Glory, worship and praise belong to God, the Father alone Amen.

Part of my earlier notes overlap here but it is worth reading again: Thus, the correct thing to say if one sees Jesus or one in his name doing miracles by God's Power and Glory is to say, "God, Glory be to you Most-High and thank You so much for Jesus, your Messiah Amen." In this apparently simple prayer holds all truth and righteousness as God Himself would have it Amen Amen Amen. And if you read the Gospel again, you will see clearly how Jesus hints at this as he advises his disciples about the Light: "Your Light must shine before people, so that they will see the good things you do and praise your Father (God) in Heaven." Amen.

SURAH 92 NIGHT (Al-Layl):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 By the covering night (Again Gabriel using oaths to emphasise a point), 2 by the radiant day, 3 by the male and the female He Created (Note: see Genesis 1 v 26-27), 4 the ways you take differ greatly. 5 There is the one who gives, who is mindful of God, 6 who testifies to goodness – 7 We shall smooth his way towards ease. 8 There is the one who is miserly, who is self-satisfied, 9 who denies goodness – 10 We shall smooth his way towards hardship, 11 and his wealth will not help him as he falls. 12 Our part is to provide guidance – 13 this world and the next belong to Us – (Note: Everything belongs to God alone, as He is the Sole Creator; yet, He Gives to whom He Chooses Amen.) 14 so, I warn you about the raging Fire, 15 in which none but the most wicked one (ones) will burn, 16 who denied (the truth) and turned away. The most pious one (ones) will be spared this – 18 who gives his wealth away as self-purification, 19 not to return (or to have returned) a favour to (or from) anyone 20 but for the sake of his Lord, Most High – 21 and he will be well pleased. (Note: it is actually more important to call God firstly and ask Him for His Guidance in all things. For even if the richest man on earth gave away all his wealth and hadn't called God and maybe didn't even believe in God, then, alas, what is it worth? God first always! And yes, a good deed is worth something if it is meant in kindness, alas who Knows the heart truly only God? And the reason I mention this is, it is better to be kind than greedy; for, even if one lived in an area that never heard of God verbally (as all souls know God innately) and thus did not come to believe in Him and practice a religion towards Him, then, the one who lives in kindness and innocence not doing evil, will have his angel to stand for him at the Judgement to argue for him. Also, his own soul's conscience will not argue against him. Thus, God can save the innocent Amen. However, in Heaven these innocents are merely like young children for they can never reach the high honours of those who were faithful who have produced fruit for God Amen.)

SURAH 93 THE MORNING BRIGHTNESS (Al-Duha):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 By the morning brightness (Note: again Gabriel using oaths almost in a desperate attempt to have one listen to the message) 2 and by the night when it grows still, 3 your Lord has not forsaken you (Muhammad), nor does He hate you 4 and the future will be better for you than the past; 5 your Lord is sure to Give you (so much) that you will be well pleased. 6 Did He not find you an orphan and shelter you? 7 find you lost and Guide you? 8 find you in need and satisfy your need? (Note: And remember people that one's needs are often the spiritual things that we don't see and not just the hoarding of wealth as so many people dream about. And I add here, as is prompted to me by Heaven, as a type and edit today: What did Muhammad say to the man who asked him about wealth as he sat under the shade of a tree? "What good is wealth to me when I have all I need?" (see Sunnah).) 9 So do not be harsh with the orphan 10 and do not chide the one who asks for help; 13 talk about the Blessings of your Lord.

(Note: and what good advice there is in this surah as when you sometimes feel beaten down by the world and those around you; when you feel a little hopeless and despondent with things. I often read this surah myself when I feel like this so as to gain some encouragement to go on for God Amen. And then, I do look at my many Blessings from God and I thank Him and I ask Him to Give me the endurance that I need to finish His work Amen. Whilst on the subject, I most often read surah 103 as to its complete message of reminding and can be taken as a summary of the entire Qur'an. I read surah 107 when I hear of some wickedness, even amongst the Muslims, or those who call themselves so, in the world. And my favourite three surahs are 57, 39, 64 and I like 35 also – I read these very often for their reminding qualities Amen.)

SURAH 94 RELIEF (Al-Sharh):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Did we not relieve for you your heart 2 and remove the burden 3 that weighed so heavily on your back 4 and raise your reputation high? 5 So, truly where there is hardship there is also ease. 6 Truly where there is hardship there is also ease. 7 So when you are free, work on 8 and direct your requests to your Lord.

(Note: This is also a surah of great hope for the reader when feeling a little down. These are like my prayers sometimes today, as one does not have to filter through as much as one does with some of the Christian prayers which include many untruths like prayers to saints who have died already and glorification and veneration of others, other than God. Many of these prayers are quite safe even for Christians as they are directed solely to God, the Creator, our Father Amen. I add that one should not need to have to filter prayers in a perfect world but we were Given eyes and ears and minds and hearts by God to decipher them. so, we have no excuse no matter what religion and tradition we have been born into Amen.

And remember as I double edit today 28/5/2020, I include that God's favourite prayers are those that are made in simple conversation with Himself and think deeply about this! Would you not like people to treat you as someone living when you are living and not have recitations reamed off to you? Imagine if your distant son rang you from a foreign country and you hadn't heard from him for quite some time. Imagine if he started singing the words of a pop song that was currently popular to you. Would you not think, "Is he on drugs?" Would you not say, "Son, cut out the crap! What is wrong with you? Can you not talk? Have you nothing to say to me after so long?"? I think you would – so, think how the Living God who also Feels might Feel, the next time you ream off prayers Amen. Yes, public prayer shows solidarity for God and that you are willing to stand up to show that you are a believer and yes, sometimes it is nice to read some Scripture and then, just reflect and see what thoughts God may bring to you for His Teaching but remember He is God and He is Alive and Emotional too Amen.)

SURAH 95 THE FIG (Al-Tin):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 By the fig, by the olive, (Note: again Gabriel using oaths to strengthen his point), 2 by mount Sinai, 3 by this safe city (Mecca), 4 We created (formed) man in the finest state 5 then reduced him to the lowest of the low (Note: This confirms Psalm 104 v 4, Hebrews 1 v 7 and the fact that God Made Adam and mankind to be higher even than the angels as is shown in the Qur'an when God asked the angels to bow in respect, not worship, before Adam (see Qur'an 7:11-, 38:71-73). In the Forgotten Books of Eden, by Rutherford H. Platt, in the Books of Adam, we can see how the angels feared and respected Adam when he was in the Garden. However, as he left the Garden and God's Light was removed from him (yet remained unseen to him in his soul and awaited the Word of God to sow its seed and then to germinate by the water of God's Spirit to later grow into a plant of Faith, Innocence, Royalty, Joy and if heeded, The Holy Spirit, the Messiah and finally the Glory of God all shown by the unseen Light colours of God Amen.), Adam then feared the angels and especially the Firey Cherubim at the gate of the Garden of Eden. This explains a lot to me and makes sense. Man can indeed return to God in very high state again if he worships Him in life and does what He asks man to do. For there is a whole unseen world or realm and indeed Realms of Light unseen to us. Thus, the man who succeeds for God has indeed won a great a prize for himself. You cannot sell this, for it comes only with God's own understanding Given by Himself to those who meet His Criteria. Thus, this is the true meaning of the Qur'an also, in its reminding that the believers will be successful even though often looked down upon and frowned at even despised in life, whereas the disbelievers will be shown all this at the Judgement as they gasp at the truth of how they themselves, successful as they were in life, were duped into sin and rejection of God, the Almighty Amen.) 6 But those who believe (in God) and do good deeds (Qur'anic wave!) 7 will have an unfailing reward. After this, what makes you (man) deny the Judgement? 8 Is God not the fairest of Judges? (Note: how jealous and defeated will the disbelievers feel at the Judgement when God Shows them that He has indeed defeated them in His Wisdom Amen.

SURAH 96 THE CLINGING FORM (Al-'Alaq):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Read! In the Name of your Lord who Created: 2 He Created man from a clinging form. 3 Read! Your Lord is the Most Bountiful One 4 who Taught by the pen, 5 who Taught man what he did not know. 6 But man exceeds all bounds 7 when he thinks he is self-sufficient: 8 (Muhammad) all will return to your Lord. 9 Have you noticed the man who forbids 10 (Our) servant to pray? 11 Have you noticed whether he is rightly guided 12 or encourages true piety? 13 Have you noticed if he denies the truth and turns away from it? 14 Does he not realise that God Sees all? 15 No! If he does not stop, We shall drag him by his forehead – 16 his lying sinful forehead. 17 Let him summon his comrades; 18 We shall summon the guards of Hell. 19 No! Do not obey him (Muhammad): bow down in worship and draw close (to God).

(Note: (24/10 2017 as I first wrote) A revelation: As Muhammad was, as it were, guided to see the ways of a sinner and thus avoid them – we, as humans, must not try to go that step too far and actually judge the person. Here is an example: Supposes I start to talk about God to someone and they turn away and run – I could say, “What a disbeliever!” Yet, God could turn to me and Say, “That man is merely running to see his sick son in the nearby hospital – the doors are about to close and he has already apologised for his rudeness and has asked Me to forgive him and to maybe arrange another chance to talk to you about Me and I Will.”

Note: As I type and edit 5/5/2020, I have already told you all that God is Giving me a few extra tips that could have made another Book called “Messiah.” I have already told you that of late, only in the last two weeks, He has Drawn me to watching a few videos on You-Tube, many of which are about real live experiences of real people who are experiencing God and the Messiah Jesus like never before and most speak with an urgency about Jesus’ coming soon with God’s Judgement. These are not just from one country and are from across the entire world from America to South Korea and from England to Iran and Israel. Some of them are amazing real life stories of how many Jews are accepting the name of Jesus/Jeshua as the Messiah and

almost immediately as they read the Scriptures afterwards are seeing the building of their jig-saws right before their own eyes as they understand, especially such Scriptures as Isaiah 52- 13 – 53 v 12. I assure you people that this is the work of the true Messiah and God, the Creator, in Jesus' desperate attempt to save and call as many as he can back to the Father, God, before the Lord God Himself Calls Judgement, when it will then be too late. Many evangelists seem to have a an increased fervency to their calling of Christians across the globe and many Jews are speaking and are almost already prepared for the building of God's Temple; they have even made vestments for the priests and the musical instruments for the playing of Temple music and the array of decorative and purposeful utensils. There is even strong evidence that the Ark of the Covenant has been found again as buried and hidden by Jeremiah below Jerusalem a long time ago. The possibility of alternative site has even been found for the Temple to which many scholars now believe was the original site and not as first thought on Temple mount and that it indeed was originally near the one spring in the city. All this folks in about two weeks – Doesn't the Lord God Work fast! I am almost blown back by all this and then Bang! The final whammy, the coming of Elijah before the end. I had never heard or seen any evidence by another human being on earth of this before this last two weeks. I tell you all, all along God has been tutoring me in the name of Elijah just as John the Baptist before and these six Books are a direct result of all of His Teaching to me, containing His Message. And I used to laugh in private with God about how clever He was indeed, in having written and preserved the message firstly this time before His actual Sending of me into Israel itself. Thus, if anything were to happen to me, the message, that which God has Given me is already recorded for you believers Amen. And I include all Muslims, Christians and Jews and those who wish to find the true Living and only God in this. I can see God's Purpose in this now; for if God was to pick a man from the Jewish tradition, he may favour their side and if one from the Muslims, he may favour their position and if I was to be a clergy member of a Christian church, I would possibly have bias from that tradition too. Thus, God has kept me apart from you all and in effect has tucked me away hidden from the world until the right time comes and has Given me the finest Teaching you could imagine Himself with the gift of understanding from Himself highly developed in the process. Thus,

when I read such obvious statements in the Qur'an as "Christians, Jews and Muslims who truly believe in God have nothing to fear" (see Qur'an 5:69) and then, I see the utter hypocrisy in a Muslim who can kill a Christian or Jew or likewise, a Jew who murders a Muslim or a Christian who murders a Muslim. I tell you all, you are killing a believer of God in his or her development stage and who are you to judge how developed and advanced the heart of that believer is just because they have not come from your traditional background? God Himself can See the hearts and Knows them of all men and women and you do not – no matter who you think you are, even Jesus cannot do this alone (see John 5 v 30-31). And I assure you all at the coming and imminent Judgement of God, many of you murderers will be turned away and furthermore, I assure you all that as you then call out to your respective leaders, Moses for you Jews, Jesus for you Christians and Muhammad for you Muslims, try telling them that Day that you did it for them and their names and you may get a nasty shock as you see all three turn away from you in unison before God, and in unified disgust at your evil and sinful ways. You will have nowhere to turn and no one to help you and then, the Words of your own Scriptures will suddenly make sense and you will realise that you are on the wrong side of peace and love and understanding and kindness and the true Will of God and not your selfish and evil desires and it will become apparent to you that these very Scriptures were written about your own demise Amen.

I now see the purpose of God in all of this and His Keeping of me aside in peaceful learning before the time comes. I also repeat again the parable that God once gave to me as to why he had to Send three different persons for Elijah and it is this: If the original Elijah could lift thirty Kilos and John the Baptist forty Kilos and myself seventy Kilos, each one was respectively needed in a time that required each to their strength and capability by God's Own Giving, Making and Orchestration. The Original Elijah was linked to John the Baptist in spirit and was almost a Guide, mentor and like an extra guardian angel to him even unknown to himself even as John professed to the contrary in John 1 v 21, not understanding this at all himself or his role fully in this. Jesus did however and he said that John and Elijah were indeed one (Matthew 11 v 14) and indeed pointed out that he (Jesus) would send

him again to get everything ready before his second coming (Matthew 17 v 11) which has been the spiritual food of my own entire life since I was first called by Jesus in my heart in Holland in a flat one night in the spring of 1991 and brought me to God and into His Purpose and Teaching and Protection thereafter Amen. I now see and know much of this purpose but I do not know how things will exactly pan out in Israel and I do not personally even read the Book of Revelations for that came after Jesus' Gospel and is thus open to speculation. Jesus gave us enough in the Gospel to go by for everyone to be saved and to be prepared for the sudden coming of the End and described it as like the time of Noah when people went about doing their normal daily duties right up until the day itself, which puts flight to any romanticisms and dramatics that many sensationalist hunters so desperately seek. If you want this people, stay in Hollywood! Salvation should be your quest and not to witness a drama unfold. God is Lord and does things His Own Way and in fact He Hates drama queens and frenzied miracle and sign seekers. God has always wanted simple peace and humble dedication before Himself involving Him in all our normal simple daily living so that we could enter the state of Heaven by His Light Amen and afterwards be brought into His Beautiful and wonderful Heavenly Kingdom where no sin can abound ever Amen. For That Day, all sin will be removed for all time and placed in Hell with the evil ones Amen to be fully Destroyed and Uncreated by God Himself on the last day of all time past the Judgement and after the Kingdom on earth and in Heaven itself Amen, before we, the saved exit to Immortality to be with God as He was and is before time began Amen. Thus, people, much of my teaching from God is about normal things and lacks drama but is full of understanding and compassion, showing you all God's Plan and His Love for all His believers and how God Himself Holds no clubs or clicks or isolated groups; for it is already written that we will all become "one flock" at this Judgement Amen (see Isaiah 56 v 8, John 10 v 16, Ezekiel 34 v 23-24.)

So the job of the coming Elijah is more to unite and strengthen the existing believers already there in their various groups and to make them all feel welcome making them see the error and mistakes that all have made somewhere along the way. It will be as simple for the Jews to accept the Messiah Jesus is and was the Messiah and had to do what he did to fulfil

Scripture – your Law in its entirety will be left untouched as was given by Moses – however, you will know that the true sin offering still is the once off sacrifice made by Jesus/Jeshua for all mankind for all time. And even if you do not believe this, and disown me as a freak, you may still be brought to salvation by your adherences to God’s eternal Law and His Pleasing; yet, as you come to Heaven’s door or the Judgement itself, no untruth can pass; so, to go a step further, you will then, have to accept all truth or turn back away from God and without God, there is only Hell. So, Jews, you can accept it now, which will make your lives a whole lot easier, even if it humbles you before your allegiances to the traditions of your fathers, or you can try and pass God’s Door of truth into Heaven after death or the Kingdom of Heaven upon the earth at the Judgement itself, the choice is yours! It is easier to do it now. The Muslims likewise can keep your Qur’an in its entirety for now and at the Judgement realise that you are now entering God’s “Flock” of Jews to which you will then be grafted; turn back at your perils. The other thing you must understand, just like the Jews, is that Jesus had to die for our sins and the Qur’an’s verse in Qur’an 4:157-158 was directed at the Jews who had spread the lie that they did kill him (outright). Just place (outright) in brackets after where it says “killed” and it will make sense and I advise you strongly to read Isaiah 52- 13 – 53 v 12, then, Matthew 26 v 39-54, then Matthew 28 v 11-15 so as you will understand. You too may be going against your Imams as the Jews are with their Rabbis in believing this, but you can keep your laws also besides and after all who are you trying to please God or your Imams and Rabbis? Who is it that Saves you God or your Imams and Rabbis? Who Stands for truth, all the truth, God or your Imams and Rabbis? You all know the answer to this, as do you Christians who join in the traditions of your parents and priests. You all are closing the eyes, ears and hearts God Gave you to experience and find the truth yourselves, the full truth, and its releasing and freeing properties Amen. And people, this is the reason why Jesus/Jeshua says openly that some will “grind their teeth and cry and even pull out their own hair” as the Judgement unfolds the truth before your cringing senses who already knew all along but were suppressed by you allegiances to the traditions of men Amen.

I must also warn many of the 'Revelation brigade' of frightening some would be believers away from God. People are fragile and insecure and need help and not more fear. A child knows its parents are stronger than it but alas it does not live in fear and terror afraid of them. It is like this with God, the fear of Him we need is just like that a child holds for its loving parents – he knows they love him; he knows they are stronger than himself but he does not go around terrified of them – no, he plays and has fun before them; yet, he also knows when he does something bad that the chastisement can then be frightening Amen. Why do you honestly think that Jesus Compares God to a fatherly figure, a parental figure in his Gospels? Let me tell you: because Jesus knew this analogy was strong and close to the truth and reality Amen. God is like a Parental figure to us but of course, He is More than this; for, He also Sustains our very beings in time. He breathes the very life through us and all He Wanted is for us to hand Him back this recognition and Glory as worship Amen. Thus, only the other day, God Gave me a little parable about what a frightening approach can do, as I personally thought to tell my wife something, that God assured me at that time she was not ready for. He showed me a mind vision of myself standing before a horse and rider and suddenly waving my hands frightening the horse into throwing its rider (my wife). Would I be doing her any good by having her thrown of her horse? No! Thus, as I write today, God Adds more Showing me the Light visibly as I feel a laugh of Joy from Himself: we must walk alongside horse and rider stroking the horse gently whilst taking to the riders on their backs. This way we do not spook the horses and have them throw their precious riders to God. Amen.

And I add people, Christians, be careful not to call Jesus God Himself; for, God Himself is God alone as Jesus Describes Him completely in John 5 v 44. Read it again and again for your own benefits! And read John 4 v 22 where it shows that Jesus worships God as a Jew and confirms this in Matthew 4 v 10 and tells us to worship Him alone also in Mark 12 v 29-30. Thus, I fear for so many modern Christians no matter what they call their churches, Seventh Advent, Roman Catholic, etc, etc, please be careful in this. For, at the same Judgement as you see the living Christ Jesus?Jeshua prostrating like a Muslim before the Throne of God, the One he calls "My Father and my God" and for us to follow his example so as we too call Him "Our Father and our God"

alone also, you will be greatly shocked as so many of you live today to worship him as part God. Look! God has always said “I alone am God!” no matter how much power and glory He Gives to Jesus, the real Jesus will always give all glory and praise back to God alone Amen. And then, you may suddenly understand yourselves, and you Jews, something of the importance and necessity for the Qur’an to redirect all worship to God alone. Thus, Christians, I tell you do not despise Muslims, as I have even heard one so called Christian call them gentiles, as if you yourself were any greater than a gentile yourself, for you are not! you have no place or right to stand above another human being in judgement unless you see him or her flagrantly sin and then, you may find yourself becoming quiet and afraid yourself, when that may be the time to be outspoken in the face of sin. And this may be a lot closer to home than in the Muslim world Amen. God’s Purpose is a Great one but is built on peace, love, kindness and understanding and not on a shred of violence – He will Give all the violence you require at the coming Judgement until you who have chosen violent ways are sick and start to vomit out every last thought of violence from yourselves as you then, wish you had never let into your hearts in the first place Amen. And all of these above Words like love and understanding have individual meaning to them and are not some coloured wallpaper that you have become accustomed to seeing in your Bibles and Qur’ans Amen. Live them! God Hates all hypocrites and hypocrisy and thus, by the Islamic oft accepted teaching, to its contrary, a hypocrite is not a disbeliever in modern Islam with all its traditions attached but is somebody who does not live and practice what he preaches. Thus, many modern people who call themselves Muslims may in fact be living very hypocritical lives and are in fact hypocrites themselves before God who Sees all and will Judge you accordingly. As John the Baptist once said, “Repent to God, Give up your sin and do those things that show that you have turned away from your sins” and just as he said to the original Jews in his time, “Do not think that because you are Abraham’s descendants that this makes you acceptable to God” so, I tell you the same today, “Muslims do not think that because you profess to be Islamic and think you are pleasing to Muhammad, do you know the real Muhammad, who said, “A believer cannot be a true believer unless he does for others what he would have done for himself”? Do this and then, you may be acceptable to God as a true believer in Him and of

course continue to worship God alone for all time and if I may add, study the life and ways of the one you are supposed to accept as you Messiah. Remember Jesus and his Gospel message from God came after the Law given to Moses and was first sent to elucidate its “Kindness” and to sort the wheat from the chaff among Jews and gentiles, I tell you, his second coming will sort the wheat from the chaff among you Muslims and those hypocrites who live among you and who call themselves so but who are none other than dark specks on a white sheet that are never happy only when annoying and antagonising someone else – you are already lost Amen.

To you Christians I say, do not say that you are Jesus’ people when you, still blindfolded by your own permissance of and agreement with the traditions which hold onto untruth and sinful ways disgusting to God. Is your objective to please God, the God of Jesus? or to make life easier for yourselves around you as you have found that peaceful ways are often best and most comfortable? Gentile nations and people have been wiped away by God before even as they loved each other and lived in the praising and pleasing of each other – nonetheless they were Godless and thus, were destroyed. Thus, kindness, love and all these other things of “niceness” are not necessarily from God and pleasing to Him. Two homosexuals may love each other technically and many modern Christians may say, “What harm are they doing? Don’t they love each other? Sure, Isn’t God Love? Didn’t the Bible say this (see 1 John 4 v 8)?” But God Hates this practice as He has openly Commanded us to follow in His Law for all time (see Leviticus 18 v 22, 20 v 13) and in fact, God is Greater than Love and all things Amen. So, many of you Christians need to open your eyes to the truth and start looking to the Old Testament to see what actually once did please God and still does, for God is an unchanging God (see Malachi 3 v 6) Amen Amen Amen.) And remember I say this just as John the Baptist condemned certain Jews in his time for their hypocrisy even though it was not fashionable to condemn the existing powers that be, especially since they were supposed to be God’s authority on earth. Jesus himself also unfashionably condemned their actions (see Matthew 23 v 1-36) as he will condemn the actions of the modern Catholic church and its sleepy ways through the centuries of accepting such things as relic adoration and veneration of saints, even himself, he will spit

you out, I tell you, so beware! God, his and our “Father” the One and only God Gave you all eyes and ears and minds and hearts to see, hear and understand Him and His Ways and thus, if you reject both God and the Gifts He gave you to find Him in the unseen state of life and Testing from Him, you have indeed rejected the great prize. You truly are like an ostrich with its head in the sand and a lion close approaching to catch it off guard. Why do you think Jesus gave the parables from God? So that you could exercise and use these God Given senses to you, so as you may find God through his Gospel message from God. If you can see already by the Qur’an or Torah, then, Jesus “did not come to people who do not need a doctor” (see Matthew 9 v 12) but to those who are in need of healing and teaching in some way. And that is why I go a step further so I assure all seeing Muslims and Jews that you will only have yourselves strengthened by the Gospel message of the Messiah from God. And life can be like the bored man who looks around for ways to amuse himself, even the body builder who gets sick of the Gym he attends – God Says to Him, “Take a walk – it is also exercise for your body and you can go back to the gym later – you may even find that it does you good in more ways than you originally thought.” Or to another, “Take a swim in the pool, it is still exercise, yet it may even relax you.” All are good and all are from God and if you believe in God at all why do you fear that He will not stare you through any untruth that may be in front of you. If you ignore this, you become like the man who sits with hands on head bored stiff, saying to God, “No Lord, I won’t go for a walk or a swim; I will wait for the gym to appeal to me again and for this boredom to pass by.” God says to the man, “Why?” And the man eventually lets out the truth, “Lord, I am paranoid and afraid a car will knock me down on my walk and Lord I am paranoid about the swimming pool, in case some other swimmer may swim into me.” The Lord God Looks at the man and Says to him, “Did I not Teach you to walk and swim? And did I not give you eyes and ears to see and hear approaching traffic and other swimmers and even other walkers if you feel you need to? And what ever happened to the fun of meeting another and the new challenge it brings?” I assure you people the Lord Loves to see and hear people kindly greet and talk openly to each other in the streets. He hates to See a world devoid of contact as if we are all bubbles going around in our own lonely worlds – do not fear, God Loves each of you and is not going to

change your individuality and the way that He Made you with all your likes and dislikes and talents and things that you can do yet don't like doing. God Made a world of variety, not stereotypes and robots, so heed His call to you Amen. I tell you people as I started this verse, I had no pre thought of this parable about the gym or how it would end up, I just kept writing Amen. And now, I myself, can see God's Purpose in this and I actually sometimes look back over my writings from God and find myself saying aloud, "Wow! Did I write that?" I write and have been doing so for the past six or seven years (including paintings) at a terrific pace and I actually rarely find the time to read back over any of them until I complete them, which is soon, as this is the last Book to be completed as God has Told me and then, I can't wait to have a relaxing read of them all again almost as if another writer wrote them Amen.

People, why should you worry about how the other groups in faith in God work? when if you do worry, if you do believe in God at all, why not just pray for them and yourself that God will lead you all to the one truth? Amen.)

SURAH 97 THE NIGHT OF GLORY (Al Qadr):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 We sent it down on the Night of Glory. 2 What will explain to you what the night of Glory is? 3 The night of Glory is better than a thousand months; 4 on that night, the angels and the spirit descend again and again with their Lord's Permission on every task (Note: Does this not explain the "We" and "Us" in the Qur'an?) 5 Peace it is until the dawn (Note: as I type and edit, the "Dawn" is often understood to mean the Day of Judgement and the return of the Messiah and God's angels. This shows me that the angels and Heavenly beings have and continue to pray for peace until the Day of Judgement and they, no more than any of the faithful, would not like to see the likes of a nuclear war – for they would see its devastation and feel sad before God. Many angels of God and the Holy Spirit hate humanity's wars and destruction because they see how the innocent, nearly always, are the ones to suffer and they see and feel the sadness in God's eyes and heart Amen. Remember they are connected also to God by His Heavenly Lights in spirit which carry emotion and are living Amen. Thus, we should all pray for and wish for peace and if you cannot live in peace yourself, you have some serious questions to ask yourself, for is not Heaven itself peaceful? Thus, if you don't like peace on earth in your lives, how can you suddenly come to like it, if granted entrance to God's Heavenly Kingdom? I tell you, you would not settle there and you would be like a sore spot of sin or an annoying rash that would always want something else just as Satan did in the beginning and was thrown out for it. And all those who are unpeaceful on earth will also be thrown out just the same. All of you who constantly strive to start wars and who deal in weaponry and guns and bombs and ways to hurt and kill will have these very weapons melted into your very skins at the Judgement of God and if you agree with nuclear power and weapons which are so dangerous to all life, well, I hope you enjoy yourself being strapped to them as you both are thrown into Hell's Fire together. Try using your excuses there as you sizzle and burn and the skin falls off your bodies and try to justify its use that Day as God Says, "Here have it! Have it all! You liked it in life for it made you wealthy at the expense of so many and so much of My life in all its forms.

Today, it's all yours – enjoy it! and maybe someday you will even come to believe your own lies! I doubt it very much though – you arrogant self-centred creature of whom I am ashamed I Created.”

It will be just the same with those who aborted children and who agreed with it – they will feel all the physical and emotional pain of every aborted child and mother for all time and more – for most sinners do not stop at just one sin. You have become arrogant and insolent, as so many modern people have and you live to have your opinions and voices and ideas heard and to be praised and if God Gave you glory, you would take that too and try to have others worship you in your struggle for power over others. You have missed the whole point of life! Yet, regardless of what you believe or what your ideas are, you will still be Judged by God. People who say, “Oh, I don't believe in any of that God stuff! Who needs it anyways when you can meditate to sort your mind out? It is all make-believe – someone somewhere is making money out of it! Religion and God are just a big scam.” When you see the Judgement approaching, you will need no one to tell you what is happening, for you all know God in your souls since before your births as you once received His Light in your souls so as you would recognise Him again in life Amen. Excuses won't work this Day! And Jews and Christians, I tell you all, you should read the Qur'an, even if you don't understand everything first time round, for it is a great reminder as to the coming reality of the Judgement and you may find yourselves agreeing with so much of it as you begin to understand things from God and His angels' perspective Amen.

Let me give you an example how close we are to God in everyday life: The other day, on my son's anniversary of his passing onto God, I smelled some lilies that we had received, for I love plants, trees and flowers, especially ones with fragrance. As I inhaled the beautiful scent of one of the oriental hybrids like “Stargazer” I tried to do it again and as I tried to increase my delight further in this, God stopped me – “What about me?” He Asked and I knew instantly that to even enjoy the scent and pungent fragrance of a flower, we must thank and glorify God for it and His Creating of its beauty. And then, I thought of a nonbeliever or disbeliever who enjoys the same fragrance as me and how they continue to smell and breathe and inhale in a desperate effort

to almost be one with its beauty. Yet, we never can without God – we simply have to recognise the beauty of something and then, hand it over to God for His Glory. Then, God may actually increase our senses or heighten them to enjoy it even more, but once again, we have to hand it back to God. We almost feel like there is a certain incompleteness in us, like can we ever be fully pleased? Yet, on the Judgement Day, as I type and edit today, 5/5/2020, God has just Revealed to me that because in life we had accepted God as our God, that God will hand us back our completion once more so as we can once again, as in Eden before, enjoy things in completion knowing that all things come from God and are His eternally Amen Amen Amen. This is just the same with food – we love the taste of something that pleases us but in our earthly and worldly state we try to repeat its enjoyment until we make ourselves sick when we can never achieve complete happiness in anything without God. It is the same with people today who like the look of something and in their desperate effort to capture it somehow, they continually photograph and photograph and use their phones etc to do so until it becomes an obsession and we realise the futility of our efforts. People, there are no cameras or phones in Heaven. Thus, the correct thing to do when you see something beautiful is to say, “God, this is truly beautiful, thank You Lord for Creating such beauty. Lord help me to appreciate these things and glorify your Name even more Amen.” And God may even heighten your eyesight or appreciation or show you even more beautiful things to bring Him Glory for. This is the way Heaven and eternity work people and angels; for, we eternally will praise God and Him Being a Creator, the only One who can Create anything, He May well have much more for us to see, and hear and feel and taste and sense in some way. Life is our chance to enter this balance of worship to Him, to God alone Amen. It is easy for God to Create beautiful things that can blow our senses away; yet, He wants us to worship Him alone in life and to find Him in this unseen state that even the angels cannot fully understand for they are closer to God for now Amen. God Appreciates Amen. This is just the same in our appreciation of sound, like music or even a bird singing, we simply have to learn to say, God Glory be to You for this. And people, life like this, never leaves a day or even a moment without God Himself in our lives and thus, we all individually have these relationships with God in Person that no one else can live for us. Thus, a life without finding this

is a truly wasted one and a truly wasted opportunity Amen. Life is truly all about God, every waking and sleeping moment.

I tell you people this is exactly how it worked for Jesus and his performing of miracles by God's Power. If Jesus tried to gain glory for himself, God would have pulled the plug immediately, but Jesus always and still does seek Glory, all Glory, for God alone Amen (see John 7 v 16-18). Thus, even the evangelical churches who spend a lot of time saying things like "Praise Jesus, praise the Lord!" Do they even know the "Lord" or are they still confused as to where the union of Jesus and God, the Father begins and ends? Thus, so many Christians are confused. They simply do not know this. Ask one hundred Christians what is the difference between Jesus and God? Ask them who do they mean when they say the word "Lord"? Is it meant for Jesus, the Messiah? or for God the Father? Or do they even inter change it in varying places showing up their own lack of knowledge and understanding in this. Now listen people, Jesus said that every useless word we speak that we will be held accountable for them (See Matthew 12 v 36-37) and if you don't know the meaning of the one word "Lord" that you so often use, then, you are in for a lengthy discussion as you look back over your entire lives. It is simple: we should not call Jesus Lord at all or God either, only leader, teacher and Messiah and we should not even call him the son of God either, for how can we prove such a statement as we bleat out our chosen creeds? The truth is we simply can't and we all eagerly await God's Truth and affirming Hand on this at the coming Judgement. God alone can confirm such a statement and once we hear His full analysis on this, we will all come to know our faults. I could say, to ask a hundred Jews and a hundred Muslims the same question and you would find remarkably, to your displeasure maybe, a very consistent and similar answer pattern, for in their initial schooling they were taught correctly where all praise and worship goes – to God alone! Remember people Jesus was and still is a Jew who understands these things and if we Christians would only see them, we too could understand a whole lot more of what we jumble up into a giant mess like a ball of tangled wool that was all unnecessary in the first place had we truly listened to what Jesus really said and not what our Christian priests and pastors and preachers teach and rant off almost like an enchanting prayer of old like the pagans used to their

idols. Does not Jesus teach this very thing as he was about to teach us the “Our Father” prayer (see Matthew 6 v 4-15, especially v 7)? Jesus tells us also that he, as a Jew, worshipped God alone (John 4 v 22) and that he did not want human praise at all and that God alone is God (John 5 v 41-44) and that it is our duty as we are commanded to do “to worship God alone” (see Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-31) and that he did not wish to change one word or detail of the entire Law Given by God Himself to Moses and the Teachings Given by God to the prophets (see Matthew 5 v 17-20). So, the next time you hear a Christian preacher or pastor or priest say, “Praise Jesus,” if you are afraid to confront them on this, and they may not be ready to hear this truth even if you do and then, they may further incriminate themselves by trying to out babble you with Scripture from elsewhere that would really incriminate them for twisting the “Word of God” to their own gains Amen, at least please desist from doing this yourself as you now understand that Jesus gives all Glory and always will to God his Father, our God and our Heavenly Father, “the One who alone is God,” (John 5 v 44) Amen.

When you are shown this truth at the Judgement, you will have far less “worthless words” to explain and you may even have understood the whole concept of God, the Creator and His Right to all Glory Amen.)

SURAH 98 CLEAR EVIDENCE (Al Bayyina):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Those who disbelieve among the people of the Book and the idolaters were not about to change their ways until they were sent clear evidence: 2 a messenger from God, reading out purified scrolls, 3 containing true Scriptures. 4 (Yet) those who were given the Scripture (before) became divided only after they were given (such) clear evidence 5 although all they were ordained to do was worship God alone, sincerely devoting their religion to Him as people of true faith, keep up the prayer and pay the prescribed alms, for that is true religion.

(Note: As Christians and Jews and even Muslims, all who hang onto man-made rules and traditions verse 5 above doesn't disagree with any fundamental Christian or Jewish teachings and principals, for both Moses and Jesus tell us to worship God alone (see Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5, 13, Mark 12 v 29-31, Matthew 4 v 10). Many of today's Christians may fight and argue without having even read the Qur'an or the Law of Moses and the Teachings of the prophets to which Jesus said he didn't come to change one Word of them (The Torah and Biblical prophets) – (see Matthew 5 v 17-20) so I tell you all, you really have more in common than you think! A good Muslim should never try and turn a Jew away from the Law of God Given by God to Moses for all time (see Qur'an 5 v 43-49): yet, if he sees a Jew sinning and thus breaking the Laws of the Qur'an, Torah and Gospel, then, he is well within his rights to warn that Jew to stop sinning before God and against Him and man, thus, breaking the Laws of the Qur'an, Torah and Gospel and yes, God Willing, he should warn him against such practice Amen. God will do the Judging. However, we must not impose individual additions to these Laws upon our brothers (or sisters). For example, a Muslim should not expect a Christian to pray only in a mosque or in Arabic language. Neither should a Christian prevent a Jew from his synagogue, for which came first? Yes, the Law of Moses and Jesus once confirmed this subtly by saying, "Old Wine is better than New" (see Luke 5 v 39).

Right from the beginning Jesus did not want to change God's eternal Law; yet, man had fixated on the monotony and tradition of the sacrificial ceremonies and outward things and forgot the Kindness and the more important parts of the Law – the worshipping of God alone and the loving of each other. Many of the prophets before Jesus and even his disciples after his time on earth, tried to make people see this.

Why do you think the Qur'an was sent down and needed at the time? To remind people once again, "You have left the path of Worshipping God alone, awareness of Him and the doing of good deeds for each other.

And here we are again with the likes of Isis and militant groups shouting about Jihad and have made "Jihad" into a nice word for violence, instead of what it originally meant to fight Satan and all that is evil and false by your examples and at the doors of your own hearts and minds, more so than by judgement of others. Leave God to Judge and everyone on earth worship God alone and do good and kind and loving deeds for each other Amen.

And God Himself Echoes this down through the ages, "That is why I have Sent my prophets to you with My message of Judgement and Destruction. What I Want from you is plain and clear: I Want your constant love, not your animal sacrifices. I would rather have My people know Me than burn offerings to Me." (God Himself Speaking – Hosea 6 v 5-6) This is further Echoed through the prophet Micah 6 v 6-8, "No, the Lord has told us what is good. What He requires of us is this: to do what is just, to show constant love and to live in humble fellowship with our God." And the fact is that many good Muslims do live out these requirements as humble loving believers in awareness and worship of their God, our God, yes, the One God of all Amen.

Jesus, in the Gospels, tries to tell us not to forget the sacrifice side of things but that the "Kindness" factor must always be to the fore (see Matthew 9 v 13, 12 v 7, 23 v 2-3, 23) and in this Jesus tells his disciples that the Pharisees and the Teachers of the Law are the authorised interpreters of the Law of Moses and that we should obey and follow everything that they tell us to do in this respect but not to imitate their own hypocritical actions. He further renounces their attention to sacrificial Law whilst they were "Forgetting

justice and mercy and honesty – these you should practice without neglecting the others (the sacrificial).” Jesus also reiterates what Hosea says when he says, “Find out what is meant in the Scriptures that say, “It is kindness I want, not animal sacrifices” (Hosea 6 v 5-6).

God Himself Likes Holiness and sanctity and the sacrificial, which separates what is God’s and thus Holy from the ordinary and man’s routine daily duties. Yet, the fundamentals are most important to worship God alone and to love each other, showing kindness wherever we can.)

6 Those who disbelieve (in God) among the people of the Book and the idolaters will have the Fire of Hell, there to remain. They are the worst of people. 7 Those who believe (in God) and do good deeds are the best of people (Note: Qur’anic wave again reminding!) 8 Their reward with their Lord (God) is everlasting Gardens graced with flowing streams, where they will stay forever. God is well pleased with them and they with Him. All this is for those who stand in awe of their Lord (God). (Note: God once Said, “No one who waits for My help will be disappointed” (Isaiah 49 v 23).)

SURAH 99 THE EARTHQUAKE (Al-Zalzala):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 When the earth is Shaken violently in its quaking (Note: see Psalm 75 v 2),
2 when the earth throws out its burdens (dead bodies), 3 when man cries,
“What is happening to it?” 4 on that Day, it will tell all 5 because your Lord
will inspire it. 6 On that Day people will come forward in separate groups to
be shown their deeds: (Note: remember each individual is judged alone and
not in a group or even family unit) 7 whoever has done an atom’s weight of
good will see it, 8 but whoever has done an atom’s weight of evil will see
that.

(Note: Psalm 75 v 2, “I have set a time for Judgement,” Says the Lord, “and I
will Judge with fairness. Though every living creature tremble and the earth
itself be shaken, I will keep its foundations firm.” And in verse 10 “He will
break the power of the wicked but the power of the righteous will be
increased.”

Many Qur’anic scholars have implied that this is the earth’s “last quaking”;
yet, God will renew the earth and the Heavens – it is not the end of
everything and in fact is only an end to all that is evil and sin, sadness and
even death itself (see Isaiah 25 v 7-9, 65 v 17) for it is actually the beginning
of the Age of the Messiah Jesus and God Himself will live with mankind in
peace and harmony forever after – His Kingdom will come on earth and
Heaven will be close at hand – we will see angels as they too live alongside
man ascending and descending to and from the Heavens (see Isaiah 9 v 7, 11
v 2-5, Daniel 7 v 13-14). The world will be as full of the knowledge and love
of God as the seas are full of water Amen (see Habbakuk 2 v 14, Isaiah 11 v
9).

SURAH 100 THE CHARGING STEEDS (Al-'Adiyat):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 By the charging steeds that pant 2 and strike sparks with their hooves, 3 who make dawn raids, 4 raising a cloud of dust 5 and plunging into the mist of the enemy, (Note: another oath from Gabriel trying to emphasise the importance of the message) 6 man is ungrateful to his Lord – 7 and he (himself) is witness to this 8 he is truly excessive in his love of wealth. 9 Does he not know that when the contents of the graves are thrown out, 10 when the secrets of hearts are uncovered, on that Day, 11 their Lord will be fully Aware of them all? (Note: God Knows all things and is always Aware of everything but on the Day of Judgement, He will bring all these things to Light so as they are exposed to all and that Day, He Himself will Deal with them Amen.

Man is his own witness and has always been so, for God gave him a soul of His (God's) Own Light colour with conscience to guide. God Gave him a mind to discern or to preferably ask God Himself at every thought, "Lord is this good or bad, what is your Will?" God Gave him a heart to receive His Own Living Word as the living seed that grows into a plant of Faith for all to see when God's Decision to Reveal His Light, His Heavenly Lights Amen and God gave us a spirit to surround and protect our souls, hearts and minds – He also Gave us His Own Holy Helper, the Holy Spirit, to guide and purify us in all things spiritual. God has even Sent us extra guides and helpful recorders called angels and the Torshon (these are angels in the Holy Spirit or the Highest Heavenly Light of God's Glory; there are many other angels in different Realms of Heavenly Light Amen) to help us along. And still man says "No, to Hell with the consequences, I'm doing what I want myself, me, for God Gave me freewill!" Go ahead! I say, choose Hell you utter fool!

For reflection read Isaiah chapter 26, all of it, it will strengthen you; all believers in God, for God will add believing foreigners to His people (see Isaiah 56 v 1-8, John 10 v 16) Amen.)

SURAH 101 THE CRASHING BLOW (Al-Qari'a):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 The Crashing Blow 2 what is the Crashing Blow? 3 What will explain to you what the Crashing Blow is? 4 On a Day when people will be like scattered moths 5 and the mountains like tufts of wool, 6 the one whose good deeds are heavy on the scales 7 will have a pleasing life, 8 but the one whose good deeds are light 9 will have the Bottomless Pit for his home – 10 what will explain to you what that is? – 11 a Blazing Fire.

(Note: Remember that any sincere believer in God has nothing to fear from the coming Judgement – the Qur'an says this many times "No fear for them, nor will they grieve" (see Qur'an 5:69), which is confirmed somewhat by Isaiah 25 v 7-9. Joel tells us 2 v 28-29 that God will "Pour out His Spirit" in the last days and I assure you that just as the early Christians could sing in this same Spirit as they were being tortured or devoured by the Roman's lions etc, it will be the same then – God's people will sing and rejoice as the Judgement approaches for they will know that their Salvation from God is near Amen. And this is not exclusively for Jews or even Christians no, but for every sincere and humble believer in God who may even think himself or herself unimportant in this world, then, as God's Holy Spirit enters you with God's Blessings, you all will scream out for Joy, you will not be able to contain yourselves and in fact, you will add to the disbelievers woe by your strange actions as they, frightened, look on; for, they too, know of their imminent demise Amen.

The "Bottomless pit" is only bottomless by God's allowance, for God Himself is Greater and can be larger than all things, thus, God Himself is even below the "Bottomless" and Hell Burns as hot as He Allows – yet, at the end of all things as they are now, God will Compact Hell and all who remain in it with all sin and evil into a tiny speck called the "P". This is past the time of peace on earth when God is about to change us all into Immortality to be with Him as He was before the Creation and as He still is today. Before He does this, He will Say to us, "I never wanted to Destroy anything, only to Create but I Hate sin and I will Destroy it forever" and with that, God will fully Destroy sin

and Hell and all who remain therein forever it will be no more – destroyed by God Himself or Uncreated if you like Amen Amen Amen. This is at the end of all time as we now know it Amen. Nobody today alive or dead knows what Immortality is like only God and this is what Paul tried to Prophecy but he could not fully understand it yet when he talked of God Being “Immortal” and “In the Light that no one can approach” (see 1 Timothy 6 v 16) for in time, no man or angel can enter Immortality only God. Yes, God has left a band of Immortal angels on the fringe of time as a control measure as it were in case all else failed, including Heaven and its angels; for remember they still had and still have choice in time Amen. An angel today could still foolishly decide to chuck it all in and follow Satan and the ways of evil and reject God right up until the Day of Judgement itself; for, that Day, God will separate all that is evil from what has remained good and loyal to Himself for all remaining time. And I assure you there will be no revival or second Judgement as some would have you believe. No, there is only one Judgement and end of evil and sin and the beginning of all things beautiful, clean, peaceful and Joyful without Testing begins then. At the very end of all time, then, God will fully Uncreate it (all evil within Hell) Amen before we exit with God out into Immortality as He alone is today Amen. This is what Jesus was prophesying when he spoke about his Words (from God) lasting longer than Heaven and earth and that God’s Laws to Moses would last for all time “until the end of all things” (see Matthew 5 v 18, 24 v 35, Luke 16 v 17).

How I wish that every believing Muslim would read the Bible – all of it from Genesis to the Acts and Books of Christ’s disciples. I don’t personally try to understand the Book of Revelations, for ours today is only to believe in God, to worship Him alone, to love Him and to do good deeds – He is Stronger than any revelation or prophecy and if you doubt this, then, read the Book of Jonah! Amen.)

SURAH 102 COMPETING FOR MORE (Al-Takathur):

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Competing for more distracts you (Note: those who seek war gains take heed! and you who seek the riches of the world beware!) 2 until you go into your graves. 3 No, indeed! You will come to know. 4 No indeed! In the end (at the Judgement of God) you will come to know. 5 No indeed! If only you knew for certain! (Note: Here Gabriel is only wishing that humanity could see and know God as he does so that they may take heed.) 6 You will most definitely see Hell Fire. 7 Then, you will see it with the eye of certainty. 8 On that Day, you will be asked about your pleasures. (Note: As with Hell, death is also completely Overpowered and Controlled by God; so, when we say things like “Everyone will taste death” – we cannot limit God to this, for He is Greater than the Word – He Decides and can Overrule any decision. Thus, if we, as humans, say, “God, but You Said, ‘Everyone will taste death.’” God can say, “What I Say is My business, Do you wish to argue? Every sinner will face death – yes! but if I deem someone to have pleased Me enough, surely, I am Greater than death! I Kill and I Give life; I Wound and I Heal and no one can oppose what I Do” (see Deuteronomy 32 v 39). Also, what about the believer who is alive at the time of the Judgement? God will pass him or her straight into eternal life without having to ever face death Amen. Jesus edges at this when he says, “some will never die but will pass straight into life” (see John 11 v 26). And as an aside those believers who have pleased God in life and who do die, Jesus says of him, “He who believes in me, even though he may die (in body), he will live (in spirit in Paradise)” and in other place “and I will raise him to life on the Last Day (Judgement Day) (see John 11 v 25, John 6 v 39-40). The believer who dies passes straight into Heaven or Paradise in spirit with mind and hearts to join their souls on the other side – they may feel alive just as now; yet will be reunited again with their bodies at the Judgement to feel the full seven sevenths of God’s Completion then, as all until then, can only ever feel six sevenths of this alive or dead Amen. And If this were not true, why would Jesus have said to the thief who supported him as he died himself, “This day you will be with me in Paradise” (Luke 23 v 43).)

SURAH 103 THE FADING DAY (Al-'Asr):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 By the Fading Day (or as time passes) 2 man is (deep) in loss 3 except for those who believe (in God), who do good deeds, who urge one another to the truth and who urge one another to steadfastness (and patience). (Note: Qur'anic wave again! And like a walk by the sea, the waves lap at your feet – remind; then, another lap – remind again and another and another and so goes the Qur'an – a walk by the sea can be very pacifying!

Note: This is probably the surah I most use in the Qur'an and I often pray it daily for its reminding qualities. And how I wish that every Christian would take this walk by the sea not neglecting Jesus, as your Messiah; yet, you must hold God above and Greater than Jesus and you must hold Him closer to yourself to truly worship Him alone and to be able to love Him with all your heart, soul and strength (mind and spirit) which the Law Commands.

How I wish the Jews would also heed the reminding of the Qur'an to put God Himself first before 'knowledge' that you have made a false god out of as you quest for what you call wisdom – must you Jews always make idols for yourselves! Do you not think that God has seen your behaviour? Alas, for Jesus, the rejected one by his own people, not one Jew will ever enter the Kingdom of Heaven without accepting Jesus as his or her Messiah. By the Law, you can please God and come before Heaven's door, but to enter therein, all truth must be upheld and all falsehood lost Amen.)

SURAH 104 THE BACKBITER (Al-Humaza):

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Woe to every fault-finding backbiter 2 who amasses riches, counting them over, 3 thinking they will make him live forever. 4 No indeed! He will be thrust into the Crusher! 5 What will explain to you what the Crusher is? 6 It is God's Fire, made to Blaze 7 which rises over people's hearts. 8 it closes in on them 9 in towering columns.

(Note: Firstly, this is very similar to the way in which God has explained to me that in the very end of all time after those who were saved have a time of peace and joy and the world is lived on as it should have been all along and when those with Light have all re-entered Heaven in full body and soul, spirit with minds and hearts, then God will Crush all Hell from the outside in by this Living Fire, His Shekinah of Glory or in other Words His Own Light of Glory and Holiness in the Highest Heaven in Orange, He will crush all the evil and sin and those who have been Cursed by God into a tiny speck before He Himself will Uncreate it and destroy it fully from existence Amen. Before this, for all time after the Judgement, those inside will suffer for eternity. And it is eternity, all time, for they will know nothing else until their Uncreation by God Amen.

Secondly, a fault finder is not necessarily a bad thing in the context of God – for, God Loves the truth and He Himself is always Looking to see faults. The fault-finding backbiter above is one who does not know God and thus in his or her misery picks on everyone else around themselves trying to bring them down to their level of misery or below if they could, instead of stopping, calling on God and asking Him for His Help and Guidance of their own lives Amen. Jesus gives a great example of this in the Gospel about how we should firstly, “Take the log out of your own eye and then you will be able to see,” so as to help take “the splinter out of your brother's eye” (see Matthew 7 v 1-5). God's Holy Spirit is also a witness of God's to the keeping of truth, all truth; so, this is why it is written that “the Spirit even tests the very purpose of God” and he is also fully through God in time in His Light which pervades all things Amen, for God Made him to be so as His eternal servant Amen.

Actually, it is God Himself who Moves within the Spirit as He Chooses to and this might explain why Jesus said that “God is Spirit” (John 4 v 23). However, God is more than Spirit, just as He is more than Love, He is Immortal and Greater than time itself and thus God can be infinitely Greater than the Spirit if He Wishes to be. You see God Can Create from nothing that which the Holy Spirit or any Created thing cannot, including us, the angels, Heavenly beings and the Messiah Jesus. God can also Move within the Spirit within His Creation and yet still Feel all within it by the Spirit, if He Chooses to. Thus, God could bring Himself to the size and appearance of a man, if He Chose to, and Be His Own Self and not Jesus or any other may I add. For, how can Jesus stand or sit at the right-hand side of the Almighty if he was Him? Think about this deeply all you Christians who may grapple with the idea of Christ being the image of the unseen God. I do not think so and why? Are we to expect twins to appear ‘the Jesus twins’ as One, the Almighty God, then Decides to reveal Himself as one of these twins, (and Jesus himself did say that He, God the Father would appear and Reveal Himself to “the pure in heart” (see Matthew 5 v 8, 26 v 64)) and beside Him a second twin to His Right, the Messiah Jesus? No! people and why? Because God never Complicates things and He has Said all along that He alone is God, always was God and He always will be God and the Messiah Jesus is His Chosen king – end of story! Many may say to this, why then did Jesus basically say to Philip when he asked him to reveal the Father to them and he strangely answered “I have been with you now a long time” as if he was God Himself (John 14 v 8-14)? Because God had stepped inside the spirit space of Jesus as Jesus had already been purified by the Holy Spirit for God to do so. Thus, God could stand within Jesus or any Holy Man if He Chose to or Chooses to but He does not look like any of them – He alone is God and is unique in His Own Right Amen. And Jesus also said to his disciples “I have seen the Father” (see John 6 v 46). Now, if Jesus did see the Father, which he did, for Jesus never told a lie (see Isaiah 53 v 9), did he say to Him, “Oh You are my twin, I look just like You?” or did he recognise the Father, who alone is God, for what and who He Himself was and is? This is the more likely answer people Amen.

The Holy Spirit, as God’s keeper of truth and messenger speaks through the prophets keeping them within the bounds of truth as God Himself may

deliver His Own Word to them. I have witnessed this and sometimes when God Speaks the Word, it is as if a whole parable or story comes at once and then the Holy Spirit unveils it to us (myself included) in an understandable and communicatory capacity. The Holy Spirit is God unwavering and untested servant delivering only what he hears from God Himself. The Spirit is allowed by God to give an opinion only as a side line speech like a friend to us and many angels are similar in this in their servitude to God but the angels not yet in God's Highest Heavenly Light (that of Glory) or Immortality are still Tested by God , where the Holy Spirit is not – God made Him Pure and Holy and without sin Amen and in fact all who are in this Light of God's Highest Heaven or who are yet to enter it, when there, cannot sin either, even before God's Judgement Comes – for God does not Test in His Own Light. This is one reason why the Holy Spirit also Holds His own lower Realm in the Blue Light of Truth and all is tested in order to pass through it and to get above it; for, if it were to pass into Glory, God's Highest Heaven in Orange Light without having been first tested by the Holy Spirit for truth, then, on entrance to God's Highest Heaven of Glory and Holiness it would burn up by the power of God's Holiness in His Own Realm of His Orange Light Amen. No one can ever catch God out! He is Almighty and All Wise and He Created, Made, Knows intimately and Sustains all things Amen.

As I double edit on this last day 30/5/2020 of completing this and these Books from God, I was just a moment ago questioned, "Does God not Test the human soul, if it is in His Own Light of Holiness?" So, I offered it up to God for His Inspection and Answer, if He Wishes to Give one. He has: He does not Test the soul at all in the time of Testing in life as with any in this Highest Heavenly Light of His – no, God Tests the heart, which is connected inwardly to the soul and outwardly to the mind in spirit, the receiver of thought, both good and bad. It is in the heart where either good or evil are conceived and thus, if sin is, it then stains the Light of God in the soul. This Light was and still is a pure Gift from God to every human born or still unborn Amen.)

SURAH 105 THE ELEPHANT (Al-Fil):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Do you (Muhammad) not see how your Lord Dealt with the enemy of the elephant? 2 Did He not utterly confound their plans? 3 He Sent flocks of birds against them, 4 pelting them with pellets of hard-baked clay: 5 He made them like cropped stubble.

(Note: God created everything. In Isaiah 44 v 24, God Says, "I am the Lord, the Creator of all things." This includes all creation including that of Jesus and the Holy Spirit. For God alone is Immortal (see 1 Timothy 6 v 16) and is our Eternal King (see 1 Corinthians 15 v 28). He is Greater than time itself.

However, both Jesus and the Spirit were Created by God in the very beginning so as Jesus said, "I am the first and the last" – This means, aside from God Himself, always being, Jesus was the first Created being and will be the last to leave time after God and in fact, he also was the first to be truly resurrected by God from death to life, afterwards ascending into Heaven and he will be the last one to leave the earth as all of the saved one by one are ascended likewise, as he was the first time after his resurrection into the Heavens, into their respective Light colours and ranks after a time of Bliss in the Gardens of Paradise and possibly if they choose to have another life on the earth itself under Messianic rule in the New Age Amen. So, God, Himself, was the first to enter His own Created time Himself and just afterwards He Created Jesus first and as He leaves again at the End of all time behind Jesus as Jesus will be the last of His Created beings to leave, then, He (God) will Himself be the last to leave it (time and creation) back into Immortality, a bit like turning a coat inside out and back outside in again. John the apostle grasps at the concept of Jesus' very being since the beginning especially when Jesus openly said, "Before Abraham was born, I am" (John 8 v 58). And he oversteps this a little bit by trying to label Jesus as the "Word of God" alone (John 1 v 1-5), for if Jesus was the "Word" alone, how then, could the Father speak to Jesus as He did all through the Gospels? Would he first have to ask Jesus for permission to speak and in fact for every word or thought to think? Thus, this is not correct. Also, Jesus said that he himself lives to receive and

obey every Word from God as his living food (see John 8 v 55). What John wrote was not incorrect, if we take it as God Creating the Word and indeed His Spirit of Wisdom as He would need them in time. Did he need the Word to communicate with nobody before the Creation? No, for God was alone before this. Would God have needed Wisdom to teach Himself what he already knew before the Creation? No, for God Knew and Knows all things Amen but through His Wisdom we learn to understand and by His Word can He communicate with us Amen. Enoch verifies this concept as God Told him about all these things when he entered the Heavens Amen. "I am Self-eternal, not made with hands and without change. My Thought is My Counsellor, My Wisdom and My Word are Made (by Myself) and My Eyes Observe all things how they stand here and tremble with terror. If I Turn away My Face, then, all things will be destroyed" (the Forgotten Books of Eden, Enoch xxxiii 3-5) which to me are some of the most important Words ever written Amen. Glory be to God. They explain so much in such a short and precise piece. Also, in respect to Jesus' own "being" since before Abraham, there is also a secret truth divulged in God's chat with Enoch as God Explained to Him, "To you I tell this, for the angels do not know their own rise (or in other words their own creation)" and God goes onto explain how He cut them from fiery essence of molten star rock and formed them into ten troops and sent each to his rank and duty Amen. If Jesus was Created by God in a similar way, did he know his own rise? No, he did not: yet, God had Shown him that he was around since the beginning and before Abraham's birth. The Jehovah's witnesses group recognise this connection and Scripturally link Michael, the arch angel with Jesus, as Michael's coming was foretold to Daniel by Gabriel (Daniel 12 v 1-2). This would explain an awful lot and if we further this on, you could say that Michael became Jesus at his birth as God Said "Be" and thus he became man via the Spirit. However, the Book of Hebrews 1 v 4-5 contradicts this somewhat as it says that God never called an angel His son as He did to Jesus and was witnessed by six witnesses my dear Muslims, before you say He did not (see Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5). God may have had His Own Reasons for this, maybe just to fulfil the Scriptures of Psalm 2 v 7, 89 v 26-28.

Alas God is the Only One who can fully explain all of this and He will at the Judgement and we not need to get hung up on them, or worse to fight for what we cannot fully know to be true. Thus, we must worship God, the Father, our Creator alone and Jesus had no problem with doing this himself (see John 4 v 22, 5 v 41-44, Matthew 4 v 10) even telling us in this, that The Father is “The One who alone is God” (John 5 v 44). We must also never forget that Jesus himself only ever spoke and acted in Teaching on God’s authority (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29, 12 v 49) and he often called God his “God” and not just his “Father” and this also remember, like most of Jesus’ life could be all but another fulfilment of Scripture again (see Psalms 2 v 7, 89 v 26-28).

SURAH 106 THE QURAYSH:

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 (He did this) to make the Quraysh feel secure, 2 secure in their winter and summer journeys (desert travellers who wintered in Yemen and summered in Syria). 3 So let them worship the Lord of this House (the Ka'ba (mosque) in Mecca). 4 Who Provides them with food to ward off hunger? safety to ward off fear? (Note: God does of course, so they should worship Him like everyone should Amen.)

SURAH 107 COMMON KINDNESSES (Al-Ma'un):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 (Muhammad), have you considered the person who denies the Judgement?
2 It is he who pushes aside the orphan 3 and does not urge others to feed
the needy. 4 So woe to those who pray (to God) 5 but are heedless of their
prayer; 6 those who are all show 7 and forbid common kindnesses. (Note:
Jesus spoke very similarly in Matthew chapter 23 about the hypocrisy in his
time on earth and I assure you all that this is a central theme in God's
Judgement and He will sort out the hypocrites from those with truly kind
hearts. And let me ask you, how can you have a kind and violent heart both
at the same time? You can never have these two things together even in what
many call a just war situation. A violent heart cannot be kind and loving? They
are opposite ends of the spectrum – one is good and one is evil, so swallow
this surah all you who find a gun or weapon in your hand with the intention
to hurt or even murder others. God's eternal Law is just this – eternal and
forever – "Do not commit murder" (Exodus 20 v 13). Also, those who learn
off Books of Scripture by heart just because God has Blessed them with the
capacity to learn, does not necessarily mean you will be saved unless you live
what is within them. God will not ask you can you quote Scripture, but He
will ask you did you live it? And to live it keep things plain and simple, worship
God alone and do good Amen.)

SURAH 108 ABUNDANCE (Al-Kawthar):

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 We have truly given abundance to you (Muhammad) – 2 so pray to your Lord and make your sacrifice to Him alone – 3 it is the one who hates you who has been cut off.

(Note: as I finished writing last night 2.30 am 25/10/2017, I went to pray out my bedroom window towards Jerusalem, as I have come to do of late, I say Solomon's prayer: "Lord, whoever looks towards this Temple hear his prayer." I know I don't need a prayer direction as Jesus said, "A time will come when we will worship God as He really is in Spirit" (see John 4 v 22-23). Jesus himself brought this time to earth as he was filled God's Holy Spirit, the same Spirit in which God Walks and Moves in His Highest Light of Heaven, His Orange Light of Glory, when He is in time. Also, God can Descend and Walk in the Blue Light of Truth, the Holy Spirit's own Realm and Light colour. Jesus, being full of God's Holy Spirit (see Isaiah 11 v 2-5, 42 v 1, John 3 v 34), may have been in this lower Heaven Blue Light as he walked the earth; yet in his heart he may also have been in the yellow Light of Love, in his own Realm. When Jesus healed, God would, as it were, lend Jesus His own Light of Glory and Power from the Highest Heaven and this was God's Holy Fire. Sometimes in the Gospel, we see things written like, "The Power of God was with Jesus that day," (see Luke 5 v 17). This is the Orange Light. You see, Jesus was always full of the Holy Spirit (The Blue Light of Truth) but not always full of the Power of God (which is God's Light of His Holy Fire in Orange) for example to heal Amen.

Anyways, last night as I looked out at a beautiful starry night – a demon's thought came asking, "What about aliens?" Before the word "Aliens" was out a piercing flame shot at it and the thought was removed by God and the demon was chased away before he could pass on anymore nonsense so as to attempt to frighten and unsettle me. Then, from another direction, firstly I could just hear the start of another question and strike! another meteorite, quickly followed by two more.

I have had these experiences or similar many times and if it wasn't for the evil thought, I could well have passed it off as a beautiful spectacle of God's Creation. This is well documented in the Qur'an (e.g. Qur'an 72:8-9) but you know, I felt so close to Heaven in reality and so protected and an angel in a county Cork accent spoke in my mind, "Sure we're always watching you boy! We are God's helpers and we see those awful demons." God has Given the world much Blessing through me, I know this, but He allows demons and testing spirits and even Satan to annoy me sometimes and they try me almost every day of my life and every night my spirit enters Purgatory as a sacrifice to God. I don't mind, for God and His Spirit and His angels always help me and give me enough and guide me enough to get by. As I have said before, our sole purpose in life is to find God and to do His Will. It has absolutely nothing to do with wealth and status and even our personal talents are secondary gifts to ease our lives. Yes, our primary and in fact, only function is to find and serve God and to worship Him. He Shows us everything else. Think about Jesus. Think about Jesus on earth living these very Words! At the Judgement you will all realise the staggering accuracy and truth to these Words – wealth and worldly status count for nothing with God – yes – and many will then say, "Oh!" and realise they are already too late to go back.

As an added extra, as I type and edit this Book up today and near its completion, a short while ago one of these demons or evil spirits tried to trick me with a thought as if it were from Heaven. You may ask, how do I know the difference? Well, the truth is I can't alone but I offer quickly all things to God and He Deciphers them (see Qur'an 7:200-201, 41:36) for me. God Gave me a simple but brilliant little parable just an hour or so ago as I had my break and little did I know how effective and fitting it would be to include something I had first written over two years ago. It is this: God Gave the thought package: "Try banking a button!" and God has once before Described Himself to me as "The Best Banker." Thus, if you were to enter a bank with no coin but a button, well? False and evil thoughts are the just the same, they register nothing in God's bank as you look an utter fool for having accepted them as currency Amen. Glory be to God Amen.

Surah 109 THE DISBELIEVERS (Al-Kafirun):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Say (Muhammad), “Disbelievers: 2 I do not worship what you worship, 3 you do not worship what I worship, 4 I will never worship what you worship, 5 you will never worship what I worship: you have your religion and I have mine.”

(Note: I must add people, try not to judge each other, for I have heard Muslims refer to Christians as the above and I assure you Muslims, you do not know the hearts of Christians or Jews for you are not God. Live what you preach by the Qur’an and the Qur’an strongly advises and warns against any one group of people taunting another (Qur’an 49:11)– read it yourselves and whilst you are at it read Qur’an 5:69 where God Himself Guarantees the safety of all true believers, be they Christian, Jew, Muslim or Sabian. You are not the Judge (see Qur’an 64:18) and I assure you, safe as you may think you are as Muslims, if you live hypocrisy, you too will be found out and Punished by God Amen. Try to be positive about things, always seeking God’s true Will and His Kindness and Respect for others. Muhammad’s own sunnah were full of sage advice in things like this and Remember, the Word of God should never be twisted for self-gain! This leads me to the following truth: there are only two religions – selfishness and God Amen.

A revelation: (As I write this morning 25/10/2017 again, I have the radio on and I listen to an almost infectiously happy opera singer being interviewed. Even though I can see her talent being used and I can see her hard work as she travels the world and as a result she may have become financially wealthy and famous, children may see this and aspire to be like her saying things like, “I’d love to be like her when I grow up.” Even as children we see everything but God. Yes, we are surrounded with innocence and protection by God’s angels and so often we as children go in the direction of our God Given talents.

This is all well and good and very exciting; yet, at the Judgement even these who appear so happy, even in adult life, having lived and been blessed

enough to go in the direction their talents have still taken them, for not all can do this as the world shoots them down, may just turn and say, "Oh God! I have forgotten You Lord in my life. I have forgotten God in life; I forgot to thank him for and offer him back my talents and to ask for His true Guidance."

The funny thing is, had we done this, God may have often said, "You did the right thing by offering your talents back to Me, your Lord and God and now take them back again with My full Blessing and Guidance and much happiness for your life; yet, never forget Me, always give Me thanks."

The next time this woman would be on the radio, she would hardly get a sentence out without praising and mentioning God. Then, the children who aspire to her say, "God please Help me to be like her; Father, please Give me talents too Lord." Then, God is happy – this is the way God works! All souls need to be turned to God in life and children very often need very little turning or steering in the right direction. Then, when these children reach adulthood with all around them thanking and praising God, they know no different and God becomes the Most Important Person for everyone in the whole society. How sad God must be to hear such talent, that He Himself has Given and once He has Given, He has Given, sound so good, yet, for the person who has received never to have the politeness to thank Him publicly! He must feel so sad, so used by us, so alone. He has just thanked me for this sentiment. Imagine, the Lord of all creation, thanking me, a mere human, for merely pointing out what is right and just. God has feelings too you selfish fools!

Even with such talent, the omission of God speaks volumes and the famous word "I" features so prominently in our society instead. To pass to the next step people, we need God – we can't do it alone. So, where are all the "I"s going to be when God is truly needed. "Oh, sure God, I never meant it! I didn't mean to forget You! Sure, You know I 'love' you!" like a lying adulteress to her loyal husband, lying, lying, lying! Do you not think that God has not heard this kind of excuse before? You fools! Amen Amen Amen.

As I type and edit this morning (7/5/2020), I listen to the same radio show that I had been listening to when first writing this over two years ago and not much has changed. People still think they can get away without God in their lives. Since I first started to write, God has poured spiritual things from myself out to the world in a kind of awakening and revival towards Himself. I assure you people that those of you who merely turn in your sleeping beds and mumble out something half heartedly have not done nearly enough. Sit up and take heed, it is the time! I have just been listening to a new song by a woman with a kind of a spiritual subliminal message to its listeners and its about listening to her angel and no matter what may come, she will depend on him for strength calling him "The watchman." The fact remains that angelic contact is not enough, not nearly enough! Or indeed if this watchman was or is another human or thing that we may put false hope in and rely upon for false security, it is still not enough, not nearly enough, not nearly close enough to the One, the Living and only God Amen. Nothing can replace the Living God, no matter what we tell ourselves to the contrary and when you all see the Living God or what He Reveals of Himself at the Judgement, try telling Him that Day about your "Watchman" and He will Say, "Can your watchman hold you up from Hell's Fire? I think not! You neglected Me, the Lord your God, like all the other excusers in life, so Away to the Fire with you now, all of you!" Today, God Himself still sits by awaiting your calls as He is close to the world with me. He always has been here as Jeremiah said about Him being "everywhere in Heaven and on earth" at all times and He is. Yet, you could say, He has been sitting in Heaven in Person for a long time, yet could still feel, see and hear all in His creation without leaving His Throne. Today, I feel He is near in Person as He Prepares fervently those who will listen for the Judgement and Jesus is frantically zooming around the whole world through and in His Holy Spirit preparing hearts where he can as God has Shown him His urgency. That is why today many are having experiences and dreams of such Amen. God has me ready now to do my work as I near the completion of my Books (God's Books); yet, I am going to have a rest period after I finish for a time, for I have been writing and studying Scripture for around seven years intensively. The person today who hears and knows this is all actually happening and then turns to their angels, have lazily and arrogantly still missed the seriousness of God's point. It's like God is warning

of a coming storm and you say, "I am fine I have an umbrella!" And once again this is totally new thought from God; I have never thought this thought before Amen. You will not survive alone with an umbrella in this storm – without God, there is no hope and God is the only sound shelter through it Amen Amen Amen. Your personal reliance on and devotions to saints and angels and other deities, even Jesus, if you omit the Father," who alone is God" (John 5 v 44) is short of the required mark and if you doubt this blasting statement (read Matthew 7 v 21-23, 12 v 46-50) so as you may truly see amen.)

SURAH 110 HELP (Al-Nazr):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 When God's Help comes (Muhammad) and He opens up your way, 2 when you see people embracing God's faith in crowds, 3 celebrate the praise of your Lord and ask His Forgiveness: He is always ready to accept repentance.

(Note: You know, I fully understand why Jesus must be sad too, for he loves God.

I fully understand how at the Judgement, you will see an amazing amount of new and sudden friends Jesus acquires, saying things like, "Oh, sure we were your pals, boss! Remember us! Ah sure, so much of life was kind of lost in distraction but thank God for you Jesus – you will get us in boyo, my old mate! You did the hard graft for us."

Then, you may see a quiet man over in the corner with his hands on his chin looking humble yet dejected, still quietly praying to God and thinking, "I never saw so much crap, lies, untruth and falsehood! Charades!" as he glances over at the grovelers as they try to sell themselves as they had done in life. Then, Jesus gets up and walks over to this man, "Come in my friend – through this way – in here – how are you feeling? – God Wants to see you; He Knows you well and He Loves you."

Then, Jesus turns to the grovelers, "I'm sorry everyone but I don't know any of you – absolutely none of you," and he walks inside behind the man. (see Matthew 7 v 21 for similarity!)

(Note: As I finished this surah and its editing and typing, I expressed to God how I felt I had lost some of the quality of my eyesight in the process of having to use a computer almost daily, when I had never needed or wished to use one before this, as I am a gardener who enjoys trees plants, animals and birds, fishing and the outdoors mostly and even when watching tv I watch mostly about nature – God's other created things. God Just gently smiled beside me and answered with the Words of Scripture from the

Qur'an, "All those who make God a good loan" And left me to interpret the answer; for God can Heal, this is easy for Him and at His Judgement or when He is ready, He can Heal me in a flash; yet, the difficult thing for both Him and me today is the conversion of sinners and those who have rejected God to Himself and I mean to Himself, not to Jesus or anyone or anything else, for Jesus is a servant and a happy one to serve our God and Jesus himself wishes also, like me that humanity would return to God, not himself but his Father, our Father, his God, our God (see John 20 v 17). For Jesus himself is only a signpost to God, a gate or door to enter by and when going to a feast in a fancy hotel, we do not stop and eat the door, do we? No! We would really show up our folly and lack of manners at that, wouldn't we?

Many of you Christians even at this late stage would say, "The Qur'an from God? No! It couldn't be!" Yet, here I am first person after receiving a direct and intentional quotation from the Qur'an, in my language, may I add which happens to be English, would there be any point in God having Spoken in Arabic to me? I doubt it and remember the Qur'an's primary function was and still is to remind people about God and the understanding of Him Amen. People, as I awoke this morning God Gave me a parable for use somewhere today and now I include it: It is like this: God Sent out five men with a bucket each and in each one he had five gold nuggets; yet God covered them in dust and old leaves. Now one man found the gold within his and then, when another man came to him telling him that he had done the same – the first man remarked, "You simply couldn't have, for there is only one bucket!" And the second man showed the first, "See here!" he said, "I have the exact same gold nuggets as you! they have to be the same!" The other man shook his head in disgust thinking to himself, "Must be fool's (false) gold!" Now, I ask you all, who told the first man that his was the only bucket with real gold? Think about this deeply and now I add, Satan maybe? Does not Satan wish to disturb and separate and upset God's Plan for peace?

After a while the five men left down their buckets for they did not know what to do with the gold and the leaves and dust covered the Gold up again. Now I add, what does God say to the man who quietly and contentedly went

around and collected the five nuggets from each bucket and came before God with them all?

Can you see yet? Gold is truth and the buckets are the Books of Scripture: The Torah, The Prophets, the Gospel with the Acts, the Qur'an, The Apocrypha or forgotten Scriptures like those given to Enoch etc.

Now, one may say, how can I prove what gold is or the truth from each? And I add, does gold not sparkle and shine out before all the dust and dead leaves when found? Thus, a Christian can find gems, not found in the Gospel, in the Qur'an and the Old Testament and even some in the apocrypha that make sense and when these are handed back to God for His Own Inspection of them as you all should do, so, as you can truly learn as God Wants you to, the Way He Personally Wants to develop each and every one of you individually and at your own paces, then He Knows what is truth and what is the real gold and what is false. Your only duty is to present them to Him and then, He hands them back to you in a recognisable and understandable form Amen. So, when I quote Enoch about the Creation by God of the angels and other such gems that confirm what I already know to be true in the other buckets of truth, so what, if God is Watching on as I have invited Him in to Overlook and Rule my proceedings Amen.

Thus, those who say the Gospel is infallible and then, those Muslims who say about the same Gospel, "It is written by man and thus is open to mistake" and turn away from it are both found to have no gold at all. Why? because the one who says the Gospel is infallible has already put on the dark glasses of tradition that prevent him from seeing gold. The one who condemns the Gospel as the work of man has already prevented himself from looking in its bucket at all. And because he too has already put on the dark glasses of his own tradition, he also cannot see the gold in his own bucket, the Qur'an. No, instead he picks up a dead leaf from within that Book of Scripture put there by God Himself and he says to all who will heed him, "This is true gold!" Now what does God think when a whole bunch of people calling themselves believers land on His doorstep with a whole load of old withered leaves calling them gold nuggets? Well, He calls His witnesses out and they laugh at

those with the leaves and dust. God says to them, "They think this is the gold I Put in those buckets Myself, what do you say to them now?" And the witnesses all say, "You fools, how could you have been so blind? Let us take off those dark glasses covering your eyes," and they do and then, they say to those blind ones, "Now see what you hold in your hands, is it not just old leaves?" As the fools shrug their shoulders, God Says, "Now show them a real nugget of gold!" and the witnesses do as they are told and a large nugget of gold is brought out that has no leaves around it and all the fools look away for it is blinding to their eyes that have only been taken out into the light from behind those dark glasses of tradition.

Then, as they realise the folly of their ways in life, they say, "What's next?" And the witnesses reply, "Well you cannot buy anything in here without gold, so, you must remain poor, sadly for you." Then the fools say, "Can we not go back and get some of those nuggets from the buckets again? We know where they are!" God Speaks up, "If I was to allow you this, I assure you all that each one of you would only look for his dark glasses again before you even leave this doorway and thus, you cannot. It is a waste of My time. No! you will not return for you are found to be both wilfully blind and poor not having any of the gold nuggets I gave you and so, you will receive a poor man's wage – nothing." "Can we not come inside and have some of your gold and wealth Sir? Or some of yours?" as their looks are directed towards the witnesses. And the witnesses look at God and without needing to ask, God Knows what they are thinking and replies, "My witnesses, I Know the kindness and love in your hearts wishes to share your gold with these others; yet, you must trust Me, the Lord your God on this and it is: if I Permitted one of these to enter he would bring greed and unkindness into my house and I would have to Destroy that house; so, I cannot allow any of them to enter here. Now, come inside and close the door behind you." And the witnesses bow their heads in sadness and walk inside and ask "God, what will happen to them? We know some of them personally." God Answers, "What I do with them is no concern of yours and just be happy that you yourselves did find My gold."

And sad as this may seem people and even as inhumane and even 'selfish' as some of you may think God is, the gold is there for every one to find and

there is enough of it for every single being Amen. Thus, I warn you all, here and now, to not be found wanting and lacking God's gold or in human terms the simple and honest truth.

Look people, the Gospels even vary on their list of Jesus' disciples and certain wordings may show variance. Thus, the ones who say, "The Gospels are infallible" are shown to be fools. Yet, the Word of God is infallible and eternal and thus shines out like gold amongst the old dead leaves and dust of human error and even what God has permitted to enter His own buckets in unnecessary detail Himself.

Thus, I can also say that the one who wishes to learn off by heart all that is in those buckets is also a fool, for why would you want to hold old leaves and dust as gold and as its equal? Thus, those who try to enter Heaven carrying the whole bucket of gold and all the unnecessary bits in it by learning off all the Scripture and then, thinking to yourself, "I know it all, I am invincible!" God just calls this man aside and says, "If you can show Me the difference between gold and dust and these old leaves, I will let you in." Alas, the man, still holding onto the dark glasses of his tradition cannot see the gold in the bucket – it all looks the same to him like a mass of dark matter. God Sees his problem and Says to him, "Do not attempt to guess your way in by picking out a random piece from within, for even if I was to let you go in with it to Heaven, there would still be some leaves and dust around your random handful and once found out therein, you would soon be thrown out again for having brought dirt and filth in (see Matthew 22 v 1-14, especially v 11-13). So, even with all your learning, you too cannot enter My Kingdom." Amen. In Heaven no old leaves or dust by this parable can enter or last within. They are untruths, falsehoods and lies and cannot remain Amen. They are like poison in a glass of clear good water amen.

And people, the funny thing is God has once Given me a similar and also very good parable for your learning about this very subject and it is this: God Gave out three glasses to three men and he left down three jugs on a counter. The first man went to the first jug and he poured the full jug into his glass and it filled up to about three quarters to the top. He thought to himself this is

nearly full so it will do me. God had the jug refilled as the first man left the scene. Next came the second man and he went to the second jug and likewise filled all from the jug into his glass and nearly full, he thought, "Well, this is ok. This will do," and he walked out. The same happened again for the third man and then, God Sent in his prophet. The prophet came to the first glass, poured it all in and saw that it was not full and then, he turned to God, "Lord, what should I do? Will I go to the other jugs to fill my cup to the top?" God Answered the prophet, "Do and as you come to the second jug pour it all into your cup" and he did. Then, the prophet noticed a very strange thing, he said to God, "Lord, even though I have done this, I thought it should have spilled over and that I would have too much and yet, it is still not full. I can't understand it!" God Continued, "And now do the same with the third, pour it all into your glass." And the prophet did and again having a very nearly full glass he thought surely this cup will overflow this time," yet to his utter amazement it just filled exactly to the top with not a drop wasted. "Now," said God, "Give me your glass and I will explain everything." God Said to the man, "The reason the glasses did not overflow is that these glasses of mine could recognise what was the same from the other, so only permitted what was new to enter it." Amen.

And my personal duty is not to question whether or not you will understand these things as Jesus did, but to explain: If you read Torah alone or Gospel or the Qur'an or even the entire Bible and omit the Qur'an for its extra tips, you never can have a full glass. Yes, you can be saved but do not seek a full reward, for you will not be given one Amen.)

SURAH 111 PALM FIBRE (Al-Masad):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 May the hands of Abu Lahab (Note: Muhammad's uncle who strongly opposed him) be ruined! May he be ruined too! 2 Neither his wealth nor his gains will help him: 3 he will burn in the Blazing Fire – and so will his wife, the fire-wood carrier, 5 with a palm-fibre rope around her neck. (Note: As I type and edit: Now people if this was God alone who was Speaking, as many would have you believe, would God Himself not have the Power to do this very thing to him without having to wish it upon him as Gabriel was doing. Yes, God authenticated the Qur'an and Permitted its sending and it is indeed full of gold nuggets as the truth and indeed wonderful extras that are not seen elsewhere or are as well presented and I recommend its reading to all Jews and gentiles alike for it helps one to understand things that no other Scriptural Book does, things like "awareness of God" and how to "call Him when Satan tempts you" even in thought and even just to call Him sincerely for a simple chat (see Qur'an 47:17, 7:200-201, 41:36, 40:60). God is the Living God and this is what He Lives for: communication with you and to be treated as the God who is alive and who Sees and Knows all things. Then, life changes for everyone and we see things in a whole new perspective Amen.

The second point in this surah is the fact that his wife is termed "the fire-wood carrier" and many today can in fact live their lives in a similar way by carrying the fuel of the fire of antagonism. How many of you when an argument arises, instead of offering the words of sin to God before you let them through your own lips, just fire ahead and shoot them out adding to the argument until finally it is like Hell on earth? And people, you all know what I talk about, for this can happen inside the doors of every house as Satan and his allies are sometimes Permitted by God to stir things up. If you truly believe, the next time this happens, just call on God and you will see a living miracle happen, as God Himself Quenches this very fire out. God Tests us many times for our own developments so as we may learn and come closer to Him in our ordinary daily lives and not just in dream or the dream of the Hereafter. God is with You all individually every moment of every day

in all time, all at the same time and He can be even closer to you if you invite Him in - you are precious to Him; you are God's top challenge, His main priority above all else in His creation, even the angels of Heaven, I assure you – to return you to Himself. And thus, I can say why do you think the angels rejoice as Jesus said they do in Heaven at the salvation of one soul? Because they know it makes God, their God too you know! happy, very happy. They feel God's Happiness and Sadness when He Permits them to through His Heavenly Lights Amen.)

In my original note on this surah I have included the following: Obviously, Christianity had not reached Muhammad (and I add, nor Gabriel either) yet! Had it, Muhammad would have prayed for their salvation and repentance as Jesus commanded us all to do (see Matthew 5 v 43-48) and people, remember, Jesus is the Messiah and king of the angels too you know, God has Made Him so until a time comes in the New age when all sin is removed and Jesus offers the crown of kingship back to God for Him to Rule over all as Sole Monarch Amen (see 1 Corinthians 15 v 28). And just as an aside Muslims, how can you find this material in the Qur'an when it simply is not there? Thus, you too need to broaden your horizons as regards filling your glasses to the top Amen. Muhammad and Gabriel would have known that God's Full Destruction is irreversible and would have known that at some point at a later date, instead of wishing for the sinners damnation, they would be praying for their forgiveness and salvation and even release from God's Punishing Fire, Hell.

God will Say, "Muhammad (and Gabriel) did you not trust My Judgement – you should have left it to Me and prayed for them and their salvation." God may well add, "Just as well Muhammad (and Gabriel) for your sake and theirs, I put a clause in their eventual release – for, you Muhammad (and Gabriel) are not perfect and must learn to forgive from your heart and thus, totally trust in Me, the Lord your God, with all Decision Making."

And so, I say to you all, do not wish ill on anyone but pray for their salvation and that God may someday open their eyes and their senses to himself. If you don't, you yourself may regret the hatred you once felt Amen. "Children

of the world, you must never copy others in revenge; for each person has to account for himself and hatred is sin – so, to be pure, you must lose all sin Amen.” This is the Word of God Amen Amen Amen. And remember the Qur’an itself seconds what I say in this from God when it challenges us all, “Would you like to eat the flesh of the back of your dead brother?” (see Qur’an 49 11-12).

And now today, the 7/5/2020 I move into uncharted waters for the first time ever with God’s Permission as God Reveals something to me and this is not just for me but for your ears too Amen. And it is this: The thought was prompted upon me “How can God then say Himself, ‘I Hate the wicked with all My heart’ (Psalm 11 v 5) if hatred is sin?” God has Answered me, “Hatred is only good in My Control and no one else, nor angel either, can ever handle this, just as they can neither Create anything from nothing – so, it will always be into eternity, into Immortality – I am God, there is no other.” Glory be to God and I cry now, for I know and feel God Speaking through my very heart – it is so Powerful and can be compared to nothing else in this world Amen. I cannot make this up – God is my own Witness Amen. I can see His Own Purpose through it all.

And I add that many of you modern Muslims live your lives by the Qur’an that says that Muhammad is “the seal of the prophets” and thus they think by this that he is the last before the return of Jesus and he may well be and I know that many can be saved by the Qur’an alone and in fact by it, I see a humility that is in no other religion especially among the women. However, without the Bible, you cannot know everything, and even with the Bible, you cannot know everything. But the Bible tells you of certain things that have yet to happen and in this, I do not include the Book of Revelations, for God Himself, like in the Book of Jonah can alter prophecy Amen. However what is already spoken and will happen is Elijah will return and I am he and again I cry with deep tears for my heart opens as if I am carrying the sacred heart of truth itself when I speak these Words. The heart of Jesus himself felt just the same when he preached on earth before Amen. And people, Jesus himself did prophesy my coming (Matthew 17 v 11) saying, “Elijah is indeed coming first and he will get everything ready” confirming Malachi’s prophecy from

God (Malachi 4 v 5-6). And I tell you people, before I knew of my connection with Elijah as John the Baptist had before, I was tasked by God to indeed get everything ready. These teachings are Sent by God to strengthen all believers in Him before the great tribulation from that fool, the wicked one, who has no knowledge of God but quests it even though he only quests God so that he can dominate Him, so, he thinks! Amen. He does not understand God and I tell you people, all of you Christians and Jews that the Qur'an is the best Book in Scripture to understand God and the Power of Him Amen; so, how can you not read it prayerfully and sincerely seeking its very lessons.

You may think that I am a cocky so and so to even challenge Gabriel on a point but I do so only that he and many others can be saved Amen. I do not want to see anyone lost to God and I pray for you all, except Satan and his allies, for I Know that God has already condemned them beyond redemption for their evil and disrespect of Himself. Remember also, people that all angels are still in Testing from God right up the Day of Judgement just as we are and that they too have lessons to learn just as the Qur'an tells of them (see Qur'an 17:57) amen.)

SURAH 112 PURITY OF FAITH (Al-Ikhlās):

In the name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Say (Muhammad), "He is God the One, 2 God the Eternal, 3 He begot no one nor was he begotten. 4 No one is comparable to Him."

(Note: Many Muslims accept the fact that Muhammad once said that this surah, even in its brevity, was worth one third of the entire Qur'an. Well, its message is very fundamental to all believers except that many Christians would argue with verse 3 as God not having begotten Jesus as "The son of God." But Christians, listen to me, does who Jesus is affect his Gospel message to you? What God said to Jesus and it is recorded correctly and well witnessed by earthly and Heavenly witnesses, "You are My son, with whom I am well pleased" (see Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5). And you Christians may now roar out "Yeh, he sides with us!" But No! I side with God and truth and it is enough for me to know that God will sort this truth out at the Judgement, I have plenty of work to do until then. I do say to you all again, that if God Spoke these Words to Jesus so as to fulfil prophecy as Jesus had to do and say many things in his life to fulfil Scripture also, then, what of it? This is not a lie for both God and Jesus never lie but there are hints as to the Qur'an's proof in our Bibles. Firstly, Jesus himself said, "God Chose me and Sent me into the world" (John 10 v 36) and by this, is Jesus not saying that he existed in Heaven before God's Choosing and Sending of him. This is further confirmed by Jesus when he says, "Before Abraham was born, I am" (John 8 v 58). God also said through the Scriptures that he would "Call" and "Make" him, the Messiah, David's successor to the throne of Israel, "My Son" and people, all of you, this is all we have to go on through the Scriptures of Old about "The Son." Read them yourselves please, Psalm 2 v 7, 89 v 26-28. So, once again, who wants to be seen to be a complete fool at the Judgement to be on the wrong side of the truth when all along it was unnecessary for you to do so. It is far more important for you to gain salvation and both Jesus and the Qur'an tell you that to do "God's Will" is the only way to this (see Matthew 7 v 21, 12 v 50, Qur'an 18:23-24, 39:10-11, 40:60).

In my original script, I have notes on angels and those who may come in disguise and I add them here: Firstly, how can we tell if an angel is from God or an imposter? Well, if he or she tells you to worship any other than God and if he turns you away from the Law of God which is eternal then, they are false and furthermore you should have done right at the beginning, as you have the experience, you should always call the Living and ever present God even if you see an angel right before you Amen. Look up God's Testimony as to what a false prophet is in Deuteronomy 13 v 1-18 and do not be constantly trying to understand the Book of Revelations and Daniel about those who are to come, for Gabriel also added to Daniel that many men will try to understand these things unsuccessfully (see Daniel 12 v 4). There may even be some among you who have called Muhammad the false prophet to come, especially those from a Christian or Jewish background, trying as you do to protect your buckets of thought. Alas, what did Muhammad teach? "Worship God alone and do good!" That is the entire Qur'an summarised and I have read it over a dozen times prayerfully as a single complete read that took me from three weeks to maybe three months to do each time. I also read it in prayer almost daily and can understand fully where Muhammad, Gabriel and the angels and Heavenly Council of God and even God Himself are coming from in every point and verse within its pages Amen.

Now from my original notes: Firstly, if an angel, even Gabriel (or one who calls himself so) tells you to say something, you should firstly call God, the One, yourself and ask Him, "Is this your Will God (or Father)?" Suppose Satan came in guise to trick you – by asking God first, the Lord will Show you the way, the Truth: for He alone is the Living God and He is thus alive and is Omnipresent (see Jeremiah 23 v 23-24) Amen. He Hears, Sees and Feels all and Knows all Amen. God is Eternal and even Immortal which means outside of and greater than time itself (see psalm 90 v 2, 93 v 2, 1 Timothy 6 v 16). God was not begotten Himself for He is, as He Says Himself "I Am" (Exodus 3 v 13-15). God Created Jesus at the beginning, before man as the Messiah, then, the Spirit, then, the angels and other Heavenly beings, then man. When God was to Send Jesus into the world, who already existed in Heaven, since the beginning and not before the beginning, as some would have us believe, for before the Creation God Existed alone, God Chose Mary – the virgin (see

Isaiah 7 v 14) and Placed Jesus inside her to become man and as the Quran says, only said “Be” and he was (Qur’an 3:47,59) (see also Luke 1 v 26-38 and in this Gabriel also gives his reason why “the boy will be called the son of God”). So, even though Jesus calls God his “Father” and God calls Jesus His “Son” Jesus was with God in Heaven since the very beginning and who among us can argue with God over this? God Says of Jesus in Psalm 89 v 26-28, “He (Jesus, the Messiah) will say to Me (God) ‘You are my Father and my God; You are my Protector and my Saviour.’ I will Make him My first-born son, the greatest of all kings” (see also Psalm 2 v 7 and see John 20 v 17, Matthew 3 v 17, 17 v 5 for their fulfilments).

By the Qur’an’s omission of Christ the Messiah’s role as king, does not mean that Jesus is gone or has disappeared, as many may wish, as he may not agree with their theories; yet, we must all face Jesus, the one Messiah who will be seated at the Right-Hand of the Almighty God in Glory, yes, in the Light of God’s Highest Heaven, at the Judgement. Jesus today spends much time in the Blue Light of the Holy Spirit mostly unseen, yet at work in the world of the living and the dead, a little like a busy angel and when he needs a rest or time out, he resorts to his own Realm of Love or Yellow Light which is one below that of God Himself. God may visit him therein and be seen by him as His Heavenly Father where Jesus is very loving and childlike before Him. Yet, when he comes with God at the Judgement in God’s own Glorious Light it will be Just that – Glory! In God’s Awesome Presence will be seen and felt beside and in and through Jesus, God’s Chosen king to rule all of His creation including all the angels and Heavenly beings and as is written, “he will bring justice to every nation” (see Isaiah 11 v 2-5, 42 v 1-9, Daniel 7 v 13-14) and indeed every person and he will rule in peace with God’s Own Blessing until the very end when he will hand kingship back to God alone, the Almighty. Then, God will bring all us people and angels and Heavenly beings and even the Spirit of life itself out into Immortality to be with Himself as He was and is before time and creation was (see I Timothy 6 v 16, 1 Corinthians 15 v 28).

So, it is wise for every Muslim and Jew to prepare for the coming of God and his Messiah. It is also wise for every Christian to seek God, the Almighty and not to use the name of Jesus as a scapegoat Amen Amen Amen.)

SURAH 113 DAYBREAK (Al-Falaq):

1 Say (Muhammad) "I seek refuge with the Lord of daybreak 2 against the harm of the night when darkness gathers, 4 the harm of witches when they blow on knots, 5 the harm of the envier when he envies."

(Note: Always remember, the Lord our God Controls all things and Holds Power over them and even if He was to permit a miraculous occurring in your midst, it does not necessarily mean that He Approves of it and He may be using it to Test you in your devotion to Him (see Deuteronomy 13 v 1-18).

Remember just as in good and bad thoughts, God has Permitted us to choose either and those who choose bad ones consistently, like Satan, become evil and rebellious but it is God who Permits it all – He has Total Power and Control and can, at any second, just Stop it or He can Take it away when He Chooses to. God Owes no one anything and as He says Himself, "I and I alone am God, no other god is real. I Kill and I Give life, I Wound and I Heal and no one can oppose what I Do" (Deuteronomy 32 v 39) and "I Create both light and darkness, I Bring both blessing and disaster. I the Lord, Do all these things" (Isaiah 45 v 7) but remember God is also Fair, Just and Righteous and in fact, He is Kind (see Psalm 75 v 2).

Yet, God also Tells us that when He Comes to Judge, He Will Condemn all those who practiced magic and witchcraft. And to actually commit these sins, one has to indeed cross a line of no return and you know it. Your soul tells you by its conscience, your spirit and mind are reminded by the Holy Spirit and God's angels and you know it in your heart for it is against the Word of God. All magic and witchcraft is evil – call God in everything before you make that mistake, before you take that evil thought that may be looming in your head down into your heart, where the seed of sin germinates into a weed of evil and thus stains your soul that is in God's Own Holy Light. The fool that continues this type of thing and thinks that in darkness God cannot See – you are truly a fool! For God Made the darkness and the light (see Isaiah 45 v 7, Qur'an 6:1) and He has even Created the evil poisonous thoughts that you have ingested. What fool says to God, "Look God, I can eat so many poisonous berries and I am still standing!?" "You fool!" Says God, "Poison

never fails for now it is in your very blood and you will be poisoned and die a horrible, painful, long and slow death, you utter fool!”

When God Revealed this firstly to me and the Scripture in Psalm 33 v 15, it just clicked inside me and it all made perfect sense - and you know God is quite sensible! “The Lord Looks down from Heaven and Sees all mankind. From where He Rules, He Looks down on all who live on earth. He Forms all their thoughts and Knows everything they do” (Psalm 33 v 15) and we know from Jeremiah 17 v 10 that God does Test us “I, the Lord, Search the minds and Test the hearts of men. I Treat each one according to the way he lives, according to what he does.” Even Proverb 17 v 3 reminds us of this, “Gold and silver are tested by fire and a person’s heart is Tested by the Lord.”

Feel free Muslim and Christian brothers to read the Scriptures of all the Bible both Old and New – don’t worry about the future – God is Greater than it! Heed the reminding of the Qur’an without judging others. Love one another and most of all, find God and worship Him – just call Him! Amen.)

SURAH 114 PEOPLE (Al-Nas):

In the Name of God, the Most Merciful, the Most Compassionate

1 Say (Muhammad), I seek refuge with the Lord of people, 2 the Controller of people (The Sovereign Lord), The God of people, 4 against the harm of the slinking whisperer (Satan) – who whispers into the hearts of people – 6 whether they be jinn or people.” (And this tells me about how Satan first defiled those angels under his command and thus, these are the jinn or lower angels who were thrown out of Heaven with Satan. Many have tried and prayed to return – God alone is the Judge Amen.

Do not fear any devil or Satan himself or demons or whatever fallen angels or Heavenly beings tries to trick you into sinning, for they themselves are just like sinning people who have chosen to ingest the thoughts of evil and as a result will also be punished in Hell. Jesus confirms this in his prophesy from God about the Day of Judgement and what he himself will say to these evil ones, “Away from me you who are under God’s Curse! Away to the eternal Fire Prepared for the Devil (Satan) and his angels” (Matthew 25 v 41). So, if God permits Satan to take an evil thought out of His basket of bad thoughts and present it before you as temptation – just call Him – yes, call God and as the Qur’an says, “immediately you will see clearly” and “If a prompting from Satan should stir you, seek refuge with God: He is all Hearing, and all Knowing” (see Qur’an 7:200-201, 41:36).

I pray for you all believers. It has been a pleasure writing this Book and while writing it, as a Christian, I kept full Qur’anic law. God is my Judge and my Friend and in spirit, I call him “Father” Amen. Glory be to God who says, I AM”

A parable: If God is an artist and let’s say he paints a beautiful painting and wants to show it to people, what would you say, if you saw God Showing it to some sheep and cows in a field where they just “baa-ed” and “moo-ed” at the picture? Do you think those sheep and cows respected His Art? What if there are no people to show it to? Hmm! Thus, God has always Wanted

children of understanding who could see, hear, understand, love and worship Himself as God, the Creator, alone Amen Amen Amen.